
This is a reproduction of a library book that was digitized by Google as part of an ongoing effort to preserve the information in books and make it universally accessible.

GoogleTM books

<https://books.google.com>



NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 00843689 5



**The New York
Public Library**
ASTOR, LENOX AND TILDEN FOUNDATIONS

4

S.A. # 64. Br Navy

APPENDIX

TO THE

NAVY LIST

RATES OF PAY,
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.



Crown Copyright Reserved

JUNE, 1956

PUBLISHED BY HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

To be purchased from

York House, Kingsway, LONDON, W.C.2 423 Oxford St., LONDON, W.1

P.O. Box 569, LONDON, S.E.1

13a Castle Street, EDINBURGH, 2 109 St. Mary Street, CARDIFF

39 King Street, MANCHESTER, 2 Tower Lane, BRISTOL, 1

2 Edmund St., BIRMINGHAM, 3 80 Chichester Street, BELFAST

or from any Bookseller.

1956

Price 6s. 6d. net



When Nelson was a lad

In 1772, the year which saw Nelson as a boy of fourteen sailing into Arctic seas, there was founded in London the firm of Stillwell & Sons, Navy Agents and Bankers. That was the beginning of our long tradition of service to the Navy, for Stillwells became part of the Westminster Bank and their address in Haymarket, London, is now the address of our Navy Branch. The special facilities provided for Navy personnel and the services which their wives and families can enjoy are described in a booklet called *Westminster Bank to Her Majesty's Ships*. It is obtainable without charge from our branches in the Home Ports or from

WESTMINSTER BANK LIMITED

Navy Branch: 26 Haymarket, S.W.1

HEAD OFFICE: 41 LOTHBURY, LONDON, E.C.2

APPENDIX
TO THE
NAVY LIST
RATES OF PAY,
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.

JUNE, 1956



LONDON : HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
1956

CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
Allowances—		Medals—	
Children's	64	Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity ..	215
Other Dependants	65	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.F.R.	214
Badges	124 & 150	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.N.R.	212
Decorations—		Long Service and Good Conduct, R.N.V.R.	213
Royal Naval Reserve	211	Meritorious Service Annuities and Medals (Royal Marines)	216
Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve	211	Medals, Orders and Decorations—	
Distinction Marks of Branch	108	Manner of Wearing	94
Distinction Marks of Rank	107	Table of	99
Dresses and Occasions on which to be worn—		Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation	
Royal Navy (Officers)	101	Certificates	217
Royal Marines (Officers)	142	Nautical Assessors	217
Dress Regulations—		Pay—	
Royal Marines	144	Full	5
Ships' Companies	121	Half	12
Emergency List	93	Unemployed	12
Employment of Retired Officers	90	Pensions—	
Entry and Examination—		Chinese and Malayan Native Ratings ..	79
Aikcrew Officers	191	Dependants of Officers	59
Artificer Apprentices	202	Dependants of Seamen and Marines ..	81
Boys (Seaman Class)	202	Disability Pensions and Gratuities ..	73
Chaplains	195	Increase Schemes	219
Dental Officers	200	Marines	69
Dockyard Apprentices	204	Greenwich Hospital (Seamen and Marines)	80
Electrical Officers (University Candidates)	184	Ministry of Pensions & National Insurance —Disablement, etc., Pension Regu- lations	223
Engineer Officers (University Candidates)	162	Naval Compassionate, Greenwich Hospital and Travers (Officers)	68
Instructor Officers	196	Seamen	69
Medical Officers	193	Women's Royal Naval Service Ratings ..	77
Naval Cadets	174	Widows' Scale of—	
Naval Cadets (Electrical Specialisation) ..	179	Officers	59
Naval Cadets (South African)	174	Seamen and Marines	81
Royal Marines	186	Prizes, Testimonials, etc.	166
Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme	171	Retired Pay—	
Nursing Sisters	207	Commutation of, etc.	54
Nursing Service and Reserve, Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval	207	Disability	46
Foreign Orders, Decorations and Medals ..	165	General Regulations	43
Half-Pay—		Officers in special appointments	45
Procedure for placing Officers on	53	Procedure for placing Officers on	53
Honours and Decorations	208	Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service	27
Inspection, Research, Design and Experi- mental Ordnance Duties, etc., Officers Employed on—Conditions of service	86	Royal Marines	19
Kitchener Medical Scholarships	200	Royal Navy	19
Levés	218	Women's Royal Naval Service	25

	PAGE		PAGE
Retirements—		Royal Navy (Officers)	94
Royal Marines	58	Royal Navy (Ratings)	119
Royal Navy	56	Women Medical and Dental Officers ..	155
Uniform—		Women's Royal Naval Service (Officers) ..	156
Dress of Chaplains	115	Women's Royal Naval Service (Ratings) ..	160
Royal Marines (Officers)	144	Wages Table—	
Royal Marines (N.C.O.s and Men)	148	Naval Ratings	13
Royal Naval Reserve (Officers)	116	Royal Marines, N.C.O.s and Men	16
Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve (Officers)	116	Women's Royal Naval Service, Ratings ..	16

Except where provision is or may hereafter be expressly made to the contrary, no person shall be entitled to claim as a right any promotion, emolument, retired pay, pension or other benefit conferred by any provision of these Regulations in the event of such provisions being at any time varied, or cancelled.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY, ROYAL MARINES, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE, QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE AND VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS.

Note.—Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Naval Pay and Allowances are contained in the Naval Pay Regulations. The following is a brief summary only, and is not to be taken as superseding or overriding anything contained in the Naval Pay Regulations.

I. DAILY RATES OF FULL PAY.

**EXECUTIVE, AIR, ENGINEERING, ELECTRICAL, SUPPLY AND SECRETARIAT BRANCHES
(GENERAL LIST OFFICERS), R.N., R.N.R., AND R.N.V.R.**

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	£	s.	d.
Cadet at Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth	8	0	
Cadet in Ship of the Fleet	9	6	
Midshipman at Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth	12	0	
Midshipman in Ship of the Fleet	15	0	
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1	0	0
Sub-Lieutenant	1	4	0
Lieutenant on Promotion	2	10	0
Lieutenant after 3 years	2	2	0
" " 6 years	2	4	0
Lieutenant-Commander on Promotion	2	16	0
" " after 3 years	3	0	0
" " 6 years	3	4	0
" " 9 years	3	10	0
Commander on Promotion	3	19	0
" after 2 years	4	2	0
" " 4 " "	4	5	0
" " 6 " "	4	8	0
" " 8 " "	4	11	0
Captain on Promotion	5	0	0
" after 2 years	5	5	0
" " 4 " "	5	10	0
" " 6 " "	5	15	0
" " 8 " "	6	0	0
Commodore 1st Class	8	0	0
Rear-Admiral	10	0	0
Vice-Admiral	12	0	0
Admiral	14	0	0
Admiral of the Fleet	14	0	0

Notes.—(i) A Commodore 2nd Class receives full pay as a Captain.

(ii) Increments of full pay for Reserve officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	During Officer service within first 18 months of full time service including any time as a rating.	After first 18 months of full time service.
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Midshipman	10 6	14 6
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	13 0	17 6
Sub-Lieutenant	16 0	1 0 6
Lieutenant on Promotion	1 1 0	1 5 6

MEDICAL OFFICERS, R.N. AND R.N.V.R.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	£	s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	1	12	0
Surgeon Lieutenant	1	18	0
" " at 1 years' seniority	2	0	0
" " 2 " "	2	2	0
" " 3 " "	2	4	0
" " 4 " "	2	11	0
" " 6 " "	2	14	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	3	6	0
" " after 2 years	3	12	0
" " 4 " "	3	18	0
" " 6 " "	4	1	0

MEDICAL OFFICERS, R.N. AND R.N.V.R.—*continued.*

Surgeon Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£	s.	d.
" " " 4 " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5	0
" " " 6 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
Surgeon Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	17	0
" " " 4 " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	0	0
" " " 6 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	8	0
" " " 8 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	11	0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	14	0
Surgeon Vice-Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	17	0
	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	3	0
	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0
	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.V.R. officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS.

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	During first 18 months of full time service.	After first 18 months of full time service.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	£ 1 5 0	£ 1 9 6
Surgeon Lieutenant on confirmation after 1 year from date of entry	1 11 0	1 15 6

DENTAL OFFICERS, R.N., AND R.N.V.R.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	£	s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	1	12	0
Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	1	18	0
" " " at 1 year's seniority	2	0	0
" " " 2 " " "	2	2	0
" " " 3 " " "	2	4	0
" " " 4 " " "	2	8	0
" " " 6 " " "	2	11	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on promotion	3	2	6
" " " after 2 years	3	8	6
" " " 4 " " "	3	14	6
" " " 6 " " "	3	17	6
Surgeon Commander (D) on promotion	4	1	6
" " " after 2 years	4	7	6
" " " 4 " " "	4	13	6
" " " 6 " " "	4	16	6
Surgeon Captain (D) on promotion	5	4	6
" " " after 2 years	5	7	6
" " " 4 " " "	5	10	6
" " " 6 " " "	5	15	0
" " " 8 " " "	6	0	0
Surgeon Rear Admiral (D)	8	0	0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.V.R. officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS.

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	During first 18 months of full time service.	After first 18 months of full time service.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	1 3 0	1 7 6
Surgeon Lieutenant (D) on confirmation after 1 year from date of entry	1 8 0	1 12 6

CHAPLAINS (ALL DENOMINATIONS), R.N. AND R.N.V.R.

	£	s.	d.
Chaplain on entry	1	16	0
" " after 2 years	2	0	0
" " 4 " "	2	5	0
" " 6 " "	2	10	0
" " 8 " "	2	15	0
" " 10 " "	2	18	0
" " 12 " "	3	1	0
" " 14 " "	3	4	0
" " 16 " "	3	7	0
" " 18 " "	3	12	0
" " 20 " "	3	16	0
" " 22 " "	4	0	0
" " 24 " "	4	4	0
" " 26 " "	4	8	0
" " 28 " "	4	12	0
Chaplain of the Fleet	5	12	0

The two Senior Chaplains holding the appointments of Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, and Senior Roman Catholic Chaplain respectively, will receive a special rate of full pay of £4 16s. 0d. a day whilst so appointed. On ceasing to hold these appointments they will revert to their normal rate of full pay.

R.N.V.R. Chaplains on completing 6, 14, 22 and 28 years' Reserve Service are eligible for appropriate rates of full pay above. Intervening increments of pay depend on mobilised service on full pay.

7

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank										£	s.	d.
Instructor Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	4	0
Acting Instructor Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	10	0
Instructor Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
Instructor Lieutenant at 3 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
" " " 6 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
" " " " at 3 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10	0
" " " " 6 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2	0
" " " " 8 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5	0
Instructor Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	8	0
" " " " at 2 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
" " " " 4 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	0	0
" " " " 6 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	5	0
" " " " 8 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	10	0
Instructor Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	15	0
" " " " at 2 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	0	0
" " " " 4 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	0	0
" " " " 6 " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0
Instructor Rear Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.														
Rank		During first 18 months of full time service.						After first 18 months of full time service.						
		£ s. d.			£ s. d.			£ s. d.						
Instructor Sub-Lieutenant		..	..	..	16	0	..	..	..	..	1	0	6	
Acting Instructor Lieutenant		}	..	..	..	1	1	0	..	..	..	1	5	6
Instructor Lieutenant on promotion			..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..

The following rates apply to Branch Officers, R.N., R.N.R. and R.N.V.R., including Skippers, R.N.R., and officers promoted therefrom, of all categories (excluding those promoted direct to Lieutenant on the general list of ex-cadet officers). They are also payable to officers of the Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service in accordance with their relative rank as laid down on page 10.

In accordance with their relative rank as laid down on page 10.												f	s.	d.
Rank														
Commissioned Officer on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	18	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
Senior Commissioned Officer on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	3	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	9	0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	12	0
Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	14	0
" after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	7	0
" after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10	0
Commander—as for General List Officers (see page 5).														

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.												£	s.	d.
Rank														
Second Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	15	0	0
Acting "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	0	0
Lieutenant on Promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	4	0
" " after 1 year	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	10	0
" " 4 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
" " 7 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	16	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
" " 9 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10	0
Major on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	19	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	8	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
Lieutenant-Colonel on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	0	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	5	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	10	0
Colonel on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	15	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	0	0
Major-General	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0
Lieutenant-General	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0
General	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	12	0	0

Notes :—A Brigadier receives full pay as a Colonel.

Increments of full pay for R.M.F.V.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS

The following scale applies to National Service Officers.

Rank	During Officer service within first 18 months of full time service in- cluding any time as other rank.						After first 18 months of full time service.	
	s. d.						s. d.	
Second Lieutenant under the age of 20	..	10	6	..	..	..	14	6
" " aged 20 or over	..	13	0	..	..	..	17	6
Lieutenant " " " "	..	16	0	..	..	..	1	0 6

BRANCH OFFICERS ROYAL MARINES

The following rates apply to Branch Officers, Royal Marines (including Quartermasters and R.M. School of Music).

Rank							f	s.	d.
Commissioned Officer on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	18	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
Senior Commissioned Officer on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	3	0
" " " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	9	0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	12	0
Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	16	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	7	0
" " after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10	0

Major—as for General List Officers.

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Rank							Daily Rate	
							f	s. d.
Probationary Third Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	16	0
Third Officer on Confirmation	..	..	..	..	..	..	18	6
Third Officer after 3 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	0 0
Second Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	2 6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	5 6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	10 0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	12 6
First Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2 0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	5 0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	8 0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	10 0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	13 0
Chief Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	18 0
" " after 2 years in the Rank (or 10 years' Officer Service)	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0 6
" " " 4 " " " " 21 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	3 0
" " " 6 " " " " 23 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	5 6
" " " 8 " " " " 25 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	8 0
Superintendent	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	15 0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	18 6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2 0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	6 0
Commandant	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	10 0

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE, AND RESERVE

							Daily Rate	
							f	s. d.
Nursing Sister on entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	2 0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	3 6
" " " 3 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	5 0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	6 6
Senior Nursing Sister	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	9 0
" " " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	12 0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	15 0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	17 0
Superintending Sister/Matron	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	3 0
" " " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6 0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	9 0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	11 0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	13 0
Principal Matron	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	18 0
" " after 2 years in the Rank (or 19 years' Service)	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0 0
" " " 4 " " " " 21 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	3 0
" " " 6 " " " " 23 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	5 6
" " " 8 " " " " 25 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	8 0
Matron-in-Chief	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	10 0

OFFICER MEMBERS OF NAVAL VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS

	Rank							Daily Rate		
								£	s.	d.
Assistant Commandant										16 0
" " after 3 years								1	1	0
" " after 5 years								1	1	6
Commandant								1	2	6
" after 2 years								1	5	6
" after 4 years								1	10	0
" after 6 years								1	12	6

II. ALLOWANCES.

(i) RELATIVE RANK

The following table shows the relative Naval rank of Officers, so far as rates of allowances are concerned :—

Royal Marine Officers (General List)						Relative Naval Rank	
2nd Lieutenant						Midshipman	
Acting Lieutenant						Acting Sub-Lieutenant	
Lieutenant on Promotion						Sub-Lieutenant	
Lieutenant after 1 year						Lieutenant	
Captain						Lieutenant-Commander	
Major						Commander	
Lieutenant-Colonel						Captain of under 6 years	
Colonel						Captain of 6 years	
Major-General						Rear-Admiral	
Lieutenant-General						Vice-Admiral	
General						Admiral	

Note.—A Brigadier receives Colonel's allowances.

Royal Marine Branch Officers (including Quartermasters and R.M. School of Music)						Relative Naval Rank	
Commissioned Officer						Commissioned Officer	
Senior Commissioned Officer						Senior Commissioned Officer	
Lieutenant						Lieutenant	
Captain						Lieutenant-Commander	
Major						Commander	

Chaplains of all denominations.						Relative Naval Rank	
Under 6 years' seniority						Lieutenant	
Of and over 6 years' seniority						Lieutenant-Commander	
" " " 14 " "						Commander	
" " " 22 " "						Captain of under 6 years	
" " " 28 " "						Captain of 6 years	
Chaplain of the Fleet						Rear-Admiral	

The above table applies to permanent active list R.N. Chaplains and to Permanent R.N.V.R. Chaplains. In the case of retired Chaplains re-employed and temporary Chaplains, the same table applies with the substitution of the words 'paid service' for 'seniority.'

R.N. Shore Wireless Service

Rank							Relative Naval Rank
Chief Officer							Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Senior Chief Officer							Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)
Lieutenant (Shore Wireless Service)							Lieutenant (Branch List)

W.R.N.S. Officers.

Rank							Relative Naval Rank
Third Officer							Sub-Lieutenant
Second Officer							Lieutenant
First Officer							Lieutenant-Commander
Chief Officer							Commander
Superintendent							Captain
Commandant							Commodore 2nd Class

Q.A.R.N.N.S. and Q.A.R.N.N.S. (Reserve)

Rank							Relative Naval Rank
Nursing Sister							Sub-Lieutenant
Senior Nursing Sister							Lieutenant
Superintending Sister/Matron							Lieutenant-Commander
Principal Matron							Commander
Matron-in-Chief							Commodore 2nd Class

Commandants and Assistant Commandants of V.A.Ds.

Rank							Relative Naval Rank
Assistant Commandant							Sub-Lieutenant
Commandant							Lieutenant

(ii) **COMMAND MONEY**

Payable to Executive Officers in Command of one or a group of H.M. seagoing ships, or to Royal Marine Officers of relative rank in command of Landing Craft, at the following daily rates.

Captain	10s. 0d. or 7s. 0d.
Commander	5s. 0d.
Lieutenant-Commander	3s. 0d.
Lieutenant	3s. 0d.
Sub-Lieutenant	2s. 0d.

(iii) **ENTERTAINING ALLOWANCE**

Payable to Executive Officers appointed in Command at the following daily rates :—

Captain in Command of seagoing ship	10s. 0d. or 7s. 6d.
" " " " shore establishment	7s. 6d. or 5s. 0d.
Commander in Command of seagoing ship	5s. 0d.
" " " " shore establishment	4s. 6d.*

* Subject to special Admiralty approval.

(iv) **FLYING PAY**

Flying pay is payable at the rates shown below to Officers up to and including the rank or relative rank of Captain R.N., or Colonel R.M., who are appointable for flying duties or are trained to qualify as service pilots or observers.

		<i>Daily Rates</i>	
		s.	d.
Officers under training (i) as Observers		6	0
(ii) as Pilots During first period of training (28 weeks)		6	0
During second period of training (28/30 weeks)		9	0

Officers appointable for flying duties :—

<i>Rank (including relative ranks R.M.)</i>	£	s.	d.
Midshipman		18	0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant		18	0
Sub-Lieutenant	1	0	0
Lieutenant	1	2	0
Lieutenant-Commander	1	2	0
Commander	1	2	0*
Captain of 4 years' seniority and below		16	0*
" " 6 " " and above		13	0*
" " 8 " " and above		12	0*

Branch List Officers

		<i>Daily Rates</i>	
		s.	d.
Commissioned Officer		18	0
Senior Commissioned Officer		1	0
Lieutenant		1	2
Lieutenant-Commander		1	2

*Note.—Commanders and Captains R.N., entitled to flying pay when not serving in active flying appointments receive a rate of flying pay of 10/- a day in place of the rates quoted above.

(v) **SUBMARINE PAY**

Submarine Pay is payable to officers of the rank of Lieutenant-Commander and below at the following rates, when appointed for duty in or with submarines :

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Daily Rates</i>	
	s.	d.
Midshipman	6	0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	9	6
Sub-Lieutenant	9	6
Lieutenant	11	0
Lieutenant-Commander	11	0
<i>Branch List Officers</i>		
Commissioned Officer	9	6
Senior Commissioned Officer	9	6
Lieutenant	11	0
Lieutenant-Commander	11	0

(vi) **SURVEYING PAY**

Surveying Officers receive surveying pay at the following rates, payable continuously from the date of first appointment as Surveyor or Assistant Surveyor, so long as they remain in the Surveying Service.

<i>Grade</i>	<i>Daily Rates</i>	
	s.	d.
Officer qualified to take charge of a survey :—		
Captain and Commander	15	0
Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant	10	0
Assistant Surveyor, 1st Class	7	0
Assistant Surveyor, 2nd Class	4	0
Assistant Surveyor, 3rd Class	2	6
Assistant Surveyor, 4th Class	1	0

(vii) MEDICAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY

Medical Officers of the rank of Surgeon Commander and below while appointed for duty as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rates of 12/- and 5/- a day respectively.

(viii) DENTAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY

Dental Officers of the rank of Surgeon Commander (D) and below while appointed for duty as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rates of 12/- and 5/- a day respectively.

(ix) QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE AND RESERVE

<i>Specialist Allowance</i>	<i>Daily rate</i>
	<i>s. d.</i>
For certain specialist duties	3 0

(x) PILOTAGE MONEY

Pilotage Money at rates embodied in an authorised scale approved by the Admiralty is payable to officers at Home and Abroad for pilotage of H.M. Ships and Vessels at certain ports, channels, etc., classified as being difficult of access.

(xi) HARD-LYING MONEY

Payable to officers whilst living and sleeping in ships employed on mainly sea service, at full rates when the living and sleeping conditions are not superior to those in a trawler, and at half rates when the conditions are superior to those in a trawler but markedly inferior to those in a destroyer.

The rates are as follows:—

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Daily Rates</i>	<i>Half Rates</i>
	<i>Full Rates</i>	<i>Rates</i>
	<i>s. d.</i>	<i>s. d.</i>
Lieutenant, R.N., and above, and relative ranks	4 0	2 0
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Midshipman, Cadet, Senior Commissioned Officer and Commissioned Officer (Branch List) and relative ranks	3 0	1 6

Hard-lying money is not payable to officers in receipt of Surveying Pay.

(xii) MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

Subject to detailed conditions laid down in Regulations, all married officers are eligible for Marriage Allowance, payable continuously at the following rates:—

<i>(i) Married Officers aged 25 and over :</i>	<i>s. d.</i>
Rear Admiral and above	} 26 0 a day
Commodore 1st Class	} 23 6 a day
Commodore 2nd Class	} 21 0 a day
Captain in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of full pay	} 18 6 a day
Captain in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	} 18 6 a day
Commander	} 18 6 a day
Lieutenant Commander and below	} 18 6 a day
Senior Commissioned Officer on the Branch List	} 18 6 a day
Commissioned Officer on the Branch List	} 18 6 a day

(Note.—An abatement of 8s. a day is made from the above rates in certain circumstances, e.g., if an officer is provided with official quarters which he occupies with his family, or if he is in receipt of the married rates of Local Overseas Allowance of Mission Allowance).

(ii) Married officers under 25—a marriage allowance of 56s. a week. Except that National Service entrants under the age of 21 years receive 45s. per week.

If the officer has been promoted from the Lower Deck or from the ranks, he may receive the rate of Marriage Allowance (excluding the Allotment from his own pay) in issue on the day before the date of promotion if this is more than 56s. a week.

W.R.N.S. officers who are widows with children are eligible for marriage allowance at the same rates and under the same conditions as widower naval officers.

(xiii) LODGING ALLOWANCE

Officers for whom accommodation cannot be provided on board H.M. Ships, or in Naval or R.M. Barracks, or in service quarters generally, are eligible under certain conditions for Lodging Allowance at the following rates:—

<i>Rank or Relative Rank</i>	
Rear Admiral and above	} 20s. 0d. a day
Commodore, 1st Class	} 17s. 0d. a day
Commodore, 2nd Class	} 14s. 0d. a day
Captain in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of pay	} 11s. 0d. a day
Captain in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	} 6s. 6d. a day
Commander	} 6s. 6d. a day
Lieut.-Com., Lieut., Sub-Lieut., Act. Sub-Lieut.	} 6s. 6d. a day
Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	} 6s. 6d. a day
Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	} 6s. 6d. a day
Midshipman	} 6s. 6d. a day

Lodging allowance is not normally payable in addition to Marriage Allowance, or to officers whilst on leave.

(xiv) RATION ALLOWANCE

Ration Allowance is payable under certain conditions to officers entitled to service victualling who cannot be so victualled. The current rate is 4s. 10d. a day in the British Isles; abroad the rate varies according to station.

(xv) LONDON ALLOWANCE

Officers whose place of duty is within ten miles of Charing Cross and who are not provided with accommodation at public expense, will be entitled to London Allowance at the following rates as a supplement to lodging allowance or marriage allowance:—

	<i>Rank or Relative Rank</i>						
Rear-Admiral and above	..	..	..	..	..	..	} 8s. 6d. a day
Commodore 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Commodore 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	} 7s. 6d. a day
Captain in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of pay	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Captain in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	..	..	..	..	..	..	} 6s. 6d. a day
Commander	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Lieut.-Com., Lieut., Sub.-Lieut.	..	..	..	..	..	..	} 5s. 6d. a day
Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	..	..	..	..	..	..	
Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	..	..	..	..	..	..	

(xvi) LOCAL OVERSEAS ALLOWANCE

Local Overseas Allowance is designed to compensate an officer for the extra cost of living overseas. Conditions of issue together with rates appropriate to the station are promulgated separately.

III.—PAY WHILST UNEMPLOYED.

Except as provided for the payment of half pay, full pay will be granted to all officers whilst unemployed together with Marriage Allowance or Lodging Allowance as appropriate, and Ration Allowance, on condition that they hold themselves at the disposal of the Admiralty and are regarded by the Admiralty as available for employment and do not undertake continuous professional work for which payment is made.

IV.—HALF PAY.

Officers will be discharged to Half Pay in the following circumstances:—

- (i) When dismissed their ships as a result of a sentence by Court Martial or when relieved by order of the Admiralty on account of misconduct otherwise than as a result of sentence by a Court Martial.
- (ii) In special cases for disciplinary reasons as the Admiralty may direct.

Officers (except Admirals of the Fleet) discharged to Half Pay will receive half the rates of Full Pay, Marriage Allowance and Flying Pay, to which their rank and seniority, as reduced by any sentence of a Court Martial, entitle them, except that where they are holding acting higher, or temporary rank, the Half Pay rate will be based on the rates appropriate to their substantive rank.

The rate of Half Pay for an Admiral of the Fleet when further naval employment is not contemplated is £2,300 a year.

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

The basic rates of pay in all branches depend on the period for which a man is committed to serve. Those on engagements for periods of nine years or more will receive the "Standard rate of pay," those serving for less than nine years will receive the lower "seven year rate of pay." In deciding which scale a man is to receive account is taken of their previous service rendered. Pay also varies according to the qualifications held, the classification being denoted alphabetically in the following tables.

NAVAL RATINGS

JUNIORS AND APPRENTICES

									Daily Rates
									s. d.
	Junior 2nd Class	..							4 6
	Junior 1st Class ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
	Junior at age 17 ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	9 0
<i>Apprentices</i>									
	1st year of training	..	..						4 6
	2nd year of training	..	..						6 0
	At age 17 ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	9 0
	At age 17½ ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	13 0
	At age 18 or on completion of 26 weeks total service whichever is the later	..	..						14 6

SEAMAN BRANCH

“ Seven year Rate ”

" Seven year Rate "										Daily Rates					
										Pay Classification						A
										C		B			
										s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
Ordinary Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11	0	12	0	
Able Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14	0	15	6	
Leading Seaman	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	0	19	9	20	6
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25	0	25	9	26	6
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28	6	29	3	30	0

Standard Rate

	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman	13	0	14
Able Seaman	17	0	18
Able Seaman after 9 years' man's time	18	6	20
Leading Seaman	22	0	22
Leading Seaman after 9 years' man's time	24	0	24
Leading Seaman after 14 years' man's time	25	6	26
Petty Officer	28	0	28
Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	30	6	31
Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	32	6	33
Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	33	6	34
Chief Petty Officer	31	6	32
Chief Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	34	0	34
Chief Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	36	6	37
Chief Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	38	0	38

OTHER BRANCHES (EXCEPT AIRCREW, ARTIFICERS, MECHANICIANS AND ARTISANS)

" Seven year Rate "

"Seven year Rate "										Daily Rates			
										Pay Classification			
										B	A		
										s. d.	s. d.		
Ordinary Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11	0	12	0
Able Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14	0	15	6
Leading Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	0	20	6
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25	0	26	6
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28	6	30	0

Standard Rate of Pay

	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	13 0	14 6
Able Rating	17 0	18 6
Able Rating after 9 years' man's time	18 6	20 0
Leading Rating	22 0	23 6
Leading Rating after 9 years' man's time	24 0	25 6
Leading Rating after 14 years' man's time	25 6	27 0
Petty Officer	28 0	29 6
Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	30 6	32 0
Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	32 6	34 0
Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	33 6	35 0
Chief Petty Officer	31 6	33 0
Chief Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	34 0	35 6
Chief Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	36 6	38 0
Chief Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	38 0	39 6

14 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

AIRCREWMEN

Standard Rate of Pay										s.	d.
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39	6
Aircrewman II (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	42	0
Aircrewman II (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	44	0
Aircrewman II (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	45	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	45	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	47	6
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	50	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	51	6

ARTIFICERS

"Seven year Rate"

										Daily Rates		
										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s.	d.	s.
5th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	0	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25	0	1 0
4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26	6	1 0
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28	6	1 6
2nd Class (C.P.O.)	}	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30	0	1 6
1st Class (C.P.O.)		..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30	0	2 0
Chief	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30	0	1 6

Standard Rate

										Daily Rates		
										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s.	d.	s.
5th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22	0	1 0
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28	0	1 0
4th Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29	6	1 0
4th Class (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	0	1 0
4th Class (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34	0	1 0
4th Class (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	0	1 0
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31	6	1 6
3rd Class (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34	0	1 6
3rd Class (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36	6	1 6
3rd Class (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	1 6
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33	0	1 6
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	6	1 6
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	1 6
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39	6	1 6
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33	0	2 0
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	6	2 0
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	2 0
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39	6	2 0

MECHANICIANS

"Seven year Rate"

										Daily Rates		
										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s.	d.	s.
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26	6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30	0	—
										(After 3 years as Mechanician)		
										1 6		
										(After 5 years as Mechanician)		
Chief Mechanician	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30	0	2 0

Standard Rate of Pay

										Basic Pay	Trade Pay	Charge Pay
										s.	d.	s.
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29	6	—
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32	0	—
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34	0	—
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33	0	1 0
										(After 3 years as Mechanician)		
										1 6		
1st Class (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	6	—
										(After 5 years as Mechanician)		
1st Class (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	—
1st Class (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39	6	—
Chief Mechanician	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33	0	2 0
Chief Mechanician after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35	6	2 0
Chief Mechanician after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38	0	2 0
Chief Mechanician after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39	6	2 0

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS))

15

MOTOR MECHANICS AND ORDNANCE MECHANICS

Standard Rate of Pay										Daily Rates s. d.
Chief Motor Mechanic	}	2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 0
Chief Ordnance Mechanic		after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6
"		after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0
"		after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6

ARTISANS (BLACKSMITH, JOINER, PAINTER, PLUMBER)

Standard Rate of Pay										Daily Rates s. d.
5th Class (Able)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6
5th Class (Able) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
4th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 6
4th Class (Leading) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
4th Class (Leading) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29 6
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 0
Chief (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 0
Chief (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6
Chief (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0
Chief (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6

ROYAL NAVAL SHORE WIRELESS SERVICE

Standard Rate										Daily Rates s. d.
Telegraphist	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 0
Telegraphist after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6
Telegraphist (passed for Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6
Telegraphist (passed for Leading) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0
Leading Telegraphist	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0
Leading Telegraphist after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0
Leading Telegraphist after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 6
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 0

FLYING PAY

Payable to all ratings attached to F.A.A. and continuously liable to flying duties as Aircrew.

Flying Pay

	Daily Rates s. d.
Chief Petty Officers	10 0
Petty Officers and below	8 0
Flying Training Allowance	6 0

SUBMARINE PAY

	Daily Rates s. d.
A.B. and below	5 0
Leading	6 0
Petty Officer	7 6
Chief Petty Officer	8 6

Payable to all ratings while serving in the submarine service.

16 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

	Daily Rates			
	B		A	
	s.	d.	s.	d.
Wren Ordinary Rating	7	0	8	0
Wren Able Rating	9	0	10	3
Wren Able Rating after 3 years' woman's time	10	6	11	9
Wren Able Rating after 6 years' woman's time	12	0	13	3
Wren Able Rating after 9 years' woman's time	13	6	14	9
Wren Able Rating after 12 years' woman's time	15	0	16	3
Leading Wren	12	9	14	0
Leading Wren after 3 years' woman's time	14	3	15	6
Leading Wren after 6 years' woman's time	15	9	17	0
Leading Wren after 9 years' woman's time	17	3	18	6
Leading Wren after 12 years' woman's time	18	9	20	0
Leading Wren after 15 years' woman's time	20	3	21	6
Petty Officer	16	6	17	9
Petty Officer after 3 years' woman's time	18	0	19	3
Petty Officer after 6 years' woman's time	19	6	20	9
Petty Officer after 9 years' woman's time	21	0	22	3
Petty Officer after 12 years' woman's time	22	6	23	9
Petty Officer after 15 years' woman's time	24	0	25	3
Petty Officer after 18 years' woman's time	25	6	26	9
Chief Wren	19	6	20	9
Chief Wren after 3 years' woman's time	21	0	22	3
Chief Wren after 6 years' woman's time	22	6	23	9
Chief Wren after 9 years' woman's time	24	0	25	3
Chief Wren after 12 years' woman's time	25	6	26	9
Chief Wren after 15 years' woman's time	27	0	28	3
Chief Wren after 18 years' woman's time	28	6	29	9

RATINGS MEMBERS OF VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS

	Daily Rates	
	s.	d.
Probationary V.A.D. Member Ordinary	7	0
Probationary V.A.D. Member Ordinary after 26 weeks total service	8	0
V.A.D. Member (Able)	9	0
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 3 years' woman's time	10	6
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 6 years' woman's time	12	0
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 9 years' woman's time	13	6
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 12 years' woman's time	15	0
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading)	12	9
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 3 years' woman's time	14	3
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 6 years' woman's time	15	9
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 9 years' woman's time	17	3
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 12 years' woman's time	18	9
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 15 years' woman's time	20	3
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.)	16	6
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 3 years' woman's time	18	0
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 6 years' woman's time	19	6
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 9 years' woman's time	21	0
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 12 years' woman's time	22	6
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 15 years' woman's time	24	0
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 18 years' woman's time	25	6
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.)	19	6
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 3 years' woman's time	21	0
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 6 years' woman's time	22	6
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 9 years' woman's time	24	0
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 12 years' woman's time	25	6
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 15 years' woman's time	27	0
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 18 years' woman's time	28	6

ROYAL MARINES

JUNIOR BUGLERS AND JUNIOR MUSICIANS

	Daily Rates	
	s.	d.
Junior 2nd Class	4	6
Junior 1st Class	6	0
Junior at age 17	9	0

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS) 17

ROYAL MARINES GENERAL DUTIES BRANCH, TECHNICAL BRANCH AND NON-TRADESMEN, MUSICIANS

“Seven year Rate of Pay”

								<i>Daily Rates Pay Classification</i>			
								C	B	A	
								s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	
Marine 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	11 0	12 0	
Marine 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	14 0	15 6	
Corporal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19 0	19 9	20 6	
Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	25 9	26 6	
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	29 3	30 0	
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	32 6	
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	34 6	

Standard Rate of Pay

								C	B	A	
								s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	
Marine 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	13 0	14 6	
Marine 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	17 0	18 6	
Marine 1st Class after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	18 6	20 9	
Corporal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0	22 9	23 6	
Corporal after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0	24 9	25 6	
Corporal after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6	26 3	27 0	
Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 0	28 9	29 6	
Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 6	31 3	32 0	
Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 6	33 3	34 0	
Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 6	34 3	35 0	
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 6	32 3	33 0	
Colour Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0	34 9	35 6	
Colour Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	37 3	38 0	
Colour Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0	38 9	39 6	
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	35 6	
Quarter Master Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	38 0	
Quarter Master Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	40 6	
Quarter Master Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	42 0	
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	37 6	
Regimental Sergeant Major after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	40 0	
Regimental Sergeant Major after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	42 6	
Regimental Sergeant Major after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	44 0	

MARINE TRADESMEN

“Seven year Rate of Pay”

								<i>Daily Rates Pay Classification</i>			
								C	B	A	
								s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	
Marine 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	11 0	12 0	
Marine 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	14 0	15 6	
Corporal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19 0	19 9	20 6	
Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	25 9	26 6	
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	29 3	30 0	
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	32 6	
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	34 6	

Standard Rate of Pay

								<i>Daily Rates Pay Classification</i>			
								C	B	A	
								s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	
Marine 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	13 0	14 6	
Marine 1st Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	17 0	18 6	
Marine 1st Class after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	18 6	20 0	
Corporal	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0	22 9	23 6	
Corporal after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0	24 9	25 6	
Corporal after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6	26 3	27 0	
Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	28 9	29 6	
Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	31 3	32 0	
Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	33 3	34 0	
Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	34 3	35 0	
Colour Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	32 3	33 0	
Colour Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	34 9	35 6	
Colour Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	37 3	38 0	
Colour Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	38 9	39 6	
Quarter Master Sergeant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	35 6	
Quarter Master Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	38 0	
Quarter Master Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	40 6	
Quarter Master Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	42 0	
Regimental Sergeant Major	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	37 6	
Regimental Sergeant Major after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	40 0	
Regimental Sergeant Major after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	42 6	
Regimental Sergeant Major after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	—	—	44 0	

18 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

NATIONAL SERVICEMEN

During their first 12 months' service National Servicemen receive the rates of pay shown in column X below.

During the next six months they receive the rates in column Y and during full time service beyond 18 months they receive the rates shown in column Z according to qualifications held.

	X		Y		Z	
	s.	d.	s.	d.	Min. s. d.	Max. s. d.
Ordinary	4	6				
Ordinary on completion of 26 weeks	5	6	5	6	7	6
A.B.	6	6	7	0	10	0
Leading	8	0	9	0	13	6
Petty Officer	9	6	11	0	17	6
Chief Petty Officer	11	0	12	6	20	6

2.

	Marriage Allowance		Qualifying Allotment	
	s.	d.	s.	d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.	56	0	56	0
Quarter Master Sergeants, R.M.				
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.	52	6	} 49 0	
Colour Sergeants, R.M.	52	6		
Petty Officers, R.N.	49	0	} 42 0	
Sergeants, R.M.	49	0		
Leading Ratings, R.N.				
Corporals, R.M.				
A.B.s and below, R.N.				
Lance Corporals and below, R.M.				28 0

(a) National Servicemen under age 21 and with less than 18 months full time service

A.B.s and below, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..	}	35	0	10	6
Marines 1st Class and below, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Leading Ratings, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Corporals, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Petty Officers, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..		40	0	17	6
Sergeants, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..		42	6	24	6
Colour Sergeants, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					

(b) National Servicemen under age 21 but who have completed 18 months' service

A.B.s and below, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..	}	35	0	17	6
Marines 1st Class and below, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Leading Ratings, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Corporals, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Petty Officers, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..		40	0	28	0
Sergeants, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.	..	..	..	..	..	..		42	6	38	6
Colour Sergeants, R.M.	..	..	..	..	..	..					

National Servicemen attaining the age of 21 irrespective of length of service will receive full regular rates of Marriage Allowance subject to the Qualifying Allotments in (a) and (b) appropriate to their length of service. Juniors and Apprentices who are married are entitled to Marriage Allowance of 42s. 0d. a week irrespective of age, subject to making a Qualifying Allotment according to their daily rate of pay as follows:—

Daily Rate of Pay	Marriage Allowance	Qualifying Allotment
s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
4 6		10 6
6 0	42 0	17 6
9 0		21 0

W.R.N.S. who are widows with a child or children and who have not remarried are eligible for Marriage Allowance as under

	Marriage Allowance	Qualifying Allotment
s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Leading Wren and below	42 0	21 0
Petty Officer Wren	49 0	
Chief Wren	52 6	31 6

PERMANENT COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

1. The provisions of the 1956 retired pay code which have so far been approved are set out below, together with those provisions of the 1950 code which either remain in force pending revision, or will become part of the 1956 code.

2. The improved 1956 code terms apply to permanent commissioned officers who were retired on or after 1st January, 1956. If it is to their advantage, officers serving on the active list on 6th March, 1946, will be allowed to receive, in respect of the rank held on that date, the retired pay or gratuity terms prescribed under the 1919 code instead of those prescribed under the 1956 code. It does not apply to officers holding temporary or short service commissions.

3. **RATES.** The standard rates of retired pay will be as follows: They apply to permanent commissioned officers of all branches.

(a) **Direct entry officers (except Chaplains), and officers promoted direct to the General List from the lower deck or from the Branch List—**

(i) <i>Naval Officers</i>				(ii) <i>Royal Marine Officers.</i>			
			£				£
Admiral	..	..	1,900 a year	General	..	..	1,900 a year
Vice-Admiral	..	..	1,600 "	Lieutenant-General	..	..	1,600 "
Rear-Admiral	..	..	1,400 "	Major-General	..	..	1,400 "
Captain after six years' service in the rank	..	..	1,150 "	Colonel	..	..	1,150 "
Captain with less than six years' service in the rank	..	..	1,000 "	Lieutenant-Colonel	..	..	1,000 "
Commander	..	..	800 "	except Paymasters and Barrackmasters)			
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	625 "	Major	..	..	800 "
Lieutenant	..	..	500 "	Captain	..	..	625 "
				Lieutenant	..	..	500 "

(b) **Branch Officers and Officers promoted therefrom, including Quartermasters, other than Branch Officers promoted direct to the General List.**

(i) <i>Naval Officers.</i>				(ii) <i>Royal Marine Officers.</i>			
			£				£
Commander	..	..	675 a year	Major	..	..	675 a year
Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	625 "	Captain	..	..	625 "
Lieutenant	..	..	500 "	Lieutenant	..	..	500 "
Senior Commissioned Officer	..	..	450 "	Senior Commissioned Officer	..	..	450 "
Commissioned Officer	..	..	400 "	Commissioned Officer	..	..	400 "

Branch Officers who have insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay will retain their right to ratings pension, counting officer service for special rank elements on the following scale:—

Commissioned Officer	..	..	3/6 a week
Senior Commissioned Officer	..	..	4/- a week
Lieutenant	..	..	5/- a week

(c) **Chaplains**

The rate of retired pay for the Chaplain of the Fleet will be £1,275 a year subject to completion of 28 years' total service and two years in the appointment. For service short of 28 years, deductions will be made on the scale in para. 6.

The rates for Chaplains will be:—

On completion of 22 years' service	..	..	£ 625 a year
Addition for each year of service up to the 27th year inclusive	..	..	35
Addition for each year of service from the 28th to the 30th inclusive	..	..	40
up to a maximum of £920 a year.			

For service short of 22 years, deductions will be made on the scale in para. 6.

CONDITIONS OF AWARD OF RETIRED PAY OR GRATUITY

4. Qualifying Service

Eligibility for retired pay or gratuity is dependent on the completion of the following minimum periods of qualifying service, reckoned in accordance with paragraph 12 (a) below.

Retired pay.

On retirement for a cause other than invaliding or under para. 11 (b) .. 20 years
on invaliding .. 10 years

Retired pay may however be awarded on completion of not less than 15 years' reckonable service, on compulsory retirement only,

(a) To officers who necessarily entered, in the interest of the Service, at an age above the normal and have in consequence not completed 20 years' qualifying service at the time of their compulsory retirement for age or non-employment.

(b) To officers promoted from the lower deck provided that they have not less than 22 years' service (including ratings service in full) from first entry or age of 18, whichever is the later.

Gratuity

On retirement for a cause other than invaliding (para. 9), or under para. 11 (c) .. 10 years

5. Conditions necessary for award of full standard rate.**(a) Compulsory retirement**

Subject to the following conditions regarding length of service and service in the rank, retired pay at the standard rate is payable to an officer either—

- (i) compulsorily retired on reaching the age limit for service in the rank and Branch or
- (ii) compulsorily retired before reaching the age limit, by reason of it having been decided that he will not be further employed or promoted.

(b) Service in the rank

An officer who retires for any cause other than invaliding must have completed the following periods of full pay service in the substantive rank to qualify for retired pay appropriate to the rank—

- (i) Admiral or General, R.M. one year
- (ii) All other officers (except as in (iii)) two years
- (iii) Commanders and Lt.-Cdrs. from Branch List and equivalent R.M. Officers one year

If an officer has less than the prescribed period of service in the rank, his retired pay will be based on the highest rank for which he is so qualified.

(c) Service from age 21

To qualify for the standard rate, officers must have completed the following periods of service from age 21 reckonable in accordance with para. 12 (b) below.

Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M., or above	..	30 years
Captain, R.N., after six years' service in the rank, or		
Colonel, R.M.	..	28 years
Captain, R.N., with less than six years' service in the rank or		
Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.	..	26 years
Commander, R.N., or Major, R.M.	..	24 years
Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., or Captain, R.M.	..	22 years
Lieutenant, R.N., or R.M.	..	20 years
Senior Commissioned Officer	} Branch {	.. 20 years
Commissioned Officer		.. 20 years

6. Deductions for service short of the standard periods.

Where the total service given is less than the period, according to rank, prescribed in paragraph 5 (c), the rate of retired pay otherwise admissible will be reduced by one deduction, at the following rates, in respect of each quarter or part of a quarter of the deficiency:—

	Deduction for each quarter or part of a quarter by which total service falls short of the period specified in paragraph 5 (c)
Above £1,200 a year	 £15 a quarter
£1,200 and above £1,000 a year	 £12 10s. a quarter
£1,000 and above £800 a year	 £10 a quarter
£800 and above £600 a year	 £7 10s. a quarter
£600 and above £400 a year	 £5 a quarter
£400 and above £300 a year	 £3 15s. a quarter
£300 and above £200 a year	 £2 10s. a quarter
£200 and below, a year	 £1 5s. a quarter

Where, after a deduction has been made, the net remaining rate of retired pay is less than the minimum appropriate to the rate of deduction, any further deductions will be at the next lower rate. For example, if the standard rate of retired pay is £625 a year but under the above conditions eight quarterly deductions are to be made, the first four deductions would be at £7 10s. a quarter, and the next four at £5 a quarter; thus the net rate of retired pay would be £575 a year.

7. Voluntary Retirement

(a) Officers who are allowed to retire at their own request, within two years of the date on which they attain the compulsory retiring age for their rank and branch, will receive the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible by rank and service that would have been payable on compulsory retirement in the circumstances set out in paragraph 5 (a) above.

(b) The rate of retired pay payable to an officer who is permitted to retire at his own request, except as provided in sub-paragraph (a) above, will be the rate which he would have received on compulsory retirement at the age-limit for service in his rank and branch reduced by one deduction on the scale shown in paragraph 6 above for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his age falls short, by more than two years, of that age-limit, with a further deduction of ten per cent. of the resultant figure.

8. Terminal Grants

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual amount of retired pay.

9. Gratuities

(a) Gratuities at the following rates will be payable to officers on the General List holding permanent commissions who are allowed to retire voluntarily, or are compulsorily retired otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct, but have insufficient service to qualify for retired pay. The rate of gratuity is the same for officers of all Branches.

For each year up to the tenth inclusive	 £100
For each year in excess of ten (subject to a maximum of £2,350)	 £150

Officers transferred from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Short Service or Extended

Service Commissions, will not be eligible for gratuities on voluntary retirement unless they have rendered five years' service from the date of transfer to the permanent list.

(b) Branch Officers and officers promoted therefrom (other than Branch Officers promoted direct to the General List) permitted to retire at their own request with insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay, may be granted a gratuity on the following scale, subject to the completion of a minimum period of ten years' actual service from the age of 18.

(i) *Rating Service*

For each year of reckonable service in excess of five years up to ten years	£10
For each year of reckonable service in excess of 10 years	£25
Subject to a maximum for ratings' service of	£200

(ii) *Officer Service*

For each year of reckonable service as Commissioned Officer, Branch List (formerly Warrant Officer)	£75
For each year of reckonable service as Senior Commissioned Officer, Branch List (formerly Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank)	£100
For each year of service as Lieutenant or above, Branch List	£100

(c) A Branch Officer with sufficient service to qualify for an award of retired pay, or for an award of pension on the ratings' scale (with special rank increments for service as officer), will not be eligible for an alternative award of gratuity on the foregoing scale.

(d) Voluntary retirement with a gratuity on the scale laid down in sub-paragraph (b) will be allowable at the discretion of the Admiralty in exceptional circumstances only.

10. Officers Invalided

(A) *Officers with a minimum of ten years' qualifying service will be granted retired pay as follows :—*

(a) An Officer with 20 or more years' qualifying service will receive the rate of retired pay for which he would have been eligible by rank and service had he been compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with less than 20 but more than ten years' qualifying service will receive retired pay as follows :—

(i) *General List Officers.*—From the retired pay for which he would have been eligible under (a) above had he completed 20 years' qualifying service and retired in the rank of Lieutenant-Commander, Royal Navy, or Captain, Royal Marines; or his substantive rank, if higher; a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 6 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

(ii) *Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Officers promoted therefrom other than Branch Officers promoted to the General List.*

Commissioned Officer.—£230 a year for ten years' reckonable service with an addition at the rate of £4 5s. for each complete quarter of further service. A Branch Officer who has not ten years' reckonable service will be entitled, if he has 12 years' actual service, to an invaliding pension on the rating scale, with special rank elements for service in the rank of Commissioned Officer (Branch List) or higher rank as follows :—

Commissioned Officer	3/6 a week
Senior Commissioned Officer	4/- a week
Lieutenant	5/- a week

Senior Commissioned Officer.—£270 a year for ten years' reckonable service with an addition at the rate of £4 10s. for each complete quarter of further service.

Lieutenant and above.—From the rate of retired pay for which he would have been eligible under (a) above had he completed 20 years' qualifying service, a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 6 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

(B) *Officers with less than ten years' qualifying service.*

(i) Commissioned Officers (General List) with less than 10 years' qualifying service, will receive service gratuities at the rate of £100 for each year of such service.

(ii) Branch Officers with less than ten years' qualifying service and with insufficient service to qualify them for ratings' pension, will receive gratuities at the rate of £75 for each complete year of qualifying service.

If an officer's unfitness when invalided is due wholly or in part to his own negligence, or to causes within his own control, the grant and amount of retired pay or gratuity will be at the discretion of the Admiralty.

11. Retirement for Unsuitability, Inefficiency, Misconduct, etc.

Officers retired for incapacity, unsuitability, misconduct, etc., will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity as follows :—

Officers retired for causes not within their control.

(a) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, etc., not due to causes within his own control, with at least 20 years' qualifying service, may be awarded retired pay as for other officers compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with between 15 and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay not exceeding the rate calculated on the scale for voluntary retirement or the invaliding rate, whichever is the lesser.

With less than two years qualifying service			. .	.	.	.	.	.	.	\$
After two years qualifying service			. .	.	.	.	.	.	.	Nil
" three	"	"	". "	.	.	.	.	.	.	75
" four	"	"	" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	150
" five	"	"	" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	225
" six	"	"	" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	300
" seven	"	"	" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	375
" eight	"	"	" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	450
" nine	"	"	" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	525
			" "	.	.	.	.	.	.	600

Aug., 1938, not following the sentence of a Court Martial or the expiration of full pay sick leave, will reckon as service in full up to a maximum of six months in any one period or two years in all. Any such service not reckoning in full under the above rule reckons as a third subject to a maximum of six years such service reckoning as two.

(f) *Service in appointments not remunerated from Naval Funds.*

The Admiralty may, at their discretion, allow to reckon as service for retired pay, service in appointments not remunerated from Naval Funds which, the Admiralty is satisfied, are appointments which may be properly held, in the interests of the Naval service, by a Naval officer on the Active List during and as a part of his Naval career, to which the officer is required to bring Naval knowledge and experience, and from which he is considered by the Admiralty to acquire experience of value to his Service.

14. Rank

Only full pay substantive rank on the Active List will be taken into account in assessing retired pay under the New Code, except that:—

(a) For officers substantively promoted to a rank before 1st July, 1946 (or in the case of officers compulsorily retired from the former Royal Indian Navy before 31st December, 1947), periods of service in Acting Rank between 3rd September, 1939, and 30th June, 1946 (30th December, 1947, in the case of ex-R.I.N. officers), may be reckoned towards the minimum qualifying periods of service in that rank; and service as Acting Captain, R.N., up to 31st July, 1957, inclusive, may reckon towards the requirement of six years service as Captain irrespective of the date of substantive promotion.

(b) Service in Acting Rank one step above substantive rank up to the 31st July, 1957, inclusive, may nevertheless count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2187/54.

15. Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay

Officers who (a) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949 (except Dartmouth Cadets who, although not actually in the Service on the 1st July, 1949, nevertheless had at that date had an undertaking given on their behalf that they would make the Royal Navy their career) and (b) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16/- a week; which will take effect from the date on which an officer attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

GRATUITIES TO OFFICERS ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AND SHORT SERVICE OFFICERS

1. Pilots and Observers.

(a) *Supplementary List.*

Officers entered on the Supplementary List and Short Service and National Service officers transferred to commissions on the Supplementary List, will be eligible on the completion of 12 years' service for a gratuity of £4,000. Those who leave the Service on the completion of eight years will receive a gratuity of £1,500. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £400 a year.

(b) *Officers serving on an eight year short service commission.*

Officers entered before 1st September, 1950.

(i) for period before 1st September, 1950:—

in respect of service below rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant at £40 a year;

in respect of service in rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant or above at £100 a year.

(ii) for period from 1st September, 1950.

in respect of any part of first 18 months of service at £140 a year

in respect of service beyond first 18 months at £200 a year.

Officers entered on or after 1st September, 1950.

Officers entered on or after 1st September, 1950.

(iii) in respect of first 18 months of service at £140 a year;

(iv) in respect of service beyond first 18 months at £200 a year;

(subject to a maximum of £1,500 for eight years' service).

(c) *Officers serving on a four year short service commission.*

£680, subject to deduction of £5 for every month of additional training required on account of back-classing.

(d) *Invaliding, etc.*

In the event of being invalided, Officers in short service commissions will receive a proportionate gratuity calculated as above. Supplementary List Officers will, if invalided, receive gratuities as follows:—

If invalided before completing eight years' service an Officer will receive a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first eighteen months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first eighteen months. If invalided after completing more than eight years' service he will receive a gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first eight years' service and at the rate of £625 a year in respect of service between eight and twelve years (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability is due to causes within the Officer's own control).

(e) An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity, but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned subject to a minimum period of service of 18 months and possession of the flying badge, in the undermentioned circumstances:—

(i) for an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission, or resign;

(ii) for an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

(f) The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is therefore not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List.

(g) Officers with previous non-flying service on Extended Service Commissions granted Short Service Commissions as Pilots or Observers, will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on the completion of eight years Short Service as aircrew. The amount of gratuity earned by previous Extended Service will be added

to the gratuity due on completion of the period of Short Service and paid on the completion of the latter period of service.

- (h) Officers with previous flying experience on Extended Service or Short Service Commissions or in the Air Branch of the R.N.V.R., re-entered on Short Service commissions as Pilots or Observers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of Short Service, except that an Officer who volunteered and was accepted for eight years service on the Active List will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of that period.
- (i) Officers entered as Upper Yardmen and promoted to Officer and granted Short Service Commissions for Pilot or Observer duties will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of eight years Short Service.
- (j) National Service officers transferred to Short Service Commissions as Pilot or Observer before 1st April, 1956, will receive on the completion of either four years or eight years Short Service, a gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of service from the date of transfer to a Short Service Commission, or from the date of qualifying for the flying badge, whichever is the later, but Officers whose flying training commenced after 1st May, 1954 will be eligible for a gratuity of £680 subject to deduction at the rate of £5 for each month of excess training required on account of back classing.
- (k) Lieutenants promoted from Commissioned Pilot, Short Service, will on transfer to a Short Service Commission as Lieutenant, receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year. The amount of the gratuity earned by service as Commissioned Pilot will be added to the gratuity due on the completion of Short service as a Lieutenant, and paid on the completion of twelve years as a rating and Officer.
- (l) Commissioned Pilots, Branch List, will receive a gratuity at the rate of £50 for each year of aircrew service from the age of 18, time as a rating counting as single time and time as Branch Officer counting as double time. The first two years of aircrew service will, however, count as single time only.

2. Other short service Officers.

- (a) Air Traffic Control Officers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £135 for each year of service from the date of promotion to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, service in ranks below that rank reckoning for gratuity at the rate of £95 a year.
- (b) Supply and Secretariat Officers will receive a gratuity of £472 10s. on the completion of 3½ years' service.

Other Officers granted short service commissions in the Royal Navy may be granted gratuities as follows :—

- (c) *Medical Officers*
On completion of 3 years' service £600
On completion of 4 years' service £800
- (d) *Dental Officers*
On completion of 3 years' service £500
On completion of 4 years' service £680
- (e) *Instructor Officers*
On completion of 3 years' service £405
On completion of 4 years' service £540
On completion of 5 years' service £680
- (f) *Electrical Officers*
On completion of 5 years' service £680
- (g) *Chaplains*
On completion of 4 years' service £400

3. General

An Officer who fails to complete the full period of short service which he has undertaken to give may receive a gratuity as follows :—

- (a) If his service is terminated on account of disability not due to causes within his own control, or for non-employment, or for unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his control, or if his service is terminated at his own request within six months of the completion of the full period of Active List service he has undertaken to give, he may be granted a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List service he has actually completed.
- (b) In other circumstances, no gratuity will be payable unless he has completed at least one years' satisfactory service. If his service is thereafter terminated owing to disability due to causes within his own control, or to inefficiency or other cause within his own control but not amounting to misconduct, or if his service is terminated at his own request more than six months before the conclusion of the period he has undertaken to give, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined, but not exceeding three quarters of the amount proportionate to the length of his actual service on the Active List.
- (c) If his service is terminated on account of misconduct, the award of a gratuity will be at Admiralty discretion, but the award will not exceed 90% of the gratuity which could have been awarded had his service been terminated at his own request.
- (d) No short service gratuity will be payable in the event of the death of an Officer before the completion of the period of Active List service he has undertaken to give.
- (e) If an Officer serving on a short service commission continues on full pay beyond the period of Active List service which he has undertaken, payment of the gratuity may be deferred until the end of such further service. No additional gratuity will, however, be payable in respect of the period of extended service, unless special provision for such further payment is made.
- (f) A short service commissioned Officer granted a permanent commission will not be eligible for any gratuity in respect of his service on a short service commission, but such service may count towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent Officer. If, having received a gratuity in respect of short service an Officer is granted a permanent commission, his previous service will not be reckonable towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent Officer unless satisfactory arrangements are made for the refund of the Short Service Gratuity.
- (g) As regards Officers granted short service commissions in the Educational Branch of the Royal Navy who have within a year previously been in contributory service under the Teachers (Superannuation) Acts, the full amount of the employers and employees contributions required to maintain their entitlement to superannuation allowance or gratuity under those Acts shall be deducted from any gratuity payable to the Officer on termination of his service.

PERMANENT COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE.

1. RATES. The full rates of Retired Pay will be as follows :—

Commandant or Superintendent (after six years)	.. .. .	£770 a year
Superintendent	.. .. .	£670 a year
Chief Officer	.. .. .	£535 a year
First Officer	.. .. .	£420 a year
Second Officer	.. .. .	£335 a year

CONDITIONS OF AWARD OF RETIRED PAY OR GRATUITY

2. QUALIFYING SERVICE.

Eligibility for retired pay or gratuity is dependent on the completion of the following minimum periods of qualifying service reckonable in accordance with paragraph 9 below.

Retired Pay.

On retirement for any cause other than invaliding	.. .. .	twenty years
On invaliding	.. .. .	ten years

Retired Pay may, however, be awarded on completion of not less than 15 years' service, on compulsory retirement only

- To officers who necessarily entered, in the interest of the Service, at an age above the normal, and have in consequence of late entry not completed 20 years' qualifying service at the time of their compulsory retirement for age or non-employment.
- To officers promoted from rating provided that they have not less than 22 years' service (including rating's service in full) from first entry or age of 18, whichever is the later.

Gratuity.

On compulsory retirement for age or non-employment or on retirement at own request (see also paragraph 7 (b) below)		ten years
---	---------	-----------

3. Conditions necessary for award of full standard rate.

(a) Compulsory retirement.

Subject to the following conditions regarding length of service and service in the rank, retired pay at the standard rate is payable to an officer either—

- compulsorily retired on reaching the age limit for service in the rank, or
 - compulsorily retired before reaching the age limit by reason of it having been decided that she will not be further employed or promoted.
- (b) An officer who retires for any cause other than invaliding must have completed two years' full pay service in the substantive rank to qualify for retired pay appropriate to the rank. If an officer has less than the qualifying period of service in the rank, her retired pay will be based on the highest rank for which she is so qualified.
- (c) Service from age 21.

To qualify for the full standard rate, officers must have completed the following periods of service from age 21, reckonable in accordance with paragraph 10 below.

Commandant	.. .. .	28 years
Superintendent (after six years' service in the rank)	.. .. .	26 years
Superintendent (with less than six years' service in the rank)	.. .. .	24 years
Chief Officer	.. .. .	22 years
First Officer	.. .. .	20 years
Second Officer	.. .. .	

4. Deductions for service short of the standard periods.

When the total service given is less than the period, according to rank, prescribed in paragraph 3 (c) the rate of retired pay otherwise admissible will be reduced by one deduction, at the following rates, in respect of each quarter or part of a quarter of the deficiency :—

Rate of Retired Pay.	Deduction for each quarter or part of a quarter by which the total service falls short of the period specified in paragraph 3 (c).
Above £600 a year	£7 10s. a quarter
£600 and above £400 a year	£5 a quarter
£400 and above £300 a year	£3 15s. a quarter
£300 and above £200 a year	£2 10s. a quarter
£200 and below a year	£1 5s. a quarter

Where, after a deduction has been made, the net remaining rate of retired pay is less than the minimum appropriate to that rate of deduction, any further deductions will be at the next lower rate. For example, if the standard rate of retired pay is £420 a year but under the above conditions eight quarterly deductions are to be made, the first four deductions would be at £5 a quarter and the next four at £3 15s. a quarter; thus the net rate of retired pay would be £385 a year.

5. Voluntary Retirement.

(a) Officers who are allowed to retire at their own request, including those retiring on marriage, within two years before the date on which they attain the compulsory retiring age for their rank, will receive the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible by rank and length of service that would have been payable on compulsory retirement in the circumstances set out in paragraph 3 (a) above.

(b) The rate of retired pay payable to an officer who is permitted to retire at her own request, including retirement on marriage (except as provided in sub-paragraph (a) above), will be the rate which she would have received on compulsory retirement at the age limit for service in her rank reduced by one deduction on the scale shown in paragraph 4 above for each quarter or part of a quarter by which her age falls short by more than two years, of that age-limit, with a further deduction of ten per cent. of the resultant figure.

6. Terminal Grants.

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual amount of retired pay.

7. Gratuities.

(a) Gratuities at the following rates will be payable to officers who are allowed to retire voluntarily or are compulsorily retired otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct, but have insufficient service to qualify for retired pay.

On completion of not less than ten years' service	£850
For each complete year of service in excess of ten years, a further	£100
Subject to a maximum of	£1,550

(b) A gratuity will not be payable on voluntary retirement unless the officer has held a permanent commission for five years, as well as ten years' qualifying service.

(c) On compulsory retirement for non-employment on the completion of five years' qualifying service, a gratuity of £325 will be payable.

(d) Officers transferred to the permanent list from an extended service engagement,

(i) if compulsorily retired through no fault of their own before qualifying for gratuity or retired pay as officers of the permanent service, or

(ii) if retired for marriage within three months after marriage, after the end of the period of their extended service engagement,

will remain eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £50 for each year's service on an Extended Service Commission before 24th November, 1948, and at the rate of £65 a year for each year of extended service after that date.

Officers who retire for marriage within three months after marriage, before the end of their extended service engagement will remain eligible for an extended service gratuity at the rate of £50 for each year of such service

(e) Officers granted a Short Service Commission in the Meteorological Branch will be eligible on the completion of five years of such service for a gratuity at the rate of £65 a year for each year of service.

8. Officers Invalided.

A. An officer invalided with a minimum of ten years' qualifying service will be granted retired pay as follows:

(a) An officer with 20 or more years' qualifying service will receive the rate of retired pay for which she would have been eligible by rank and service had she been compulsorily retired.

(b) An officer with less than 20 but more than ten years' qualifying service will receive retired pay on the following basis. From the retired pay for which she would have been eligible under (a) above had she completed 20 years' qualifying service and retired in the rank of First Officer, or her substantive rank, if higher; a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 4 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which her qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

B. An officer with less than ten years' qualifying service will receive a service gratuity at the rate of £65 for each year of such service.

9. Retirement on account of Pregnancy, Unsuitability, Inefficiency, Misconduct, etc.

The regulations to govern the payment of retired pay or gratuity or other non-effective awards to officers placed on the retired list for pregnancy, unsuitability, inefficiency or misconduct, or to those dismissed, are under consideration.

10. Reckoning of Service.

For the purpose of the grant or assessment of retired pay or gratuity full pay service on the Active List will reckon as follows:—

(a) for determining qualification for retired pay or gratuity, and for assessing rate of gratuity, all commissioned service as defined in (c) below;

(b) for determining the rate of retired pay, only service subsequent to the officer's 21st birthday (subject to (d) below)

(c) service counts as commissioned service for the purpose of (a) and (b) above as follows:—

(i) In full. Service as a Commissioned Officer.

(ii) In half. Service as a rating (not below age 18).

(d) In determining the rate of retired pay, sufficient service reckoning in half under (c) (ii) above may be taken into account to produce a notional date of commencement of reckonable officer service not earlier than the 21st birthday.

11. Reckoning of Service—General Rules.

The general rules for reckoning of service will be the same as for male officers (see para 13., page 22).

Service in paid acting rank, one step above substantive rank, up to the 31st July, 1957 inclusive, will count or increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2187/54.

12. Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay.

Officers who enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, or re-enter on or after that date after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16s. a week; which will take effect from the date on which an officer attains the age of 60 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

1. Permanent members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service will, on retirement, receive retired pay or gratuities under the same general conditions as apply to officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service.

2. Retired Pay.

Provided the member's service is not less than that prescribed below, she will be awarded retired pay at the standard rate applicable to her rank, as follows :—

Rank for retired pay	Minimum period of service after age 21 required to qualify for the full standard rate	Standard rate of retired pay a year
Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister ..	20 years	£395
Superintending Sister or Matron	22 years	£420
Principal Matron	24 years	£535
Matron-in-Chief	28 years	£770

Members with previous service in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve may count such service for the award of gratuity or retired pay.

Service in paid acting rank, one step above substantive rank, up to the 31st July, 1957 inclusive, will count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2187/54.

3. Gratuities.

Gratuities will be payable at the following rates on voluntary retirement, or on compulsory retirement, otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct; to members with insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay.

On completion of not less than ten years' service	£850
For each complete year of qualifying service in excess of ten years, a further	£100
subject to a maximum gratuity of	£1,550
A member invalided with less than ten years' service will receive a service gratuity at the rate of £65 for each year of service.	

4. Invaliding.

A member invalided on account of medical unfitness will be awarded retired pay or gratuity under the same conditions as apply to officers of the W.R.N.S., except that for First Officer in par. 8 (b) of the regulations on page 28, shall be substituted Superintending Sister or Matron.

5. Terminal Grants.

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual rate of retired pay.

6. Short Service Gratuities.

Nursing Sisters entered for Short Service will receive a gratuity at the rate of £65 for each year of Short Service. A member invalided from the Service will be eligible for a proportionate gratuity, but a member whose service is terminated on marriage, or at her own request, after completing at least one year's Short Service, will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity proportionate to the length of her Short Service, less a reduction (not less than 25 per cent. If, however, her Short Service is terminated in such circumstances within six months of the completion of the full period of Short Service which she has undertaken to give, she will be eligible for a proportionate gratuity without any reduction.

RETIRED PAY OF OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

OLD CODE*

(Details of Pension Increase Schemes appear on pages 219—222)

Officers serving on the active list on 6th March, 1946 will be allowed to receive, in respect of the rank then held, the retired pay or gratuity terms prescribed hereunder instead of those prescribed under the New Code. Officers cannot claim an award at New Code rates by reference to conditions applicable to the Old Code.

ROYAL NAVY.

1. Flag Officers and Officers of equivalent rank :—

- (i) Executive Officers (other than Admirals of the Fleet) who were promoted to the rank of Captain before the 1st August, 1938 (but see Notes (a), (b), (c), and (d) below).

RANK	Retired Pay.	Service.	Addition for each full year's additional service or deduction for each full year wanting to complete the periods specified, limited to five years in either case.
	£	Years	£
Admiral	1,154	30	27
Vice-Admiral	982	29	20
Rear-Admiral	814 10s.	27	20

* Note.—Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively.

- (ii) Executive Officers (other than Admirals of the Fleet) who were promoted to the rank of Captain on or after the 1st August, 1938, and all non-executive officers :—

Admiral	..	..	..	..	£ 1,300	} a year.
Vice-Admiral	..	..	..	..	1,120	
Rear-Admiral	..	..	..	..	950	

Notes.

(a) Executive Officers promoted to Flag rank before the 1st August, 1938, may exercise the option of being treated under the conditions referred to in Note (b) below and para. 11 (3) of the Retirement Regulations on page 58. Such option, once exercised, to be irrevocable.

(b) Executive Officers promoted to Captain before the 1st August, 1938, and promoted to Flag rank after 1st August, 1938 will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will be given no further employment, but see note (c) below and para. 11 (3) of the Retirement Regulations on page 58. If retired as a Rear-Admiral or Vice-Admiral they will receive retired pay on the scale in para. 1 (i) above as if promoted while on the Active List to the next rank on the Flag List, one year's service being added to the service rendered at the date of retirement. If retired as Admiral, one year's service will be added to the service rendered at the date of retirement and they will receive retired pay on the scale in para. 1 (i) above. See note (d) as regards Captains promoted to that rank before 7th October, 1931, and retired immediately on promotion to Rear-Admiral.

(c) An Executive Officer promoted to Captain before 1st August, 1938, and to Rear-Admiral after 1st August, 1938, if he should be employed afloat when his turn comes for promotion to Vice-Admiral and if it be decided that he will not be given further employment as Vice-Admiral, will be promoted to Vice-Admiral and will be retained on the Active List until the end of his appointment. He will then receive retired pay assessed as in note (b) above for an Officer retired as a Rear-Admiral. If he be employed ashore or be not in employment when his turn comes for promotion to Vice-Admiral and it is decided that he will not be given further employment as Vice-Admiral, he will be placed on the Retired List immediately with retired pay assessed as in note (b).

(d) Officers promoted to the rank of Captain before 7th October, 1931, who are retired immediately on promotion to the rank of Rear-Admiral, to receive retired pay on the scale in para. 1 (i) above.

(e) The Chaplain of the Fleet to receive retired pay as a Rear-Admiral (para. 1 (iii)).

(f) Officers may retire on the Half-Pay of their rank if more advantageous to them to do so.

2. (A) Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants and Officers of equivalent rank if retired when over the age of 40 except (a) Chaplains of the Church of England entered on or after 25th December, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in O. in C. 21st February, 1935, (b) Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants transferred from the R.N.R. (O. in C. of 18th March, 1937) or from the Mercantile Marine (O. in C. 9th March, 1939), (c) Supply and Secretariat Officers, R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. transferred to the R.N. under the terms of O. in C. of 18th March, 1937, other than those promoted to the rank of Commander (S), (d) Short Service Officers of the Air Branch other than those promoted to the rank of Commander (A), (e) Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders (E), Lieutenants and Lieutenants (E), specially promoted from Warrant rank under Os. in C. 25th May, 1939, 25th July, 1939, and 8th December, 1944, and (f) all Officers promoted from Commissioned Officer from Warrant rank or Warrant rank for long and zealous service.

RANK.	Age	Retired Pay	Service	Addition for each full year's additional service or deduction for each full year wanting to complete the periods specified limited to five years in either case			
				Addition.		Deduction.	
		£ s.	Years.	£ s.		£ s.	
Maximum Retired Pay rates :—	55 and above	714 10	24	20 0		13 10	
Captain—£814 10s. See Note (a).	54	692 0	24	20 0		13 10	
	53	671 10	23	20 0		13 10	
	52	651 10	23	20 0		13 10	
	51	630 10	22	20 0		13 10	
Commander—£648. ..	50	611 0	22	13 10		13 10	
	49	576 10	21	13 10		13 10	
Lieutenant-Commander and	48	543 0	21	13 10		13 10	
Lieutenant—£407 10s. ..	47	508 10	20	13 10		13 10	
	46	475 10	20	13 10		13 10	
	45	440 10	19	13 10		13 10	
Chaplain under 20 years' seniority—£543. ..	44	407 10	19	13 10		13 10	
	43	373 0	18	13 10		13 10	
	42	339 10	18	13 10		13 10	
	41	305 0	17	13 10		13 10	
	40	271 10	17	13 10		13 10	

Notes.

(a) Captains, Engineer Captains or Captains (E), and Surgeon Captains, on approaching the top of the list, will, if it is decided that they are not to be promoted to the rank of Rear-Admiral, be retired and granted

OFFICERS—continued.

retired pay on the Rear-Admiral's scale, in para. 1 (i) above, but subject to a maximum rate of £814 10s. per annum, provided they are qualified for promotion to Rear-Admiral, or equivalent rank, under such regulations as are from time to time in force. No such Officer will be eligible, however, for retired pay at the Rear-Admiral's rate of half-pay. These rules will apply to all Officers promoted to the ranks of Captain, or Engineer Captain or Captain (E) or Surgeon Captain after the 7th October, 1931, except Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934.

(b) Officers over the age of 40 may, except as provided in sub-paragraph (c) below, retire on the Half-Pay applicable to their rank if more advantageous to them to do so.

(c) The following rules for retired pay will be adopted in the case of Medical Officers, Dental Officers, Instructor Officers, and Chaplains of the Church of England, entered after 17th July, 1920:—

(i) Officers entered below the age of 30 will not be eligible for retired pay according to scale, unless they have completed 12 years' service before retirement.*

(ii) Officers entered between the age of 30 and 35 will not be eligible for retired pay according to scale, unless they have completed 18 years' service before retirement.

(iii) Officers entered above the age of 35 will not be eligible for retired pay on the age and service scale, but for gratuities only if retiring voluntarily or for age.

N.B.—Chaplains of the Church of England entered after 1st January, 1927, to whom this scale applies, will not be granted retired pay in excess of £543 a year unless they have been specially retained on the Active List beyond the age of 50 under Section VIII, Clause (iii) (a) of Schedule V of O. in C., 22nd January, 1920. Chaplains so retained provided they are qualified for retired pay under sub-paragraph (c) above may be granted retired pay of £543 a year with an increment of £22 10s. in respect of each year's service after attaining the age of 50 or after completing 22 years' service, whichever shall be the later date, subject to a maximum of £655 10s. a year.

Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 1119/34, Part I. (Order in Council, 29th June, 1934), will, if qualified for the age and service scale, receive retired pay calculated upon that scale with deductions of £4 10s. a year for each year or part of a year of service short of a total of 25 years, subject to a maximum total deduction of £54 a year, but they must render a minimum of 20 years' qualifying service to become eligible for voluntary retirement with retired pay.

Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935, must render a minimum of 20 years' qualifying service to become eligible for voluntary retirement with retired pay.

(d) All service from date of confirmation as Sub-Lieutenant or equivalent rank or Mate or Mate (E) reckons for increase of retired pay under the above scale.

(e) Acting rank counts as time served in the confirmed rank only for all purposes, and in no case as time served in any superior rank (except that service on the Active List in paid acting rank between the 3rd September, 1939, and the 31st July, 1957, inclusive, may be allowed to count for the purpose of increase of retired pay—see A.F.O. 2187/54).

(f) Officers promoted from Commissioned Officer from Warrant rank or Warrant Officers for distinguishing themselves by acts of gallantry and daring in the Service may count the whole of their time served as Commissioned Officer from Warrant rank and Warrant Officer, and half their time served in man's rating from the age of 18 for increase of retired pay.**

(g) Officers of the rank of Commander or Commander (E) or above who have been specially promoted to Commissioned rank under Orders in Council, 25th May, 1939, and 25th July, 1939 can count service in Commissioned rank in full and one-half of their service in Warrant rank.**

(B) Age and service scale for Chaplains of the Church of England entered on or after the 25th December, 1934 or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council of the 21st February, 1935.

Age on retirement.	Retired Pay.	Years of Service.	Addition for each full year's additional service or deduction for each full year wanting to complete the periods specified; limited to five years in either case.	
			Addition.	Deduction.
	£ s.		£ s.	£ s.
50 and above	475 0	20	13 10	13 10
49	452 10	20	13 10	13 10
48	430 0	19	13 10	13 10
47	407 10	19	13 10	13 10
46	384 10	18	13 10	13 10
45	362 0	18	13 10	13 10
44	339 10	17	13 10	13 10
43	317 0	17	13 10	13 10
42	294 0	16	13 10	13 10
41	271 10	16	13 10	13 10
40	249 0	15	13 10	13 10

* See Order in Council of 19th May, 1931, concerning the counting of Civil Hospital time for Medical and Dental Officers who retire voluntarily.

** See note at foot of page 27.

OFFICERS—continued.

Notes.

(a) Except as modified by para. (c) (1) and (2) below, the rules laid down at Note (c), (i), (ii), (iii) of Clause 2 (A) of these Regulations will apply to these Chaplains.

(b) Chaplains retired voluntarily and for age, and those otherwise retired who have qualified for half-pay on the Active List at the rate for Captains, R.N., will not be eligible for retired pay at the half-pay rate.

(c) The following Officers will be ineligible for retired pay on the above scale :—

(1) Chaplains with less than 20 years' service who voluntarily retire.

(2) Chaplains entered on and after 25th December, 1934, who are compulsorily retired at the age of 50 or subsequently with less than 20 years' service.

(d) Chaplains entered before the 25th December, 1934, to whom this scale applies, when compulsorily retired for age at the age of 50, or subsequently, will be eligible for retired pay on the above scale notwithstanding that they may not have completed 20 years' service.

(e) Invalidated Chaplains who are qualified for retired pay on the above scales may receive retired pay on the invaliding scale laid down in paragraph 3 (C) (iv) of these Regulations if more advantageous to them to do so.

3 Retired Pay or Gratuities to Officers under 40, except (a) Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants, and Sub-Lieutenants transferred from the R.N.R. (O. in C. of 18th March, 1937), or from the Mercantile Marine (O. in C. 9th March, 1939), (b) Supply and Secretariat Officers, R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. transferred to the R.N. under the terms of O. in C. of 18th March, 1937 other than those promoted to the rank of Commander (S. (c) Short Service Officers of the Air Branch other than those promoted to the rank of Commander (A), (d) Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders (E), Lieutenants and Lieutenants (E), specially promoted from Warrant rank under Os. in C., 25th May, 1939, 25th July, 1939, and 8th December, 1944, and (e) all Officers promoted from Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank or Warrant Rank for long and zealous service or for gallantry. Medical, Dental and Instructor Officers and Chaplains of the Church of England who are retired for the reason stated under A, B, and C while over 40 years of age are also eligible for the rates therein provided if ineligible by service for retired pay under paragraph 2.*

A.—IF RETIRED COMPULSORILY.

(i) *Captains and Commanders and equivalent ranks*, excluding Officers provided for in clause (ii) below :—
Half-Pay of rank.

(ii) *Surgeon Captains and Surgeon Commanders* entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934 :—

Half pay of rank with deductions of £4 10s. a year for each year or part of a year of service short of a total of 25 years, subject to a maximum total deduction of £54 a year.

(iii) *Executive, Engineer and Supply and Secretariat Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants* excluding Officers provided for in clause (vii) below :—

£68 a year, with an addition of £6 15s. a year for each of the first six complete years of service, and an addition of £11 5s. a year for each complete year of service subsequent thereto, in the ranks or relative ranks of Lieutenant and Lieutenant-Commander.

(iv) *Medical, Dental and Instructor Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants and Chaplains of the Church of England* (excluding Medical Officers provided for in clause (v) below and Dental Officers provided for in clause (vi) below), provided that four years' service has been completed :—

£68 a year, with an addition of £6 15s. a year for each of the first six complete years of service, and an addition of £11 5s. a year for each complete year of service subsequent thereto in the ranks or relative ranks of Lieutenant and Lieutenant-Commander.

(v) *Medical Officers* entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934 :—

Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander—£54 10s. a year with an addition of £11 5s. for each complete year of service in that rank.

Surgeon Lieutenant with over five years' service from date of entry—£45 10s. a year with an addition of £6 5s. for the sixth complete year of service in that rank and £11 5s. a year for each complete year of service in that rank in excess of six years.

(vi) *Dental Officers* entered on or after 1st October, 1935 :—

Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders (D) and Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on the permanent list with over six years' service from date of entry :—

£68 a year with an addition of £6 15s. a year for each of the first six complete years of service, and an addition of £11 5s. a year for each complete year of service subsequent thereto.

(vii) *Officers of the rank or equivalent rank of Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander promoted from (a) Mate or Mate (E) or (b) Sub-Lieut. or Sub-Lieut. (E) (not Cadet entry), if promoted to the latter rank before the 1st January, 1933.*

£91 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year of service in the rank or ranks stated.

B.—IF RETIRED UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF ORDER IN COUNCIL, 21ST APRIL, 1922.

(i) *Captains and Commanders and equivalent ranks*, excluding Officers provided for in clause (ii) below :—
Half-Pay of rank.

(ii) *Surgeon Captains and Surgeon Commanders*, entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934 :—

Half-Pay of rank with deductions of £4 10s. a year for each year or part of a year of service short of a total of 25 years, subject to a maximum total deduction of £54 a year.

* See note at foot of page 27.

OFFICERS—continued.

(iii) *All Officers for whom provision is made for the grant of Retired Pay if retired compulsorily when under 40 will receive Retired Pay as though they had been retired for that reason (see para. 3A).*

(iv) *Sub-Lieutenants, Sub-Lieutenants (E) and Sub-Lieutenants (S) will be granted a gratuity at a rate not exceeding £50 for each complete year of full pay service in the rank, or £200 in all.*

(v) *Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934, if of five years' service or less, may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted gratuities not exceeding those which would have been payable if they had been invalided for a non-attributable disability.*

(vi) *Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935, if of six years' full pay service or less may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted gratuities not exceeding those which would have been payable if they had been invalided for a non-attributable disability (see para. 3c).*

C.—If INVALIDED.

(i) *Captains and Commanders and equivalent ranks, excluding Officers provided for in clause (ii) below :—*
Half-Pay of rank. (See page 51, paragraph 4, for alternative award to a Commander under the age of 40 invalided on account of an attributable disability.)

(ii) *Surgeon Captains and Surgeon Commanders, entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934, will receive the half-pay of their rank, but with deductions of £4 10s. a year for each year or part of a year of service short of a total of 25 years, subject to a maximum total deduction of £64 a year.*

(iii) *Executive, Engineer and Supply and Secretariat Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants, excluding Officers provided for in clause (vii) :*

(1) *A Lieutenant to receive a minimum of £91 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in that rank.*

(2) *A Lieutenant-Commander to receive a minimum of £163 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in that rank.*

(iv) *Medical, Dental and Instructor Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants, and Chaplains of the Church of England (except Medical Officers provided for in clause (v) below and Dental Officers provided for in clause (vi) below) provided in the case of those entered after 1st October, 1921, that they have completed four years' service :—*

Lieutenants—£91 a year minimum with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in the rank.

Lieutenant-Commanders—£163 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in the rank.

The rates for Chaplains under this scale will be for Chaplains under six years' seniority as for Lieutenants and for those of six years' seniority as for Lieutenant-Commanders.

Officers of these branches entered on or after 1st October, 1921 (except Surgeon Lieutenants entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934, and Dental Surgeons entered on and after 1st October, 1935, and invalided before they have completed four years' service will not be eligible for service retired pay, but such Officers if invalided for a disability which is not attributable to their naval service will, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted on withdrawal a gratuity at a rate not exceeding £100 for each complete year of their service. The scale is not applicable to Medical Officers serving under special short service engagements, and Instructor Lieutenants entered for temporary service will not be eligible for a gratuity both on this scale and under Order in Council of 18th April, 1918. (See paragraph 5).

(v) *Medical officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934.*

Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders—£109 a year with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in that rank.

Surgeon Lieutenant. Over five years' service from date of entry—£91 a year with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in excess of five. Between three and five years' service from date of entry—Gratuity of £1,000 less £25 for each month or part of a month, short of five years' full-pay service.† Three years' service and under from date of entry—Gratuity of £400, less £12 for each month or part of a month short of three years' full-pay service.†

(vi) *Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935 :—*

(1) *Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders (D) and Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on the permanent list with over six years' service from date of entry :—*

(a) *Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders (D). £163 a year with an addition of £9 a year for each complete year's service in the rank.*

(b) *Surgeon Lieutenants (D). £91 a year with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in the rank.*

(2) *Officers with service not exceeding six years from date of entry :—*

(a) *Over three but not exceeding six years' full pay service†—Gratuity of £1,000 less £18 for each month or part of a month short of six years' full pay service.†*

(b) *With three years' full pay service—Gratuity of £350.*

(c) *With less than three years' full pay service—Gratuity of £350 less £10 for each month or part of a month short of three years' full pay service.†*

† Exclusive of Civil Hospital time.

OFFICERS—continued.

(vi) *Chaplains* entered before 25th December, 1934, and not transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 21st February, 1935 :—

After 6 years' full-pay service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£800
" 8 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£800
" 10 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,000
" 12 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,200
" 16 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,600

(vii) *Chaplains* entered on or after 25th December, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 21st February, 1935 :—

After 4 years' full-pay service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£200
" 10 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,000
" 15 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,500

Chaplains who have less than four years' service and accept a living will be considered as desiring to resign Her Majesty's Service, and will accordingly not be entitled to any pecuniary retiring allowance, or to either half or retired pay.

Chaplains transferred from Temporary Service under Order in Council of 13th October, 1922, No 243 will reckon qualifying service only from the date of such transfer.

6. Chaplains not in conformity with the Church of England.

A. Chaplains transferred to the Permanent List under Order in Council of 17th November, 1948, No. 33/C.W., come under the same conditions of service as Chaplains of the Church of England, except Chaplains entered before 8th September, 1939, to whom the following conditions apply.

- (i) Chaplains under the age of 50 may receive retired pay or gratuity under par. B below if more to their advantage.
- (ii) The normal retiring age to be extended to enable a Chaplain to qualify for retired pay on the scale in para. B (i), (b), but no service over age 55 to count if invalidated after that age.
- (iii) Chaplains over the age of 50 to receive retired pay or gratuity under para. B below.

B. Chaplains not transferred to the Permanent List are eligible for retired pay or gratuities as follows :—

(i) Chaplains entered on or after 25th December, 1934, or transferred to the conditions of service laid down in Order in Council, 3rd October, 1935, who resign voluntarily, who are withdrawn from the Naval Service by their Governing Bodies by reason of age or otherwise, or who are invalidated on account of non-attributable disability :—

(a) With 10 or more but less than 20 years' Naval Service to be granted at Admiralty discretion, gratuities on the following scale :—

After 10 years' full-pay service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,000
" 15 " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,500

(b) With 20 years' Naval Service or over :—

To be eligible for service retired pay on the following scale, subject to a maximum of £548 a year :—

	Annual Rate	Addition for each extra full year of service.
For 20 years' service	£317	£18 10 0

(ii) Chaplains entered on or after 25th December, 1934, or transferred to the conditions of service laid down in Order in Council, 3rd October, 1935, with ten years' Naval Service and over, if retired in consequence of sickness or injury which is certified by the Naval Medical Authorities to be directly attributable to the conditions of Naval Service :—

To be eligible for service retired pay at the rate of £181 for ten years' service, with additions of £13 10s. a year for each additional full year of service from the 11th to the 19th complete year, then as at (b) above; together with an addition on account of disablement, while the attributable disability lasts on the scale laid down in the Disability Retired Pay Regulations, Schedule I, Clause 1, shown in this Appendix, and subject to the conditions prescribed in those Regulations.

(iii) Chaplains entered prior to the 25th December, 1934, and not transferred to the revised conditions of service laid down in Order in Council, 3rd October, 1935, to be eligible after 12 years' Naval Service, subject to attainment of the age of 40, for service retired pay on the scale of £204 a year for 12 years' service, with an addition of £13 10s. a year for each complete year of service in excess of 12.

If invalidated in consequence of sickness or injury which is certified by the Naval Medical Authorities to be directly attributable to the conditions of Naval Service, such Chaplains, if eligible for service retired pay as above, to be eligible, while the disability lasts, for an addition on account of disablement on the scale laid down in the Disability Retired Pay Regulations, Schedule I, Clause 1, shown in this Appendix and subject to the conditions prescribed in those Regulations.

OFFICERS—*continued.*

7. Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants transferred from the R.N.R. (O. in C. dated 18th March, 1937), or from the Mercantile Marine (O. in C. dated 9th March, 1939).—see footnote.

(i) *If retired at the age of 45 years.*

Retired Pay of £250 a year, with additions or deductions of £12 a year for each full year in excess or short of 15 years' service in the R.N.

(ii) *If permitted to retire voluntarily under the age of 45 years.*

(a) Over 40 years of age. Retired Pay on the scale laid down in (i) above.

(b) Between the ages of 35 and 40 years (when the state of the list permits), with 15 years' service in the R.N. Retired Pay at £200 a year.

(c) With ten years' service in the R.N., or over, and not eligible for retired pay as above.—Gratuity of £1,200, with an addition of £100 for each complete year's service in excess of 10.

(iii) *If invalided on account of disabilities not attributable to the Service.*

(a) With less than five years' service in the R.N.—Gratuity of £125 for each complete year of service

(b) With five years' service and over—Retired pay on the following scale, or, if over the age of 40 on the scale laid down in (i) above, whichever is the greater :—
£136 a year for five years' service with an addition of £9 a year for each additional year of service.

(iv) *If invalided on account of disabilities directly attributable to the Naval Service.*

(a) With less than five years' service in the R.N.—Disability retired pay on the scale laid down in clause 3 (d) of Schedule I of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.

(b) With five years' service and over—Retired pay as at (iii) (b) above, with additional retired pay on the scale laid down in Clause 1 of Schedule I of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.

(v) *Officers retired compulsorily, under the provisions of O. in C. of 21st April, 1922, or otherwise.*

(a) With less than five years' service in the R.N. :—

Gratuities, at Admiralty discretion not exceeding non-attributable invaliding awards.

(b) With five years' service and over, if under 40 years of age :—

Retired Pay on the scale laid down in paras. 3A (iii) and 3B (iii) (see pages 28 and 29).

(vi) *Officers discharged for misconduct or otherwise deemed by the Admiralty to be unworthy of further employment, may be granted retired pay or retiring gratuities at reduced rates, at Admiralty discretion.*

8. Supply and Secretariat Officers of the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. transferred to the R.N. under the terms of O. in C. of 18th March, 1937, other than those promoted to the rank of Commander (S).—see footnote.

(i) *If retired at the age of 45, or permitted to retire voluntarily when between the ages of 40 and 45.*

Retired Pay of £250 a year with additions or deductions of £12 a year for each full year in excess or short of 15 years' service in the R.N.

(ii) *If invalided on account of disabilities not attributable to the Service.*

(a) With less than five years' service in the R.N.—Gratuity of £125 for each complete year of service,

(b) With five years' service and over—Retired Pay on the following scale, or, if over the age of 40 on the scale laid down in (i) above, whichever is the greater :—
£136 a year for five years' service with an addition of £9 a year for each additional year of service.

(iii) *If invalided on account of disabilities attributable to the Service.*

(a) With less than five years' service in the R.N.—Disability retired pay on the scale laid down in clause 3 (d) of Schedule I of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.

(b) With five years' service and over—Retired pay as at (ii) (b) above, with additional retired pay on the scale laid down in clause 1 of Schedule I of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.

(iv) *Officers retired compulsorily, under the provisions of O. in C. of 21st April, 1922, or otherwise.*

(a) With less than five years' service in the R.N. :—

Gratuities, at Admiralty discretion, not exceeding non-attributable invaliding awards.

(b) With five years' service and over, if under 40 years of age :—

Retired Pay on the scale laid down in paras. 3A (iii) and 3B (iii) (see pages 28 and 29).

(v) *Officers discharged for misconduct or otherwise deemed by the Admiralty to be unworthy of further employment may be granted retired pay or retiring gratuities at reduced rates, at Admiralty discretion.*

Note.—Officers transferred to the R.N. from the R.N.R., R.N.V.R., or the Mercantile Marine under O.s in C. dated 18th March, 1937, and 9th March, 1939, may be granted retired pay or gratuity as laid down in paragraph 9, O. in C. dated 21st July, 1950, instead of under paragraphs 7 or 8, if more to their advantage.

OFFICERS—*continued.*

9. Short Service, R.N. (A), R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. Officers transferred to permanent commissions in the R.N. (Order in Council dated 21st July, 1950).

Commanders and above.—As for officers entered as cadets, but the retired pay of officers whose reckonable service commenced after the age of 27 will be subject to modification—*see* Section C.

Lieutenant-Commanders and below—

A.—Over 40 years of age on retirement

- | | | |
|---|--|--|
| (i) Retired for age. Compulsorily retired. Invalidated for a non-attributable disability. | After not less than 15 years' service. | Retired pay on the general age and service scale for cadet entries, subject to the special modification in Section C below of the age and service scale for officers whose reckonable service commenced after the age of 27. |
| (ii) Permitted to retire voluntarily. | After not less than 20 years' service. | Retired pay on the general age and service scale for cadet entries, subject to the special modification in Section C below of the age and service scale for officers whose reckonable service commenced after the age of 27. |
| (iii) Retired for age in the rank of Lieutenant-Commander. | With less than 15 years' service. | Retired pay at the rate of £250 a year, less deductions of £12 for each year short of 15 years' service. |
| (iv) Invalidated for a non-attributable disability or permitted to retire voluntarily. | With less than 15 years' service. | As provided under B below for officers similarly retired when under the age of 40. |
| (v) Invalidated on account of attributable disability. | | Retired pay as (i) above if qualified therefor, with additional retired pay on the scale laid down for cadet entry officers. If not so qualified, as B (iii) below. |

B.—Under 40 years of age on retirement

- | | | |
|---|---|--|
| (i) Permitted to retire voluntarily. | After not less than ten years' service from the date of transfer to permanent commission. | Gratuity on the scale laid down for Executive Lieutenant - Commanders (Cadet entry). |
| (ii) Invalidated on account of non-attributable disability. | (a) Sub-Lieutenant.
Acting Lieutenant.
(b) Lieutenant.
Lieutenant-Commander. | Gratuity on the scale provided for cadet entry officers.
Retired pay of £91 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year of service in the ranks of Lieutenant and Lieutenant - Commander. |
| (iii) Invalidated on account of attributable disability. | (a) Sub-Lieutenant or Acting Lieutenant.
(b) Lieutenant (confirmed) or Lieutenant-Commander. | Disability retired pay on the scale laid down for cadet entry officers.
Retired pay as (ii) (b) above with additional retired pay on the scale laid down for cadet entry officers. |
| (iv) Retired compulsorily under Order in Council of 21st April, 1922, or otherwise. | (a) Sub-Lieutenant or Acting Lieutenant.
(b) Lieutenant (confirmed) or Lieutenant-Commander. | Gratuities at Admiralty discretion not exceeding non-attributable invaliding awards.
Retired pay on the scale laid down for cadet entry officers. |

C. Age and Service Scale—Modifications for Late Entrants.

For officers whose reckonable service commenced after the age of 27, it is necessary to make the following modifications in the normal age and service retired pay scale:—

- (a) The deductions for service short of the specified periods will not be limited to five.
- (b) Further deductions will be made of £20 for each full year between the date of their 27th birthday and the commencement of their reckonable service.

Officers whose reckonable service commenced after their 35th birthday will not be eligible for retired pay on the above terms: if any case arises it will be considered specially.

D. Officers on Short Service (Gratuity-bearing) Engagements.

These officers are required to forgo their gratuity benefits, or to refund any gratuity paid, as a condition of counting their former service for retired pay purposes.

E. Reckonable Service.—Reckonable Service is full pay mobilized service in the confirmed rank of Sub-Lieutenant or above. (In the case of short service R.N. (A), officers pre-war gratuity-bearing service may be allowed to count.)

OFFICERS—continued

10. Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank and Warrant Officers specially promoted direct to Lieutenant Orders in Council 25th May, 1939, 25th July, 1939, and 8th December, 1944.*

- (i) *On retirement in the rank of Lieutenant-Commander, Lieutenant-Commander (E), Lieutenant-Commander (A), Ordnance Lieutenant-Commander, Lieutenant, Lieutenant (E), Lieutenant (A), or Ordnance Lieutenant.*

(a) At the age of 45.

(b) If invalided on account of a disability not attributable to the Service, or otherwise compulsorily retired, after attaining the age of 40, or

(c) At own request, after completion of 20 years' reckonable service:—

Retired pay of £250 a year with additions or deductions of £12 a year for each full year in excess or short of 15 years' service. For this purpose officers may count the whole of their service in Warrant and Commissioned ranks and one-half of their service in man's rating from the age of 18.

On promotion to the rank, or relative rank, of Commander or above, retired pay on the scale laid down in para. 2 (A) (see pages 26 and 27); counting service in the rank of Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, or above, in full, and one half service in Warrant Rank.

- (iii) *On retirement under the age of 40.*

If invalided on account of disability not attributable to the Service, or otherwise compulsorily retired, retired pay on the following scale:—

EITHER

Minimum on promotion to Acting Lieutenant or Lieutenant, Lieutenant (E), Lieutenant (A), or Ordnance Lieutenant.

Addition for each complete year's service in the ranks of Acting Lieutenant, Lieutenant and Lieutenant-Commander or Lieutenant (E) and Lieutenant-Commander (E), or Lieutenant (A), and Lieutenant-Commander (A), or Ordnance Lieutenant and Ordnance Lieutenant-Commander.

The rate payable on the appropriate Warrant Officers' scale assessed on combined service as Warrant Officer and Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank plus an addition of £9 a year . . . £9 a year.

On completion of ten years' service from date of promotion to Warrant Officer, or on promotion to Lieutenant-Commander, or relative rank, whichever is the earlier, the minimum rate of retired pay to be £190 a year if invalided, or £172 a year if retired compulsorily or for incapacity. Additions for each complete year of subsequent service as above.

OR

If, to the Officer's advantage, the rate payable to be that for which the Officer would have qualified on the scale for Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank had he continued to serve in that rank.

- (iv) *If permitted to retire voluntarily while ineligible for retired pay under clause (i) above, provided a minimum of five years' service has been rendered since promotion to the rank of Acting Lieutenant or Lieutenant, or Lieutenant (E), Lieutenant (A) or Ordnance Lieutenant.*

Gratuities on the following scales:—

After ten years' reckonable service—£1,000, plus £100 for each additional complete year of reckonable service up to a maximum gratuity of £1,900. For this purpose service to reckon as under (i) above.

- (v) *If invalided on account of disabilities attributable to the Service:—Retired pay as at (i) (b), or (iii) above, with additional retired pay on the scale laid down in clause 1, Schedule I, of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.*

11. Short Service Officers of the Air Branch of the R.N.

- (i) *On completion of seven years on the Active List, and not retained for further Active List service.*
Gratuity of £800.

(a) *On completion of 15 years on the Active List.*
Gratuity of £1,600.

(b) *If retained after completion of seven years, but permitted to transfer to the Emergency or Retired Lists before completing 15 years on the Active List.*
Gratuity at Admiralty discretion, not exceeding £800 for seven complete years on the Active List, with additions not exceeding £100 for each subsequent complete year of service.

- (ii) (a) *If retained on the Active List beyond 15 years.*

Gratuity of £1,600 for 15 years on the Active List with additions not exceeding £100 for each subsequent complete year of service.

(b) *On completion of 20 years' service and having attained the age of 40.*

Retired pay of £250 a year, plus £12 a year for each complete year of service beyond 20.

- (iii) *On promotion to Commander (A).*

Retired pay on the scale laid down for Commanders of other branches of the R.N.

- (iv) In the event of Officers completing their seven years or 15 years at a time of war or emergency and accordingly being retained in full time naval employment, they will nevertheless be transferred to the Emergency or Retired Lists (unless selected for further service on the Active List) and paid the gratuity due; subsequent service as an Officer called up from the Retired or Emergency Lists not to count towards increased service gratuity.

* See note at foot of page 27.

OFFICERS—continued.

- (v) *If permitted to retire or transfer to the Emergency List for special reasons with less than seven years on the Active List.*
Gratuity, at Admiralty discretion, not exceeding the rate laid down in (viii) (b) below.
- (vi) *Officers transferred from the Active List of the Royal Air Force.*
 - (a) *On completion of seven years on the Active List of the R.N. and not retained for further service on the Active List of the R.N.*
Gratuity of £600 with additions at the rate of £100 for each complete year of service on the Active List of the Royal Air Force, together with £8 6s. 8d. for each complete month of such service in an uncompleted year.
 - (b) *If retained for more than seven years on the Active List of the R.N.*
Eligible to count their qualifying service in the Royal Air Force towards the grant of gratuity under (i) (a) and (b) and (ii) (a) and towards retired pay under (ii) (b) above.
- (vii) *If discharged for misconduct or incapacity.*
The rates of retired pay or gratuity laid down in the above clauses may be withheld or paid at reduced rates at Admiralty discretion.
- (viii) *If invalided on account of disabilities not attributable to the Service.*
 - (a) *With less than one year's service (or otherwise, if with insufficient service to qualify for a higher award under (b) below.*
Gratuity not exceeding £75.
 - (b) *With service over one year but not amounting to 15 years.*
Gratuity of £100 for each complete year of service after the first, together with £8 6s. 8d. for each completed month of service in an uncompleted year.
 - (c) *With 15 years on the Active List.*
Gratuity of £1,600.
 - (d) *If retained on the Active List after 15 years.*
Retired pay of £91 a year with an addition of £9 a year for each complete year of service in the rank of Lieutenant (A) and above; alternatively, if eligible for service retired pay under (i) (b), retired pay at the rate there laid down if more beneficial.
- (ix) *If invalided on account of disabilities attributable to the Service.*
 - (a) *All Officers except those retained on the Active List after 15 years.*
Disability retired pay on the scale laid down in the Disability Retired Pay Regulations, Schedule II, paragraph 1, and, in addition, the full proportionate gratuities earned by service as laid down in (viii) (a), (b) and (c) above.
 - (b) *If retained on the Active List after 15 years.*
Retired pay as laid down in (viii) (d) above, together with additional retired pay on the scale laid down in Schedule I, clause 1, of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.
- (x) *If removed from the Active List owing to special reasons such as loss of flying ability.*
Gratuity, at Admiralty discretion, not exceeding the rate laid down in (viii) (a), (b) and (c) above, and also as in (ii) (a) with an addition of £8 6s. 8d. for each complete month of service in an uncompleted year.
- (xi) *Officers transferred from the Active List of the Royal Air Force* will be eligible to count their qualifying service in the Royal Air Force towards the grant of awards laid down in (viii), (ix) and (x) above.

12. Officers promoted from Warrant Rank* or from ratings for Acts of Gallantry and Daring.

A.—IF RETIRED WHEN OVER THE AGE OF 40.

To receive retired pay based on age and service on the scale in force applicable to Officers entered as Naval Cadets (*see* paragraph 2), and to count service in Warrant rank and above in full and service as rating from the age of 18 as one-half.

B.—IF RETIRED COMPULSORILY, UNDER ORDER IN COUNCIL OF 21ST APRIL, 1922, OR OTHERWISE WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40.

To receive the retired pay for which they would have been eligible if invalided for a cause not attributable to the conditions of Service (*see* paragraph C below) reduced by £18 a year in each case.

C.—IF INVALIDED WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40.

(a) To receive Retired Pay on the scale applicable to Lieutenants, Royal Navy, entered as Naval Cadet, similarly invalided, and to count service in the same manner as Officers retired over the age of 40 (*see* paragraph (A) above); such scale to continue to apply to Officers promoted to the rank or equivalent rank of Lieutenant-Commander, Royal Navy, on the Active List, irrespective of the minimum of £183 a year laid down for the rank; or

(b) To receive Retired Pay on the scale applicable to Warrant Officers, if promoted from Warrant rank and if that scale would be more advantageous to them; for this purpose service above Warrant rank to count as service in Warrant rank, and service below Warrant rank not to count.

* See note at foot of page 27.

OFFICERS—*continued.*

13. Warrant Officers, Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank and Officers promoted therefrom for long and zealous service except Schoolmasters.*

A.—IF RETIRED WHEN OVER THE AGE OF 40 OR INVALIDED AT ANY AGE.

(i) *Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants*

Commander	£362 a year.		
	Maximum.	Minimum.	Addition.
Lieutenant-Commander	£316 10s.	£271 10s.	£9 for each complete year's service in the rank.
Lieutenant	£271 10s.	£226	£5 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank up to seven years; £7 for the eighth year.

(ii) *Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank and Warrant Officers, except those at (iii).*

	Maximum.	Minimum.	Addition.
Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank	£226	£181	£4 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank.
Warrant Officer (with six years' service and over as such.)	£163	£136	£4 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank in excess of six years.
Warrant Officer (with up to five years' service as such.)	£136	£109	£4 10s. for each of the first four complete years' service in the rank; £9 for the fifth complete year.

(iii) *R.N. Shore Wireless Service.*

	Maximum.	Minimum.	Addition.
Senior Chief Officer	£226	£181	£4 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank.
Chief Officer	£163	£108 10s.	

B.—IF RETIRED COMPULSORILY, UNDER ORDER IN COUNCIL OF 21ST APRIL, 1922, OR OTHERWISE WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40.

Officers in the above categories to receive the retired pay for which they would have been eligible if invalided for a cause not attributable to the conditions of service, reduced by £18 a year in each case.

14. *Schoolmasters.*

I.—IF RETIRED WHEN OVER THE AGE OF 40, OR INVALIDED AT ANY AGE AFTER FIVE YEARS FROM DATE OF ENTRY RETIRED PAY UNDER THE FOLLOWING REGULATIONS:—

Headmasters.—To receive the existing rates applicable to Officers promoted from Warrant rank for long and zealous service, viz:—

Headmaster Commander	£362 a year.		
	Maximum.	Minimum.	Addition.
Headmaster Lieutenant-Commander	£316 10s.	£271 10s.	£9 for each complete year's service in the rank.
Headmaster Lieutenant	£271 10s.	£226	£5 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank up to seven years; £7 for the eighth year.

Senior Masters and Schoolmasters (Warrant Officers and Commissioned Officers from Warrant rank).—For the first five years from entry a Schoolmaster to be regarded as a Temporary Officer and not be entitled to retired pay except as provided for Schoolmasters invalided for causes attributable to the conditions of service. (See Disability Retired Pay regulations).

After five years the scale of retired pay for service to be £46, with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in excess of five years up to a maximum of £226 a year. The maximum for an Officer of Warrant rank to be £163.

* See note at foot of page 27.

OFFICERS—continued.

II.—IF RETIRED WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40 FOR ANY REASON, EXCEPT INVALIDING.

(i) Officers retired compulsorily to receive the retired pay for which they would have been eligible if invalided for a cause not attributable to the conditions of service, reduced by £18 a year in each case.

(ii) Retirement with gratuity.

A. Officers to be allowed to retire at the discretion of the Admiralty with a gratuity according to Scale (a) in the following table.

B. Officers who are found to be inefficient or unworthy of further employment, may be retired at the discretion of the Admiralty, with a gratuity according to Scale (b) in the following table.

C. Officers retired under Order in Council of 21st April, 1922, may be granted a gratuity according to Scale (b) below.

	(a)	(b)
	Nil.	Nil.
(1) With less than five years' seniority in Warrant rank.	A gratuity of £20 for each completed year of such service.	A gratuity of £10 for each completed year of such service.
(2) With more than five, but less than ten years from date of promotion to Warrant rank.	A gratuity of £30 for each completed year of such service.	A gratuity of £15 for each completed year of such service.
(3) With more than ten, but less than fifteen, years from date of promotion to Warrant rank.	A gratuity of £40 for each completed year of such service.	A gratuity of £20 for each completed year of such service.
(4) With more than fifteen years from date of promotion to Warrant rank.		

N.B.—In the case of Schoolmasters the date of advancement to Probationary Schoolmaster counts for this purpose as the date of promotion to Warrant rank. Time on half-pay does not reckon at all.

ROYAL MARINES.*

1. General Officers.

RANK.	Retired Pay.	Service.	Addition for each full year's additional service or deduction for each full year wanting to complete the periods specified, limited to five years in either case.
	£	Years.	£
General	1,154	30	27
Lieutenant-General	982	29	20
Major-General	950	—	—

Officers may retire on the Half-Pay of their rank if more advantageous to them to do so.

2. Colonels Commandant, Colonels Second Commandant, Lieutenant-Colonels, Majors, Captains, Lieutenants of and over four years' service; with the exception of Officers promoted from the ranks otherwise than under clause 1 of the provisions of Order-in-Council of the 11th February, 1913, and of Officers of the Royal Marines School of Music; and as indicated in Note (c) below.—IF RETIRED WHEN OVER THE AGE OF 40.

RANK.	Age.	Retired pay.	Service.	Addition for each full year's additional service or deduction for each full year wanting to complete the periods specified, limited to five years in either case.	
				Addition.	Deduction.
		£ s.		£ s.	£ s.
Maximum Retired Pay rates :—	55	714 10	24	20 0	13 10
	54	692 0	24	20 0	13 10
	53	671 10	23	20 0	13 10
Colonel Commandant and	52	651 10	23	20 0	13 10
Colonel 2nd Commandant—	51	630 10	22	20 0	13 10
£814 10s.	50	611 0	22	13 10	13 10
	49	576 10	21	13 10	13 10
Lieutenant-Colonel—£878 10s.	48	543 0	21	13 10	13 10
	47	508 10	20	13 10	13 10
	46	475 10	20	13 10	13 10
Major—£543	45	440 10	19	13 10	13 10
	44	407 10	19	13 10	13 10
Captain and Lieutenant of and	43	373 0	18	13 10	13 10
over 4 years' service—	42	339 10	18	13 10	13 10
£407 10s.	41	305 0	17	13 10	13 10
	40	271 10	17	13 10	13 10

Notes.

(a) Officers over 40 may retire on the Half-Pay applicable to their rank if more advantageous to them to do so.

(b) Lieutenant-Colonels serving as Paymasters or Barrackmasters to receive the rate of retired pay they

See note at foot of page 27.

would have received if they had retired in the rank of Major on the date of promotion, together with an addition of £27 for each complete year served in the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel. (Maximum, £878 10s.).

(c) The foregoing scale also applies to Majors promoted under Orders-in-Council of 8th October, 1914, and 22nd December, 1915, and absorbed in the establishment, commissioned service only being allowed to reckon.

(d) Service to reckon only from the age of 18.

3. The following is the **SCALE OF RETIRING ALLOWANCES FOR OFFICERS UNDER THE AGE OF 40**; with the exception of those promoted from the ranks (otherwise than under clause 1 of Order-in-Council dated 11th February, 1913) and of Officers of the Royal Naval School of Music.

A.—IF RETIRED COMPULSORILY.

(i) *Officers of or above the rank of Major :—*

Half-Pay of Rank.

(ii) *Captains and Lieutenants with over four years' commissioned time* (except those promoted under the provisions of Order-in-Council, 11th February, 1913, clause 1).

Retired Pay at the rate of £68 per annum, with an addition of £6 15s. per annum for each of the first six complete years of service, and an addition of £11 5s. per annum for each complete year of service subsequent thereto, in the ranks of Lieutenant or Captain, counting, however, from a date four years later than date of first commission.

(iii) *Captains, Lieutenants, Probationary Lieutenants and Probationary Second Lieutenants promoted under the provisions of Order-in-Council, 11th February, 1913, clause 1 :—*

£91 a year with an addition of £9 for each complete year of service in the rank or ranks stated.

B.—IF RETIRED UNDER THE PROVISIONS OF ORDER-IN-COUNCIL, 21ST APRIL, 1922.

(i) *Officers of or above the rank of Major, half-pay of rank.*

(ii) *All Officers for whom provision is made for the grant of retired pay if retired compulsorily when under 40 will receive retired pay as though they had been retired for that reason. (See para. 3A.)*

(iii) *Lieutenants with less than four years' commissioned time, Probationary Lieutenants and Probationary Second Lieutenants, except Officers promoted under Clause 1 of Order-in-Council of 11th February, 1913, will be granted a gratuity at a rate not exceeding £50 for each complete year of full-pay service or £200 in all; service for this purpose will count from the age of 18 only.*

C.—IF INVALIDED.

(i) *Officers of or above the rank of Major :—*

Half-Pay of Rank. (See page 51, paragraph 4, for alternative award to a Major, R.M., under the age of 40 invalided on account of an attributable disability.)

(ii) *Captains and Lieutenants with over four years' commissioned time* (except those promoted under Order-in-Council, 11th February, 1913, clause 1) :—

(a) *A Lieutenant to receive a minimum of £91 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service reckoned from a date four years after date of commission.*

(b) *A Captain to receive a minimum of £163 a year, with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service in that rank provided that the rate of retired pay does not exceed that for which he would have been qualified had he been 40 years of age at the time of invaliding.*

(iii) *Captains, Lieutenants, Probationary Lieutenants, and Probationary Second Lieutenants promoted under the provisions of Order-in-Council, 11th February, 1913, clause 1 :—*

£109 a year with an addition of £9 for each complete year of service in the rank or ranks stated, subject to a minimum for Captains of £181.

(iv) *Lieutenants, Probationary Lieutenants with less than four years' commissioned time, and Second Lieutenants, except Officers promoted from the ranks under Order-in-Council dated 11th February, 1913, clause 1 :—*

To be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty a gratuity of amount not exceeding £100 for each complete year of their service as Lieutenant, Probationary Lieutenant or Probationary Second Lieutenant.

(v) *Probationary Second Lieutenants, except Officers promoted from the ranks under Order-in-Council dated 11th February, 1913, clause 1 :—*

To be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty a gratuity of amount not exceeding £200.

D.—IF PERMITTED TO RETIRE VOLUNTARILY.

Captains and Lieutenants (except those promoted from the ranks) :—

To be granted gratuities as follows :—

After 12 years' service	..	..	..	..	..	..	£1,200
" 15 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	£1,600
" 18 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	£2,000
" 20 "	"	"	"	"	"	"	£2,400

Service to count from age of 18 and time on Unemployed Pay prior to 1st August, 1938, or Half-Pay not to reckon at all.

4. *Officers promoted from the Ranks for specially meritorious service or distinguished war service under the provisions of Order-in-Council of 11th February, 1913, clause 7.*

A.—IF RETIRED WHEN OVER THE AGE OF 40.

To receive retired pay based on age and service on the scale in force applicable to Officers entered as

Probationary Second Lieutenants (*see* paragraph 2) and to count service in Warrant Rank and above in full, and service from the age of 18 in any lower rank as one-half.**

B.—IF RETIRED COMPULSORILY, UNDER ORDER-IN-COUNCIL OF 21ST APRIL, 1922, OR OTHERWISE WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40.

To receive the retired pay for which they would have been eligible if invalided for a cause not attributable to the conditions of service (*see* paragraph C) reduced by £18 a year in each case.

C.—IF INVALIDED WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40.

(a) To receive a minimum of £91 a year with an addition of £9 for each complete year's service, service for this purpose being reckoned as at A; or

(b) To receive a retired pay on the scale applicable to Warrant Officers, if promoted from Warrant rank and if that scale would be more advantageous to them; for this purpose service above Warrant rank to count as service in Warrant rank and service below Warrant rank not to count.**

5. Officers promoted from Warrant Rank or from the ranks direct to Lieutenant. (Order-in-Council 29th April, 1949).

(i) Retired Pay on retirement :—

(a) At the age of 45;

(b) If invalided, or otherwise compulsorily retired, after attaining the age of 40;

(c) At own request, after completion of 20 years' reckonable service :—

£250 a year with additions or deductions of £12 a year for each full year in excess or short of 15 years' service. Reckonable service for this purpose to be the whole of service in Commissioned Rank, and one-half of service in the ranks of the Royal Marines from age 18

(ii) Retired Pay on retirement when under the age of 40 if invalided or otherwise compulsorily retired :—

Minimum on promotion to Lieutenant
The minimum of the Warrant Officers' scale plus an addition of £9 a year.

Addition of each complete year's service in the ranks of Lieutenant and Captain
£9 a year.

The minimum rate of retired pay on promotion to Captain will be :—

(i) on the invaliding scale, £190 a year. Additions for each complete year of subsequent service as above.

(ii) If compulsorily retired under Orders in Council of 21st April, 1922, or 15th August, 1941, £172 a year. Additions for each complete year of subsequent service as above.

(iii) Gratuities to Officers permitted to retire at own request with less than 20 years' reckonable service, provided that a minimum of five years' service has been rendered since promotion to the rank of Lieutenant. After 10 years' reckonable service—£1,000, plus £100 for each additional complete year of reckonable service subject to a maximum gratuity of £1,900. For this purpose service to reckon as under (i) above.

(iv) Officers promoted to the rank of Major or above to receive retired pay on the age and service scale, counting service in Commissioned Rank only.

6. Warrant Officers, † Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank and Officers promoted therefrom except Schoolmasters.**

A.—IF RETIRED WHEN OVER THE AGE OF 40, OR INVALIDED AT ANY AGE.

Quartermasters :—

Lieutenant-Colonel	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£452 10s. a year.
				<i>Max.</i>	<i>Min.</i>		<i>Addition.</i>	
Major	..	..	..	£362	£317	£9	for each complete year's service in the rank	
Captain with eight or more years' service since promotion to Lieutenant.	£316 10s.	£271 10s.	£9	for each complete year's service in the rank in excess of eight years.				
Captain or Lieutenant with eight or less years' service since promotion to Lieutenant.	£271 10s.	£226	£5 10s.	for each complete year's service as Lieutenant or Captain up to seven years; £7 for the eighth complete year's service.				

Special scales for Directors of Music and the Musical Director of the Royal Marines School of Music :—

1. Retired Pay on the scale laid down for Quartermasters, Royal Marines, subject to the following conditions :—

(a) In the case of Officers promoted from the ranks or with previous Marine, Army or Royal Air Force service, 15 years' total service to be required before they are permitted to enter the Quartermasters' scale, but all who had 15 years' total service in the ranks and with commissions, to enter the scale at the rate appropriate to their rank and length of commissioned service. The counting of previous service to be subject to such service being allowed to reckon for pension purposes under the Regulations applicable to the Force in which it was rendered.

(b) In the case of Officers entered from civil life on and after the 15th May, 1930, 15 years' service to be required before they enter the Quartermasters' scale; on attaining 15 years' service such Officers to enter at the minimum rate of £226, to receive increments of £5 10s. per annum in respect of each complete year of service from the 16th to the 22nd inclusive, an increment of £7 for the

† Excluding Warrant Officers (Sergeants-Major)

** See note at foot of page 27.

23rd complete year of service and thereafter increments of £9 for each subsequent complete year of service, subject, however, to the provisos—

- (i) that no Officer of the rank of Lieutenant should receive retired pay in excess of £271 10s. a year.
- (ii) that no Officer of the rank of Captain should receive retired pay in excess of £316 10s. a year, and
- (iii) that increments beyond £316 10s. should not begin to accrue until promotion to the rank of major, for which the maximum should be £362 a year.

(c) Officers with previous Army or Royal Air Force service, entered on or after the 15th May, 1930, if granted a pension from Army or Royal Air Force Funds, to relinquish such pensions as from the date of appointment to the Royal Marines, and to count their previous Army or Royal Air Force service for Naval retired pay purposes as in clause (a) above, if the rate of pension is thereby increased; if not, payment of Army or Royal Air Force pension to be resumed on final retirement from the Royal Marines.

The counting of previous service to be subject to such service being allowed to reckon for pension purposes under the Regulations applicable to the Force in which it was rendered.

2. Directors of Music and the Musical Director of the Royal Marines School of Music to be eligible for retired pay under the following regulations if invalidated before completing the service requisite to qualify them for retired pay under the provisions of Clause 1:—

I. Officers promoted from the ranks and Officers with previous service in the Army or Royal Air Force, which is allowed to reckon under Rule 1 (a) or (c).

(a) If invalidated for a non-attributable cause to receive retired pay on the following scale:—		
	Max.	Min.
If with ten years' service*	—	£181
		£4 10s. for each complete year's service* in excess of ten years.
If under ten years' reckonable service*—		
With six years' reckonable service and over.*	£149 10s.	£136
With up to five years' reckonable service.*	£136	£109
		£4 10s. for each complete years' reckonable service in excess of six years.
		£4 10s. for each of the first four complete years' reckonable service; £9 for the fifth year.

(b) If invalidated for an attributable cause to receive retired pay on the scale indicated under sub-head (a), together with additional retired pay on the scale appropriate to Commissioned Officers generally.

II. Officers entered from civil life and Officers with previous service in the Army or Royal Air Force whose previous service cannot be reckoned under either Rule I (a) or I (c).

(a) If invalidated before completing five years' service to be ineligible or retired pay unless invalidated for an attributable disability. (See Disability Retired Pay Regulations Schedule I, clause 3 (e).)

(b) If invalidated after completing five, but before completing 15 years' service, to be eligible for retired pay, as follows:—

For a non-attributable cause—£68 a year with an addition of £13 10s. for each complete year of service in excess of five years.

For an attributable cause—As for a non-attributable cause, together with additional retired pay on the scale laid down in clause 2 of Schedule I of the Disability Retired Pay Regulations.

(iii) Officers promoted from R.M. Gunner and Commissioned R.M. Gunner:—

	Max.	Min.	Addition.
Captain	£316 10s.	£271 10s.	£9 for each complete year's service in the rank.
Lieutenant	£271 10s.	£226	£5 10s. for each complete years' service in the rank up to seven years; £7 for the eighth year's service.

iii) Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank and Warrant Officers †† except Schoolmasters:—

	Max.	Min.	Addition.
Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank	£226	£181	£4 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank.
Warrant Officer with six years' service and over as such.	£163	£136	£4 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank in excess of six years.
Warrant Officer with up to five years' service as such.	£136	£109	£4 10s. for each of the first four complete years' service in the rank; £9 for the fifth year.

B.—If RETIRED COMPULSORILY UNDER ORDER IN COUNCIL OF 21st APRIL, 1922, OR OTHERWISE WHEN UNDER THE AGE OF 40.

Officers in the above categories to receive the retired pay for which they would have been eligible if invalidated for a cause not attributable to the conditions of service reduced by £18 in each case.

* Service for this purpose to be understood to mean all service rendered in Commissioned rank and service if any, in the rank of Warrant Officer (now Commissioned Officer, Branch List) Royal Marines.

†† Service as Sergeant-Major to reckon as Warrant Officer service for the purpose of assessing retired pay after promotion to Staff-Sergeant-Major (but see note at foot of page 27).

Schoolmasters.

Chief Schoolmasters, R.M.

I.—(i) Chief Schoolmasters, Royal Marines, if retired when over the age of 40, or invalided at any age, to receive retired pay on the following scale :—

	Max.	Min.	Addition.
Chief Schoolmaster with over eight years' service as such.	£316 10s.	£271 10s.	£9 for each complete year's service in the rank over eight.
Chief Schoolmaster with eight years' or less service as such.	£271 10s.	£226	£5 10s. for each complete year's service in the rank up to seven years; £7 for the eighth year's service.

Headmasters and Schoolmasters, R.M.

(ii) Officers entered in the ranks under the old system, if retired when over the age of 40, or invalided at any age, to be granted retired pay according to their ranks on the scale for Commissioned Officers from Warrant rank and Warrant Officers respectively.

(iii) Officers entered in Warrant rank, if retired over the age of 40, to be granted retired pay according to their ranks on the scale for Commissioned Officers from Warrant rank and Warrant Officers respectively.

(iv) Officers entered in Warrant rank prior to the 26th May, 1925, if invalided before attaining the age of 40 years, and before attaining Commissioned rank, to be granted retired pay—

- (a) Of £9 for each complete year's service up to ten years;
- (b) Of £109 if they have completed ten but not eleven years' service;
- (c) Of £109 with an increment of £4 10s. for each complete year's service in excess of ten.

(v) Officers entered in Warrant rank subsequent to the 16th May, 1925, to be regarded as temporary Officers for the first five years from date of entry and not to be entitled to retired pay except as provided for those invalided for causes attributable to the conditions of service (*see* Disability Retired Pay Regulations).

After 5 years from date of entry, to be eligible for retired pay as provided in sections (iii) and (iv) of this paragraph.

II.—If RETIRED WHEN UNDER AGE OF 40, FOR ANY REASON EXCEPT INVALIDING.

(i) Officers retired compulsorily to receive the retired pay for which they would have been eligible if invalided for a cause not attributable to the conditions of service reduced by £18 in each case.

(ii) *Retirement with Gratuity.*

A.—Officers to be allowed to retire at the discretion of the Admiralty with a gratuity according to scale (a) in the following Table.

B.—Officers who are found to be inefficient or unworthy of further employment may be retired at the discretion of the Admiralty, with a gratuity according to scale (b) in the following Table :—

C.—Officers retired under Order-in-Council of 21st April, 1922, may be granted a gratuity according to Scale (b) below.

	(a)	(b)
(1) With less than five years' seniority in Warrant rank.	Nil.	Nil.
(2) With more than five, but less than ten years' seniority in Warrant rank.	A gratuity of £20 for each completed year of service on full pay.	A gratuity of £10 for each completed year of service on full pay.
(8) With more than ten, but less than 15 years' seniority in Warrant rank.	A gratuity of £30 for each completed year of service on full pay.	A gratuity of £15 for each completed year of service on full pay.
(4) With more than 15 years' seniority in Warrant rank.	A gratuity of £40 for each completed year of service on full pay.	A gratuity of £20 for each completed year of service on full pay.

N.B.—Time as Probationary Schoolmaster counts for this purpose, but time on half-pay does not reckon at all.

GENERAL REGULATIONS.

1. In calculating service for retired pay under the old code, the time of all Officers of the R.N. and R.M. while on full pay and while on unemployed full pay subsequent to 31st July, 1938, will count in full. Time on unemployed full pay prior to 1st August, 1938, on an intermediate rate, and on half-pay, will reckon as one-third of full service, subject to the proviso that such time in excess of two years after an Officer's last employment or, if promoted while unemployed, time in excess of two years, subsequent to date of promotion, will not be reckoned at all. The manner in which time is reckoned for purposes of gratuity on retirement or discharge from the Service is as indicated in the Regulations.

2. In the absence of special provisions to the contrary, service while on the Retired List does not count towards increase of retired pay nor do steps in rank on the Retired List confer any claim to increase of retired pay.

3. In the absence of special provisions to the contrary, gratuities under these Regulations will not be payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List.

4. If an Officer be invalided and his unfitness be due, in the opinion of the Admiralty, wholly or in part due to his own negligence, misconduct or any cause within his control, any retired pay or gratuity

which might otherwise have been granted to him may be reduced or withheld at the discretion of the Admiralty.

5. The sentence of a Court Martial placing an Officer at the bottom of the list of his rank involves the loss of previous time of service in that rank; so also when the sentence of a Court Martial takes away any seniority from an Officer, it thereby affects his half or retired pay or pension, where these depend upon seniority; and it carries with it the loss of the benefit of the service included in the seniority forfeited, where the half or retired pay, pension, or gratuity depend upon actual service; but, although the time is forfeited, it is to be considered as service in reference to compulsory removal from the Active List.

6. An Officer placed on the Retired List under Order-in-Council of 15th August, 1941, because of unsuitability for further service by reason of incapacity, inefficiency, unsatisfactory performance of duties or other defect, such unsuitability having been held by the Admiralty to be due to causes within his own control but not of such a nature as to justify retirement for misconduct, may be granted such rate of retired pay or such gratuity within the scale provided for an Officer of such rank and service who is placed on the retired list for incapacity under Order-in-Council of 21st April, 1922, as the Admiralty, in their discretion, may think fit. The Admiralty may, at their discretion, award a gratuity of such amount as they think fit instead of retired pay, provided, however, that a gratuity shall not be awarded instead of retired pay to an Officer who would have been eligible for retired pay had he been permitted to retire voluntarily. The amount of a gratuity awarded instead of retired pay shall be within the commutation value, calculated according to the current table in use by the Pensions Commutation Board for the commutation of Officers' retired pay, of the retired pay which would have been payable had the Officer retired for incapacity under Order-in-Council of 21st April, 1922.

7. An Officer placed on the Retired List under Order-in-Council of the 11th September, 1941 by reason of an act or acts of misconduct or who through intemperate or irregular habits of life has become unfit for or is unworthy of further employment may be granted such rate of retired pay or such gratuity as the Admiralty in their discretion may think fit, provided that:—

- (i) Retired pay be not granted to any Officer who would have been eligible for a gratuity only if placed on the retired list for incapacity under Order-in-Council of 21st April, 1922.
- (ii) Gratuity instead of retired pay may be awarded to any Officer who could have been awarded gratuity instead of retired pay had he been retired for unsuitability under

Order-in-Council of 15th August, 1941 (see paragraph 6).

- (iii) The maximum rate of retired pay shall be the lower of the two following rates, viz:—
 - (a) The rate for which the Officer would have been eligible under Order-in-Council of the 21st April, 1922, after crediting the Officer with any service lost as a result of sentence by Court Martial, less ten per cent., or
 - (b) The rate for which the Officer would have been eligible if he had been retired for incapacity under Order-in-Council of the 21st April, 1922, calculated upon the Officer's service as reduced by sentence of Court Martial.
- (iv) The maximum gratuity payable shall be:—
 - (a) if the Officer would have been eligible for a gratuity only had he been retired for incapacity under Order-in-Council of 21st April, 1922, the amount of such gratuity, or
 - (b) if the Officer could have been awarded gratuity instead of retired pay had he been retired for unsuitability under Order-in-Council of 15th August, 1941 (see paragraph 6), a gratuity within the commutation value, calculated according to the current table in use by the Pensions Commutation Board for the Commutation of Officer's retired pay, of the retired pay which could have been awarded to the Officer under (iii) above.
- 8. An Officer who has been dismissed the Service or dismissed with disgrace by sentence of Court Martial or whose name has been removed from the list of Officers or who has been deprived of retired pay following upon the removal of his name from the list of retired officers or who has been allowed to resign his commission or warrant to avoid trial by Court Martial, may be awarded a compassionate allowance, but the grant of such an allowance and its duration, if granted, shall be entirely at the discretion of the Admiralty. No Officer may, however, be awarded a compassionate allowance in excess of the retired pay or gratuity which might have been granted to him if placed on the retired list for misconduct (see paragraph 7) and no Officer who has been deprived of retired pay in consequence of the removal of his name from the list of retired Officers may be awarded a compassionate allowance in excess of the compassionate allowance which might have been granted to him if at the date of his retirement his name had been removed from the list of Officers.
- 9. Nothing in paragraphs seven and eight shall confer on any person who has been removed from Her Majesty's Service any right to half-pay, retired pay or pension, compassionate allowance or gratuity.

RETIRED PAY OF RETIRED OFFICERS OF ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES SERVING IN CERTAIN SPECIAL APPOINTMENTS.

1. The following special regulations are applicable to the Retired Pay of Officers of the R.N. and R.M. serving in :—

- (a) the post of Assistant Range Officer at R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, and R.N. Torpedo Depot, Weymouth.
- (b) the post of Electrical Officer at R.N. Torpedo Depot, Antrim.
- (c) posts on the Experimental Staff of H.M.S. "Excellent."
- (d) all posts on the staff of the Hydrographic and Compass Departments at the Admiralty.
- (e) the posts in the Naval Ordnance Inspection Department of Naval Proof Officer and Instructional Officer, Woolwich, Naval Proof Officer, Chorley, and Officer-in-Charge, Naval Proof Range, Kingsclere.
- (f) posts of Trials Officer at Underwater Detection Establishment, Portland, and of Torpedo Firing and Boat Officer at Torpedo Experimental Establishment, Greenock.
- (g) the post of Electrical Testing Officer on the headquarters staff of the Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance.
- (h) post of Editor of the Lists of Naval Armament Modifications and Nomenclature—(NAMAN)—on the headquarters staff of the Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance.
- (i) the posts in the Ministry of Supply of Technical Assistant in the Lethality Division of the Ordnance Board, and of Stores Officer on the Staff of the Chief Superintendent of Ranges.
- (j) the posts of Civilian Equipment Officer in H.M.S. "Vernon."

2. Service in any of the aforesaid appointments before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. will count for increase of retired pay under the ordinary regulations from time to time in force for Officers on the Active Lists of the R.N. and R.M., and increased retired pay under these regulations will accrue only in respect of service rendered in any of the appointments after retirement from the R.N. and R.M.

3. The retired pay of all retired Officers of the R.N. and R.M. serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service, and their service will count for increase of retired pay on the scales and subject to the conditions set forth hereunder, subject, however, to the provisos that—

(a) an Officer who has been retired from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of retirement for an Officer of life age, rank and service, shall not on the final cessation of his service in any of the above-mentioned appointments receive retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums :—

- (i) the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he on retirement from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for increase of retired pay under Rules 5 and 6 hereof, or
- (ii) the actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

An Officer of the R.M., who at the date of his retirement from the R.M. had earned retired pay in excess of the maximum at that date permissible in the case of a Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., shall not count his further service for increase of retired pay.

4. All Officers in any of the appointments referred to in these regulations who have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason, will be liable to such discharge on attaining 60 years of age.

5. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay at his own request, or on completion of any period for which he may have been appointed or as unfit for further employment from any cause other than those specified in rule 6, may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased by one sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement in any of the appointments to which these regulations relate.

6. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay on account of age, or medical unfitness, or abolition of office, or reduction or reorganisation of establishment may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased :—

(a) if with ten or more years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement ;

(b) if with less than ten years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-fiftieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, provided that the total addition shall not exceed ten-sixtieths of such pay and allowances.

7. Officers on the Active List of the R.M. who are appointed to any of the posts to which these regulations relate, shall be seconded from the corps of the R.M. until they reach the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, when they will become supernumerary. They will be subject to the same rules as regards qualifications for promotion and retirement for age in any rank as other Officers of the R.M.

DISABILITY RETIRED PAY.

NOTES.—(i) Chapter LII King's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, 1913, provided compensation for wounds or injuries incurred prior to 1st October, 1921, but cases where the sickness or injury proved to be attributable to or aggravated by service during the Great War (1914-1921), were dealt with by the Ministry of Pensions (now the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance).

(ii) The award of compensation in respect of disabilities attributable to service after the 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance.

1. The following Regulations govern the award of additional retired pay, disability retired pay and gratuities to Officers placed on the Retired List or discharged from the service on account of sickness which is certified by the Naval Medical authorities to be directly attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921, and 2nd September, 1939, inclusive.

2. The regulations provide for Officers of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines who have been disabled on duty while seconded to the Royal Air Force and apply generally as stated therein to Officers of the :—

- (a) Active Lists of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines, including Temporary Officers.
- (b) Special Reserve of Engineer Officers, R.N.
- (c) Royal Naval Reserve.
- (d) Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve, including Temporary Officers, when on service for which pay is issued from Naval Funds, and
- (e) Commissioned Officers of the Royal Marine Police Force.

They do not apply to Officers of the :—

- (f) Retired and Emergency Lists of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines.

Schedule I.

REGULATIONS RELATING TO OFFICERS OF THE PERMANENT LISTS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES WHO ARE RETIRED ON ACCOUNT OF DISABILITIES ATTRIBUTABLE TO THE CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

Note.—Officers eligible for service retired pay and additional retired pay, or disability retired pay, on the scales laid down in Schedule I, may be awarded, in lieu, disability retired pay on the scale in Schedule II, if and for so long as it is to their advantage.

1.—*Commissioned Officers (except Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank but including Officers of and above the rank or equivalent rank of Acting Lieutenant specially promoted from Warrant Rank under Orders in Council of 25th May, 1939, 25th July, 1939, and 8th December, 1944) and Chaplains (including Temporary Chaplains not in conformity with the Church of England) entitled to retired pay in respect of service.**

Such Officers, if invalidated on account of sickness or injury certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, may be granted additional retired pay, while the attributable disability lasts, upon the following scale :—

Percentage degree of disablement.										Additional Retired Pay.
100 per cent.										£
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	210
" 90	" 80	" 70	" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	189
" 80	" 70	" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	168
" 70	" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	147
" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	126
" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	105
" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	84
" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	63
" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	42

2.—*Commissioned Officers from Warrant Rank and Warrant Officers entitled to retired pay in respect of service.**

Such Officers, if invalidated on account of sickness or injury certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, may be granted additional retired pay while the attributable disability lasts, upon the following scale :—

Percentage degree of disablement.										Additional Retired Pay.
100 per cent.										£ s.
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90	90	80	70	60	50	40	30	20	10	185 0
" 90	" 80	" 70	" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	166 0
" 80	" 70	" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	148 0
" 70	" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	129 0
" 60	" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	111 0
" 50	" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	92 10
" 40	" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	74 0
" 30	" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	55 10
" 20	" 10	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	" 0	37 0

* See note at foot of page 27.

3.—Officers not entitled to retired pay for service.

(These benefits are in lieu of any benefits under the ordinary retired pay regulations.)

Such Officers if invalided on account of sickness or injury certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, may be granted Retired Pay while the attributable disability lasts, upon the following scales :—

(a) Chaplains of the Church of England and Medical, Dental and Instructor Lieutenants (including Temporary Instructor Lieutenants entered under the provisions of Order in Council of 18th July, 1915) with less than four years' service who are entered on or after 1st October, 1921, other than

(i) Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934.†

(ii) Medical Officers serving under special short service engagements.†

(iii) Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935, with service not exceeding 6 years.‡

Percentage of disablement.									Disability Retired Pay.	
		100 per cent.	..	..	..	..	..	..	£	s.
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than	90	90	..	..	..	..	..	..	300	10
"	90	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	279	10
"	80	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	258	10
"	70	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	237	10
"	60	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	216	10
"	50	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	195	10
"	40	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	174	10
"	30	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	153	10
"	20	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	132	10

An additional £9 0s. 0d. for each complete year of service not exceeding three may be granted in addition to the foregoing rates. On the cessation of the disability, a gratuity not exceeding £100 for each complete year of service may be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(b) Sub-Lieutenants, Sub-Lieutenants (A) promoted from rating under Order-in-Council of 19th June, 1940, Sub-Lieutenants (E), Sub-Lieutenants (S), Lieutenants, Royal Marines, with less than four years' commissioned service, and Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, except Officers promoted from the ranks under the provisions of the Order-in-Council dated 11th February, 1913.

Percentage of disablement.									Disability Retired Pay.	
		100 per cent	..	..	..	..	..	..	£	s.
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than	90	90	..	..	..	..	..	..	284	10
"	80	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	243	10
"	70	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	222	10
"	60	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	201	10
"	50	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	180	10
"	40	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	159	10
"	30	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	138	10
"	20	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	117	10
"	10	"	..	..	..	..	..	..	96	10

On the cessation of the disability a gratuity not exceeding £100 for each complete year of service as Sub-Lieutenant or Acting Sub-Lieutenant or Midshipman, or as Sub-Lieutenant (E) or Acting Sub-Lieutenant (E) or Midshipman (E), or as Sub-Lieutenant (S) or Acting Sub-Lieutenant (S) or Midshipman (S), or as Lieutenant, Royal Marines, or Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines, or Probationary Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines, may be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(c) Acting Sub-Lieutenants, Acting Sub-Lieutenants (A) promoted from rating under Order-in-Council of 19th June, 1940, Acting Sub-Lieutenants (E), Midshipmen, Midshipmen (E) and Cadets, after completion of their shore training; Acting Sub-Lieutenants (S), Midshipmen (S) and Cadets (S), Probationary Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines.

† See Schedule II, clause 2 (d).

‡ See Schedule II, clause 2 (e).

Percentage of disablement.										Disability Retired Pay.	
										£	s.
100 per cent.										255	10
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90										234	10
" 90	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	213	10
" 80	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	192	10
" 70	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	171	10
" 60	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	150	10
" 50	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	129	10
" 40	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	108	10
" 30	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	87	10

On the cessation of the disability a gratuity not exceeding £200 may be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(d) Lieutenants, Sub-Lieutenants and Lieutenants (S) transferred from the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R. under the terms of Order-in-Council of 18th March, 1937, with less than 5 years' service in the R.N.:—

Percentage degree of disablement.										Disability Lieuts. and Lieuts. (S)		Retired Pay. Sub-Lieuts.	
										£	s.	£	s.
100 per cent.										300	10	264	10
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90										279	10	243	10
" 90	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	258	10	222	10
" 80	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	237	10	201	10
" 70	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	216	10	180	10
" 60	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	195	10	159	10
" 50	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	174	10	138	10
" 40	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	153	10	117	10
" 30	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	132	10	96	10

with an addition of £9 for each complete year of service while the disability lasts and, on cessation of the disability to a gratuity of £125 for each complete year's service.

(e) Directors of Music and the Musical Director of the Royal Marines School of Music entered from civil life or with previous service in the Army or Royal Air Force which cannot be reckoned under either Rule I (a) or I (c) in Order-in-Council of 15th May, 1930, with less than 5 years' service:—

Percentage of disablement.										Disability Retired Pay.	
										£	s.
100 per cent.										300	
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90										270	
" 90	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	240	
" 80	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	210	
" 70	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	180	
" 60	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	150	
" 50	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	120	
" 40	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	90	
" 30	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	60	

(f) Schoolmasters, including Probationary Schoolmasters with less than five years' seniority.

Percentage of disablement.										Disability Retired Pay.	
										£	s.
100 per cent.										240	
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90										216	
" 90	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	192	
" 80	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	168	
" 70	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	144	
" 60	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	120	
" 50	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	96	
" 40	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	72	
" 30	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	48	

(g) Senior Chief Officers and Chief Officers of the Shore Signal Service in receipt of pensions as Naval Ratings or Marines.

Percentage degree of disablement.										Disability Retired Pay.	
										£	s.
100 per cent.										185	0
Less than 100 per cent., but not less than 90										166	10
" 90	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	148	0
" 80	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	129	10
" 70	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	111	0
" 60	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	92	10
" 50	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	74	0
" 40	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	55	10
" 30	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	"	37	0

Such disability retired pay to be paid in addition to pension provided that, if such pension includes a disablement element, regard may be had to the amount thereof in determining the award of disability retired pay under these regulations.

4. Additional retired pay on account of attributable disability shall not be granted to an Officer to whom service retired pay at the half-pay rate appropriate to his rank has been awarded, but any such Officer, if entitled to retired pay based upon age and service, may be granted in addition to such retired pay the appropriate disability addition if more to his advantage than retired pay at the half-pay rate. An Officer of the rank or relative rank of Commander in the Royal Navy or Major in the Royal Marines if invalided under the age of 40 on account of disability certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service may be granted, if more to his advantage than the half-pay of his rank, the retired pay for service for which he would have been eligible if he had not been promoted to the rank or relative rank of Commander or Major together with an addition of £45 10s. for rank and additional retired pay according to the degree of his disablement provided that the service retired pay including the above rank addition thereto shall not exceed the rate for which he would have qualified had he been 40 years of age at the date of invaliding.

5. Sub-Lieutenants, Sub-Lieutenants (E) (not Cadet entry) promoted prior to 1st January, 1938, and Lieutenants or Lieutenants (E), Royal Navy, promoted therefrom who were Warrant Officers prior to their promotion to commissioned rank.

Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, and Lieutenants, Royal Marines, with less than four years' commissioned service who were Warrant Officers prior to their promotion to commissioned rank.

These Officers may be granted service retired pay upon the Warrant Officer's scale with additional retired pay on account of disablement appropriate to Warrant rank and the degree of their disablement, if more to their advantage than service retired pay on the Commissioned Officer's scale with additional retired pay appropriate to their commissioned rank and the degree of their disablement.

6.—Family Allowances.

An Officer who is awarded additional retired pay for disability or disability retired pay, may be granted allowances in respect of his wife and children at such proportion of the following rates as corresponds to the degree of his disablement on which his disability award is based.

	Rate for 100 per cent disablement.
For a wife	86
For each child	80
or, where no allowance for a wife is payable	
For the first child	86
For each other child	80

The conditions governing the grant of these family allowances in addition to disability awards shall be as follows:—

(a) If an Officer's wife is living apart from her husband, family allowance shall not be allowable in respect of her unless—

- (i) she was being regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Officer up to the date of commencement or renewal of his disability award, or
- (ii) she is entitled to support under a separation or maintenance order, or
- (iii) the separation was caused by the husband's mental instability due to the disability in respect of which he is granted a disability award.

(b) Allowances in respect of children other than legitimate children may be granted under similar conditions to those prescribed for the payment of such allowances to Naval ratings and marines—see "Pensions, etc., to R.N. Ratings and Royal Marines," Section III, A, paragraph 4 in this Appendix.

Notes.—

(i) Family addition to a disability award in respect of a child shall normally terminate when the child attains the age of 18 years, but (a) if satisfactory evidence is produced that, owing to mental or physical infirmity, such infirmity having arisen before the child reached the age of 18, a child is unable to maintain himself or herself, the addition may be granted or continued beyond that age, and (b) the addition may also be granted or continued after the age of 18 years in the case of a child who is being educated at secondary school, technical school or university, or is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages.

(ii) Family addition to disability awards in respect of any individual may be withheld if in the opinion of the Admiralty the circumstances are not such as to justify the grant.

(iii) Where an individual in respect of whom such family addition to a disability award is admissible is not residing with the Officer, the addition may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the Officer.

7.—Education Allowances.

(a) In addition to disability award, an allowance may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted in respect of a child, eligible for an allowance under paragraph 6 for the purpose of the child's education, if:—

- (i) the child has attained the age of five years; and,
- (ii) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and,
- (iii) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(b) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Admiralty but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months will not exceed £80.

8.—Treatment Allowances.

- (a) An officer in receipt of an award for disability may, in lieu of his existing award, be granted in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself, and an additional allowance in respect of his wife and children.
- (b) Subject to the following provisions of this paragraph
- (i) a personal allowance will be at the rate of retired pay and additional retired pay for disability which would be appropriate under these regulations if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent., and
 - (ii) an additional allowance in respect of a wife and/or children at the rates and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate if the wife and/or children were eligible for family additions under paragraph 6.
- (c) The allowance in respect of a wife under (b) (ii) above may be increased to the rate of £65 a year where she is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.
- (d) Where no allowance is payable for a wife, an allowance not exceeding £65 a year may be paid for
- (i) a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or
 - (ii) a woman dependent on the officer and having the care in the officer's home of a child or children of the officer for whom the allowance is being paid. When an allowance is payable for an adult dependant and also in respect of an eligible dependant, the aggregate of the allowances shall not exceed £95 a year.

The allowance will be subject to such deductions as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case and taking into account any sick pay or similar benefit arising by virtue of the Officer's employment.

For the purpose of this paragraph approved treatment means in-patient treatment authorised or approved by the Admiralty.

(e) The allowance under (b) (ii) above may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely:—

- (i) if the Officer is not eligible for sickness benefit or retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946, 40s. a week, or
- (ii) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 40s. a week, the amount of the difference between the lower rate and 40s. a week.

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to—

- (i) an Officer who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 10, or
- (ii) an Officer who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under paragraphs (b) (ii); (c); and (d) (i) and (ii).

8a.—Allowance where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following approved institutional treatment.

Where an Officer is, on the completion of a course of approved institutional treatment obliged to abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under paragraph 8.

This paragraph shall not apply to an officer in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 10.

9.—Constant Attendance Allowances

Where a disability award is in issue in respect of disablement, the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent. and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the Officer is necessary on account of his disablement, an allowance may be granted at a rate of not exceeding £100 a year, but in exceptional cases of very severe disablement the allowance may be increased up to a maximum of £156 a year.

9a.—Comforts Allowance

An officer in receipt of an award for disability the degree of which is 100 per cent., and in receipt of an allowance on account of unemployability, may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts at the rate of £26 a year, provided that he is also in receipt of a Constant Attendance Allowance or would be in receipt of such an allowance if he were not in a hospital or other institution.

10.—Special Allowances for Unemployable Disabled Officers

(a) Where an Officer is in receipt of additional retired pay for disability or disability retired pay in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be granted:—

- (i) an allowance by way of supplement to his disability award at the rate of £117 a year.
- (ii) an increase where necessary in the rate of family allowance awarded under paragraph 6 to the rate which would be appropriate under that paragraph if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.
- (iii) an increase in the rate of wife's allowance up to £65 a year if she is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.
- (iv) where no allowance is payable for a wife, an allowance not exceeding £65 a year may be paid for

(i) a dependent adult relative living with the officer or (ii) a woman dependent on the Officer and having the care of a child or children of his for whom an allowance is being paid.

When an allowance is payable for an adult dependant and also in respect of a first child, the aggregate of the allowances shall not exceed £95 a year.

(b) In determining whether an Officer is unemployable, his earnings of £52 a year or less shall be disregarded.

11.—Allowance for Wear and Tear of Clothing

An Officer in receipt of additional retired pay for disability or disability retired pay in respect of an amputation and who regularly wears an artificial limb may be awarded an allowance for wear and tear of clothing at the rate of £6 a year where he wears a single artificial limb, other than a tilting limb, or £10 a year where he wears more than one artificial limb, or one artificial limb with a tilting table, or if there is exceptional wear and tear of the Officer's clothing as a result of his pensionable disablement, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be authorised.

12.—Allowance for lowered standard of occupation

(a) As from 1st May 1948, an Officer in receipt of disability retired pay on the scale in Schedule II in respect of disablement of less than 100 per cent., who has by reason of his disability been compelled after 1st July, 1945 to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date, may be granted an allowance in respect of his special hardship at a rate not exceeding 27s. 6d. a week, provided that the disability retired pay awarded together with the allowance granted under this paragraph shall not exceed the rate of disability retired pay which would have been appropriate if the degree of disablement had been 100%.

(b) No award shall be made under this paragraph where the Officer is in receipt of an allowance on account of his unemployability.

18.—Loss of Pay While Attending Survey

Compensation may be paid within certain limits for financial loss incurred by an Officer by reason of absence from employment on account of attendance at a medical examination in connection with the award or continuation of an award of additional retired pay for disability or disability retired pay.

Schedule II.

REGULATIONS RELATING TO OFFICERS OF THE RESERVES AND TO TEMPORARY OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES AND CERTAIN MEDICAL OFFICERS AND SHORT SERVICE OFFICERS OF THE AIR BRANCH WHO ARE RETIRED ON ACCOUNT OF DISABILITIES ATTRIBUTABLE TO THE CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

1. Such Officers if invalided from the Service on account of sickness or injury certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service may be granted disability retired pay according to their rank at the following annual rates :—

Percentage Degree of Disablement.	Rear-Admiral, or Major-General, R.M., and corresponding or higher ranks.	Commodore 1st and 2nd class, or Colonel-Commandant, R.M., and corresponding ranks.	Captain, R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, or Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M., and corresponding ranks.	Commander, R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Major, R.M., and corresponding ranks.	Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., or Captain, R.M., and corresponding ranks.	Lieutenant, R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., and Lieutenant, R.M., with 4 years' commissioned service or over, and corresponding ranks.	Sub-Lieutenant and Acting Sub-Lieutenant R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R., 2nd Lieutenant and Lieutenant, R.M., with under 4 years' commissioned service, and corresponding ranks. Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank,* R.N., R.M., R.N.R. and R.N.V.R., and Midshipman (A), R.N.	Midshipman, and Cadet, after completion of shore training, R.N., R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. (except Midshipman (A) R.N.) and corresponding ranks, Warrant Officer, R.N., R.M., R.N.R. and R.N.V.R.
	per year.	per year.	per year.	per year.	per year.	per year.	per year.	per year.
100	480	435 0	390	360	330	300	270	240
Less than 100 but not less than 90	432	391 10	351	324	297	270	243	216
Less than 90 but not less than 80	384	348 0	312	288	264	240	216	192
Less than 80 but not less than 70	336	304 10	273	252	231	210	189	168
Less than 70 but not less than 60	288	261 0	234	216	198	180	162	144
Less than 60 but not less than 50	240	217 10	195	180	165	150	135	120
Less than 50 but not less than 40	192	174 0	156	144	132	120	108	96
Less than 40 but not less than 30	144	130 10	117	108	99	90	81	72
Less than 30 but not less than 20	96	87 0	78	72	66	60	54	48

2. Except as provided below the provisions of this Schedule apply to :—

(a) Officers of the R.N.R. and R.N.V.R., whether holding permanent or temporary commissions, warrants, or appointments, or whether on the Active or Retired Lists.

(b) Officers of the Special Reserve of Engineer Officers.

(c) Officers granted temporary commissions, appointments, or warrants, in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines.

(d) Medical Officers, entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934, of under five years' service, and Medical Officers serving under Special Short Service engagements.

(e) Dental Officers entered on or after 1st October, 1935, with service not exceeding six years.

(f) Chaplains of all denominations holding temporary commissions who are not entitled to retired pay in respect of service, on the following basis :—

(i) With six years' or over and under ten years' service as for Lieutenant-Commanders, R.N.

(ii) With under six years' service as for Lieutenants, R.N.

(g) Short Service Officers of the Air Branch, except those retained on the Active List after 15 years.

The provisions of this Schedule do not apply to :—

(h) Officers serving under special contracts and not in receipt of Naval rates of pay.

(i) Officers of the Medical, Dental and Instructor Branches, or Chaplains who are eligible to withdraw or have withdrawn with gratuities after short periods of service, including temporary Instructor Officers who are eligible for transfer to the permanent list (i.e., those to whom Schedule I, Clause 3, applies).

(j) Officers under probation who are eligible for transfer to the permanent list at the end of their probationary period.

(k) Officers on the Retired List of the Royal Navy, or Royal Marines, including Officers who have withdrawn or retired with a gratuity, and Officers on the permanent lists of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines who have resigned their commissions.

* Now known as Senior Commissioned Officers and Commissioned Officers, Branch List.

3. (a) A Medical Officer entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or allowed to accept the conditions laid down in Order in Council, 29th June, 1934, or a Dental Officer entered on or after 1st October, 1935, with service not exceeding six years, shall not be entitled to receive a service gratuity concurrently with disability retired pay under these regulations. On cessation of the disability, a gratuity may be granted equivalent to that payable on invaliding for a non-attributable disability, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(b) An Officer in the Medical Branch serving under a special short service engagement who is eligible for a gratuity on discharge under the terms of his engagement shall not be entitled to receive such gratuity concurrently with disability retired pay under these regulations. On cessation of the disability a gratuity equal in amount to that which might have been paid under the terms of his short service engagement may be granted to such an Officer at the discretion of the Admiralty.

Schedule III

MISCELLANEOUS REGULATIONS.

1. Additional retired pay or disability retired pay under these regulations shall only be awarded in respect of the degree of disablement which is certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service.

2. Additional retired pay or disability retired pay under these regulations shall not be granted to any Officer whose percentage degree of disablement or retirement is certified by the competent medical authority to amount to less than 20 per cent., notwithstanding that he may have been retired on account of sickness or injury attributable to the conditions of service, but any such Officer shall be entitled to receive the retiring allowance, by way of annual retired pay or gratuity if any, to which he would have been entitled if invalided for a cause not attributable to the conditions of service.

3. An Officer who is ineligible for retired pay in respect of service, but to whom disability retired pay under these regulations is awarded (except Short Service Officers of the Air Branch) shall not be entitled to receive in addition any retiring allowance by way of gratuity, which might have been awarded to him under any other regulations, and if any such allowance has already been paid to such an Officer before the admission of his claims to disability retired pay under these regulations, he shall be required to refund it as a condition to the grant of disability retired pay under these regulations.

4. The assessment of additional retired pay or disability retired pay under these regulations may be increased or reduced or cancelled, when it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that the disability in respect of which it was granted has increased or decreased or ceased to exist. In all cases, the disability will be regarded as having ceased to exist when it falls below 20 per cent.

5. When an Officer has been in receipt of additional retired pay or disability retired pay under these regulations for a period of five years, a final assessment of the disability may be made for the purpose of determining a permanent rate of additional retired pay or disability retired pay, unless this has already been done, provided that, in assessing the degree of disability on which the permanent additional retired pay or disability retired pay is to be based, regard shall be had to the probable degree of disability over a period of years.

6. No compensation in respect of disability shall be payable under these regulations to any Officer, except in respect of sickness, wounds or injury on account of which he is invalided, provided that any Officer (other than an Officer retired on the half-pay applicable to his rank or an Officer to whom the provisions of Rule 7 apply) may on retirement or discharge, but not later, be granted compensation in respect of a wound or injury due to service, and is recorded on any Hurt Certificate or of which there is other satisfactory evidence and for which he has not already received an award of compensation. The amount of compensation in respect of such injuries shall be at the discretion of the Admiralty, but in determining it, regard shall be had to the scale appropriate if the Officer had been invalided therefor, to the degree of disablement persisting at the date of retirement or discharge and the cause of retirement or discharge.

7. An Officer who elects to retire voluntarily will be assumed to have waived on behalf of himself and his dependants all claims to retired pay, gratuity or other grant under these regulations in respect of either disability or subsequent death, except as may be otherwise provided in regard to widows' pensions on the ordinary scale, and will not be eligible for any such retired pay, gratuity or other grant.

8. No compensation in respect of disability shall be payable under these regulations to any Officer who is already in receipt of a wound or injury pension in respect of a wound or injury sustained before the first day of October, 1921, but, should an Officer be subsequently retired or discharged in circumstances rendering him eligible for an award under these regulations in respect of another disability, he may, at the discretion of the Admiralty and if such course be to his advantage, be permitted on retirement or discharge from the service to surrender the wound or injury pension and to receive the additional retired pay or disability retired pay appropriate to the total degree of his disablement under these regulations, provided that the additional retired pay or disability retired pay shall in no case be subsequently reduced under Rule 4 of this Schedule below the amount of the wound pension.

9. If an Officer's unfitness when invalided, or the degree of his disability at any time thereafter when surveyed for the review of an award, be due wholly or in part to his own negligence or misconduct or to any cause within his control, any grant which might otherwise have been made to him under these regulations may be reduced or withheld at the discretion of the Admiralty.

10. Should an Officer, retired or discharged as medically unfit for further service, be suffering from two separate and distinct disabilities and be eligible in respect of one of them for a grant under the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and in respect of the other for a grant under these regulations, only one grant will be made in respect of both. This grant will be assessed partly under the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance and partly under these regulations, according to the proportion which the percentage of each disability respectively bears to the sum of the two percentages added together, the assessment under these regulations being so regulated, however, as to ensure that the total grant made shall be neither more than the Officer would receive if the two disabilities were dealt with as one combined disability under the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance nor less than he would receive if they were so dealt with under the regulation here set forth.

11. If an Officer be injured in circumstances which entitle him to compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission or circumstances which caused the injury, any compensation received by him may be taken into consideration in determining the amount of any additional retired pay or disability retired pay which may be awarded under these regulations, and similarly, if such compensation is received after the award of additional retired pay or disability retired pay under these regulations, it may be taken into consideration and the award under these regulations may be amended or cancelled accordingly. If in the opinion of the Admiralty, an Officer either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against the third party, or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, the additional retired pay or disability retired pay may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

12. "Rank" for the purpose of these regulations means the last substantive rank held by an Officer before retirement or discharge from the Active List.

13. Where the amount of any grant payable under these regulations is dependent upon length of service, the term "service" means service as reckoned for the purpose of calculating service retired pay, except as otherwise provided in these regulations.

14. If an Officer of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, who has been seconded for service with the Royal Air Force and while serving therein has been paid at Royal Air Force rates of pay, is disabled by an accident he suffering on duty or from causes directly attributable to the conditions of service in the Royal Air Force, Naval regulations shall apply under the Royal Air Force Regulations appropriate to his rank in that Force or under to his advantage, subject to the rank in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, whichever would be more to his advantage, viz.:-

(a) Where the award under Royal Air Force regulations is dependent on length of service in a Royal Air Force rank or ranks, previous service in an equivalent, or any, Naval or Marine rank shall not be taken into account.

(b) In the event of an Officer being invalided after return to the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, the invaliding being directly attributable to service in the Royal Air Force, the award under Royal Air Force regulations shall not exceed that to which he would have been entitled had he been invalided on the date of his ceasing full pay in the Royal Air Force.

15. A Naval or Marine Officer who has been attached to the Royal Air Force for service with the Royal Air Force and while serving therewith has held a temporary Royal Air Force commission, if invalided on account of sickness or injury certified by the competent medical authority to be attributable to the conditions of the service during the period of attachment shall be dealt with, for the purpose of the award of retired pay, as under the Royal Air Force regulations, appropriate to his rank in that Force or under Naval Regulations appropriate to his rank in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, whichever would be more to his advantage, subject to the following conditions:-

(a) Where the award under Royal Air Force regulations is dependent on length of service in a Royal Air Force rank or ranks, previous service in an equivalent or any Naval or Marine rank shall not be taken into account.

(b) In the event of an Officer being invalided after return to the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, the award as under Royal Air Force regulations shall not exceed that to which he would have been entitled had he been invalided on the date of termination of his temporary commission in the Royal Air Force.

PROCEDURE FOR PLACING OFFICERS ON HALF OR RETIRED PAY.

1. The authority for the payment of Half-pay, or Retired Pay, to an Officer entitled thereto is given to the Paymaster-General, without preliminary application on the Officer's part. At the time this authority is issued, the Officer is informed of the award and is provided with a form of application for payment, which should be completed and forwarded to the Paymaster-General, Russell Square House, Russell Square, W.C.1. The appropriate payment forms will then be issued from time to time. Special arrangements are made by the Paymaster-General where Officers propose permanently to reside abroad.

2. All inquiries as to the payment of the awards referred to above should be addressed to the Paymaster-General, and not to the Admiralty.

COMMUTATION OF RETIRED PAY OR OTHER PAYMENT OF THE LIKE NATURE UNDER THE PENSIONS COMMUTATION ACTS, 1871 to 1882.

The following Pensions are commutable under the provisions of the Pensions Commutation Acts, 1871 to 1882, subject to such restrictions as may be imposed:—

Retired Pay or Pensions of all Officers.

Officers' Pensions for wounds or injuries, and Disability Retired Pay.

The following are not commutable:—

Good Service Pensions.

Naval and Greenwich Hospital Pensions.

Naval Compassionate Pensions.

2. By the 2nd section of the Act of 1871, the term Officer means commissioned Officer, Branch Officer, or Subordinate Officer of the Navy; Officers of the Royal Marines are included.

8. An Officer in receipt of a permanent pension for wounds or injuries may commute the whole or part of such Pension at any time, irrespective of age, subject if he be on the Retired List to his being left with a permanent pension, including retired pay, of not less than the minimum amounts specified in paragraph 4 (b) (ii) or (iii), or if he be on the Active List, to his pension, together with eligible retired pay (if any) for which he has voluntarily at the date of his application, the minimum amounts being not less than, from active service rating or an Officer ranks to temporary commissioned rank in from the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or to temporary commissioned rank in the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve may, however, commute up to a third of his service retired pay, subject to the amount uncommuted not being reduced below £60.

An increase of retired pay awarded under the Pensions Increase Schemes 1944/47, 1952 and 1954 is not commutable.

An applicant for commutation in receipt of Service retired pay and wounds pension will be required to commute the Pension for wounds first.

Permanent disability retired pay is commutable under the conditions applicable to Service retired pay. Permanent disability additions to Service retired pay are not commutable but for the purpose of determining the amount commutable under paragraph 4, Service retired pay and permanent disability addition thereto will be aggregated.

4. (a) No Officer will be allowed to commute any portion of his retired pay until he has attained the age of 40, unless he is certified, to the satisfaction of the Admiralty, to be permanently incapable of further active service, and in order to determine whether an Officer is permanently unfit for further service he may be required to undergo a medical survey.

(b) (i) No Officer will be allowed to commute more than half his retired pay if £300 or over.

(ii) No Officer will be allowed to commute so much of his retired pay if between £180 and £300 as would reduce it below £150.

(iii) An Officer whose total retired pay is less than £180 may commute an amount not exceeding

£30, provided that the total amount uncommuted is not thereby reduced below £120.

(c) A fee of one per cent. will be charged on the amount awarded provided that such fee shall never be less than £1 ls. nor more than £10 in any case.

5. No Officer will be allowed to commute any portion of his retired pay who is holding or is about to hold any appointment under the Crown the terms of which involve the suspension of his retired pay.

6. An Officer desirous of commuting a part of his retired pay must make application on the prescribed application form which can be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty. An application shall be deemed to be made as on the date on which the prescribed form duly completed is received at the Admiralty during the hours of public business, but not before the date from which payment of retired pay actually commences.

7. An Officer who has been adjudicated bankrupt or has received an Order made against him or has been placed to public funds, must disclose the facts and circumstances at the time of his application.

8. If the Admiralty shall think proper to recommend the commutation, the Officer will be so informed, and his letter of application will be forwarded to the Pensions Commutation Board, 19 Old Jewry, London, E.C.2, from whom he will receive further instructions. The fact that an Officer's application has been recommended by the Admiralty to the Commutation Board must not be taken to imply that the application will necessarily be approved by the Commutation Board and the Treasury.

9. The Commutation Board will require him to give such information as to his age, health and habits as is usual in the case of persons proposing to assure their lives in assurance companies, and he will be required to submit himself for personal examination by the Medical Officer to the Board in London. Officers living in Scotland, Northern Ireland or the Republic of Ireland, may, if they so desire and if the Pensions Commutation Board see fit, be permitted to be examined by the Board's Medical Advisers in Edinburgh, Belfast or Dublin respectively.

10. Officers resident abroad who desire to be exempted from personal attendance may apply to the Commutation Board accordingly, stating their reasons for making the request; and their applications will be submitted to the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, whose decision in the case will be final. They may be allowed to commute as a privilege provided that suitable arrangements for medical examination, etc., can be made.

11. If at the expiration of seven months from the date on which the application was made the applicant has failed to furnish information required by the Pensions Commutation Board or to attend for medical examination, the Board will inform the

Admiralty, and the application will be deemed to have been withdrawn, and no further action will be taken with regard to it without a renewed application from the person proposing to commute, and a further recommendation from the Admiralty.

12. The Table for determining the Commutation Rate is as follows, subject to an addition of years of age in the case of impaired lives:—

Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension	Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension
21	17.452	1,745 4 0	51	13.010	1,301 0 0
22	17.357	1,735 14 0	52	12.770	1,277 0 0
23	17.260	1,726 0 0	53	12.523	1,252 6 0
24	17.160	1,716 0 0	54	12.268	1,226 16 0
25	17.058	1,705 16 0	55	12.006	1,200 12 0
26	16.951	1,695 2 0	56	11.736	1,173 12 0
27	16.840	1,684 0 0	57	11.458	1,145 16 0
28	16.727	1,672 14 0	58	11.175	1,117 10 0
29	16.608	1,660 16 0	59	10.886	1,088 12 0
30	16.487	1,648 14 0	60	10.593	1,059 6 0
31	16.370	1,637 0 0	61	10.306	1,030 12 0
32	16.249	1,624 18 0	62	10.009	1,000 18 0
33	16.121	1,612 2 0	63	9.710	971 0 0
34	15.990	1,599 0 0	64	9.411	941 2 0
35	15.853	1,585 6 0	65	9.113	911 6 0
36	15.718	1,571 16 0	66	8.815	881 10 0
37	15.579	1,557 18 0	67	8.517	851 14 0
38	15.433	1,543 6 0	68	8.222	822 4 0
39	15.280	1,528 0 0	69	7.929	792 18 0
40	15.122	1,512 4 0	70	7.639	763 18 0
41	14.966	1,496 12 0	71	7.343	734 6 0
42	14.801	1,480 2 0	72	7.053	705 6 0
43	14.631	1,463 2 0	73	6.767	676 14 0
44	14.452	1,445 4 0	74	6.487	648 14 0
45	14.265	1,426 10 0	75	6.214	621 8 0
46	14.078	1,407 16 0	76	5.947	594 14 0
47	13.881	1,388 2 0	77	5.685	568 10 0
48	13.676	1,367 12 0	78	5.434	543 8 0
49	13.462	1,346 4 0	79	5.189	518 18 0
50	13.241	1,324 2 0	80	4.953	495 6 0

13. The applicant may withdraw his application at any time before he has been examined by the Medical Officer of the Commutation Board on payment of any expense (not exceeding two pounds) which may have been incurred by the Commutation Board.

14. If the Pensions Commutation Board are unable to recommend commutation and the Treasury concur, the applicant will be informed accordingly. If the application is granted, he will be informed of the amount of money to be paid in commutation as soon as it has been fixed by the Treasury on the recommendation of the Pensions Commutation Board. The approved sum will be immediately available for payment. The applicant will, however, have the option of withdrawing his application on the payment of a fee of £2 within 30 days after the date of despatch of the Notice of Award, but, in exceptional circumstances or where the distance is so great as to make it impossible for a reply by post to be received within 30 days, the time may be extended to such a period as the Treasury directs. If the applicant shall not withdraw his application and pay the above fee within that period, the decision will be considered final, and the commutation will take place absolutely. Officers must not assume that the recom-

mendation of the Commutation Board will be necessarily approved by the Treasury and should make no arrangements depending on commutation until informed by letter from the Commutation Board of the amount awarded.

Applicants for commutation will continue to draw the retired pay which they have applied to commute until the date upon which the warrant for the Treasury Award is handed by the Pensions Commutation Board to the National Debt Commissioners, or until seven months have elapsed from the date upon which an application to commute was received at the Admiralty whichever is the earlier.

15. The Admiralty have full discretionary power to forward, or to refuse to forward, applications for commutation to the Commutation Board, especially in the case of persons reported for neglect or desertion of family; of persons under stoppage of Pension by Bankruptcy Orders; of persons likely to go abroad and leave their families a burden on the public; and such like cases.

16. If any applicant for commutation wilfully makes any false declaration in relation thereto he shall be liable to forfeit all claim to his retired pay or the value thereof, and to imprisonment, or fine or both.

17. Retired pay or pension commuted in whole or part is finally surrendered, in the same way that the amount received in commutation becomes the absolute property of the Officer commuting. The basis of assessing present value covers the possibility of the Officer outliving the given number of years' purchase as well as of his predeceasing it.

If an Officer who has commuted a part of his retired pay is re-employed, the amount commuted will be deducted from his full pay during the period of his re-employment.

18. The widows of Officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the usual scale, provided:—

(a) That they married before the date of commutation.

(b) That their husbands' names were on the List of the Navy at the time of death.

(c) That they are otherwise eligible for Pensions.

19. The children of Officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the usual scale, provided:—

(a) That they were born before date of commutation.

(b) That their fathers' names were on the List of the Navy at the time of death.

(c) That they are otherwise eligible for pensions.

20. The Pensions to eligible widows of Officers who marry after commutation, and the pensions for eligible children born after commutation may be reduced in proportion to the decrease cause in the retired pay of the Officer by such commutation.

21. The claims of Officers to be awarded Naval Compassionate Pensions, or Greenwich Hospital Pensions will not be affected by their having commuted their Pensions, provided their names are on the List of the Navy.

22. Officers who have already commuted the whole of their retired pay should report themselves by letter annually, on or shortly after the 1st January, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, or to the Commandant General, Royal Marines (for R.M. Officers) in order to ensure that their names are retained in the Navy List.

23. During a time of war an Officer who is employed on active service or is eligible for such employment will not be permitted to commute retired pay or wounds pension.

RETIREMENTS, &c.

GENERAL RULES.—CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT, &c.

NAVAL OFFICERS.

I.—General Rules

1. Officers who have not reached the age for compulsory retirement may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed to retire voluntarily, or to resign, as appropriate.

The overriding factor in considering such applications will be the requirements of the service and, subject to special consideration when compassionate grounds are advanced, no officer will be allowed to retire voluntarily, or to resign, if service requirements would thereby be prejudiced.

2. Except as provided below for Officers promoted to the rank of Captain, R.N., before 1st August, 1938, and Flag Officers promoted to the rank of Rear Admiral before 1st August, 1938, Officers (other than Admirals of the Fleet and General Officers, Royal Marines) will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will not be further employed.

3. Officers will be retired at any age at the discretion of the Admiralty if found physically unfit to serve.

4. Regulations governing the retirement of Officers for misconduct, unfitness for employment or sickness due to causes within their own control are in Appendix 4 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

5. Retirement from the Active List is not to disqualify any Officer for employment at or under the Admiralty.

6. Officers appointed to technical and administrative posts, which carry with them rates of pay and pension on a civilian basis, shall be super-numerary to the Established lists while so employed.

EXECUTIVE OFFICERS

II.—Flag Officers.

1. Under Order-in-Council dated 6th February, 1940, Admirals of the Fleet are borne on the Active List of the Royal Navy for life.

2. The ages for compulsory retirement of other Flag Officers shall be:—

Admirals, 65.

Vice-Admirals, 65.

Rear-Admirals, 60.

3. Officers promoted to the rank of Captain, R.N., before 1st August, 1938, and promoted to the rank of Rear-Admiral after 1st August, 1938 (other than Rear-Admirals placed on the Retired List immediately on promotion), will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will be given no further employment, on a special rate of retired pay assessed as shown in Note 6 to paragraph 1 of the Retired Pay Regulations on page 28. An Officer promoted to the rank of Captain, R.N., before the 1st August, 1938, and promoted to Rear-Admiral after 1st August, 1938, if the decision that he shall not be given further employment is reached at any other period in his career, will be placed on the Retired List immediately if he is then unemployed or at the end of his appointment, if he is in employment; if retired as Rear-Admiral or Vice-Admiral he will receive one promotion on the Retired List to Vice-Admiral or Admiral respectively when the officer on the Active List below him is promoted.

4. Flag Officers (except Admirals of the Fleet) who were promoted to the rank of Captain after 1st August, 1938, will be placed on the Retired List, when it becomes certain that they will be given no further employment.

If such an Officer should be in an appointment when the Officer below him is promoted to Vice-Admiral he will be retained on the Active List as a Rear-Admiral until the end of his appointment and will then be placed on the Retired List.

III.—Captains.

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

2. Captains approaching the top of the list, if it is decided that they shall not be promoted to Rear-Admiral, will be placed on the Retired List immediately, if unemployed, but if in employment will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment.

3. Captains promoted to that rank after 1st August, 1938, will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will not be further employed.

IV.—Commanders.

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

V.—Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants (other than under XII)

1. The age for compulsory retirement is 45.

VI.—Engineer Officers.

1. ENGINEER-IN-CHIEF.

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 65 if not superseded before.

2. REAR-ADMIRALS

To be retired at the age of 60.

3. CAPTAINS

(1) To be retired at the age of 55.

(2) Captains approaching the top of the list, if it is decided that they shall not be promoted to Rear-Admiral will be placed on the Retired List immediately if unemployed, but if in employment will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment.

(NOTE.—During War such Officers if in employment will be placed on the Retired List when the last successful Officers of about their seniority are promoted).

4. COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 50.

5. LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS AND LIEUTENANTS

(other than under XII).

(1) To be retired at the age of 45.

VII.—Electrical Officers.

(other than under XII).

1. VICE-ADMIRAL

To be retired at the age of 60 or when no further employment is envisaged.

2. REAR-ADMIRAL

To be retired at the age of 58.

3. CAPTAINS

To be retired at the age of 55.

NOTE.—If it is decided that Captains who are approaching the top of the list, will not be promoted to Rear-Admiral, they will be placed on the Retired List immediately if unemployed; if they are at that time in employment, they will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment.

4. COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 50.

NOTE.—Flag Officers while serving will not count their service in their new rank to save them from compulsory retirement for non-service in that rank where the Admiralty has definitely assigned the appointment to an Officer of the lower rank.

5. LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 45.

VIII.—Chaplains.

CHAPLAIN OF THE FLEET.

1. The rank and title of Chaplain of the Fleet to be retained on retirement.

Retirement to be compulsory on attaining the age of 60, or if physically unfit, or on supersession from the position of Chaplain of the Fleet.

CHAPLAINS.

2. (a) Entered on or before 25th December, 1934.

To be retired at the age of 50. Only selected Chaplains to remain after 50, and these are to be retired at 55.

(b) Entered after the 25th December, 1934, and Chaplains electing to serve under the conditions applicable from that date.

To be retired at the age of 55, but may be compulsorily retired at any time after reaching the age of 50, at the discretion of the Admiralty, if their services are no longer required.

3. The above conditions apply to all Chaplains on the permanent list except those Chaplains of Denominations other than the Church of England who, in accordance with Section III of Order-in-Council of 17th November, 1943, remain under the conditions of service applicable to them before their transfer to the permanent list.

IX. Instructor Officers.

1. DIRECTOR OF THE NAVAL EDUCATION SERVICE

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 60 if not superseded before.

2. INSTRUCTOR CAPTAINS.

To be retired at the age of 55.

3. INSTRUCTOR COMMANDERS*

To be retired at the age of 52.

4. INSTRUCTOR LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS*

To be retired at the age of 48.

5. Optional retirement at 40 to be allowed for all ranks at Admiralty discretion.

*NOTE.—Ex-Schoolmasters on the permanent list who are now serving as Instructor Officers (non-dagger) to be retired at 55.

X.—(a) Medical Officers.

1. Medical Director-General.

(a) To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 65 if not superseded before.

(b) To retain on retirement any higher rank which he may have been granted while holding the appointment.

2. Surgeon Rear-Admirals.

To be retired at the age of 60.

3. Surgeon Captains.

To be retired on attaining the age of 57

4. Surgeon Commanders.

To be retired at the age of 55.

5. Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders.

To be retired at the age of 48.

(b) Dental Officers

1. Surgeon Captains (D).

To be retired at the age of 57.

2. Surgeon Commanders (D).

To be retired at the age of 55.

3. Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders (D).

To be retired at the age of 48.

XI.—Supply and Secretariat Officers.

(Other than under XII).

1. CAPTAINS

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

2. Captains approaching the top of the list, if it is decided that they shall not be promoted to Rear-Admiral, will be placed on the Retired List immediately if unemployed, but if in employment will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment; subject, however, to a minimum period of 8 years' service as a Captain, except where an Officer first reaches the age of 55.

ROYAL MARINES.

General regulations.—The general rules governing the retirement of R.N. Officers apply equally to Officers of the Royal Marines.

Retirements will be effected as follows:—

1. COMMANDANT GENERAL.

Will normally retire on ceasing to hold the appointment.

2. MAJOR-GENERALS.

As a general rule to be retired on attaining 3 years' seniority in that rank unless further promoted.

3. COLONELS.

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

(b) Colonels whom it is decided shall not be promoted to Major-General to be placed on the Retired List as soon as it is certain they will not be further employed.

2. COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 50.

3. LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 45.

(As a temporary measure, Officers originally promoted direct to Lieutenant (S) from Branch List, retire at the age of 50).

XII.—Branch List Officers.

1. With the exceptions mentioned in paragraphs 2 and 3, Branch List Officers to be retired at the age of 50.

2. Officers promoted to the rank or equivalent rank of Lieutenant for acts of gallantry or daring after 29th March, 1928, to be retired at the age of 50.

3. Senior Commissioned Officers, Branch rank with not less than 3 years' service as such may be granted, at the discretion of the Admiralty, the rank or equivalent rank of Lieutenant on retirement.

XIII.—Officers of Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service.

1. Officers of Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service may be allowed to serve until they reach the age of 50, provided that they are in all respects suitable, and that their services are required.

2. Senior Chief Officers (S.W.S.) and Chief Officers (S.W.S.) to be eligible on retirement at Admiralty discretion, for the grant of the rank of Lieutenant, provided that, at the date of ceasing service, they have served nine years from the date of promotion to Chief Officer.

4. LIEUTENANT-COLONELS.

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 52.

(b) Lieutenant-Colonels passed over for promotion to be placed on the Retired List as soon as it is certain they will not be further employed.

5. MAJORS.

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

6. CAPTAINS AND LIEUTENANTS.

The age for compulsory retirement is 45.

7. Quartermasters, Directors of Music and Officers of the R.M. Band Service will retire on attaining 50 years of age except that this rule will not become operative until the gradual reduction in the retiring age of these categories of officers has run its full course. Subsequently, Directors of Music, may, in individual cases and at Admiralty discretion, be retained on the Active List until the age of 55.

8. Branch Officers, R.M. and R.M.B., will retire on attaining 50 years of age.

WIDOWS' PENSIONS, AND ALLOWANCES TO DEPENDANTS OF
NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS.

(OLD SCHEME).

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS

NOTES.—(a) The award of pensions and allowances to the widows and dependants of Officers whose deaths are attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which appear at the end of this Appendix.

1. Pensions at the Ordinary rate shall be payable at the discretion of the Admiralty, and subject to the regulations following, to the widows of Officers whose service on the active list terminated before 1st September, 1950, and whose deaths are not attributable to service. The attributable rate under these regulations shall be payable to the widows of Officers whose deaths are attributable to service between 1st October, 1921, and 2nd September, 1939 (See Note (a) above).

Rank of Officer	Pension		Additional gratuity for death in action etc.
	Ordinary rate per annum not exceeding *	Attributable rate per annum †	
Admiral of the Fleet	500	746	2,000
Admiral (see Note (i)) General, R.M.	425	586	1,500
Vice-Admiral (see Note (i)) Engineer Vice-Admiral Surgeon Vice-Admiral Vice Admiral (S) Lieutenant-General, R.M.	350	486	1,250
Rear-Admiral (see Note (i)) Engineer Rear-Admiral Rear-Admiral (E) Rear-Admiral (L) Surgeon Rear-Admiral Inspector General Inspector General of Hospitals and Fleets Rear-Admiral (S) Chaplain of the Fleet (if he has served in a service capacity on or after the 2nd August, 1914) Major-General, R.M.	300	396	1,000
Commodore, 1st or 2nd Class Colonel Commandant, R.M.	250	336	800
Captain, R.N. Engineer Captain } See Note (ii) (a) & (b) Captain (E) Surgeon Captain	250	276	600
Captain (S) Instructor Captain } See note (ii) (b) Captain (L)			
Captain, R.N. Staff Engineer Engineer Captain Chief Inspector of Machinery Inspector of Machinery Captain (L) Surgeon Captain Deputy Surgeon General Deputy Inspector General of Hospitals and Fleets Captain (S) Paymaster in Chief Instructor Captain Chief Naval Instructor Chaplain qualified under Note (iii) Colonel 2nd Commandant, R.M. Colonel, R.M. Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M. (including a Paymaster or Barrack-master promoted to that rank before retirement or employed in that rank during war or emergency)	220	276	600

† Operative from 1st February, 1955.

* Operative from 1st December, 1952

60 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. AND R.M. OFFICERS.

WIDOWS' PENSIONS, AND ALLOWANCES TO DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS.—continued.

Rank of Officer	Pension		Additional gratuity for death in action etc.
	Ordinary rate per annum not exceeding **	Attributable rate per annum †	
	£	£	£
Commander	180	256	450
Staff Commander			
Engineer Commander			
Commander (E)			
Fleet Engineer			
Commander (L)			
Surgeon Commander			
Fleet Surgeon			
Surgeon Commander (D)			
Commander (S)			
Fleet Paymaster			
Instructor Commander			
Naval Instructor of 15 years' seniority			
Chaplain of 14 years' seniority and above (if he has served in a Service capacity on or after 2nd August, 1914), unless eligible for the higher rate (<i>see Note (iii)</i>)			
Chaplain of 15 years' seniority and above (who has not so served)			
Headmaster Commander	140	170* (pensions for widows with children, or over 40 years of age, or incapacitated, may be increased to £226 per annum as from 1st February, 1955).	300
Major, R.M.			
Lieutenant-Commander			
Lieutenant, R.N., of 8 years' seniority			
Navigating Lieutenant of 8 years' seniority			
Engineer Lieutenant-Commander			
Lieutenant-Commander (E)			
Engineer Lieutenant (Senior List)			
Chief Engineer, retiring on or after 1st April, 1900			
Lieutenant-Commander (L)			
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander			
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D)			
Staff Surgeon			
Lieutenant-Commander (S)			
Staff Paymaster	110	150* (<i>see equivalent note overleaf</i>)	200
Paymaster retiring on or after 17th February, 1886, but before 12th June, 1917			
Instructor Lieutenant-Commander			
Naval Instructor of 8, but of less than 15 years' seniority			
Chaplain of 6, but of less than 14 years' seniority (if he has served in a service capacity on or after 2nd August, 1914)			
Chaplain of 8, but of less than 15 years' seniority (who has not so served)			
Temporary Chaplains, R.N. (Non-conformists) of 15 years' seniority (<i>See Note (iv)</i>)			
Lieutenant-Commanders or Lieutenants, R.N., of 8 years' seniority of all Warrant Officer Branches			
Headmaster Lieutenant-Commander			
Captain, R.M. (<i>See Note (v)</i>)			
Chief Schoolmaster, R.M., of and over 8 years' seniority as such reckoned from a date not earlier than 1st February, 1919			
Lieutenant, R.N.			
Lieutenant, R.N., under 8 years' seniority			
Navigating Lieutenant under 8 years' seniority			
Engineer Lieutenant			
Lieutenant (E)			
Engineer Lieutenant (Junior List)			
Engineer retiring on or after 17th February 1886			

† Operative from 1st February, 1955

* Operative from 16th August, 1943

** Operative from 1st December, 1952

**WIDOWS' PENSIONS, AND ALLOWANCES TO DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL
AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS.—continued.**

Digitized by Google

62 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. AND R.M. OFFICERS.

WIDOWS' PENSIONS, AND ALLOWANCES TO DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS—continued.

Rank of Officer*	Pension		Additional gratuity for death in action, etc.
	Ordinary rate per annum not exceeding **	Attributable rate per annum †	
Warrant Officer, R.N. or R.M.	£	£ 105	£
Chief Officer of Coastguard ranking with Warrant Officer	80	(pensions for widows with children, or over 40 years of age, or incapacitated, may be increased to £171 per annum as from 1st February, 1955)	80
Second Mate, Coastguard Cruiser Service			
Chief Officer, Shore Wireless Service			
Officers promoted during First World War (1914-1918) to temporary commissions under the Admiralty after service in Warrant rank, or after service as Seamen or Marines serving on long service engagements or after service as pensioners called up.			
Pensioner ratings who attained Warrant or higher rank in Dominion or Colonial Navies during the First World War (1914-1918).			
Sergeant-Major, R.M. (see Note (vi))	60	—	—

Notes.—(i) The widows and other dependants of Officers retired in the rank of Rear Admiral or Vice-Admiral under clause 6 of Order-in-Council of 4th November, 1938, and promoted on the Retired List to Vice-Admiral or Admiral, respectively, will be eligible for pensions and allowances applicable to their rank on the Retired List. (See, however, sub-paragraph 3 of clause 2 below.)

(ii) (a) The widows of Captains, Engineer Captains, or Captains (E), and Surgeon Captains, whom it has been decided not to employ in a higher rank, and who have been retired on reaching or approaching the top of their respective lists under Orders-in-Council of the 7th October, 1931, and 4th November, 1938, will be eligible for pension at the rate applicable to the widow of a Commodore, viz., £250 a year, provided that their husbands were qualified for promotion to Rear Admiral, or equivalent rank, under such regulations as were in force at the date of their retirement.

This rule will apply to all Officers promoted to the ranks of Captain or Engineer Captain or Captain (E) or Surgeon Captain after the 7th October, 1931, except Medical Officers entered on or after 1st May, 1934, or transferred to the conditions laid down in Part I of the schedule to Order in Council, 29th June, 1934.

(b) The widows of Captains who were eligible for the "over-six year" scale of retired pay under the New Code will be eligible for a pension at the rate of £250 per annum.

(iii) The widow of a Chaplain will be eligible for pension at the ordinary rate of £220 a year provided that her husband, if he entered the Royal Navy

(a) before 2nd January, 1927, had attained 20 years' seniority and served in a service capacity on or after the 2nd August, 1914.

(b) after the 1st January, 1927, but before the 25th December, 1934, had attained 22 years' seniority and had been specially selected for retention on the Active List beyond the age of 50 under Schedule V, Section VIII, Clause III (a) of Order-in-Council of the 22nd January, 1920.

(c) on or after the 25th December, 1934, had attained the age of 50 before retirement and 22 years' seniority on the Active List, provided that, where Officers otherwise coming under (a) or (b) had accepted the conditions of service laid down in Order-in-Council of the 21st February, 1935, the conditions specified under (c) will govern the award.

(iv) If a Chaplain, under the age of 50, being a Minister of a religious body not in conformity with the Church of England, chooses to remain on the conditions in force prior to the promulgation of Order-in-Council of 17th November, 1943, No. 33 C.W. and dies from a cause not directly attributable to the service whilst serving on the Active List and would have been eligible for Service retired pay had he been invalided on account of non-attributable disability, or had retired after completion of 15 years' commissioned service and was in receipt of retired pay, his widow may be awarded a pension at the ordinary rate not exceeding £140 a year.

(v) Pension and gratuity for the widow of Quartermaster (Captain) R.M. with less than eight years' service since promotion to Lieutenant retired on or after 1st October, 1932, to be at the rates applicable to the widows of Lieutenants, R.M.

(vi) Widows and other dependants of Sergeants-Major, R.M., are eligible for pensions, etc., from Naval Funds at the rates and under the general conditions applicable to Warrant Officers, Class I, in the Army vide Articles 1162 to 1183 of the Royal Warrant for Pay, etc., of the Army, 1931, and Order-in-Council of 2nd February, 1937, No. 131/N.

(vii) The widows and dependent relatives of deceased Naval and Royal Marine Officers who have been employed on certain Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance duties, are eligible for pensions and allowances as set out in paragraphs 13VI and 16 of the rules (published in this Appendix) governing the conditions of Service of Officers engaged on those duties.

† Operative from 16th August, 1943

** Operative from 1st December, 1952

*NOTE:—Since 5th April, 1940, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively.

2. For the purpose of assessing these pensions and gratuities, the rank of the Officer shall be, except as hereinafter provided, the highest substantive rank held by the Officer on the Active List. In the case of a Chaplain on the retired list, seniority for this purpose shall be taken as seniority at date of retirement. Brevet or honorary rank shall not count, except where otherwise specifically stated, but the rank of Commodore 1st or 2nd class shall be regarded as a substantive rank. Brevet rank held on the active list prior to or on the 25th June, 1925, shall also be regarded as a substantive rank.

The widows and dependants of Officers of the following ranks shall be eligible, subject to these regulations, for pensions or allowances at the rates appropriate to the substantive rank in which the Officers were acting or serving in a probationary capacity at the time of their death:—

Probationary Lieutenants, Royal Marines.

Acting Lieutenants promoted to that rank under Orders in Council 25th May, 1939, 25th July, 1939, and 8th December, 1944.

Acting Warrant Officers (this term including Schoolmaster Candidates, Royal Navy, and Probationary Schoolmasters, Royal Navy and Royal Marines).

If an Officer accepts a temporary rank lower than his substantive rank and dies in circumstances rendering his widow eligible for a pension at the attributable rate, his widow shall not receive a pension greater than the rate on the attributable scale appropriate to her husband's temporary rank, unless eligible for a higher pension on the ordinary scale appropriate to his substantive rank. (See however, Clause 19 regarding Supplementary Widows' pensions).

Pensions and gratuities appropriate to higher rank than that last held by the Officer on the active list may, however, be granted in the following cases:—

(a) The widows of Officers who were promoted to the rank of Captain, Royal Navy, on the Active List and advanced to the rank of Flag Officer whilst on the retired list, and were retired or married before the 10th November, 1886, may receive pensions and gratuities applicable to the rank last held by their husbands on the retired list.

(b) The widows of Officers referred to in the notes to the tables in Clause 1 may be granted pensions as laid down therein.

(c) The widows of Officers promoted to Commissioned Officers from Warrant rank on the active list prior to the 25th June, 1925, may be granted pensions and gratuities applicable to the rank or relative rank of Lieutenant, Royal Navy, provided that their husbands:—

(i) If on the retired list at the date of death, retired after the 1st April, 1896 (or in the case of Officers of the Schoolmaster Branch, after the 10th January, 1910), with the substantive, honorary or relative rank of Lieutenant, Royal Navy, or Lieutenant, Royal Marines, as the case may be, or

(ii) If on the active list at the date of death, were qualified in all respects under the regulations for the grant on retirement of the rank or relative rank of Lieutenant, Royal Navy, in the case of Naval Officers or of the rank or relative rank of Lieutenant, Royal Marines, in the case of Royal Marine Officers, and had attained the age of 40 years.

(d) The widows of Officers whose deaths were directly attributable to the conditions of service may receive pensions and gratuities applicable to the highest substantive rank held by their husbands on the active list, or while re-employed in a service capacity during war or emergency.

(e) The widows of retired Officers who were re-employed in a service capacity during war or emergency prior to the 17th December, 1929,

may receive pensions at the ordinary rate applicable to the highest substantive rank held by their husbands during such re-employment.

(f) The widows of retired Chaplains who were re-employed in a service capacity during war or emergency prior to the 17th December, 1929, may receive pensions based on the seniority of their husbands at date of retirement, increased by the amount of actual service during such re-employment.

(g) The widows of Officers who have held paid acting rank higher than their substantive rank for a minimum period of three years on the Active List, between 3rd September, 1939, and 31st July, 1957, inclusive, may receive pensions at the ordinary rate applicable to the acting rank, one step above the highest substantive rank held by their husbands.

3. Pensions at the attributable rate may be granted in all cases where death is due to wounds, injuries or disease certified by the competent medical authority to be directly attributable to the conditions of service, provided:—

(i) That the marriage took place before the Officer received the wound or injury or before such first removal from duty. As from 1st February, 1946, pension may be granted irrespective of the date of marriage, if the Officer died on or after the 3rd September, 1939.

(ii) In the case of disease, that the Officer survived the marriage by at least a year unless it can be shown that he was manifestly in good health at the time of the marriage, and,

(iii) In the event of death after retirement, that the Officer did not elect the conditions of voluntary retirement instead of retirement for disability. (See Clause 7, Schedule III, Disability Retired Pay Regulations.)

4. A Warrant Officer's widow who is in receipt of a pension for herself at the attributable rate and has a child in her care, may be granted a rent allowance at the rate and under the conditions laid down for the widows of Naval ratings, provided that the total of widow's pension, children's allowances and rent allowance shall not exceed the total of widow's pension and children's allowances that would have been payable had her husband been a Sub-Lieutenant.

5. The additional gratuity to the widow, together with pension at the attributable rate, may be granted in cases where the Officer is killed in action or dies of wounds received in action within seven years of the date on which the wounds were received.

So long as this rule shall continue in force for Officers of the Royal Air Force, the gratuity to the widow may also be granted in cases where the Officer is killed on flying duty, or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper authority, or dies of injuries sustained on flying duty or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper authority within seven years of the date of the injuries.

(NOTE.—The rate and general conditions applicable to awards of pensions, etc., to widows and other dependants of Sergeants-Major, R.M., the causes of whose deaths are certified by the competent Naval Medical Authority to be directly attributable to the conditions of service, are the same as those for Warrant Officers, Class I, in the Army, *vide* Articles 1170 to 1183 of the Royal Warrant for Pay, etc., of the Army, and Order-in-Council of 2nd February, 1937, No. 131/s.)

6. In cases which the deaths of Officers are not certified by the competent medical authority to be attributable to the conditions of service, pensions not exceeding the ordinary rate laid down in Clause 1 of these Regulations may be granted to widows of Officers other than temporary Officers on the active or retired list of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines at the time of their death, and of permanent Officers of the Coast Guard (not being pensioned ratings), including the Cruiser service.

64 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. AND R.M. OFFICERS.

Except where the Officer dies in such circumstances as would render his widow eligible for a pension at the attributable rate, a pension shall not be granted to a widow:—

(a) If her husband should have died in the service of a foreign state, unless serving with the permission of the Admiralty.

(b) If she had not been married for 12 months to the Officer deceased, unless it be shown that such Officer was manifestly in good health at the date of his marriage and that his death was not due to injury or disease arising from his misconduct or from any causes within his own control.

(c) In the case of Officers who retired after the 10th November, 1886, or Officers retired before that date whose widows are not eligible for pensions under the regulations existing before the 25th June, 1925, if the marriage took place after the Officer was removed from the Active List.

If, however, the Officer was subsequently to his marriage, or at the time of his marriage, re-employed in time of war or emergency, a pension may be awarded to the widow; provided that such re-employment occurred before the 17th December, 1929, or after 2nd September, 1939, which entitled the officer to a revision of retired pay and subject to the other conditions laid down in these regulations.

(d) If her husband retires with a gratuity on or after the 25th June, 1925, or if he retired with a gratuity only under the provisions of Order-in-Council of 14th July, 1922, or being a Medical or a Dental Officer or a Royal Marine Officer, retired or withdrew with a gratuity prior to the 25th June, 1925.

(e) Unless her husband shall have had—

(i) In the case of Chaplains already on the list on the 25th June, 1925, if they are still on the list at the time of their death, 3 years' service on full pay, of which one year must have been subsequent to the marriage, provided the widow is otherwise qualified.

(ii) In the case of Officers promoted after service as ratings in the Royal Navy, or in the ranks of the Royal Marines, 12 months' service in Warrant or Acting Warrant or in Commissioned rank, or in the case of pensioners who were granted temporary acting Warrant rank or Commissioned rank during the First World War (1914-1919), 12 months' service in such rank.

(iii) In the case of other Officers, including Chaplains where the conditions under (i) are not satisfied, 10 years' seniority on the Active List in Commissioned or Warrant rank or in Commissioned and Warrant rank combined or in the case of Officers who retired before the 10th November, 1886, and whose widows are eligible for pensions under the regulations existing before the 25th June, 1925, 10 years' seniority as Commissioned Officers either on active, reserved, or retired lists combined. Should an Officer already on the list and already married on the 25th June, 1925, have 5 years' seniority or more on the active list, have been in good health when he married, and it be clearly shown that his death was not due to injury or disease arising from his misconduct or from any causes within his own control, the Admiralty may award pensions in such cases as they may think proper.

(f) In the case of an Officer entered in the Air Branch, unless he had retired with service retired pay or had been retained on the Active List beyond 15 years to complete time for retired pay. This period includes such service in the Royal Air Force as is allowed to qualify for Naval retired pay.

7. The widow of an Officer placed on the

retired or pension list, on or after the 2nd August, 1910, on account of misconduct, after having completed not less than 20 years' service counting towards retirement or pension may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted a pension if she is otherwise eligible, provided that a deduction of not less than 10 per cent. shall have been made from the retired pay or pension to which, but for his misconduct, the Officer would have been entitled. In such cases, the widow's pension shall be reduced by not less than half the percentage by which her husband's retired pay or pension has been reduced.

8. The widow of an Officer placed on permanent half-pay or on the retired or pension list for misconduct, before the 2nd August, 1910, shall not be eligible for a pension.

9. The pension of a widow who re-marries shall be suspended from the date following that of her re-marriage but, in the event of her again becoming a widow, her pension may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be restored for such time as she remains a widow, provided that she is otherwise qualified and that her pecuniary circumstances are such as, in the opinion of the Admiralty, to justify the award. Should she become eligible by re-marriage for a pension at a different rate, she may choose that which is more to her advantage.

ALLOWANCES TO CHILDREN

10. Allowances to the legitimate children (see Note (a)) of deceased Officers may be granted at the discretion of the Admiralty at the following rates, provided it be shown that the children have no other allowance, pension or provision from the public on account of the Officer's services, and that in cases where the Officer died in circumstances which would entitle the widow to a pension at the ordinary rate, their pecuniary circumstances are, in the opinion of the Admiralty, so limited that they actually require assistance.

Where the Officer died in circumstances which would entitle the widow to a pension at the attributable rate:—

Children of	Rates of Allowance per annum (operative from 1st February, 1955)			
	If the Mother- less is Living.		Children	
	£	s. d.	£	s. d.
Commissioned Officers including Commissioned Officers from Warrant rank) and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	50	10	0	86 10 0
Warrant Officers and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	44	10	0	62 0 0

The rate of allowance payable to motherless children of deceased Warrant Officers or equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard shall be £62 while under the age of 15 years, and £78 10s. 0d. thereafter.

A motherless child who has attained the age of 18 years and in whose case the conditions under Clause 11 as to incapacity are fulfilled, the allowance may be awarded at, or if already awarded, increased to, a rate not exceeding £104 a year.

Where the Officer died in circumstances which would entitle the widow to a pension at the ordinary rate:—

(In such cases, the Admiralty may, at their discretion, grant smaller rates of allowances, if the pecuniary circumstances of the children are, in their opinion, such as to justify allowances, though not at the full rates. Such provision to have effect as from the 1st January, 1924).

65 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. AND R.M. OFFICERS.

Children of	Rates of Allowance per annum	
	If the Mother is living.	Motherless Children
Commissioned Officers (including Warrant Rank) and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	32	50
Warrant Officers and equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines and Coast Guard	26	45
Sergeants-Major, R.M.	20	40

(See Note (vi) at foot of clause 1.

The children of an Officer retiring or withdrawing with a gratuity will not be eligible for allowances if the widow is ineligible for an ordinary pension under these regulations, unless the Officer died in circumstances which would entitle his widow to a pension at the attributable rate.

NOTE.—(a) Where the Officer died in circumstances which would entitle the widow to a pension at the attributable rate, allowances may, in certain circumstances and with effect from 1st June, 1939, be granted in respect of other children.

11. The allowances granted to the children of Officers may be continued:—

- (i) In the case of sons until they attain the age of eighteen or are otherwise provided for; and
- (ii) In the case of daughters until they marry or attain the age of eighteen (see Note (a)), whichever shall happen first, or, in the case of allowances granted on or after 17th September, 1942, are otherwise provided for; and no longer, except in special cases, in which it shall be shown that such sons or daughters are afflicted with a mental or bodily infirmity rendering them incapable of making adequate exertion for their own support, and that they are still in distressed circumstances, when the allowance may be continued, or revived, should any break of continuity have occurred.

These allowances may be granted or continued after the ages specified in the preceding paragraph in the case of either sons or daughters who are apprentices receiving not more than nominal wages or who are being educated at Grammar schools, technical institutions or universities.

They may also be awarded in special cases where the sons and daughters of Officers who were not in receipt of allowances when under age, are rendered incapable of making adequate exertion for their own support through infirmity, dating from a period before the father's death, and before the sons and daughters reached the age at which in ordinary circumstances allowances would cease, provided that they are in distressed circumstances.

NOTE.—(a) Allowances (other than those granted on an attributable basis with effect from a date earlier than the 10th November, 1932), to unmarried daughters of Officers who have neither:—

- (i) Been promoted to higher rank on the Active List, nor
- (ii) Entered the service.

subsequent to the 10th November, 1932, will normally continue to the age of twenty-one.

12. Children who are being educated at the expense of Greenwich Hospital may be granted the allowances applicable to their father's rank, provided they are in real need.

13. In the event of a widow re-marrying, her children by the first marriage are still eligible for allowances, provided they are otherwise qualified to receive them.

14. Allowances to children are payable from the date following that of the Officer's death to the 31st March next ensuing, and subsequent payments

are made yearly in advance from the 1st April in each year.

15. In addition to these allowances, an allowance may be granted, at the discretion of the Admiralty, for the education of the children of Officers (other than Sergeants-Major, R.M.) who die in circumstances which render the widow eligible for a pension at the attributable rate, provided that the pecuniary need of the family is such as to require it. The allowance shall be at such rates (not exceeding £80 per annum) as the Admiralty may think fit, and shall commence on or after the attainment of the age of 5. The continuance of the allowance shall be dependent upon the Admiralty being satisfied as to the education which the child is receiving and it shall cease at the age of 18, unless the education of the child is being continued at a Grammar school, technical school or university, when it shall be within the discretion of the Admiralty to continue it, on the recommendation of a competent educational authority.

ALLOWANCES TO OTHER DEPENDANTS.

16. (1) If an Officer dies in circumstances which would have qualified his widow, or child, had he been married, for a pension or allowance at the attributable rate, his parent or parents may be granted an annual allowance subject to such conditions as the Admiralty may determine provided that:—

- (a) the Officer did not leave a widow or child eligible for an allowance under these regulations;
 - (b) the parent or parents are in pecuniary need;
 - (c) either the parent or parents were largely dependent on the Officer at the time of his death, or the father is deceased or incapable of self-support through age or infirmity.
- (2) The rate of allowance shall be at the discretion of the Admiralty but shall not exceed:—
- (a) Officers of the rank or One and a half times the "Ordinary" rate of R.N., and above Commander, $\uparrow$ £100 a year.
 - (b) Other commissioned ranks. $\uparrow$ £80 a year.
 - (c) Warrant Officers R.N., Subordinate Officers R.N., after completion of shore training, and Officers of equivalent rank. $\uparrow$ £80 a year.

As from 1st February, 1946, the rate at (c) shown above shall be cancelled and the rate of £85 substituted therefor.

In exceptional cases, the rate of pension may be increased in excess of the foregoing rates by a sum not exceeding £20 a year.

(3) A grant shall not be transferable, but, if an award has been made to the two parents of an Officer, payment of pension may be continued to the survivor at such rate as the Admiralty may determine.

(4) A grant to a mother shall cease if she re-marries.

BROTHERS AND SISTERS.

17. Similarly, brothers and sisters of an Officer who died in circumstances which would have rendered his widow, had he been married, eligible for pension at the attributable rate, may, collectively, be granted an annual allowance of such amount as the Admiralty may decide, but not exceeding half the pension the widow would have received, and not exceeding £24 (or £18 if the deceased was a Warrant Officer) for any one brother or sister, provided:—

- (i) That the Officer did not leave a widow, legitimate child or parent;
- (ii) That the brothers and sisters were largely

66 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. AND R.M. OFFICERS.

dependent on the Officer at the time of his death ; and

(iii) That their pecuniary and other circumstances are such as, in the opinion of the Admiralty, justify the grant.

Allowances granted to the brothers and sisters of Officers shall be subject to the same age limits and rules as to continuance and cessation as those laid down for the allowances of Officers' children, except that the grant will not be continued beyond the normal ages, unless in cases of mental or bodily infirmity.

GENERAL

18. A pension or allowance to the widow or other relative of a deceased Officer shall not be claimed as a right. It shall not be granted when the applicant is shown to be unworthy of the Public Bounty, nor unless the Officer's service has been such as, in the opinion of the Admiralty, to justify the award. It may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be discontinued in the event of any misconduct rendering the recipient unworthy of such bounty.

In the event of an Officer acquiring foreign nationality, any pension or allowances which might otherwise be payable to his widow shall be liable to forfeiture.

19. If the applicant is granted any other pension or allowance from the public on account of the Officer's services, whether in the Royal Navy, Royal Marines, or in any other capacity, the amount of such other pension or allowances will be taken into consideration and the grant permissible under these regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty, but this provision shall not apply where a pension is awarded from the Civil List or a pension or an allowance is awarded by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance under the Personal Injuries (Civilians) Scheme. (*See also* Clause 20 regarding supplementary pensions and allowances to the widow and children of a retired Officer who loses his life as a result of further service during the present war in a rank lower than his rank on the retired list.)

20. In the case of a retired Officer who loses his life as a result of further service in any of H.M. Forces during the 1939/45 war in a rank lower than his rank on the retired list, the Admiralty may, at their discretion, supplement the widow's pension and children's allowances, if any, payable by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance under the Naval War Pensions Regulations up to the extent necessary to ensure that the total of the pensionary awards payable by the two Departments shall be equal to the total of the pensionary awards which would have been payable by the two Departments had the Officer died as the result of service as a member of a Civil Defence Organisation scheduled in the Personal Injuries (Civilians) Scheme, provided, however, that the total of the pensionary awards by the two Departments shall not exceed those which would have been payable by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance had the Officer lost his life as a result of service during the 1939/45 war in his rank on the retired list. The award and payment of these supplementary pensions and allowances will be subject to the general rules governing the award and payment of Naval pensions and allowances to the widow and children of an Officer who dies from causes not directly attributable to the conditions of service.

21. A pension may be awarded, at Admiralty discretion, to a widow who was living apart from her husband at the time of his death, provided that she is otherwise eligible under these regulations. Any pension so granted will be at such rate within the scales laid down in this Order and subject to such conditions as the Admiralty may determine.

22. Any case in which the deceased Officer's rank is not provided for in Clause 1 of these regulations shall be dealt with according to the Officer's

relative rank, ascertained in accordance with the method outlined in Clause 2 of these regulations.

23. The date of commencement of any pension or allowance granted under these regulations will, as a rule, be the day following the date of the Officer's death. The date of commencement is, however, at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in fixing the date account will be taken of any delay on the part of the widow or other relative in applying for such pension or allowance.

Where a temporary post-mortem allowance is paid in respect of an Officer who at the date of his death was either on the Active List or re-employed at Naval rates of pay, the widow's pension and children's allowances, if any, will, as a rule, be paid with effect from the day following the termination of the temporary allowance. Where, however, the pension and children's allowances are greater than the temporary allowance, the pension, etc., will be ante-dated to the day following that of the Officer's death, and the temporary allowance treated as a recoverable advance of pension.

24. The benefits granted by these regulations to the widows and other dependants of Officers on the permanent lists shall be extended, subject to the other conditions here laid down, to the widows and other dependants of Officers of the Reserve Forces, or of Officers entered for temporary service only, provided that they die in circumstances which would, had they been on the permanent lists, have entitled their widows to a pension at the attributable rate.

25. If an Officer, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, or Warrant Officer, is killed or dies in such circumstances that any grant is payable in respect of him under these regulations, and his widow, child or other dependant receives compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission or circumstances which caused the death, any such compensation may be taken into consideration in assessing any grant which might be made in respect of the Officer, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, or Warrant Officer under these regulations; and if the compensation is received after assessment, it may be taken into consideration and the assessment may be amended or cancelled.

If, in the opinion of the Admiralty, the widow, child, or dependant relative of a Naval or Marine Officer either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against a third party, or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, any pension or other grant which may be or may have been awarded under these Regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

26. If an Officer, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, or Warrant Officer who has been seconded to the Royal Air Force and paid at Royal Air Force rates of pay dies of wounds, injuries or disease directly attributable to the conditions of service in the Royal Air Force, his widow, children or other dependent relatives shall be dealt with as under the Royal Air Force regulations appropriate to his rank in that Force, or under Naval regulations appropriate to his Naval rank, whichever would be more to their advantage, subject to the condition that such award, if made as under the Royal Air Force regulations, shall not exceed that which might have been made had the Officer died on the date of his ceasing to draw full pay in the Royal Air Force.

27. If an Officer's death, or the wound, injury or disease which resulted in his death, was due wholly or in part to his own negligence or misconduct, or to any cause within his control, any grant which might otherwise have been made under these regulations to his widow or other dependent relative may be withheld or reduced in amount at the discretion of the Admiralty.

28. With regard to the effect of commutation on widows' pensions and allowances, *see* paragraphs

15, 16 and 17 of the Commutation Regulations (page 53).

29. The rates of pension, etc., laid down in these Regulations are the maximum amounts payable, and the Admiralty have no power to

increase them. Should further assistance be sought it is recommended that a letter be addressed in the first instance to the Secretary, Central Bureau, 1 Chesham Street, London, S.W.1, who would advise as to any private Funds to which application might be made.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS (NEW SCHEME).

1. Pensions becoming payable under this scheme will have effect from 1st December, 1952, or the date of qualification, if later.

2. This new scheme applies to the families of R.N. and R.M. Officers who give service on the active list on or after 31st August, 1950.

RATES OF PENSIONS, AND CONDITIONS AS TO SERVICE AND RANK

A.—FAMILIES OF PERMANENT REGULAR OFFICERS

<i>Widows</i>	<i>Rate per annum</i>
Rank of husband :—	
Admiral of the Fleet	500
Admiral, General, R.M.	425
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General, R.M. ..	350
Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M. ..	300
Chaplain of the Fleet	250
Captain, R.N., after 6 years, Colonel, R.M.	} 220
Captain, R.N. with less than 6 years,	
Lieutenant Colonel, R.M., Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	
Commander, R.N., Major, R.M., Chaplain with 14 years' service and over, unless qualified for the higher rate	180
Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., Captain, R.M., Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service	140
Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M.	110
Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	80
Commissioned Officer (Branch List) ..	£ 80
<i>Children of</i>	
Officers (all ranks including Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) .. each	32
(If motherless)	50
Commissioned Officer (Branch List) .. each	26
(If motherless)	45

The minimum period of service required will be as for service retired pay, viz., normally 20 years, or 10 years if the officer is invalided (or dies while serving).

The assessment of rank (including credit for paid acting and temporary rank) will also be as for service retired pay.

B.—FAMILIES OF TEMPORARY BRANCH OFFICERS

(i) The families of officers of this category who are eligible for service retired pay under special regulations will qualify for pensions as follows :—

Widows
Where the officer has completed 20 years' reckonable service (or 10 years if he is invalided or dies while serving) the pension will be £70 a year. Where he has less than that service, but more than 15 years' total service, the pension will be £60 a year.

Children
Children's pensions will be as for the children of permanent regular officers.

(ii) The families of officers of this category who are eligible for service pensions on the ratings' scale only will be allowed pensions as follows :—

Widow	£ 60 a year
Each child	.. 20 a year
(If motherless)	.. 40 a year

The minimum period of service required will be as for service pension, viz., normally 22 years reckonable service, or 12 years if the officer is invalided (or dies while serving). At least two years' service as Temporary Branch Officer during the last five years of service will be necessary.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

The marriage must have taken place before retirement (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service retired pay, before the termination of the re-employment).

There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary, as hitherto.

The pensions will not be payable in conjunction with awards by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance in respect of death due to service (but see below for Service supplements to attributable pensions).

A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

Children's pensions will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the officer, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of officers, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g., during further education).

GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS, ETC.

This is a new benefit for the widows of regular officers who die while serving on or after 31st August, 1950 (including those serving on short service or extended service commissions).

The amount of gratuity will be as follows :—

OFFICERS (including Temporary Branch Officers who are eligible for service retired pay under special regulations).

(a) When death occurs while serving on the Active List.

	<i>Amount of Widow's Gratuity</i>
(i) Where a Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding—with 20 or more years' reckonable service	900
Less £45 for each year or part of a year short of 20 years. Minimum with 10 years' reckonable service ..	450
(ii) Where no Terminal Grant would have been payable	200

(b) When death occurs during Re-employment.

	<i>Amount of Widow's Gratuity</i>
(i) Where the re-employed officer had retired from the Active List with full Terminal Grant	£ 200

NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL AND TRAVERS PENSIONS.

- (iii) Where the re-employed officer had retired from the Active List with only a partial Terminal Grant, or with none at all, and his re-employed service would have qualified him for a Terminal Grant, or addition to a Terminal Grant .. 200, or

if greater, a gratuity equal to 90% of the Terminal Grant the officer would have received if his re-employed service had been terminated by invaliding.

Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children.

Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

SUPPLEMENTS TO ATTRIBUTABLE AWARDS

Widows and children of officers who die on or after 31st August, 1950, who are eligible for an "attributable" pension may be awarded, if otherwise eligible under the Forces Family Pensions Scheme, an "ordinary" pension supplement in respect of the officer's service on the following scale:

Annual rate of "ordinary" pension supplement to "attributable" pension

Rank of Husband

Admiral of the Fleet	135
Admiral, General, R.M.	125
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General, R.M. ..	115
Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M., Chaplain of the Fleet	105
Captain, R.N., after six years, Colonel, R.M.	95
Captain, R.N., with less than six years, Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M., Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	85
Commander, R.N., Major, R.M., Chaplain with 14 years' service and over unless qualified for higher rate	75
Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., Captain, R.M., Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service	65
Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M., Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	55
Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	45
Sergeant-Major, R.M.	40

Children of

Officers of all ranks including Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List), Commissioned Officers (Branch List), and Sergeants-Major, R.M.	15
If motherless	25
Widows of officers who died before 31st August, 1950, who are receiving an "attributable" pension, and have a notional entitlement to an "ordinary" pension and a pension under the National Insurance Acts, may be given an award equal to the amount by which the sum of the two latter pensions exceeds the rate of "attributable" pension. Any award so made will be subject to review in the event of any future variation in the rates of "attributable" "ordinary" or National Insurance pensions.	

NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL AND TRAVERS PENSIONS.

OFFICERS.

Officers wishing to be considered for these pensions should apply to:—The Director of Greenwich Hospital, 14 Buckingham Gate, London, S.W.1, who will furnish application forms. Awards can only be made as vacancies arise.

1. NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL, AND TRAVERS PENSIONS may be awarded, at Admiralty discretion, to retired permanent regular officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines.

The number and amounts of such pensions will be regulated by the funds available for the purpose.

2. IN SELECTION, regard will be had to the following factors:—

- good service
- need
- misfortune, or other special circumstances (e.g., infirmity due to age).

3. THE AMOUNT OF A NAVAL COMPASSIONATE PENSION will depend on the circumstances of the case and the funds available, but will not normally exceed £100 per annum. In very exceptional circumstances, however, a larger pension may be awarded, but in no case exceeding £200 per annum.

4. GREENWICH HOSPITAL PENSIONS will be awarded under the same general conditions

as above. These pensions will not exceed £100 per annum.

5. TRAVERS PENSIONS will also be awarded under the same general conditions to retired permanent regular officers of the Executive Branch whose last rank on the Active List was Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander, or such other Executive Officers retired from these ranks as the Admiralty may decide. A Travers pension will not exceed £100 per annum.

6. ONLY IN SPECIAL CIRCUMSTANCES may an officer receive a Naval Compassionate pension and a Greenwich Hospital (or Travers) pension concurrently.

An officer may not receive a Greenwich Hospital and a Travers pension concurrently.

7. ALL THESE PENSIONS WILL BE SUBJECT TO REVIEW from time to time. A pension may be withdrawn at any time should the conditions under which it was granted cease to apply.

8. NO FURTHER GRANTS OF GOOD SERVICE PENSIONS OR NAVAL PENSIONS will be made under the regulations in force prior to the 1st April, 1949. Pensions already awarded under those regulations will be continued subject to the conditions laid down when the pensions were granted.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS.)

69

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVY RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVY RATINGS, AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS.)

NOTES.—(a) The award for compensation for disablement directly due to service after 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, which are shown at the end of this Appendix.

(b) Details of a Pensions Increase Scheme appear later in this Appendix (see Index).

I. General Regulations.

1. The following Regulations are supplementary and subordinate to the Regulations for the award of Pensions or Gratuities in respect of Service or Disability published in Chapter 46 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

2. Any pensioner convicted of felony and sentenced to penal servitude, imprisonment with hard labour, or imprisonment exceeding twelve months, or of an attempt to commit a fraud in the receipt of pension or prize money, shall be struck off the pension list. *Note.*—The personating or falsely assuming the name or character of a Naval pensioner in order to obtain his pension money is made felony by Act of Parliament.

3. All pensions are tenable only during good behaviour, and may be suspended or forfeited by reason of misconduct on the part of the pensioner, to be judged of by the Admiralty, but the Admiralty at their discretion, may restore, either wholly or partially, any pension which has been suspended or forfeited.

4. A pension so restored may be paid to, or applied for the benefit of the pensioner's wife, children, or other dependants, for the period of his imprisonment.

5. Any assignment, sale, or contract relating to a Naval or Greenwich Hospital pension is void, but if the naval pensioner desires to commute a portion of his pension, and can show that commutation would be to his distinct and permanent advantage, the Admiralty, at their discretion, and on such terms and subject to such conditions as they may prescribe, may commute, by the payment of a capital sum of money, any portion of the pension that may be in excess of three shillings a day in the case of a Sergeant-Major, R.M., or two shillings a day in the case of Naval ratings and other ranks of the Royal Marines. Pensions of three shillings a day, or less, for Sergeants-Major, R.M., and two shillings a day, or less, for others shall not be commutable. (For Tables see para. 28 of Section II).

6. When a pensioner who has commuted part of his pension re-enters the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and ceases to draw pension (thus counting the further time for increase of pension), he shall be required to refund the value of the commuted pension for the period of his re-employment. He shall be given the option of refunding the money by:—

- (a) deduction from pension, on discharge, for a period equal to the re-enrolled service, of an amount equivalent to that commuted;
or
- (b) deduction from Terminal Grant on final discharge;
or
- (c) further commutation of pension to provide a sum equal to the capital value of the commuted portion of the original pension for the period of re-enrolled service;
or
- (d) deduction from Naval pay whilst serving.

7. Pensioners in the categories enumerated

below will be paid quarterly in advance, but if they so desire payment may be made weekly in advance on the strict understanding that their choice of payment weekly, once made, is irrevocable. Pensioners in category (a) who so desire, will be paid weekly in advance. Those in category (ii) are to signify on Form S. 409 when applying for pension, whether they desire payment to be made on a weekly or quarterly basis.

(a) Men and boys pensioned from a date commencing before the 1st January, 1938.

(b) Continuous service ratings whose re-engagement to complete time for pension dated from not later than 30th September, 1935*; non-continuous service ratings serving on that date under an engagement which will enable them to complete 22 years' pensionable service; and all ranks of the Royal Marines who, not later than 30th September, 1935, re-engaged for a second period or completed 10 years' pensionable time by that date and declared in writing, not later than 30th September, 1935, their intention of re-engaging as soon as such re-engagement is open to them (provided, in each instance, that no break in service occurs on or after the 1st August, 1935).

8. The widows or legal representatives of pensioners to whom the provisions of paragraph 7 apply, may be allowed to receive their pensions up to the end of the quarter in which the pensioners died, provided such pensions shall not already have been paid, and provided there be no stoppage against the pension on account of maintenance in a hospital, or other reason. If any such pensioner shall have received his pension up to the end of the quarter in which he died, and his death takes place within two days from the end of the quarter, a month's pension may be paid to the widow on special authority from the Admiralty.

9. All pensioners other than those in the categories enumerated in paragraph 7 will receive payment of pension weekly in advance. The pension of men and boys finally entered, or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, will cease at the end of the pension week in which death occurs but for all others the benefits mentioned in paragraph 8 may be allowed.

10. The arrangements for weekly payment in advance apply to pensioners resident in the United Kingdom, the Channel Islands and the Irish Free State. Pensioners resident abroad who do not wish, or are ineligible to receive payment of their pensions quarterly in advance, will, generally, be paid monthly in arrear.

11. Any pensioner guilty of violence or outrage towards any person employed in paying the pensioner, shall be punished by the loss of either of a part or of the whole of his pension, in addition to any other punishment which the law may inflict for such offence.

12. A pensioner who neglects to draw his pension for four successive quarters, will be struck off the pension list and not replaced unless he account satisfactorily for such omission, and the Admiralty, at their discretion, will grant or withhold the arrears, or any portion thereof, but in no case will arrears be paid for a longer period than two years, unless the man shall have been serving in the Navy in a rating which entitled him to receive his pension while so employed.

* This is to be deemed to include candidates for mechanician who have re-engaged for a second period of 12 years, and Yard Craft ratings (see para. 1 (f) of Section iv) with 10 years' pensionable service on 30th September, 1935.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

18. Naval pensioners may draw their naval pensions while serving in British merchant ships, or residing in any British possession abroad, but not for any period during which they may serve under a foreign flag, or reside in any foreign country of which they are not native, unless with the special permission of the Admiralty. Naval pensioners may also draw their pensions while serving in Her Majesty's naval or civil establishments, including yard craft. A pensioner acquiring foreign nationality may thereby forfeit his pension.

14. When a pensioner, serving in a British merchant ship, has been compelled temporarily to reside on shore in a foreign country, owing to the wreck of the ship in which he may have been serving, or other unavoidable occurrence, his pension may be paid for the period of such residence, provided he take the earliest opportunity of joining another British ship, or of returning to England.

15. In special circumstances, and with the consent of the pensioner, the Admiralty may order a man's pension, or any portion of it, to be paid to or on behalf of his wife, or, if he have no wife, to or for the benefit of his child or children.

16. An advance of naval pension, not exceeding six months, may be made to a pensioner for the purpose of assisting him to emigrate to any of Her Majesty's possessions abroad. This advance is payable only when authorised by the Admiralty.

II.—PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES FOR LONG SERVICE.

A. 1956 CODE.

1. The provisions of the 1956 pensions Code which have so far been approved are set out below, together with those provisions of the 1951 Code which either remain in force pending revision or will become part of the 1956 Code.

PENSIONS.

2. The 1956 Pensions Scheme applies to Naval ratings and Royal Marines who were discharged to pension after 31st December, 1955 (cease pay date).

3. The following are the minimum periods of service required to qualify for pension or gratuity.

- (a) *For long service pension.* 22 years from age 18. Royal Marines who signed engagements to complete time for pension before 1st May, 1947, may receive 1956 Code pensions with not less than 21 years service from age 18.
- (b) *For service pension on invaliding.* 12 years continuous service from age 18; to be eligible for service pension men invalided must, in addition to having rendered the minimum period of service, have re-engaged to complete time for pension.
- (c) *For gratuity on completion of engagement or on voluntary discharge.* 10 years reckonable service from age 18.
- (d) *For gratuity on invaliding.* 5 years reckonable service from age 18, except that, for men entered for continuous service below the age of 18, service below that age may be taken into account in accordance with the provisions of para. 11 below.

4. **RATES OF PENSION.** The scale of pensions is as follows:—

Service Element	a week for each year of service
From the 1st to the 22nd year's service ..	1s. 6d.
" " 23rd " 27th " ..	5s. 0d.
" " 28th year onwards " ..	4s. 0d.

Rank Element	a week
For each year's service as Leading Rate ..	8d.
" " " " Petty Officer ..	1/3
" " " " Chief Petty Officer ..	1/10
Quartermaster Sergeant, Royal Marines ..	2/2
Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines ..	2/8

5. In assessing rank element of pension, all paid rank will be taken into account.

6. Pensions awarded under the 1956 Code are at flat rates. They are not increaseable at ages 55 or 65 by the award of Age or Increased Age additions, as are pensions awarded under the 1919 and 1930 Codes, nor do they carry any entitlement to increase under the Pensions (Increase) Schemes.

7. Terminal Grant in Addition to Service Pension.

(a) Ratings and Royal Marines eligible for service pension will be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to service pension, as follows:—

Basic Grant	£
Able Seaman } or	12s
Leading Rate } equivalent {	17s
Petty Officer } Royal Marine {	22s
Chief Petty Officer } rank	27s
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M. ..	300
Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M., or	
Commissioned Officer, R.N., or R.M.	830

For service in excess of 22 years an additional grant will be paid at the following rates:—

For each year in excess of 22 years an addition of:—

Able Seaman	£
Leading Rate } or	12
Petty Officer } equivalent {	15
Chief Petty Officer } Royal Marine {	20
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M. ..	24
Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M., or	28
Commissioned Officer, R.N., or R.M.	32

(b) Twenty-two years' reckonable service will be necessary for the full grant. Those going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded 1/22nd of the basic rate for each year of service. The grant will, however, in no case be less than £125 in such cases.

(c) Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two years or more during the five years preceding discharge.

8. Special Provision for Naval Aircrew Categories.

Aircrew categories completing not less than 22 years, pensionable service, will be eligible for the full rate of Long Service Pension on the scale shown above, plus an addition in respect of each year of qualifying service while employed on aircrew duties as follows:—

Pilots		
Aircrewmen I	} Navigators	} 10d. a week
Aircrewmen II		
Aircrewmen I (U)	}	} 8d a week
Aircrewmen II (U)		
Telegraphist (Aircrew)		
Naval Airman (Aircrew)		
Seaman U.C. (Aircrew)		

If invalided with entitlement to service pension in accordance with paragraph 3(b), a proportionate pension will be payable on the normal scale plus the appropriate addition in respect of aircrew service.

A Naval Rating Pilot if discharged unsuitable for aircrew duties after a minimum of 18 years reckonable service will be eligible for a proportionate pension on the normal scale plus the appropriate addition in respect of aircrew service.

GRATUITIES.

9. Men discharged on completion of engagement without entitlement to service pension, with more than one complete year's service after 18th December,

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

71

1945, will be eligible for service gratuities in respect of service after that date, provided they have completed not less than 10 years' total service, from age 18, at the following rates:—

After 10 years' reckonable service £50
i.e., £10 for each complete year of reckonable service in excess of 5 years.

For each year in excess of 10 years' reckonable service £25 subject to a maximum total of £200

In calculating "reckonable" service for this purpose, all satisfactory periods of regular service may be aggregated, with the addition of any period of non-regular service immediately preceding the regular service.

10. Men with unbroken service prior to 19th December, 1945, will count their former service only

- (a) towards the qualifying period of 10 years ;
- (b) towards determining the rate at which gratuity begins to accrue from 19th December, 1945.

11. Men invalided with insufficient service to qualify for service pension may receive gratuities on the above scale, provided that they have not less than 5 years' reckonable service. Service below the age of 18 may be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period and rate of gratuity, subject to an overall maximum gratuity entitlement of £50 where such service is allowed to count.

12. Special Provision for Naval Aircrew Categories.

Gratuities as follows will be payable to Airmen of aircrew categories serving on normal regular aircrew engagements and who are discharged without entitlement to service pension:—

Pilots	} Navigators	{ £40 for each year of aircrew service.
Aircrwwmen I		
Aircrwwmen II		
Aircrwwmen I (U)	} Telegraphists (Aircrew)	{ £32 for each year of aircrew service.
Aircrwwmen II (U)		
Naval Airmen (Aircrew)		
Seamen U.C. (Aircrew)		

Payment of these special gratuities is subject to the general conditions as laid down in paragraphs 9, 10 and 11 above except that the minimum requirement of five years service on invaliding will not apply.

The rates of gratuities are in lieu of the ordinary rates of service gratuity payable to other ratings and are not subject to the maximum laid down in paragraph 9.

Ratings who render, or have rendered, both aircrew and other service will be awarded either a gratuity calculated at the special rates based on the limited period during which they have rendered aircrew service or a gratuity at the ordinary rates based on the whole of their service, whichever is more to their advantage.

13. *Voluntary Discharges.* Men discharged voluntarily will be eligible for gratuity under the same conditions as for men discharged on completion of engagement.

14. *Other Discharges.* Men discharged S.N.L.R. or for unsuitability, inefficiency or misconduct are not entitled to gratuity ; but, at the discretion of the Admiralty, gratuities, not in any case exceeding the rate which would have been payable on voluntary discharge, may be paid in special cases.

15. If a Naval rating or Royal Marine dies while serving no gratuity will be payable.

B. 1919 AND 1930 CODES.

16. The periods of service necessary to qualify for the award of a pension for Long Service are defined in Article 4642, Q.R. & A.I.

17. Such pensions are awarded on the following basis to those finally entered as men or boys after

31st March, 1930, or re-entered after that date after a break in service (*see, however, note at end of para. 18*):—

For each complete year of pensionable service	8d. a week
to which additions are made as follows:—	
For Good Conduct Badges, etc.	
For one G.C. Badge	6d. a week
For two G.C. Badges	1s. 0d. a week
For three G.C. Badges	1s. 8d. a week
Good Conduct Medal	1s. 2d. a week
V.G. character throughout service	6d. a week

For Single Petty Time :

For each year of service as Leading Rate or corresponding Royal Marine Rank 1d. a day

For each year of service as Chief Petty Officer, or Petty Officer, or corresponding Royal Marine Rank 1d. a day

For Double Petty Time :

Time served with "Very Good" character in any of the foregoing ranks and ratings will count double for these additions in the cases of continuous service men and Royal Marines pensioned after 15 years' service, provided the man has served for one continuous period of not less than 10 years on the continuous and general service system, or under a Royal Marine engagement, and provided also that the man is discharged to pension from continuous service while holding any of the foregoing ratings.

Allowance for Chief Petty Officers pensioned as such.

For each year of service as Chief Petty Officer or equivalent Royal Marine rank, subsequent to the completion of twelve years' actual service from the commencing date of first continuous service or Royal Marine engagement 1d. a day

Allowance for Sergeants-Major, R.M., pensioned as such.

For each completed year of qualifying service in the rank 2½d. a day

18. For those who finally entered or re-entered the Service as men or boys, on or before 31st March, 1930, and had no break in service after that date (*see, however, note below*), the award of pension will be on the following basis:—

For each complete year of pensionable service 1½d. a day

to which additions are made as follows:—

For each Good Conduct Badge to a maximum of three 1d. a day
Good Conduct Medal 2d. a day
V.G. character throughout service 1d. a day

together with allowances for Petty and C.P.O. time as shown in paragraph 17.

NOTE—

(i) Men transferred from the Army without re-enlistment for continuation of service in the Royal Marines, and

(ii) Continuous Service Men who have been invalided from the Royal Navy and have re-entered, under their former engagements, when the period between the date of medical survey for invaliding and the date of application to re-enter does not exceed twelve months, will not be precluded from being awarded pension on the above scale or the scales in Section III A (3) and B (3) by reason of the date of such transfer or re-entry being subsequent to the 31st March, 1930.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

19. Stewards and Officers' Cooks became eligible from 2nd August, 1914, for the privilege of rank additions, and time served in petty officer or leading rating will reckon for rank additions as from that date, but Petty Time will not be doubled in respect of any period prior to 11th October, 1921. Non-Continuous Stewards and Officers' Cooks transferred to the continuous and general service system will be permitted to count their previous non-continuous service time as service rendered under a continuous service engagement, and the continuity of service will not be deemed to be broken by discharge to shore, unless such discharge was due to misconduct.

Stewards and Officers' Cooks (C.S.) will be granted C.P.O. addition only in respect of Chief Petty Officer service rendered on and after the 11th October, 1921, or from the date subsequent to the completion of 12 years' pensionable service, whichever may be the later.

20. For the purpose of rank additions Royal Marines will be classified as follows:—

Regimental Sergeant-Major ..	Army W.O.I.	No equivalent Naval rank.
Quartermaster Sergeant ..	Army W.O.II.	No equivalent Naval rank.
Staff Bandmaster ..	..	..
Bandmaster ..	..	Chief Petty Officer.
Colour Sergeant ..	..	..
Sergeant ..	..	Petty Officer.
Band Sergeant ..	..	..
Corporal ..	..	Leading Rate.
Band Corporal ..	..	..
Marine ..	..	Able Rating.
Musician ..	..	..
Bugler ..	..	..
Marine ..	After 5 years' service on the recognised establishment of a Divisional or Depot Band.	
Musician ..	..	*Leading Rate.
Bugler ..	..	..

NOTE.—Armourer Sergeants, Bugle Majors and Drum Majors are eligible for rank additions according to services in their substantive ranks of Colour Sergeant or Sergeant.

21. Acting time will be regarded as equivalent to confirmed time for the purpose of rank additions, with the exception of time served as Acting Chief Petty Officer in the temporary appointments of Admiral's Coxswain, Torpedo or Submarine Coxswain, and Flag Officer's Steward or Cook. In the case of Royal Marines acting or lance rank will be allowed to count as confirmed time for purposes of rank additions provided the acting or lance service is recorded on the Service Certificate and the Royal Marine is subsequently promoted to the substantive rank.

22. The regulations governing the counting for rank additions to pension of time served in temporary higher rank during the war period have been promulgated in Admiralty Fleet Orders

23. Continuity of service for the purpose of rank additions will not be considered to be broken for a continuous service man, or Royal Marine, who may be invalided before completing his engagement, and who may afterwards recover and rejoin for continuous service, or under a Royal Marine engagement, provided he rejoin as soon as the state of his health will admit, and be otherwise eligible for the double rank addition.

24. The transfer of a Royal Marine to the Regulating Branch will not be regarded as breaking

*This rank addition is allowable only where the Marine, Musician or Bugler is pensioned under the 1919 and 1930 Codes.

the continuity of his service for purposes of double rank additions.

25. As an encouragement of good conduct, a single case of imprisonment or detention for not more than three calendar months, or a single case of confinement in cells with deprivation of time, during a period of continuous service, will not be considered as breaking the continuity of service, and therefore depriving the individual of the advantage of double rank addition, provided he be otherwise eligible for the allowance, and provided also that he serve, in addition to his time for pension a further period equal to double the time forfeited. In the case of a man who has suffered more than one of such punishments, the continuity of service will be considered as broken.

26. Pensioners in Class A of the Royal Fleet Reserve may be awarded an additional pension of fivepence a day on attaining the age of 50, provided they have fulfilled the prescribed conditions as to drill, &c. Payment of this pension will cease on the award of the Greenwich Hospital Age Pension at age 55.

27. National Retirement Pensions.

Men who (a) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949, or (b) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted pension before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their pension at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16/- a week; which will take effect from the date on which a pensioner attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of pension will, however, be made in the case of pensioners living outside the United Kingdom and not actually receiving National Retirement Pensions.

28. Commutation.—The following tables show the commutation rates now authorised, and applicable to Pensioners whose Port Divisions are situated in the United Kingdom:—

(a) Pensions payable quarterly in advance

Age between	Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted	Age between	Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted
35 and 36	15.700	58 and 59	10.190
36 and 37	15.523	59 and 60	9.888
37 and 38	15.340	60 and 61	9.582
38 and 39	15.151	61 and 62	9.278
39 and 40	14.957	62 and 63	8.962
40 and 41	14.756	63 and 64	8.650
41 and 42	14.549	64 and 65	8.339
42 and 43	14.336	65 and 66	8.029
43 and 44	14.118	66 and 67	7.721
44 and 45	13.895	67 and 68	7.415
45 and 46	13.666	68 and 69	7.118
46 and 47	13.433	69 and 70	6.815
47 and 48	13.194	70 and 71	6.522
48 and 49	12.950	71 and 72	6.235
49 and 50	12.700	72 and 73	5.953
50 and 51	12.444	73 and 74	5.679
51 and 52	12.182	74 and 75	5.412
52 and 53	11.913	75 and 76	5.155
53 and 54	11.639	76 and 77	4.907
54 and 55	11.359	77 and 78	4.668
55 and 56	11.074	78 and 79	4.430
56 and 57	10.784	79 and 80	4.210
57 and 58	10.489		

Note.—In the event of commutation being approved at a date less than six weeks from the first day of the quarter, the above values will be reduced by .25 (5s.).

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

73

(b) Pensions payable weekly to the end of the quarter in which death occurs.

Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted	Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted
35 and 36	15.804	58 and 59	10.127
36 and 37	15.428	59 and 60	9.827
37 and 38	15.246	60 and 61	9.522
38 and 39	15.059	61 and 62	9.215
39 and 40	14.866	62 and 63	8.906
40 and 41	14.666	63 and 64	8.596
41 and 42	14.460	64 and 65	8.287
42 and 43	14.249	65 and 66	7.979
43 and 44	14.032	66 and 67	7.672
44 and 45	13.810	67 and 68	7.369
45 and 46	13.583	68 and 69	7.068
46 and 47	13.351	69 and 70	6.772
47 and 48	13.113	70 and 71	6.481
48 and 49	12.871	71 and 72	6.195
49 and 50	12.622	72 and 73	5.916
50 and 51	12.368	73 and 74	5.643
51 and 52	12.107	74 and 75	5.378
52 and 53	11.840	75 and 76	5.122
53 and 54	11.567	76 and 77	4.875
54 and 55	11.289	77 and 78	4.638
55 and 56	11.006	78 and 79	4.410
56 and 57	10.717	79 and 80	4.191
57 and 58	10.424		

Important.—It should be noted that these rates do not apply to pensioners who finally entered or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, whose pensions cease at the end of the pension week in which death occurs. (See table c).

(c) Pensions payable weekly in advance to the end of the week in which death occurs.

Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted	Age between	Commuta- tion for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted
35 and 36	15.575	58 and 59	10.065
36 and 37	15.398	59 and 60	9.763
37 and 38	15.215	60 and 61	9.457
38 and 39	15.026	61 and 62	9.148
39 and 40	14.832	62 and 63	8.827
40 and 41	14.631	63 and 64	8.525
41 and 42	14.424	64 and 65	8.214
42 and 43	14.211	65 and 66	7.904
43 and 44	13.993	66 and 67	7.596
44 and 45	13.770	67 and 68	7.290
45 and 46	13.541	68 and 69	6.988
46 and 47	13.308	69 and 70	6.690
47 and 48	13.069	70 and 71	6.397
48 and 49	12.825	71 and 72	6.110
49 and 50	12.575	72 and 73	5.828
50 and 51	12.319	73 and 74	5.554
51 and 52	12.057	74 and 75	5.287
52 and 53	11.788	75 and 76	5.030
53 and 54	11.514	76 and 77	4.782
54 and 55	11.234	77 and 78	4.543
55 and 56	10.949	78 and 79	4.314
56 and 57	10.659	79 and 80	4.094
57 and 58	10.364		

The award of compensation in respect of disabilities attributable to service directly due to service after 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, which are shown at the end of this Appendix.

1. Seamen and Royal Marines invalided on account of wounds or hurts received in action, or otherwise in the execution of duty, or on account of sickness attributable to the conditions of service, may be granted compensation, at the discretion of the Admiralty, in accordance with the following scales, subject to the conditions appended thereto. The assessment will be based on length of service and degree of disablement.

2. Scales applicable to those finally entered as man or boy after 31st March, 1930, or re-entered after that date after a break in service (see, however, note at end of paragraph 18 of Section II)—

(a) Service element of Pensions.

14 years' service	.. ..	8/- a week for life
16 " "	.. ..	9/4 " "
18 " "	.. ..	10/8 " "
20 " "	.. ..	13/4 " "
21 " "	.. ..	14/- " "
Special scale for Stewards and Officers' Cooks (Non-C.S.)—		

(i) without sea-going service:—

14 years' service	.. ..	8/- a week for life
18 " "	.. ..	9/4 " "
22 " "	.. ..	10/8 " "
26 " "	.. ..	13/4 " "
28 " "	.. ..	14/- " "

(ii) with short sea-going service:—

When some sea-going service has been rendered but not the full qualifying period of seven years the pension will be assessed at Admiralty discretion according to the circumstances of the case.

(b) Disablement Element of Pensions.—The awards will be either temporary or permanent, according to the circumstances of the case:—

Degree of Disablement.

	Weekly rate s. d.
100 per cent.	67 6
Less than 100 but not less than 80 per cent	60 9
" " 90 " " " " 80 " "	54 0
" " 80 " " " " 70 " "	47 3
" " 70 " " " " 60 " "	40 6
" " 60 " " " " 50 " "	33 9
" " 50 " " " " 40 " "	27 0
" " 40 " " " " 30 " "	20 3
" " 30 " " " " 20 " "	13 6
" " 20 " " " "	Nil

(c) Rank Element of Pensions.—This element will comprise the additions for good conduct badges and medal as allowed when long service pensions are awarded (vide para. 17 of long service pension regulations), and allowances for petty and non-commissioned officer time. Service with very good character reckoning as petty or non-commissioned officer time will be doubled for a continuous service man or Royal Marine who is invalided while holding a petty officer or leading rating or non-commissioned officer rank, irrespective of the length of his service under the continuous service system, or engagement for Royal Marines.

3. Scales applicable to those who finally entered or re-entered the Service as men or boys, on or before 31st March, 1930, and had no break in service after that date (see, however, note at end of paragraph 18 of Section II B):—

III.—DISABILITY PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES.

A.—WHEN THE CAUSE OF INVALIDING IS ATTRIBUTABLE TO THE SERVICE, OR, IN CERTAIN CIRCUMSTANCES, WHEN A MAN IS DISCHARGED OTHERWISE AND HAS SUSTAINED A WOUND OR INJURY IN THE SERVICE.

NOTE.—The following Regulations apply to Seamen and Marines suffering from disabilities directly attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921, and 2nd September, 1939.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

(a) *Service Element of Pensions* :—

14 years' service	1/6 a day for life
16 " "	1/9 " "
18 " "	2/- " "
20 " "	2/6 " "
21 " "	2/7½ " "

Special Scale for Stewards and Officers' Cooks (Non-C.S.)—

(i) without sea-going service :—

14 years' service	1/6 a day for life
18 " "	1/9 " "
22 " "	2/- " "
26 " "	2/6 " "
28 " "	2/7½ " "

(ii) with short sea-going service :—

vide paragraph 2 (a) (ii).

(b) *Disablement Element of Pensions*.—The scale is as in paragraph 2 (b).

(c) *Rank Element of Pensions*.—The rules are as laid down in paragraph 2 (c), except that the scale in respect of good conduct badges and medal will be that shown in the long service pension regulations, paragraph 18.

4. For the 1956 Code service and rank elements of pension and terminal grants see Section II, paras 2 and 4—8.

5. *Family Allowances*. Where a rating is awarded a disablement pension under paragraph 2 (b), allowances in respect of his wife and children may be awarded at such proportion of the following rate as corresponds to the degree of disablement on which the pension is based, subject to the special conditions shown below.

Weekly rate for 100 per cent. disablement.

	s.	d.
For a wife	10	0
For each child	7	6
or, where no allowance is in payment for a wife :—		
For the first child	10	0
For each other child	7	6

The special conditions governing the grant of these family allowances to disablement pension shall be as follows :—

(a) If a wife is living apart from her husband, family element shall not be allowable in respect of her, unless—

(i) she was being regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, or

(ii) she is entitled to support under a separation or maintenance order, or

(iii) the separation was caused by the husband's mental instability due to the disability in respect of which he is granted his disablement pension.

(b) *For a step-child or a legally adopted child*.—The child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.

(c) *For an illegitimate child*.—

(i) the child shall have been born before or within nine months after the date on which the Seaman or Marine sustained the wound or injury, or the date on which he was removed from duty on account of the disease in respect of which his disablement pension is granted, and

(ii) the child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, or shall be the subject of an affiliation order in force against the Seaman or Marine.

(d) *For a foster child*.—

(i) the child shall have been brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the Seaman or Marine for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Admiralty may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the Seaman's or Marine's service, and

(ii) the child shall have been so maintained by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.

"The expressions 'removed from duty' or 'removal from duty' shall be interpreted with reference to the date of the first removal from duty on account of the disease upon which the claim in respect of disablement is based, providing that if as the result of service subsequent to the date of receipt of the wound or injury or of removal from duty, not being service after the 2nd September, 1939, during the present war, the Seaman or Marine suffered material aggravation of his disability, the date of removal from duty shall be that of the later removal on account of the disability: or, if there was no such removal, the date of termination of full pay service of the Seaman or Marine."

"Family addition to disablement pension in respect of a child shall normally terminate when the child attains the age of 16 years, but (a) if satisfactory evidence is produced that, owing to mental or physical infirmity, such infirmity having arisen before the child reached the age of 16, a child is unable to maintain himself or herself, the addition may be granted or continued up to an age not exceeding 21 years, and (b) the addition may be granted or continued after the age of 16 years in the case of a child who is being educated at a secondary school, technical school or university, or is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages."

"Family additions to disablement pension in respect of any individual may be withheld if, in the opinion of the Board of Admiralty, the circumstances are not such as to justify the grant."

"Where an individual in respect of whom family addition to disablement pension is admissible is not residing with the pensioner, the addition may, at the discretion of the Board of Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the pensioner."

6. *Special Allowances for Unemployable Pensioners*.—

(a) Where a pensioner is in receipt of a pension under paragraph 2 (b) in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable he may be granted :—

(i) an allowance by way of supplement to his pension at the weekly rate of 45/-

(ii) an increase, where necessary, in the rate of family allowance awarded under paragraph 5 to the rate which would be appropriate under that paragraph if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent. Where the allowance for the first child is 7/6 a week, a further allowance of 4/- a week may be awarded in respect of that child.

(iii) family allowances in respect of any children for whom such allowances are not in issue at the rates which would be appropriate under paragraph 5, if the children were eligible for allowances under that paragraph and the degree of disablement of the unemployable pensioner were 100 per cent.

(iv) the rate of wife's allowance may be increased up to a maximum of 25/- a week where the wife is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.

(v) where no allowance is payable for a wife, an allowance not exceeding 25/- a week may be paid for

- (i) a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or
- (ii) a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.

(vi) an allowance in respect of any dependent child, irrespective of date of birth, of the amount and subject to such conditions as would be appropriate under paragraph 9, if the child were a child to whom the paragraph applied.

(b) In determining whether a pensioner is unemployable, any earnings of the pensioner of £52 a year or less shall be disregarded.

7. *Constant Attendance Allowances.*—Where a pension under paragraph 2 (b) is in issue in respect of disablement the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent., and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the pensioner is necessary on account of the disablement, an allowance may be granted at a rate not exceeding 30/- a week, except that in exceptional cases of very severe disablement the allowance may be increased up to a maximum of 60/-.

8. *Allowances for Comforts.*—Where a pension under paragraph 2 (b) is in issue in respect of disablement, the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent., and the pensioner is in receipt of an allowance under paragraph 6, an allowance for the provision of comforts at the rate of 10/- a week may be awarded; provided that the pensioner is also in receipt of an allowance under paragraph 7 or would be in receipt of such an allowance, if he were not in a hospital or institution.

9. *Education Allowances.*—

(a) In addition to a pension under paragraph 2 (b), an allowance may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted in respect of a child eligible for an allowance under paragraph 5 for the purpose of the child's education if:—

- (i) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and
- (ii) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and
- (iii) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(b) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Admiralty, but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months will not exceed £80.

10. *Treatment Allowances.*—

(a) A pensioner in receipt of a pension under paragraph 2 (b) may, in lieu of his existing award, be granted in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself, and an additional allowance in respect of his wife and children.

(b) Subject to the following provisions of this para.:—

(i) a personal allowance will be at the rate of pension, including service and rank elements, which would be appropriate under these regulations if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

(ii) an additional allowance in respect of a wife and/or children will be at the rates and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate if the wife and/or children were eligible for family additions under para. 5.

(c) The allowance in respect of a wife under

(b) (ii) above may be increased to the rate of 25/- a week where she is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband. When the allowance for the first child is 7/6 a week, a further allowance of 4/- a week may be awarded in respect of that child.

(d) Where no allowance is payable for a wife an allowance not exceeding 25/- a week may be paid for

- (i) a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or
- (ii) a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care in the pensioner's home of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.

(e) The allowance under (b) (i) above may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely:—

- (i) if the pensioner is not eligible for a sickness benefit (or retirement pension or contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act 1946; 40/- a week;
- (ii) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 40/- a week the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 40/- a week.

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to:—

(a) a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 6 of Section III above; or

(b) a pensioner who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is *not* entitled to an allowance under b (ii); (c); and (d) (i) and (ii) above.

The allowance will be subject to such deductions as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case.

For the purpose of this paragraph approved treatment means in-patient treatment authorised or approved by the Admiralty.

11. *Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following Approved Institutional Treatment.*—

Where it is notified that a pensioner should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under paragraph 10.

This paragraph shall not apply to a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 6 above.

12. *Clothing Allowance.*—

(a) A disablement pensioner who is in receipt of a pension for the loss of a limb and who wears an artificial one, may be granted a clothing allowance of £6 a year in single amputation cases and £10 a year in cases where more than one artificial limb, or a tilting table limb is worn.

(b) In any other case in which the Admiralty is satisfied that as a result of the pensioner's disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the pensioner's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be granted.

13. *Loss of Wages whilst attending Surveys.*—

Compensation may be paid within certain limits for loss of wages, etc., incurred by a pensioner who is called upon to attend a medical examination in connection with his pension.

14. *Allowance for lowered standard of occupation.*

(a) As from 1st May, 1948, where a Naval rating or Royal Marine in receipt of a pension under paragraph 2 (b) in respect of disablement of less

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

than 100%, has been, by reason of his disability, compelled after 1st July, 1945, to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date, he may be granted a special allowance at a rate not exceeding 27/6 a week, provided the pension together with the allowance does not exceed the rate of pension which would have been appropriate, if the degree of disablement were 100%.

(b) No award shall be made under this paragraph where the pensioner is in receipt of a special allowance under paragraph 6.

15. *Gratuities.*—

(a) Seamen and Marines discharged with less than the qualifying period of service required for the award of a pension (service element) will under the 1919 and 1930 Codes be eligible for the grant of a gratuity not exceeding £2 for each completed year of service from the date of entry. (For the purpose of these gratuities service under the age of 18 will be reckoned under the same conditions as service above that age.)

(b) Alternative gratuities payable to seamen and Marines invalided on or after 19th December, 1945— for conditions see Section II—paras. 9, 10, 11 and 12.

(c) If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20% a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disablement but not exceeding a maximum of £100 may be awarded at Admiralty discretion. (NOTE.—Seamen and Marines entered only for a period of hostilities are not eligible for the award of gratuities in respect of service.)

16. Men eligible for a pension in respect of the service element and for a gratuity on the ground of disablement, or vice versa, will have their pensions assessed on the appropriate service or disablement scales, plus the rank element, and will receive payment in full, in addition to the disablement or service gratuity appropriate to their case.

Men eligible for gratuities only in respect of both the service and the disablement elements will receive payment in full.

17. *Pensioners injured during further Service.*—When a pensioner employed in Her Majesty's Naval Service shall become unfit for further service through wounds or injuries received in the actual performance of duty, or sickness attributable to the conditions of service, he may be awarded in respect of his disablement such compensation under these regulations as the Admiralty shall think fit in the circumstances of the case.

18. *Compensation in respect of injuries, etc., unconnected with cause of discharge.*

(a) *Wounds and injuries.*

Compensation may be granted on or after discharge, in respect of wounds or injuries attributable to Naval service and recorded by the medical authorities, at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability.

(b) *Diseases.*

Where the disability is caused by disease, and is wholly attributable to Naval service, compensation may be granted on or after discharge at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability, provided the claim is made within seven years from date of discharge.

B. WHEN THE CAUSE OF INVALIDING IS NOT ATTRIBUTABLE TO THE SERVICE.

1. Seamen and Royal Marines invalided for disability contracted in, but not attributable to, the Service, may be granted compensation, at the discretion of the Admiralty, in accordance with the

following scales, subject to the conditions appended thereto.

2. Rules applicable to those finally entered as man or boy after 31st March, 1930, or re-entered after that date after a break in service (see, however, note at end of paragraph 18 of Section II):—

(a) *Scale of Pensions:*—

14 years' service	8/- a week for life
16 " " " " " "	9/4 " "
18 " " " " " "	10/8 " "
20 " " " " " "	11/4 " "
21 " " " " " "	14/- " "

Special "Scale" for Stewards and Officers' Cooks (Non-C.S.).

(i) without sea-going service:—

14 years' service	8/- a week for life
16 " " " " " "	9/4 " "
22 " " " " " "	10/8 " "
26 " " " " " "	13/4 " "
28 " " " " " "	14/- " "

(ii) with short sea-going service:—

When some sea-going service has been rendered but not the full qualifying period of seven years the pension will be assessed at Admiralty discretion according to the circumstances of the case.

(b) *Rank, etc., Additions.*—Additions will be made for good conduct badges and medal as allowed when long service pensions are awarded (vide para. 15 of long service pension regulations) and for petty and non-commissioned officer time. For a continuous service man or Royal Marine, service with very good character reckoning as petty or non-commissioned officer time will be doubled after 15 years' service, subject to completion of 10 years' continuous service, provided the man is discharged while holding a petty officer or leading rating, or non-commissioned officer rank.

3. Rules applicable to those who finally entered or re-entered the Service as men or boys, on or before 31st March, 1930, and had no break in service after that date (see, however, note at end of paragraph 18 of Section II).

(a) *Scale of Pensions:*—

14 years' service	1/6 a day for life
16 " " " " " "	1/9 " "
18 " " " " " "	2/- " "
20 " " " " " "	2/6 " "
21 " " " " " "	2/7½ " "

Special scale for Stewards and Officers' Cooks (Non-C.S.).

(i) without sea-going service:—

14 years' service	1/6 a day for life
16 " " " " " "	1/9 " "
22 " " " " " "	2/- " "
26 " " " " " "	2/6 " "
28 " " " " " "	2/7½ " "

(ii) with short sea-going service:—

Vide paragraph 2 (a) (ii).

(b) *Rank, etc., additions* will be made as in paragraph 2 (b), except that the scale in respect of good conduct badges and medal will be that shown in the long service pension regulations, paragraph 18, Section II.

4. For the 1956 Code service and rank elements of pension and terminal grants see Section II, paras. 2 and 4—8.

5. *Gratuities:*—

(a) Seamen and Marines discharged with less than the qualifying period of service required for the award of a pension will be eligible under the 1919 and 1930 Codes for the grant of a gratuity of £2, plus an additional 10s. for each ten degrees of disability in excess of 20% in respect of each completed year of service from the date of entry. (For the purpose of these gratuities service under the age of 18 will be reckoned under the same conditions as service above that age.)

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

77

(b) Alternative gratuities payable to seamen and Marines invalided on or after 19th December, 1945—for conditions see Section II, paras. 9, 10, 11 and 12.

(c) Men entered, or re-entered after a break in service, on or after 19th, December, 1945, will be eligible only for gratuities under the conditions set out in Section II, paras. 9, 10, 11 and 12.

(d) Seamen and Marines entered only for a period of hostilities are not eligible for the award of these gratuities.

C. GENERAL RULES GOVERNING DISABILITY PENSIONS.

1. The foregoing scales of compensation for attributable and non-attributable disabilities will be subject to reduction, at the discretion of the Admiralty, in the event of the cost of living falling considerably as compared with the standard cost which prevailed when these scales were established. Such reduction, if made, will apply to all pensions assessed thereunder which are being drawn at the date of reduction, as well as to future grants.

2. If any person, on being invalided from the Service, is suffering from two separate and distinct disabilities, and is eligible in respect of one of them for a grant under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and in respect of the other for a grant under these Regulations, only one grant will be made in respect of both. This grant will be assessed partly under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and partly under these Regulations. When the invaliding disability is attributable to the Service the grant will be assessed according to the proportion which the percentage of the peace and the war disability, respectively, bears to the sum of the two percentages added together; the assessment under these regulations being so regulated, however, as to ensure that the total grant made shall not be more than the person would receive if the two disabilities were dealt with as one combined disability under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, nor less than he would receive if they were so dealt with under these regulations.

3. Where a seaman or marine is injured in such circumstances that a pension, allowance, or grant is payable to or in respect of him under these regulations, and where he receives compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission or circumstances which caused the injury, any such compensation may be taken into consideration in assessing any pension or grant which might be awarded to or in respect of the man; and where the compensation is received after assessment it may be taken into consideration and the assessment may be amended or cancelled accordingly.

If, in the opinion of the Admiralty, a seaman or marine either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against the third party or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, any pension or other grant which may be or may have been awarded to or in respect of the man under these Regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

4. When the cause of invaliding is due to negligence or misconduct on the part of the man, or to his want of proper care, pension or gratuity may be withheld, or awarded at such reduced rate as may be thought fit.

5. It is a necessary condition in order that a man may be qualified for the award of a pension (service element) on being invalided that he has re-engaged to complete time for Long Service Pension.

IV.—Naval Age Pensions.

1. Age pensions of 5*d*. a day (£1 18*s*. a quarter) for seamen and Royal Marine pensioners over 55 years of age, and at the increased rate of 9*d*. a day (£8 8*s*.

a quarter) for seamen and Royal Marine pensioners over 65 years of age, are awarded according to the following Regulations. The increased pension of 9*d*. a day (£3 8*s*. a quarter) will not be granted to men who entered or (after a break in service) re-entered the Service after the 3rd October, 1925; for the purpose of this provision, however, the date of transfer of, or resumption of former engagement by, the men enumerated in the Note at the end of paragraph 18 of Section II will not be regarded as debarring them from the increased age pension provided they are otherwise eligible.

(a) For the purposes of the award of the age and increased age pensions, the date of birth given on first entry will be adhered to, unless the age on entry is found to have been overstated, when the age pensions will not be awarded until the true age of 55 or 65 years respectively has been reached.

(b) Seamen and Royal Marines who are in receipt of naval pensions for life (other than deferred marine pensions or pensions awarded under the 1945, 1951 and 1956 pensions code), and are qualified by age, may be granted, at the discretion of the Admiralty, an age pension at the appropriate rate as from 1st April, 1919, or from the date on which the qualifying age is attained, whichever may be the later. Claims to arrears in respect of any period prior to 1st April, 1919, will not be admitted, notwithstanding apparent eligibility; all awards previous to that date having been made by selection according to the funds then available.

(c) These pensions are only for those who have served as seamen or marines, except in the cases of Yard craft personnel and Riggers on the Wages List, who are specially provided for in sub-clause (g).

(d) Age pensions may be drawn by men residing in British possessions abroad.

(e) The age pension shall not be awarded to any man whose general conduct in the Service was inferior to "Good", or whose character and conduct since his discharge shall be considered by the Admiralty to be bad or indifferent.

(f) All applications for age pensions shall be made to the Secretary of the Admiralty, London, S.W.1.

(g) Yard craft personnel and Riggers on the Wages List, who entered the Service before 1st April, 1953, and who have been granted civil superannuation, as well as those who have been granted naval pensions, or who have been pensioned under the old Dockyard Regulations, are eligible for the Age Pension of 5*d*. a day (£1 18*s*. a quarter) and, provided they did not enter or (after a break in service) re-enter the Service after the 3rd October, 1925, for the increased pension of 9*d*. a day (£3 8*s*. a quarter). Breakwater men are not entitled to these pensions.

V.—Women's Royal Naval Service. Pensions & Gratuities for Long Service.

1. The following are the minimum periods of service required to qualify for pension or gratuity—

(a) *For long service pension.* 22 years from age 18.

(b) *For Service pension on invaliding.* 12 years' continuous service from age 18, to be eligible for service pension women invalided must, in addition to having rendered the minimum period of service, have re-engaged to complete time for pension.

(c) *For gratuity on completion of engagement or on voluntary discharge.* 10 years' continuous unbroken service from age 18.

(d) *For gratuity on invaliding.* 5 years' continuous unbroken service from age 18, except that, for women entered for continuous service below the age of 18, service below that age may be taken into account in accordance with the provisions of paragraph 7 below.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

2. Rates of Pension.

Service pensions consist of two elements; one is in recognition of total length of service, the other in recognition of length of service in each rank held as follows:—

Service Element	A week for each year of service
From the 1st to the 22nd year's service ..	1/-
From the 23rd to the 27th year's service ..	3/4
From the 28th year onwards ..	2/8

Rank Element	A week
For each year's service as Leading Wren ..	6d.
" " " " Petty Officer ..	10d.
" " " " Chief Petty Officer ..	1/3

3. In assessing rank element of pension all paid rank will be taken into account.

4. Terminal Grant in Addition to Service Pension.

(a) Ratings eligible for service pension will be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to service pension, as follows:—

Basic Grant	£
Wren	85
Leading Wren	120
Petty Officer Wren	150
Chief Wren	185
For service in excess of 22 years an additional grant will be paid at the following rates:—	
Wren	£ 8
Leading Wren	10
Petty Officer Wren	14
Chief Wren	16

(b) Twenty-two years' reckonable service will be necessary for the full grant. Those going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded 1/22nd of the basic rate for each year of service. The grant will, however, in no case be less than £85 in such cases.

(c) Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two years or more during the five years preceding discharge.

5. Gratuities.

Women discharged on completion of engagement without entitlement to service pension with more than one complete year's service after 18th December, 1945, will be eligible for service gratuities in respect of service after that date, provided they have completed no less than 10 years' total service, at the following rates:—

After 10 years' continuous (unbroken) service £35 Os. 0d. (i.e., £7 for each complete year of service in excess of 5 years).

For each year in excess of 10 years' service £17 10s. 0d. subject to a maximum total of £140 Os. 0d.

6. Women with unbroken service prior to 19th December, 1945, will count their former service only:—

- towards the qualifying period of 10 years;
- towards determining the rate at which gratuity begins to accrue from 19th December, 1945.

7. Women invalided with insufficient service to qualify for Service pension may receive gratuities on the above scale, provided that they have not less than 5 years' continuous (unbroken service). Service below the age of 18 may be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period and rate of gratuity, subject to an overall maximum gratuity entitlement of £35 where such service is allowed to count.

8. Women who were serving on Extended Service Engagements and who undertook a new engagement of a further period of four years in the Permanent Service will be entitled to the non-effective benefits that would have been payable under their Extended Service Engagement, or those referred to in paragraph 5 above, whichever is the more favourable to them. Any gratuity payable under paragraph 5 above will be increased by £25.

9. If a woman dies while serving no gratuity will be payable.

VI.—Locally Entered Ratings (Non-European) of the Royal Navy.

Disablement Pensions and Gratuities.

The following arrangements are effective from 1st February, 1955 and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Ceylonese, Goans, Chinese and Malaysians.

Disablement Pensions and Gratuities Allowable for Attributable Invaliding.

2. Disablement pensions for R.N. Locally Entered ratings will be at the rates shown below for total disablement, with proportionate reductions for smaller degrees of disablement.

- Where the degree of disablement is assessed at 20 per cent. and upwards the invalid may be awarded a pension, either temporarily or permanently according to the circumstances of the case, on the basis of a maximum scale of 33/9 a week for Petty Officers, 32/6 a week for Leading ratings and 31/3 a week for lower ratings for total disablement (100%); lower degrees of disablement carry proportionately reduced rates.
- If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20%, the invalid may be awarded a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disability but not exceeding £50.
- The award of disablement compensation is subject to the same conditions as for invalids generally.

Gratuities for Minor Injuries for which Hurt Certificates are Granted.

3. Gratuities may also be granted on discharge at Admiralty discretion in respect of slight permanent injury due to the service, for which a Hurt Certificate was granted, when discharge is totally unconnected with the injury, and any other compensation awarded is based on length of service only.

Gratuities for Non-Attributable Invaliding.

4. R.N. Locally Entered ratings (except Chinese and Malayan ratings for whom see Section VII) who, having completed a minimum period of six years' service, are invalided for disability contracted in, but not attributable to the Service, may be granted a gratuity of 15/- for each complete year of satisfactory service, together with rank additions of £1 and 10/- respectively, for each year served in a Petty Officer or Leading rating subsequently to the completion of a total service of fourteen years.

Gratuities for Long Service.

5. R.N. Locally Entered ratings (except Chinese and Malayan ratings for whom see Section VII) who complete a minimum period of 22 years' satisfactory service and are not entitled to a Service pension, may be granted a gratuity at the rate of 15/- for each complete year of service, together with rank additions of £1 and 10/- respectively for each year of service in a Petty Officer or Leading rating.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

79

VII.—Long Service Pensions and Gratuities to Chinese and Malayan (Locally Entered) Ratings of the Royal Navy.

All Chinese and Malayan Locally Entered ratings discharged from the Naval Service after the 18th December, 1945, may be awarded pensions and gratuities subject to the following provisions:—

SECTION A

1. *Service Pensions.*—Service pensions granted under this Section will consist of the sum of the elements for service and for rank, and will be assessed as follows:—

SERVICE ELEMENT		In respect of each year of reckonable service:—	
		Weekly	s. d.
From the 1st to 20th inclusive	..	0	5
From the 21st to 25th inclusive	..	0	7
From the 26th to 30th inclusive	..	0	10
From the 31st onward	..	1	4

RANK ELEMENT

For each year of reckonable service as:—		
Leading Rate	..	0 1½
Petty Officer	..	0 2
Chief Petty Officer	..	0 3½

2. A service pension assessed as in paragraph 1 may be granted to a Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating who is:—

- released on the termination of his war service, or discharged otherwise than for misconduct, or for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, if he has completed at least 30 years' reckonable service;
- invalided, provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service;
- discharged on Reduction of Establishment with not less than 22 years' reckonable service.

3. In the case of a Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control or for misconduct, or with ignominy, the grant of a pension, and its amount, will be discretionary, but a pension will not in any event be given unless the rating has total reckonable service of not less than 30 years.

4. A Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating may, subject to the Commander-in-Chief's approval, be allowed commutation in whole or in part, of the pension for which he is eligible under paragraph 1, the lump sum payment where such commutation is allowed, to be equal to ten times the amount of pension surrendered, provided his age does not exceed 60 years; where the pensioner's age exceeds 60 years at the time of commutation, the lump sum will be reduced by 1/60th for each year, or part of a year, in excess of that age.

5. It is contemplated that commutation will be granted in the following circumstances:—

- when a pensioner does not wish to continue to reside in a place where pension payments can be made;
- in other exceptional cases when the Commander-in-Chief is satisfied that it is to the pensioner's distinct and permanent advantage to take a gratuity (e.g., for the purpose of setting himself up in a suitable business or to purchase land).

6. Reckonable service for the purpose both of determining entitlement to pension and of assessing the rate of pension will be as for Naval ratings generally.

7. The provisions of the Pensions Increase Acts, 1944/1947, 1952 and 1956 will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section.

SECTION B

8. *Service Gratuities.*—The provisions of this Section (except where otherwise stated) relate to Chinese and Malayan ratings who enter or re-enter the Service on normal regular engagements after

18th December, 1945, who are discharged without entitlement to pension.

9. Subject to the following provisions, such a rating who has ten or more years *continuous* reckonable service immediately preceding his discharge will be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
After 10 years such service	..	17	10 0
For each year of such service in excess of 10 years, an addition of	..	8	15 0
Subject to a maximum gratuity of	..	70	0 0

10. Ratings invalided with insufficient service to qualify for a service pension and who have six or more years reckonable service prior to discharge may be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
For each complete year in excess of five years but less than ten years	..	3	10 0
For each complete year in excess of ten years	..	8	15 0
Subject to a maximum gratuity of	..	70	0 0

11. Reckonable service will be the same as for Service pensions under paragraph 6 and for Naval ratings generally.

12. In the case of a Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating who is discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, or for misconduct, or with disgrace or ignominy, the grant of a service gratuity and its amount will be discretionary.

13. A Service gratuity will not be admissible on re-engagement or on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

14. If a rating dies while serving, no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

15. A Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating serving on a normal regular engagement on the 19th December, 1945, will on discharge or release from full pay service, provided that he has completed a minimum of ten years service, be eligible for gratuity under the above conditions but the amount of the gratuity will be calculated only on service given after the 18th December, 1945.

SECTION C

16. The provisions of this Section relate to Chinese and Malayan R.N. native ratings who are discharged from the Royal Navy with 22 or more years reckonable service, but without entitlement to service pensions.

17. Such a native rating may be granted a special gratuity of £100 in place of gratuity under Section "B", provided he has not less than 22 years reckonable service as defined in paragraph 6.

SECTION D

18. Application on Form S.409 for the award of pension or gratuity, accompanied by the Service Certificate, completed as far as possible up to the anticipated date of discharge, is to be rendered to the Director of Navy Accounts not less than three months before that date. The authority for the payment of pension or gratuity will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts to the Cashier, H.M. Dockyard, Hong Kong or Singapore, as the case may be.

19. Requests for commutation of pension under paragraph 4 of this Order should be submitted through the usual channels to the Commander-in-Chief. Where commutation is permitted, a copy of the Commander-in-Chief's approval is to be forwarded to the Director of Navy Accounts, and

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

except in cases where the award of pension has already been made, the approval of commutation should accompany the Form S.409. Payment will be authorized by the Director of Navy Accounts in the manner described in paragraph 19.

20. It will not be possible to reckon as service qualifying for an award under these Regulations:—

- (a) any service claimed prior to 1st January, 1910 (of which no documentary evidence is available at the Admiralty) unless it can be reasonably established to the satisfaction of the responsible local authorities by interrogation or other means that a claimant did in fact render a period of continuous employment before that date. In appropriate cases, a statement to this effect should accompany the Form S.409;
- (b) any period of service in respect of which a gratuity other than War Gratuity, has already been paid, unless such gratuity is recovered, either in cash, or by abatement.

VIII.—Greenwich Hospital Pensions and Benefits.

A.—SPECIAL PENSIONS AND OTHER BENEFITS OF GREENWICH HOSPITAL.

1. Under the Greenwich Hospital Act of 1869, Seamen and Royal Marines are admitted to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital. By the term "Benefits of Greenwich Hospital" is meant the grant of special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital, to Seamen and Royal Marines of good character who have been discharged from Her Majesty's Service, and are permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves.

2. The under-mentioned persons shall be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital if infirm or helpless, or permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves:—

Class I.—All seamen and marines who have been granted naval pensions for life.

Class II.—All seamen and marines who have served with good characters for 12 years continuously, or with short intervals.

Class III.—All seamen and marines who, having served for not less than five years (including Boy's service, if any) have been discharged as permanently unfit for Naval service.

Class IV.—All seamen and marines who were discharged or invalided on account of disease or injuries received as attributable to the service of the Crown.

Class V.—Seamen and marines whose claims may be considered special and exceptional, not coming within the above-mentioned classes.

3. Seamen and Royal Marines coming within any of the above classes, whose claims to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital have been allowed may, after examination, be allowed special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital not exceeding 5/- a day.

Special pensions may be drawn by men residing in the Commonwealth.

4. All applications for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital shall be made to the Director of Greenwich Hospital, Admiralty, 14 Buckingham Gate, S.W.1. A medical survey will be held on each applicant, to ascertain the degree in which he can contribute towards his own support, and on this report a decision will be formed by the Admiralty as to the claims of the applicant upon the funds of Greenwich Hospital.

5. *Persons ineligible.*—The following persons shall not be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital—

- (a) men who are materially able to contribute to their own support.
- (b) men with less than twelve years service, however old they may be, who were discharged in good health and do not come under Class V of paragraph 2.
- (c) men whose general character has been inferior to "good" unless there are special circumstances

(d) men in Public Assistance Institutions, unless the Authority concerned will allow the pensioner to retain the whole of the Greenwich Hospital Special Pension.

6. Civil and Army pensioners who, in consequence of naval or marine service, may be eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, may be granted special pensions.

7. Time served in the Army shall not be allowed to reckon with subsequent naval service for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital.

8. Yard craft personnel and Riggers on the Wages List who have been granted superannuation, and were entered prior to 1st April, 1953, as well as those who have been granted naval pensions, or who have been pensioned under the old dockyard regulations, shall be considered eligible for all the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, but breakwater men are not eligible for those benefits.

B.—PENSIONS TO WIDOWS AND GRATUITIES TO DEPENDANTS.

Under the Greenwich Hospital (Dependants) Pension Order, 1948, and as amended by the Greenwich Hospital (Widows Pensions Order, 1952), widows of Seamen and Marines may be granted pensions, and Dependants may be granted gratuities subject to the following conditions:—

1. In cases of exceptional financial distress Pensions of 10s. 6d. per week may be granted by the Admiralty out of the funds of Greenwich Hospital to the widow of any person deceased, whether before or after the passing of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1947, while serving, or having served, as a non-commissioned officer, Petty Officer or man of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or of any naval reserve force. Awards of these pensions will be granted only in very exceptional necessitous circumstances.

2. Owing to the limited funds available for this benefit, the total number of awards in force at any one time will be small. Priority will be given to the following classes, and awards will normally be restricted to these classes:—

(a) widows of men who have given not less than 22 years service in the Royal Navy or 21 years in the Royal Marines.

(b) widows of men who, having given a shorter period of service, died while serving, or were invalided.

Awards will be made on a temporary basis, normally for one year, with review of the pensioner's circumstances at the end of that period.

3. A widow in receipt of a pension in respect of the attributability of her husband's death to H.M. Service will be ineligible for the above pension.

4. If a widow re-marries her pension will cease.

5. Pensions and allowances are tenable subject to good behaviour and are granted at the discretion of the Admiralty. They cannot be claimed as a right. Any assignment, sale or contract relating to a Pension is void.

6. Widows without children under 15 years of age will be medically surveyed by an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent in order to ascertain the degree (if any) and probable duration of any infirmity.

7. Widows will be required to make a declaration quarterly or whenever it be considered necessary, before a duly authorised person, as to their continued widowhood and distressed circumstances.

8. The number of Greenwich Hospital Widows pensions in force shall be such number as the available funds of Greenwich Hospital may admit.

9. In the event of men specified in paragraph 1 of these Regulations dying as widowers or without having been married, but leaving parents or other relatives dependent upon them, gratuities not exceeding £50 may be given at the discretion of the Admiralty to such parents or relatives (provided the total expenditure on such gratuities shall not exceed in any one year the sum of £500). No gratuity will be payable in any case where the death of the man has been accepted as attributable to Service.

PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES AND GRATUITIES TO THE WIDOWS, CHILDREN AND CERTAIN OTHER DEPENDENT RELATIVES OF CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, R.N., REGIMENTAL SERGEANTS-MAJOR, QUARTERMASTER SERGEANTS, AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, R.M., AND MEN AND BOYS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES. (OLD SCHEME).

NOTE.—The following Regulations apply to widows and other dependants of Seamen and Marines whose deaths are attributable to the conditions of service between the 1st October, 1921, and the 2nd September, 1939. The award of compensation in respect of deaths attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939 is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which are shown at the end of this Appendix.

General.

1. Pensions, allowances and gratuities may be granted to the widows, children and certain other dependent relatives of deceased Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers, R.N., Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Non-Commissioned Officers, R.M., and men of the Royal Navy and Marines and of the Reserve Forces at the rates and subject to the conditions set out in the following paragraphs. A deceased Chief Petty Officer or Petty Officer, R.N., or Regimental Sergeant-Major, Quartermaster Sergeant or Non-Commissioned Officer, R.M., or man is hereinafter referred to as a Seaman or Marine.

2. These Regulations take effect as from 1st October, 1921, but will not apply in any case where it is proved that the death of the Seaman or Marine is attributable to service during the period of the Great War in which event his family will be eligible for consideration under Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance Regulations instead of under these Regulations. For this purpose, "The period of the Great War" is to be read as meaning the period beginning on 4th August, 1914, and ending on 30th September, 1921.

3. The grant of a pension, allowance, or gratuity under these Regulations will only be allowable provided that the Seaman or Marine was killed or drowned in the service of the Crown or died as the result of wound, injury or disease, directly attributable to the conditions of service.

4. A pension, gratuity, or allowance under these Regulations cannot be claimed as a right. It will not be granted when the applicant is shown to be unworthy of a grant from public funds, nor will it be granted unless the service of the deceased Seaman or Marine has been such as, in the opinion of the Admiralty, to justify the award, nor if, having been a pensioner, he shall have forfeited his pension through the acquisition of foreign nationality.

5. If the applicant is granted any other pension or allowance from the public, on account of the services of the Seaman or Marine in any other public capacity, the grant permissible under these Regulations shall be reduced by the amount of such pension or allowance.

6. Subject to any exception which the Admiralty may approve in a particular case, a grant under these Regulations will not be made to a widow who was separated from her husband at the time

of his death. Should such exception be approved the grant made will be at such rate within the scales laid down in these Regulations and subject to such conditions as the Admiralty may determine.

7. If a Seaman's or Marine's death or the wound, injury or disease which resulted in his death was due wholly or in part to his own negligence or misconduct or to any cause within his control, any grant which might otherwise have been made under these Regulations to his widow or other relative may be withheld or reduced in amount at the discretion of the Admiralty.

8. If a Seaman or Marine is killed or dies in such circumstances that any grant is payable in respect of him under these Regulations, and his widow, child or dependent relative receives compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission, or circumstances which caused the death any such compensation may be taken into consideration in assessing any grant which might be made under these Regulations; and if the compensation is received after assessment, it may be taken into consideration, and the assessment may be amended or cancelled accordingly.

If, in the opinion of the Admiralty, the widow, child or dependent relative of a seaman or Marine either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against a third party or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, any pension or other grant which may be or may have been awarded under these Regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

9. Any pension or allowance granted under these Regulations will be discontinued should the recipient subsequently prove to be unworthy of it, or should the conditions which justified the grant no longer be fulfilled. Any assignment, sale or contract relating to a pension, allowance or gratuity is void.

10. A grant under these Regulations will not be made if the claim thereto fails to be established before the death of the person to whom it might have been made and such failure is due to neglect or omission on the part of such person, or, in the case of a person not of adult age, on the part of his or her guardian or other representative.

11. Any pension or allowance which may become payable under these Regulations to the widow or other dependent relative of a Naval pensioner who is, at the time of death, in receipt of pension paid on a weekly basis, shall not commence before the date of expiry of the period covered by the last payment of his pension or by the special grant of a month's pension which may be made to his widow. Otherwise, the date of commencement of any pension or allowance will, as a rule, be the day following the date of the Seaman's or Marine's death, or if later, the date following that to which any marriage allowance to his family has been paid. The date of commencement is, however, at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in fixing the date, account will be taken of any delay on the part of the widow or other relative in applying for such pension or allowance.

Widows.

12. As from 3rd February, 1955, the scale of pensions to widows of Seamen and Marines is as follows:—

Rank	Widow over 40, or under 40 with eligible children or incapable of self-support	Widow under 40, without eligible children and not incapable of self-support
	Weekly rate	Weekly rate
	<i>s.</i> <i>d.</i>	<i>s.</i> <i>d.</i>
Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M. ..	57 6	28 4
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M. ..	56 6	26 8
C.P.O., Colour Sergeant, R.M. ..	55 6	25 0
P.O., Sergeant, R.M. ..	54 6	23 4
Leading Rating, Corporal, R.M. ..	53 6	21 8
Other men ..	52 6	20 0

13. Widows and other dependants of Regimental Sergeants-Major, R.M., and Quartermaster Sergeants, R.M., are eligible for pensions, etc., from Naval Funds at the rates and under the general conditions applicable to Warrant Officers, Class I and Class II respectively, in the Army, vide Articles 1162 to 1183 of the Royal Warrant for the pay, etc., of the Army, 1931, and Order in Council of 2nd February, 1937, No. 131/N.

14. A pension will not be granted if the Seaman or Marine married after he received the wound or injury or after he was removed from duty on account of the disease from which he died, unless at the date of his death he was in receipt of an allowance in respect of his wife under paragraph 5 of Section III A of the Men's Disability Pension and Gratuities Regulations.

As from 7th February, 1946, in cases where the Seaman or Marine died on or after 3rd September, 1939, pension may be granted irrespective of the date of marriage.

15. *Rent Allowance.*—(a) Where a widow is in receipt of a pension under clause 12 or 13, and the household of the widow includes a child, the widow may be granted a supplementary allowance in accordance with the following provisions at such weekly rate, not exceeding 15/-*, as the Admiralty may consider appropriate having regard to the amount by which her weekly rent and rates exceed 6/-.

(b) Where a child has attained the age of 16 years, an allowance under this para. will not be made or continued unless the circumstances of the case are such, in the opinion of the Admiralty, as to justify the grant or its continuance.

(c) Where an allowance under this para. would cease by reason of the death of a child before attaining the age limit laid down in sub-para (b), the allowance will be continued for the period of thirteen weeks from the date of the child's death.

(d) For the purpose of this paragraph

(i) "child" means a child who is eligible for an allowance under para 17 and any other child who should, in the opinion of the Admiralty, having regard to the relationship to or connection with the deceased rating and the other circumstances of the case, be treated as included in this clause.

(ii) "weekly rent and rates" means such sum as the Admiralty may, after taking into account all relevant factors and making all

necessary apportionments, consider to be the weekly amount which the widow is paying or providing either directly or indirectly in respect of rent or the equivalent thereof and rates for accommodation for the benefit of herself and the child.

(iii) "accommodation" means living accommodation without any service or benefit not ordinarily provided by the landlord to the tenant of an unfurnished dwelling house, but may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, include accommodation reasonably required for the storage of furniture.

16. If a widow who has been granted a pension under these Regulations re-marries, her pension will cease on the date of her re-marriage, but she may then be granted a gratuity equal to one year's pension. This grant will be subject to such conditions as to payment as the Admiralty may determine and will be in full discharge of all claims. (As regards the widows of Regimental Sergeants Major, R.M. and Quartermaster Sergeants, R.M., see clause 13).

Children.

17. Compassionate allowances may be granted to the legitimate children, step-children, legally adopted children and illegitimate children under the age of 16 of a Seaman or Marine whose widow is awarded a pension under these Regulations or would, if she had been living at the time of the Seaman's or Marine's death, have been eligible for such pension. In exceptional circumstances compassionate allowances may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted to such children even though the widow herself is ineligible for the award of a pension under the Regulations. (As regards the children of Regimental Sergeants-Major and Quartermaster Sergeants, R.M., see clause 13).

In the case of children other than legitimate children an award shall not be made unless the following conditions are satisfied:—

(a) for a step-child or a legally adopted child, the child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of pension to him, or up to the date of his death.

(b) for an illegitimate child, the child shall have been born before or within nine months after the date on which the Seaman or Marine sustained the wound or injury, or the date on which he was removed from duty, on account of the disease, from which he died, and the child, unless posthumous, shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of pension to him, or up to the date of his death, or shall have been the subject of an affiliation order in force against the Seaman or Marine at the date of his death.

NOTES.—(i) Awards under (a) and (b) above shall not have effect from a date earlier than 1st June, 1939.

(ii) The expressions "removed from duty" or "removal from duty" shall be interpreted with reference to the date of the first removal from duty on account of the disease upon which the claim in respect of death or disablement is based, provided that if, as a result of subsequent service, the Seaman or Marine suffered material aggravation of this disability, the date of removal from duty shall be that of the later removal on account of the disability; or, if there was no such removal, the date of termination of full pay service of the Seaman or Marine.

* Operative from 7th February, 1946.

18. Compassionate allowances under paragraph 17 may (as from 3rd February, 1955) be granted to a widow pensioned under these Regulations, at the weekly rate of 18/6 in respect of each child under the age of 16, so long as the child is maintained by her.

The rate for motherless children will be 20/- a week each while the child is under the age of 16, and 30/- a week thereafter.

19. These allowances will not, as a rule, be paid to or in respect of children over the age of 16. At the discretion of the Admiralty, however, they may be granted or continued after that age in the case of a child who is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages or who is being educated at a grammar school, technical school or university.

20. They may also be granted or continued between the ages of 16 and 21 in the case of a child incapable through mental or bodily infirmity of earning a living, provided the infirmity existed before the child attained the age of 16. In such cases, and provided the child is motherless, the rate of allowance may be increased to 40/- a week when the child attains the age of 18 years.

20a. *Education Allowance.*—(a) In addition to compassionate allowance under paragraph 17, an allowance may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted for the purpose of the child's education if:—

- (i) the child has attained the age of 5 years and,
- (ii) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and,
- (iii) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(b) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Admiralty, but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months will not exceed £80.

21. If pension to a widow be withheld or discontinued on grounds of unworthiness her children, if otherwise eligible for compassionate allowance, and if removed from her control, may at the discretion of the Admiralty be granted such allowance at the rate appropriate to motherless children.

22. Children's Allowances will not be issuable for any period during which the children are maintained in the Royal Navy, the Army or the Royal Air Force.

22a. The provisions of paras. 15 and 20a are subject to review.

Parents.

23. If a Seaman or Marine dies in circumstances which would have qualified his widow or child, had he been married, for a pension or allowance under these regulations, his parent or parents may be granted an allowance subject to such conditions as the Admiralty may determine, provided that—

- (a) the Seaman or Marine did not leave a widow, or a child eligible for an allowance under these regulations;
- (b) the parent or parents are in pecuniary need;
- (c) the father is deceased or is incapable of self-support through age or infirmity.

24. The rate of pension shall be at the discretion of the Admiralty but shall not exceed 20s. a week for one parent or 27s. 6d. a week for both parents. In exceptional cases these rates may be increased to 27/6 and 40/- a week respectively.

25. A grant shall not be transferable, but if an award has been made to the two parents of a Seaman or Marine payment of pension may be continued to the survivor at such rate as the Admiralty may determine.

26. An allowance to a mother shall cease if she remarries.

Brothers and Sisters.

27. The brothers and sisters of a Seaman or Marine who died in circumstances which would have rendered his widow, had he been married, eligible for a pension under these Regulations may, collectively, be granted an allowance at such rate not exceeding 10s. a week and not exceeding 6s. a week for any one brother or sister as the Admiralty may decide, provided:—

- (a) that the Seaman or Marine did not leave a widow, child, or parent;
- (b) that the brothers and sisters were largely dependent on the deceased Seaman or Marine at the time of his death; and
- (c) that their pecuniary and other circumstances are such as, in the opinion of the Admiralty, would justify the grant.

28. Allowances granted to the brothers and sisters of Seamen or Marines will be subject to the same age limits and rules as to continuance and cessation as those laid down in this Schedule for the compassionate allowances of children, except that the special grant or extension provided for in paragraph 19 will not be admissible.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF R.N. RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (FORCES FAMILY PENSIONS SCHEME.)

1. Pensions becoming payable under this scheme will have effect from 1st December, 1952, or the date of qualification, if later.

2. This new scheme applies to the families of ratings and Royal Marines who give service on long service engagements after 30th August, 1950.

FAMILIES OF REGULAR LONG SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINE OTHER RANKS

(i) *Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M.*

Pension and allowances to widow and children as for the families of Warrant Officers, Class I in the Army viz. :—

	<i>Rate per annum</i>
Widows	£60
Each child	£20
(If motherless)	£40

The minimum period of service required will be as for service pensions, viz., normally 22 years' reckonable service, or 12 years if the Warrant Officer is invalided (or dies while serving). At least two years' service as Regimental Sergeant-Major during the last five years of service will be necessary.

84 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES

(II) All other ranks and ratings

Rating or Rank of husband :—	Widows	Minimum period of reckonable service to qualify, and pension rate			
		22 years weekly s. d.	27 years weekly s. d.	32 years weekly s. d.	37 years weekly s. d.
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M.		12 6	15 0	17 6	20 0
Chief Petty Officer		10 0	12 6	15 0	17 6
Petty Officer		—	10 0	12 6	15 0
Leading Rate : Able Seaman		—	—	10 0	12 6
Children			s. d.	.. ..	.. ..
All ratings and ranks (If motherless)			each 3 6 a week	.. ..	each 5 0 a week

Rating or rank for the assessment of pension will be the highest paid rating or rank held for two years or more during the last five years of service.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

The marriage must have taken place before discharge (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service pension, before the termination of the re-employment).

There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary.

The pensions will not be payable in conjunction with awards by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance in respect of death due to service (but see below for Service supplements to attributable pensions).

A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

Children's pension will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the rating or other rank, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of regimental sergeants-major, R.M., and up to age 16 in respect of the children of naval ratings and Royal Marines, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g., during further education).

GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS, ETC.

This is a new benefit for the widows of regular ratings and other ranks who die while serving after 30th August, 1950 (including those serving on short service or extended service engagements).

The amount of the gratuity will be as follows :—

LONG SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINE OTHER RANKS (including Temporary Branch Officers who are eligible for service pension on the ratings' scale only).

(a) When death occurs during service other than Re-employed service :—

(i) Where a Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding.

Rank	Widow's Gratuity For the first 22 years' reckonable service	Addition for each further year's reckonable service
Temporary Branch Officer : Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M.	£ 250	20
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M.	 230	18
Chief Petty Officer	 215	16
Petty Officer	 165	15
Leading Rate	 125	12
Able Seaman	 75	10

For service of 12 or more years but less than 22, a proportion of the 22-year gratuity will be payable. Where this proportion is less than £75, the gratuity will be brought up to that figure

(ii) Where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the widow's gratuity will be £40.

(b) When death occurs during Re-employed service.

(i) Where a re-employed pensioner would have qualified for a Terminal Grant, or for Terminal Grant addition, if his re-employed service has been terminated by invaliding—

A widow's gratuity on the scale in (a) (i) above corresponding to the amount of such Terminal Grant, or Terminal Grant addition, will be payable, subject to a minimum of £40.

(ii) Where no Terminal Grant, or Terminal Grant addition would have been payable, the widow's gratuity will be £40.

Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children.

Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

Supplements to Attributable Awards.

Widows and children of Long Service ratings and Royal Marine other ranks who die after 30th August, 1950, who are eligible for an "attributable" pension may be awarded, if otherwise eligible under the Forces Family Pensions Scheme, an "ordinary" pension supplement in respect of the rating's or other rank's service on the following scale :—

Rating or rank of husband					Weekly rate of "ordinary", pension supplement to "attributable" pension. Shillings		
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M.	..	..	..	..	37 years' service	..	12
					32 years' service	..	11
					27 years' service	..	10
					22 years' service	..	9
Chief Petty Officer (or equivalent R.M. rank)	..	..	..	..	37 years' service	..	11
					32 years' service	..	10
					27 years' service	..	9
					22 years' service	..	8
Petty Officer (or equivalent R.M. rank)	..	..	..	..	37 years' service	..	10
					32 years' service	..	9
					27 years' service	..	8
Leading Rate or Able Seaman (or equivalent R.M. rank)	..	..	..	..	37 years' service	..	9
					32 years' service	..	8
Children of							
Quartermaster-Sergeants, R.M., and all ratings and ranks	..	..	..	..		..	3s. each child
					If motherless	..	4s. each child

GRATUITIES TO RELATIVES OF NATIVE SEAMEN, OTHER THAN EUROPEANS.

1. A pension or an allowance will not be issuable in respect of the death of a locally entered rating, other than a Ceylonese, but provided the conditions as regards relationship, ages of children, and dependency are satisfied, a gratuity of such amount as the Admiralty may decide, but not exceeding the amount of two years' pay attaching to the substantive rating and any Good Conduct badges held at the date of death, subject to a maximum of £150, assessed under normal conditions, may be granted to dependent relatives of a deceased rating whose death is certified by the competent medical authority to have been caused by the conditions of his service.

2. The following dependent relatives only will be eligible for consideration for the award of a gratuity:—

- (a) Widow.
- (b) Children, including step-children and illegitimate children, under 14 years of age.
- (c) Parents who are in pecuniary need or are incapable of self-support through age or infirmity, and who were wholly or partly dependent on the deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that the deceased did not leave a widow or eligible child.

(d) Brothers and sisters who were largely dependent on deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that they are in pecuniary need, and provided that the deceased rating did not leave a widow or eligible children.

3. The revised arrangements became effective from the 1st February, 1955, and will apply to all locally entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Goanese, Chinese and Malayans.

4. As an exception to the above arrangements, the special scheme for Ceylonese ratings which was introduced with effect from 3rd July, 1945, will continue in force. This scheme provides that where the rating is a native of Ceylon and was a member of the Royal Naval Aircraft Ceylonese Training Establishment, or was a Ceylonese Radio Mechanic, or was locally entered in the Royal Navy as a Cook or Steward for shore service in Ceylon, compensation may be granted on the scale and subject to the conditions laid down for corresponding Ceylonese Military personnel, provided the rating was discharged from the Naval Service on or after 3rd September, 1939.

OFFICERS EMPLOYED ON INSPECTION, RESEARCH, DESIGN AND EXPERIMENTAL ORDNANCE DUTIES, &c.—CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

The following regulations govern, with effect from 21st November, 1929, the conditions of service of Naval and Royal Marine Officers employed on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., as indicated in paragraph 4 below. They do not apply to any civilians so employed.

1. *Recruitment*.—The following Officers are eligible for appointment:—

(a) Executive Officers, who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea as Lieutenant, are qualified as Gunnery or Torpedo Lieutenant and have been employed at sea in that capacity for not less than one year.

(b) Executive and Air Branch Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea or in a Naval Air Establishment as Lieutenant, are qualified as Air Gunnery Officers and have been employed in that capacity for not less than one year.

(c) Executive Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea as Lieutenant and have been employed at sea in Submarines in that rank for not less than one year.

(d) Engineer Officers and Air Engineer Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea or in a Naval Air Establishment in Lieutenant's rank.

(e) Electrical Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea, or in a Naval Air Establishment in Lieutenant's rank.

(f) Royal Marine Officers who have (i) passed the Naval Gunnery Instructor's Course in H.M.S. "Excellent" and have been employed as Gunnery Instructor, or (ii) passed the advanced course at the Military College of Science.

Officers in categories (a) to (e) above who have not completed three years' service as Lieutenant in a ship of war at sea (or in a Naval Air Establishment, if appropriate) but who have completed at least two years of such service are also eligible provided that at least one year was performed in a specialist capacity and also that the officer's other non-seagoing service includes at least one year's experience which can genuinely be regarded as potentially valuable for Naval Ordnance Inspection Pool purposes. Officers entered under this provision will be subject to an increased period of probation, the extra time being spent on Experimental Gun Ranges.

Officers will be considered for appointment up to the age of 37. (NOTE: This limit is temporarily in abeyance.)

2. *Conditions of Service. Training and Promotion*.—Officers will be on probation for two years from the date of appointment, or for such period exceeding two years as may be necessary owing to a confirmed appointment not being available, or as may be determined under paragraph 1 above in the case of officers having less than three years' qualifying service.

If at any time during the probationary period an Officer is found to be unsuitable, he will revert to sea service or corps duty.

During the probationary period, Officers will be allowed the option of reverting to sea service or corps duty after they have had sufficient time to find out by actual experience whether they are fitted for the work.

The period of probation will be spent under training as follows:—The first year's training will be under the direction of the Inspector of Naval Ordnance, Woolwich, including inspection, visits to Cordite Factory, Ordnance Factory, shell and steel makers' works and the Research Department. During the second year they will join the R.N. College, Greenwich, for a course lasting about eight months in metallurgy and chemistry, the instruction in the latter relating principally to explosives, propellants and metals. During this period, visits

will be arranged, as requisite, to the Research Department at Woolwich, and other similar establishments.

Officers who, at the end of the probationary period, are finally selected for permanent appointment under the scheme will not be eligible to revert to sea service or corps duty.

Officers will be interchangeable, so far as efficiency permits, between the various branches, though it is contemplated that some will display special capacity and preference for a particular branch, and it may prove to the advantage of the Service to allow such Officers to devote a large proportion of their service to that branch.

In order to give opportunity for judging the relative suitability of Officers for the various types of work for the first eight years after the completion of the probationary period, Officers will normally be appointed for terms of two years only. Endeavour will be made to give each Officer one period in the Design and Research Departments, though the number of posts available will not permit this to be done in all cases.

Appointment to the senior posts and higher posts (paragraph 4) will be in vacancies, and will be made solely by selection.

After the initial ten years mentioned above, all appointments will be normally for four years.

NOTE—

(a) The number of posts permits of a proportion of Officers only obtaining higher posts. An Officer may hold one of the higher posts more than once, but only in exceptional circumstances will he hold one more than twice.

(b) The duration of all appointments will be subject to the exigencies of the Service, and while, in normal circumstances, the duration will be as given above, appointments may be curtailed or extended at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(c) Officers who hold Group (c) and Group (d) posts (paragraph 4) will not be eligible for further promotion under the scheme after they have attained the ages of 52 and 47 years, respectively.

Exceptions to this rule may be made at Admiralty discretion in the case of Officers who already held confirmed appointments on 21st November, 1929, in posts covered by the scheme, each case being considered on its merits. The Admiralty may make exceptions otherwise in very special cases where it is considered necessary in the interests of the Service to do so.

(d) Officers subject to this scheme will not be borne on ships books or included in Vote A, either during the probationary period or after. While still on the Active List, they will be supernumerary to the establishments of Officers of their particular ranks.

3. *Rank, etc.*—The Naval rank corresponding to each post is prescribed in paragraph 4. Precedence and control within the departments is determined by the post held.

Officers are to wear uniform only when serving with Officers of the Navy, Army or Air Force wearing uniform, or when otherwise required.

The uniform worn is to be that of the rank corresponding to the post (see paragraph 4).

The special grant of steps in rank after retirement (see paragraph 14) will be limited to what is required to give an Officer the rank corresponding to his grade (see paragraph 4).

A Lieutenant-Commander occupying a Group (d) post on retirement will remain a Lieutenant-Commander unless he is eligible for higher rank under the ordinary general Naval rules in force.

Active service Officers appointed to any of the posts in the ensuing paragraph, who do not already hold the rank appropriate thereto, will be given acting rank, as necessary, until placed on the Retired List.

A Captain, R.M., on the Active List holding a Group (d) post, or holding a Group (c) post with the

rank of Acting Major, will be promoted to the rank of Brevet Major at the time at which he would normally have been promoted to the rank of Major if he were performing Corps duty. Such promotion will be subject to the Officer being recommended in all respects but *not* to having passed for promotion. Should an Officer who is on probation become due for promotion under this clause, such promotion will be suspended until he is confirmed in his appointment.

A Captain, R.M., who is placed on the Retired List under the provisions of paragraph 11 while holding the rank of Brevet Major, will be granted the rank of Major on the Retired List.

None of the above conditions affects the pay of the Officers in question while employed, which is dealt with in paragraph 4.

4. Posts.—

Group (a). Higher Posts.

Rank.—If R.N.—Captain

If R.M.—Colonel.

Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	..	..
Naval Members of Ordnance Board (when appointed from the inspection, etc., staff)	..	4
Superintendent, R.N. Cordite Factory	..	1
*Head of Torpedo and Mine Development Section (Torpedo and Mining Department, Admiralty)	..	1
*Superintendent, Mine Design	..	1
Head of Torpedo Inspection and Deputy Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	..	1
Senior Naval Representative, Research Department	..	1
Senior Naval Representative, Design Department	..	..

Group (b). Senior Posts.

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander.

If R.M.—Lieutenant-Colonel.

Ordnance Assistant (Armament Supply Department, Admiralty)	..	1
Deputy Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance (G)	..	1
Inspectors of Naval Ordnance	..	3
Deputy Superintendent (Naval), Shoeburyness	..	1
*Chief Torpedo Development Officer (Greenock)	..	1
Naval Secretary, Ordnance Board	..	1
Inspector of Torpedoes and Mines	..	1
Ballistic Officer	..	1

Appointments made alternately by Admiralty and War Office.

Deputy Chief Superintendent of Design	..	..
Deputy Chief Superintendent of Research Department	..	1
Proof and Experimental Officer	..	1

Group (c). Senior Posts.

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander.

If R.M.—Major.

Superintendents of Design	..	2
Assistants to Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	..	8
Deputy Inspectors of Naval Ordnance	..	10
*Deputy Superintendent, Mine Design	..	1
*Deputy Chief Torpedo Development Officer (Greenock)	..	1
*Range Officer (Loch Long)	..	1
Inspecting Torpedo Officer	..	8

Group (c).—contd.

Assistant Superintendent, Research Department	..	1
Deputy and Proof Experimental Officer, Research Department	..	1
Deputy Superintendent, Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board	..	1

Group (d). Junior Posts.

Rank.—If R.M.—Captain or Major.

Assistant Superintendents, Design Department, etc.	..	2
Assistant Proof and Experimental Officers, Research Department	..	..
Assistant Superintendent, Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board	..	1
Ordnance Assistant (Armament Supply Department, Admiralty)	..	1
Proof Officer (Naval) Shoeburyness	..	2
*Assistant Torpedo Development Officers	..	..
Naval Ordnance Inspecting Officers	..	..
Torpedo Ordnance Inspecting Officers	..	..
Assistant Inspectors of Naval Ordnance (including Officers on probation)	..	84

* The posts marked with an asterisk will be filled from Officers employed on inspection, research, design and experimental ordnance duties unless, in any particular instance, a suitable Officer is not available from the inspection, etc., staff to fill the post. If, in the latter event, an Officer who has not been recruited and trained under the conditions laid down in paragraphs 1 and 2 is appointed, he will be subject to the other conditions of the scheme and Notes (a), (b), (c) and (d) in paragraph 2 will also apply, as also will the first three and the fifth clauses of that paragraph.

Rates of Salary.

Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance, £2,200 p.a. (fixed).

	Minimum	Annual Increment	Maximum
Group (a) Officers	£1,800	× 75	£2,000
Group (b) Officers	£1,450 × 50—1,600 × 65	—	£1,725
Group (c) Officers	£1,210 × 40—1,250 × 45	—	£1,395
Group (d) Officers, on entry	£1,000 at age 28		
	£1,035 at age 29		
	£1,070 at age 30 or over.		

Thereafter by annual increments of £35 to £1160.

NOTES.—(1) The above scales are *not* subject to provincial differentiation.

(2) These are consolidated scales which attract Pay Supplement as follows:

Officers with—

- (a) Salaries over £900 p.a. but not exceeding £1,500 p.a. will receive an additional £95 p.a.
- (b) Salaries over £1,500 p.a. will receive an additional £100.

(ii) In the event of circumstances leading to an Officer being appointed to a group (c) post after holding a group (b) post, he will be placed at the top of the group (c) scale. Officers transferred from one post to another of equal pay within the same group (a, b, c or d) will continue at their existing rate, counting former service in the group towards increments.

(iii) The retired pay of retired Officers serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service.

(iv) Officers employed in these appointments may receive an allowance of 4s. a day for each day on which they are required to serve at sea in a submarine.

5. Remuneration during periods of temporary unemployment.—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments will be eligible for pay at the rates appropriate to their substantive rank and seniority, and under the conditions applicable to officers on the general Active List.

Officers on the Retired List will be eligible to receive unemployed pay at a rate equal to their retired pay plus the addition to retired pay, if any (see paragraph 11), for which they would have been eligible, if on the date of ceasing salary their services had been finally terminated at their own request.

6. Counting of service for increase of retired pay.—All time in respect of which salary is drawn will count as full time for increase of retired pay. Time in respect of which unemployed pay or half-pay is drawn will, in the case of officers on the Active List, count in the same manner as for officers on the general Active List, and in the case of retired officers be ignored.

7. Leave.—Leave up to 42 days per annum will be granted, subject to departmental requirements.

8. Sick Leave.—Sick Leave on full salary may be granted up to six months in any twelve months, subject to an over-riding limit of twelve months in any four years. Admiralty sanction must be obtained for the grant of sick leave in excess of three months in any period of twelve months (see also paragraph 9).

9. Hospital, medical and dental treatment.—Officers, whether on the Active List or Retired List, R.N. or R.M., will be eligible for hospital, medical and dental treatment under Naval arrangements at the expense of Navy Votes. As the rates in paragraph 4 include an element for victualling (i.e., they are assessed on the basis that the officers will have to make their own arrangements for food), a charge will be made for their maintenance while in hospital, so long as they continue to receive full salary. A sum equivalent to the current rate of provision allowance will be deducted from their salary for each day or part of a day in hospital. Officers who have exhausted the sick leave to which they are entitled (see paragraph 8) will, if on the Active List be placed on half-pay, and, if on the Retired List, on unemployed pay (see paragraph 5).

10. Termination of employment.—Employment under the scheme will terminate compulsorily at the following ages:—

Higher posts	..	..	..	57
Senior posts	..	..	..	55
Junior posts	..	..	..	52

except in the case of officers already holding confirmed appointments in such employment on 21st November, 1929, where the Admiralty may decide to extend the age limit. Such extensions can be arranged only when suitable employment continues to be available, and each case will be considered on its merits, with due regard to the regulations formerly in force and to past practice in administering them. Under those regulations officers are subject to a maximum retiring age of 60 if they have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason; and those appointed after September, 1925, were informed that they might normally expect employment to continue to the following ages:—

Assistant Inspectors	..	..	50
Inspectors	..	..	52
Chief Inspector and Officer of the corresponding grade	..	..	57

Officers may be unemployed for two consecutive years, but will not be eligible for further employment subsequently.

The employment of an officer may be terminated at any time, if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, he has been guilty of misconduct, or has unsatisfactorily performed his duties, or is otherwise unsuitable, or is physically unfit for further service.

Voluntary termination of employment, which, if the officer is on the Active List, must be accompanied by retirement therefrom, may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty, at or after the age of 45.

The Admiralty reserve to themselves the right to terminate an officer's employment under this scheme if, having regard to the posts he has held and the necessity for providing opportunity for promotion of more junior officers, they are unable to offer him further suitable employment.

11. Retirement from the Active List and retired pay.—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments, if not previously retired at their own request or otherwise, will be placed on the Retired List on reaching the age for compulsory retirement under the regulations applicable to officers on the general Active List, but such retirement will not necessitate termination of their employment.

Officers whose employment under this scheme (otherwise than on probation) is finally terminated for any cause while on the Active List will be placed on the Retired List at once with the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible under the regulations applicable to officers retired from the general Active List. Officers whose services are finally terminated under paragraph 10, either after two consecutive years of unemployment, or on account of unsatisfactory performance of their duties, or on account of unsuitability, will be granted the retired pay prescribed for retirement from the general Active List for non-service.

12. Addition to retired pay of retired officers whose employment is finally terminated after retirement from the Active List.—Officers whose employment is finally terminated after their retirement from the Active List may be granted, in addition to the retired pay earned by their service prior to retirement, an increase in retired pay in respect of their subsequent service calculated, irrespective of the appointment held, under the following regulations:—

I. Except as provided in Clause III below officers whose services are terminated—

(a) otherwise than for misconduct after ten or more years' service subsequent to their retirement, or

(b) after less than ten years' service subsequent to their retirement either at their own request, or for unsuitability, or for unsatisfactory performance of their duties, may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-sixtieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of their service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued.

II. Except as provided in Clause III below, officers whose services are terminated otherwise than for misconduct or any of the causes mentioned in Clause I (b) of this rule, and after less than ten years' service subsequent to their retirement, may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-fiftieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued, provided, however, that the addition to retired pay shall in no case exceed one-sixth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge.

III. An officer who on or after 1st April, 1919, has been retired from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations applicable to officers on the general Active Lists at the date of retirement for an officer of like age, rank and service, will not, on the final termination of his employment, receive retired pay and addition to retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums:—

(a) The retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he, on retirement from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for addition to retired pay under Clause I or Clause II hereof, whichever be appropriate, and

(b) The actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

IV. Officers whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of addition to retired pay, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate for which they would have been eligible if their services had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of their duties.

13. *Non-effective benefits payable to those Officers who have retired from the Active List with gratuities only.*—The following regulations apply to those Officers appointed after 1st June, 1936, to the aforesaid posts who have retired from the Active List:—

- A. with gratuities, only, under normal regulations,
- B. with gratuities, only, under the Special Retirement Scheme (1934) laid down in Orders-in-Council dated the 26th day of February, 1934, and the 13th day of August, 1935.

I. Service for the purpose of these regulations shall be such service rendered in one or more of the aforesaid posts by an officer after his retirement from the Active List as would have counted for increase of retired pay had the officer retired from the Active List with retired pay. (See para. 6 above).

II. Officers in both categories A and B above who fail to complete four years' service otherwise than on account of attributable disabilities shall not qualify for the award of retired pay, but shall be eligible on termination of service, at Admiralty discretion, for gratuities, only, at rates not exceeding £200 and £160 for each complete year of service, in lieu of the retired pay additions of one-fiftieth and one sixtieth, respectively, prescribed in para. 12 above.

III. An officer in category A above whose service is terminated on, or after, the completion of four years' service shall be eligible for service retired pay equal in amount to the additional retired pay which he would have been granted under the provisions of para. 12 above, had he retired from the Active List with retired pay; to which shall be added, if his service has been terminated on account of attributable disability, the appropriate disability addition prescribed in para. 15 below.

IV. An officer in category B above whose service is terminated either

- (a) on, or after, the completion of four years' service, or
 - (b) at any time, on account of attributable disability,
- shall be eligible for service retired pay at the rate laid down in para. 12 III (a) above, less the

annuity value, as determined by the Admiralty, of the gratuity he received on retirement from the Active List; to which shall be added, in the case of (b), the appropriate disability addition prescribed in para. 15 below.

V. Officers in both categories A and B above whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of retired pay or gratuity, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate of retired pay or gratuity for which they would have been eligible if their service had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of the duties.

VI. Widows' pensions and children's allowances at ordinary rates (see para. 16 below) shall be payable in respect of officers in both categories A and B above, provided that a minimum of four years' service has been rendered and that the conditions, generally, governing such awards are fulfilled, notwithstanding the provisions of Clause 5 (g) of the Schedule of Order-in-Council dated the 25th day of June, 1925.

14. *Rank on the Retired List.*—Officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Higher Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Captain, R.N., or the rank of Colonel, R.M., on the Retired List, and, similarly, officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Senior Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Commander, R.N., or the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel or Major, R.M., on the Retired List.

15. *Additional retired pay or disability retired pay on a count of disablement attributable to the conditions of service.*—Officers, whether on the Active or on the Retired List, serving in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible at the discretion of the Admiralty for additional retired pay or disability retired pay in respect of disability certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, at the rates and under the conditions applicable from time to time to officers on the general Active List.

16. *Pensions and other grants to widows and dependent relatives of deceased officers.*—The widows and other dependent relatives of deceased officers, who have served in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible, at the discretion of the Admiralty, for the award of pensions or other grants under the regulations from time to time in force for officers of the Navy and Royal Marines, except that—

(a) for the purpose of determining the eligibility of any applicant for a pension or other grant, service on the Retired List in an appointment to which these rules apply will be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List, and

(b) the pension or other grant shall be assessed as follows:—

Higher Posts—As for Captain R.N.

Senior Posts—As for Commander R.N.

Junior Posts—To remain on the basis of the highest rank held on the Active List.

Brevet rank will carry no higher entitlement to widow's pension.

17. *Removal and travelling expenses.*—Removal expenses, when allowed, are payable under the Regulations applicable to civilian officers, which are contained in the Home Dockyard Regulations. They are not payable—

- (a) on first appointment under this Order;
- (b) on transfer at own request or for misconduct;
- (c) on retirement.

18. *Official residence or quarters.*—Officers appointed under the provisions of this Order may be called upon to occupy an official residence or quarters, and in such an event they will be required to pay an appropriate rent.

REGULATIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT, &c., OF OFFICERS ON THE RETIRED AND EMERGENCY LISTS.

NOTE (A).—These regulations are issued for the general information of Retired Officers. They are, however, under review, particularly those relating to retired pay, and pending their revision, the attention of officers is invited to the alterations in the existing re-employment conditions promulgated by A.F.O. 3805/53.

NOTE (B).—Officers on the Retired and Emergency Lists are reminded that they are under a continuous liability for Naval Service, if so required, on mobilisation. Before undertaking any civil employment which would interfere with their immediate readiness for service, Officers should ascertain whether the Admiralty is prepared to grant them exemption from Naval Service, either for a limited period or permanently. For Officers under the age of 60 such exemption will only be approved in special cases, and applications received in time of emergency when mobilisation is expected, or has been ordered, will not be entertained.

1. *General.*—Her Majesty has the power to call all Retired Officers into active employment in case of war or emergency, but the first selection for employment will be made from those who are below the age of 60.

Lists of Retired Officers are kept at the Admiralty, except in the case of the following classes of Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Officers promoted therefrom, lists of whom are kept by the undermentioned authorities at the Ports:—

Gunnery Branch	{ Captain of Gunnery School at the Port to which the Officer was attached.
T.A.S.), (T) and (A/S) Branches	{ Captain, H.M.S. <i>Vernon</i> , Portsmouth.
Electrical Branch..	{ Captain, H.M.S. <i>Collingwood</i> , Fareham, Hants.
Fleet Air Arm List and Photographers	{ Commodore, R.N. Barracks Lee-on-Solent.
P.T. Branch ..	{ The Director Physical Training and Sports Superintendent, Physical Training School, Portsmouth.
Boatswain Branch	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Dryad</i> , Southwick Park, near Fareham, Hants.
Shipwright Branch	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Phoenix</i> , Portsmouth.
Regulating Branch	Captain, H.M.S. <i>Excellent</i> , Portsmouth.
Communication Branch	{ Captain, H.M.S. <i>Mercury</i> , East Meon, near Petersfield, Hants.
Wardmaster Branch	M.D.G., Admiralty, S.W.1.
All other Branches	Sec. of Admiralty, S.W.1.

These instructions also apply to Temporary Commissioned Officers and Temporary Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) rank of the above named Branches.

On retirement, Officers are to report their private addresses to the Secretary of the Admiralty, except in the case of Officers of the classes mentioned in the preceding paragraph, who are to report to the Commanding Officer of the Establishment to which they are attached; any change of address is to be similarly reported.

As a general rule Officers retired on account of physical unfitness are included with a view to employment on such service as they may be fit to perform.

Officers on the Retired List are not to proceed abroad without first obtaining permission from the Admiralty (Q.R. & A.L., Art. 0915).

2. *Retired and Emergency List Officers re-employed while the present emergency continues—*

Pay and Allowances.

(a) Retired Flag Officers and Officers of equivalent rank will receive pay of the rank in which they are appointed to serve, together with allowances appropriate to that rank. Where appointed to serve in a rank below Flag rank, they will receive the maximum rate of pay in the rank in which serving. During periods of sick leave, or other intervals between effective appointments, the rates of pay and allowances will be those last in issue, unless instructions to the contrary are issued by the Admiralty.

(b) Retired Officers and Officers on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Retired or Emergency Lists, irrespective of the rank in which serving, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purpose of increments of pay. A retired officer or an officer on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, who is re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List. A retired officer of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below promoted on or after retirement, and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Retired List will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Retired List will not be payable. This provision also applies to an officer promoted after being placed on the Emergency List and re-employed in a lower rank than that held on that list.

(c) Retired and Emergency List Officers who are granted acting higher rank than that held on the Retired or Emergency Lists will receive pay and allowances of the higher rank under the conditions applying to Active List Officers.

(d) In all cases the scales of pay and allowances will be those in force at the time for corresponding officers on the Active List.

(e) An officer will be eligible to receive a rate of pay equivalent to the rate of service retired pay (or the service element of disability retired pay or pension) which is suspended under para. 3 below, if more to his advantage than the rate of pay payable under clauses (a) and (b).

(f) Where any portion of (a) retired pay, or (b) the service element of disability, retired pay or pension (subject to the exceptions in 3 (b) (i) (iv)), has been commuted, a sum equivalent to the amount of retired pay commuted will be deducted from pay.

(g) No reduction from pay will be made in respect of any gratuity awarded on retirement or discharge.

(h) The bonus of 25 per cent. on pay which has been issued up to the 30th June, 1946, to re-employed retired officers entitled to retired pay, ceased on 1st July, 1946. Any re-employed service given by retired officers entitled to retired pay after 30th June, 1946, and during the present emergency, will count as active list service for re-assessment of retired pay for war service, until the terminal date fixed for the re-assessment scheme, subject to the general conditions of that scheme.

(i) In the case of officers who have retired without retired pay and officers on the Emergency List, neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

3. *Treatment of Retired Pay, Disability Retired Pay or Pension and Disability Additions to Service Retired Pay during re-employment.*

(a) *Officers who have retired with retired pay (other than disability retired pay or disability additions to service retired pay)*—Retired pay will be suspended in all cases.

(b) *Officers in receipt of Disability Retired Pay or Pension or Disability Additions to Service Retired Pay.*

(i) Disability retired pay or pension authorised by the Ministry of Pensions in respect of service prior to 1st October, 1921, will not be suspended.

(ii) Disability additions to service retired pay, payable under the provisions of Schedule I, sections 1 and 2 of Order-in-Council dated 11th day of October, 1923, or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will remain in issue, the service retired pay being suspended.

(iii) An officer awarded disability retired pay under the provisions of Schedule I, section 8, of the above-mentioned Order-in-Council or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will continue in receipt of such portion of his disability retired pay as the Admiralty may decide to be equivalent to the disability addition which would have remained in issue to him under clause (ii) had he been eligible for service retired pay, the remaining portion of his disability retired pay (deemed to be the service element) being suspended.

(iv) An Officer awarded disability retired pay under the provisions of Schedule II of the above-mentioned Order-in-Council, or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will continue in receipt of such disability retired pay.

(v) Disability retired pay and disability additions to service retired pay which have been awarded on a temporary basis only, will be liable to cessation or reduction at Admiralty discretion during re-employment.

(vi) Re-employment in war or emergency shall not affect the continued payment of an Officer's wound or injury pension awarded under Naval Regulations in force prior to the 1st October, 1921.

(vii) A retired Officer who sustained a

disability attributable to service given after 1st October, 1921, and who is in receipt of, or is eligible to receive, a disability addition to service retired pay in respect of such disability, shall at his option, while re-employed, draw the disablement addition to his retired pay only as provided in clause (ii), or draw disability retired pay assessed on the scale in Schedule II of Order-in-Council dated the 11th October, 1923, or, where appropriate, the corresponding scale in any instrument administered by the Minister of Pensions, the service retired pay being suspended.

4. *Officers retained in employment beyond the normal age for compulsory retirement.*—Such Officers will be treated as Retired Officers re-employed and be subject to the conditions of paragraphs 2 and 3 above.

5. The rates of retired pay or pension to which Officers may be entitled at the date of being called out for further service, will not be affected by any misconduct during further service except in the circumstances referred to in Section D of Appendix 4, Q.R. and A.I.

6. *Promotion.*—Officers called from the Retired List during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List, in so far as promotion is dependent on service.

Such Officers may also be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, provided that such special promotion does not extend to the granting of Flag rank or of any equal relative rank. As a rule, however, such step in rank will not be granted until the Officer has ceased re-employment.

7. *Instruction.*—(a) Retired Officers who have been selected to fill appointments in time of emergency will undergo instruction as may be necessary to qualify them for the duties of the posts they will be required to take up. While undergoing such instruction they will receive in lieu of their retired pay, pay as in paras. 2 and 3 (without command money or equipment allowance), and allowances of their corresponding ranks on the Active List, but in cases where the Officer's retired pay exceeds the pay of his corresponding rank on the Active List, the payment of retired pay will be continued. The time served will count for increase of full pay, but not of retired pay.

(b) In the case of Officers who have commuted any part of their retired pay or pension, or who received gratuities on discharge, deductions will be made from their pay equal to the amount of retired pay commuted, or to the annual value of the gratuity, but no deductions will be made in respect of gratuities awarded to Officers under certain Temporary Special Retirement Schemes.

(c) Officers will not, however, be detailed for courses of instruction in time of peace except with their own consent.

8. *Uniform.* Officers re-employed after a break in service will receive a uniform grant of £10 towards the cost of bringing their uniform up to the prescribed scale. An additional grant may be paid to officers whose break in service is four years or more.

Officers will wear the uniform of the rank in which they serve (*see* following paragraph).

9. *Rank and Command.*—Subject to the following provisions as to the right of command, steps in rank given on or after retirement will confer the right to the title, and other advantages of the higher rank.

In cases where a step or steps in rank have been granted automatically by virtue of and in strict seniority, the Officers shall take command according to their seniority on the Retired List, subject to the conditions that Captains retired from that rank shall in no case take command over an Officer on the Active List of Flag Officers, or over one who has retired from the Active List of Flag Officers.

In other cases steps in rank given on or after retirement shall not give the right of command amongst Naval Officers, which shall be governed by the date of commission in the rank held on the Active List at the date of retirement.

(*Note.*—For regulations regarding widows' pensions, etc., including the effect of total or partial commutation of retired pay *see* appropriate sections of the Appendix.)

10. *Retired Officers employed as members of committees or on special duties under the Admiralty.*

(a) Officers on retired pay employed as members of committees under the Admiralty will be paid—

(i) Their actual reasonable travelling expenses in attending the meetings of, or when employed on special duties connected with, the committee. Whenever practicable travelling warrants should be used for the journey, but when warrants are not used, the number of the railway ticket purchased should be stated. In the absence of this information, only the cost of a Government rate journey will be allowed.

(ii) The difference between pay and retired pay for those days on which officers attend the meetings of the committee, or are employed on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling from the officers' residences and back.

(iii) Subsistence allowance in accordance with current regulations, when employed at a distance from their residences for those

days on which they attend the meetings of the committee, or are engaged on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling; but should the service on which they are employed entitle them to the allowance for more than fourteen nights consecutively at the same place, a reduction of one-third will be made in the allowance during any further stay in that place.

(iv) Should officers' residences be at such a distance from the places at which the committee meets that the expense of going there and returning between the dates of any two consecutive meetings would be greater than that of remaining in the vicinity and receiving the pay and allowances they are entitled to whilst actually attending the committee, officers are to adopt the latter course, acquainting the president of the committee of the facts, and reporting the same to the Admiralty in forwarding their claims for payment.

(b) Officers on retired pay while employed on special duties under the Admiralty (except officers employed by the Hydrographer, for whom *see* clause (f) below), will be paid in accordance with this article, the days of employment on special service being taken as answering to those of attendance on committees.

(c) Officers on retired pay, when called upon to give evidence before committees assembled at a distance from their residences, will be repaid their actual reasonable travelling expenses, subject to the proviso in the second paragraph of clause (a) (i), and will receive subsistence allowance, as specified in clause (a) (iii) and (iv).

(d) All claims are to be made by the respective officers in detail, and, for employment on a committee, the claim of each officer must be certified by the president or chairman, stating the number of days and the dates on which the officer actually attended a meeting, or was employed on special duties connected with the committee.

(e) Claims which should if possible be made out on Form S.542 (Travelling Expenses Claim) are to be forwarded to Director of Navy Accounts (Branch 2).

(f) Retired officers engaged under the Hydrographers, directions in compiling Hydrographic publications will receive 30s. a day of six hours when so employed. When the period of employment on any one day is less than six hours, the remuneration will be at the rate of 5s. an hour.

R.N. EMERGENCY LIST.

NOTE.—These regulations are issued for the general information of Officers on the Emergency List. It should, however, be understood that they are liable to revision, and any alteration made will be applicable in the case of all Emergency List Officers re-employed.

OFFICERS ELIGIBLE.

1. In order that the State may not lose altogether the advantages which it has the right to expect in return for the expenses incurred in the training of Officers, a list of Officers eligible for employment in an Emergency, known as the R.N. Emergency List, has been established, and the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty expect that all Officers who are released from the Active List for private reasons should be prepared to enrol their names on this list.

2. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service or Extended Service engagements will, however, be placed on the List in all cases and be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent two or more years required by the terms of their engagement. At the end of that period they may volunteer to continue on the Emergency List, subject to the condition in paragraph 3.

3. Engineer Officers who apply under paragraph 1 above, will only be placed on the List if their profession continues to be connected with mechanical engineering. The nature of their employment or intended employment should be stated by candidates when volunteering, and also, if enrolled, once a year after their names are placed on the List. In the same manner Medical and Dental Officers will only be enrolled if they continue to practise their profession. The nature of their work should be reported annually. This rule will also apply to officers mentioned in paragraph 2 if they volunteer to serve for a further period on the Emergency List after completing their original contract.

4. Officers who volunteer to serve in an Emergency are required to write annually, on the 1st January, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, stating their address and, until they reach the age of 60, whether they are still fit to serve, otherwise their names will be removed from the List. Officers of both categories are to report at once any change in their address, and before proceeding abroad they must obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

5. Before Officers on the Emergency List enter into any engagement under or on behalf of Foreign Governments or accept any form of employment which may take them away from the United Kingdom, thus rendering them not available for service in Her Majesty's Fleet at short notice, they must first obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

6. Any Officer who has voluntarily joined the Emergency List and subsequently withdraws will be required to resign his Commission.

7. The names of Emergency List Officers are shown in the Retired Section of the Navy List.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

8. Officers whilst enrolled are allowed to retain their Commissions. They may wear the Uniform of their rank on the Emergency List (or War Service Rank if such has been granted), subject to permission being obtained from the Admiralty. They do not receive pay, or pension, when not employed.

9. Officers selected to fill appointments to be taken up in time of war or emergency may be

required to undergo such instruction as may be considered necessary to fit them for the duties they will be called upon to perform. Attendance at such courses of instruction will be under the following regulations :—

(a) The pay will be as under paragraph 10.

(b) Travelling expenses incurred in attending the courses will be allowed.

(c) Plain clothes may be worn, and no allowance for outfit will be given.

(d) Accommodation when available will be provided if desired.

10. (i) When employed, Officers will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Emergency List, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purpose of increases of pay. The scale to be that in force at the time for corresponding Officers on the Active List. No bonus on full pay is payable.

(ii) An Officer promoted after resignation and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Emergency List to receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Emergency List, will not be payable.

(iii) An Officer re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List.

(iv) Neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

UNIFORM.

11. Officers who are recalled for full time service in time of national emergency will receive a uniform grant of £10 for the purpose of bringing their uniform up to scale. If the interval between their last day of paid active service(*) and their date of rejoining is four years or more, they may claim a refund of expenditure in excess of £10, necessarily incurred in bringing their outfits up to the required scale within the limit of the full value of that scale as assessed by the Admiralty.

* Terminal Leave will be regarded as "active service" for this purpose.

PROMOTIONS.

12. Officers called from the Emergency List for service during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List in so far as promotion is dependent on service. In special cases, Officers may be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty, irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, but such special promotion will not extend to Flag or equivalent rank and will, as a rule, only be granted on ceasing service.

ROYAL MARINES.

The foregoing rules apply to Royal Marine Officers entered on the Emergency List. Applications for enrolment should be addressed to the Commandant-General, Royal Marines, Admiralty, S.W.1.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR OFFICERS OF THE FLEET.*

EXTRACTS FROM THE QUEEN'S REGULATIONS AND ADMIRALTY INSTRUCTIONS.

FROM CHAP. II.—UNIFORMS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

Art. 1101. The officers, men and boys of Her Majesty's Fleet and the Royal Marines shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. The uniforms directed to be worn are specified and described in the Uniform Regulations and are published in the Appendix to the Navy List. The prescribed patterns are to be adhered to strictly.

2. All officers and ratings are to be in possession of, and wear, the proper ribbons for the medals which have been awarded to them.

Art. 1102—Officers. Every officer from the time of his joining the fleet squadron, ship or unit to which he has been appointed, to that of his being removed from it is to wear the uniform established for his rank, except when he has leave from the Admiralty or Senior Officer to be absent from his duty, or as hereinafter provided.

2. At reviews, public balls, or entertainments given by naval, military or air authorities, civil functionaries, or by military or air force messes at ports at which their ships may be lying, officers are to wear the uniform of their rank as prescribed for the various occasions specified in the Uniform Regulations, and no deviations are to be authorised without special authority previously obtained from the Admiralty.

3. Regulation uniform is not to be worn at fancy dress balls, but there is no objection to Naval uniform anterior to 1850 being worn on such occasions.

4. Officers may wear plain clothes on ordinary leave.

Art. 1103.—Officers not on full pay, or retired. Except by special direction of the Admiralty, officers on the active list not holding an effective appointment on full pay, and officers on the retired list whose names appear in the Navy List, are permitted to wear the uniform of their respective ranks within the British Commonwealth on State and other occasions of ceremony only.

Art. 1104.—In foreign countries. In foreign countries, generally, officers are not, in the absence of agreement by the local authorities, to wear uniform when on shore except in a port at which their ship is lying. When it is uncertain whether there is any prohibition on the wearing of uniform when travelling inland, enquiry is to be made of the local authorities and such permission as is necessary obtained.

Art. 1133. The regulations respecting the manner of wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals, and the order in which they are to be worn, are laid down in the Uniform Regulations and are published in the Appendix to the Navy List.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

Knights of the Garter and Thistle, Knights of St. Patrick, Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders.

1. The insignia of Knights Grand Cross and

Knights Grand Commanders of Orders consisting of the badge suspended from a broad riband over the shoulder and the star are to be worn with No. 1 Dress, No. 2 Dress, No. 2B Dress, No. 3 Dress, No. 8 Dress, No. 9 Dress and No. 11B Dress. One riband and badge only is to be worn, and this is to be the senior riband and badge, unless a junior or foreign riband and badge should appear to be more appropriate to the occasion.

With No. 1 Dress, the riband should be worn under the epaulette and sword belt; with No. 8 Dress and No. 9 Dress under the shoulder strap; and with No. 2 Dress, No. 2B Dress and No. 11B Dress under the coat and over the waistcoat. With No. 3 Dress, for officers entitled to the aiguillette, the riband (except that of the Garter or Thistle) should be worn under the aiguillette shoulder strap; Officers who are entitled to the aiguillette and who are also Knights of the Order of the Garter or Order of the Thistle wear an additional plain aiguillette shoulder strap on the left shoulder; Officers who are not entitled to the aiguillette wear the riband under a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40-inch thick (†).

On collar days with No. 1 Dress, No. 3 Dress and No. 8 Dress, the collar takes the place of the riband. On these occasions a Knight Grand Cross or Knight Grand Commander of more than one Order wears in addition the riband and badge of the next senior Order. With No. 1 Dress, the collar of an Order is worn over the epaulettes, hanging at equal distance back and front, and fastened to the shoulders by bows of white satin, one and a half inches wide. With No. 3 Dress and No. 8 Dress, the collar is worn under the shoulder straps and without the white satin bows. With No. 3 Dress, for officers entitled to the aiguillette, the aiguillette strap which carries the aiguillette is used on the appropriate side and on the other side a plain aiguillette strap is to be used; officers who are not entitled to the aiguillette wear a pair of blue cloth shoulder straps ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40-inch thick (†).

2. With Nos. 4, 9 and 9A Dresses the star of the Order only is worn; with Nos. 4A, 5, 9B and 10 Dresses the star of the Order only may be worn at discretion.

3. With No. 10 Dress on other occasions and with No. 5 Dress, the ribbon of a Companion of the Order is to be worn; with No. 6 Dress, No. 6A Dress, No. 11 Dress, and No. 11A Dress miniature badges but not stars are to be worn in lieu, and with No. 7 Dress and No. 12 Dress ribbons of miniatures.

Note (i) Badges of Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders are never to be worn round the neck.

Note (ii) Shoulder straps referred to at (†) to be of the same design as that worn with aiguillettes by officers on the staffs of Flag Officers.

Knights Commanders and Commanders.

4. The insignia of all Knights Commanders and of Companions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, Saint Michael and Saint George, and the Indian Empire and of Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and of the Order of the British Empire, consisting of the badge suspended from a riband round the neck, and, in the case of Knights Commanders the star, are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2, 2B, 3, 4, 8, 9, 9A and 11B Dresses. With No. 1 Dress the riband should be worn inside the full dress collar and emerge between the hook and eye and the bottom of the collar. With Nos. 2, 2B and 11B (and No. 3 when worn in the evening) Dresses, the riband should be worn outside the collar, but under the tie, the badge hanging as close as possible below the bow tie.

If the insignia of more than one Order be so worn, one riband and badge only is worn round the neck as described above except with No. 3 Dress (see below). The riband and badge so worn should be the senior, unless a junior or foreign badge is more appropriate to the occasion.

Other badges are worn with No. 1 Dress one below the other, each suspended from a small eye stitched inside the coat, on three inches of ribbon emerging from between the buttons of the coat, commencing between the first and second buttons on the right side of the coat. With No. 8 Dress and No. 9 Dress three ribands and badges may be worn, the senior riband being worn round the neck inside and under the collar of the tunic so that the badge hangs three quarters of an inch below the collar, other badges emerging between the buttons of the tunic, the next senior badge being one inch below the senior badge. With No. 9A Dress the senior riband and badge is worn round the neck as in No. 8 Dress.

With Nos. 2, 2B and 11B Dresses, one badge is worn round the neck and all badges are worn on the breast in miniature.

With No. 8 Dress, two ribands and badges to be worn round the neck. These ribands are to be worn, except by Chaplains, with a turn-down white collar and day tie, over the tie. A wing collar and bow tie are only to be worn in the evening. The senior badge with a full size riband is to be worn immediately below the knot of the tie, the riband being worn inside the collar. The next senior badge is to be worn with a full size riband immediately below the senior badge, the lower part of the badge resting on the cross of the lapel of the coat. Chaplains will wear these badges with the clerical collar. With No. 4 Dress the senior riband and badge is worn round the neck as in No. 3 Dress.

6. With Dresses other than those mentioned in clause 4, the rules laid down in clauses 2 and 3 are to be observed.

Stars of Orders.

6. Stars of Orders are worn on the left side of the coat. When two stars are worn, they are placed one directly above the other, the star of the senior Order being in the upper position; when three stars are worn, the star of the senior Order is worn above and the stars of the two junior Orders beneath in line with each other, the star of the second Order being towards the wearer's right; but, if in this position the stars interfere with the riband, the stars of the senior Order and second Order may be worn above in line with each other, the star of the senior Order being towards the wearer's right, and the star of the third Order beneath; when four stars are worn, the star of the senior Order is worn above, the stars of the second and third Orders beneath in line with each other, the star of the second Order being towards the wearer's right, and the star of the fourth Order beneath, directly below the star of the senior Order. Not more than four are worn and the order in which they are worn is to be as prescribed in Clause 9.

With Nos 2B, 3, 8, and 11B Dresses four Stars of Orders may be worn. When only one star is worn it should be worn in the centre line of the breast pocket of the coat or tunic with the upper point not less than one inch below the lip of the pocket. When two stars are worn the upper point of the next senior star should be not less than one inch below the lower point of the senior star. When three or four stars are worn it is necessary to re-position the senior star so that the second senior star is clear of the top left-hand button of the coat of No. 3 Dress; the senior star may then be worn with its upper point half an inch above the lip of the breast pocket in order to achieve this. The method of positioning three or four stars is given above.

With No. 4 Dress and No. 9A Dress the wearing of Stars of Orders is limited to two.

Orders worn on the breast, Decorations and Medals.

7. The Badges of Companions (other than Com-

panions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, Saint Michael and Saint George and the Indian Empire) Officers and Members of Orders are to be worn, together with Decorations and Medals, with No. 1 Dress, No. 3 Dress, and No. 8 Dress.

8. With all other dresses the rules laid down in clause 3 are to be observed.

Order in which to be worn.

9. The following list shows the order in which Orders, Decorations and Medals should be worn. It in no way affects the precedence conferred by the Statutes of certain orders upon the Members thereof.

VICTORIA CROSS.

GEORGE CROSS.

British Orders of Knighthood, etc.

Order of the Garter. See Note 1

Order of the Thistle. " " 1

Order of St. Patrick. " " 1

Order of the Bath.

Order of Merit (immediately after

Knights Grand Cross of the

Order of the Bath). See Note 2

Order of the Star of India.

Order of St. Michael and

St. George.

Order of the Indian Empire.

Order of the Crown of India. See Note 3

Royal Victorian Order (Classes I,

II and III).

Order of the British Empire

(Classes I, II and III).

Order of the Companions of

Honour (Immediately after

Knights and Dames Grand

Cross of the Order of the

British Empire). See Note 2

Distinguished Service Order.

Royal Victorian Order (Class IV)

Order of the British Empire

(Class IV).

Imperial Service Order.

Royal Victorian Order (Class V).

Order of the British Empire

(Class V).

Note.—The above applies to those Orders of similar grades. When the miniature or riband of a higher grade of a junior Order is worn with that of a lower grade of a senior Order, the higher grade miniature or riband should come first, e.g., the miniature or riband of a K.B.E. will come before a C.B., and a G.C.M.G. before a K.C.B. Not more than four Stars of Orders and not more than three neck badges may be worn at any one time in Full Dress Uniform. The ribands of Orders, when the riband alone is worn, will be of the width of the ribands of the Membership of the Order. If there is no Membership Class, the riband will be of the width of the riband of the Companionship of the Order.

Baronet's Badge. (The Badge is worn suspended round the neck by the riband in the same manner as the neck badge of an Order and takes precedence immediately after the Badge of the Order of Merit. It is not worn in miniature and the riband is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Knight Bachelor's Badge. (The Badge is worn after the Star of a Knight Commander of the Order of the British Empire. It is not worn in miniature and is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Indian Order of Merit (Military). See Note 4

Decorations.

Royal Red Cross (Class I).

Distinguished Service Cross.

Military Cross.

Distinguished Flying Cross.

Air Force Cross.

Royal Red Cross (Class II).

Order of British India.

Kaiser-i-Hind Medal.

Order of St. John.

Albert Medal.

Medals for Gallantry and Distinguished Conduct.

Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery, in Gold.
 Distinguished Conduct Medal.
 Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.
 George Medal.
 Queen's Police Medal for Gallantry.
 Queen's Fire Service Medal for Gallantry.
 Edward Medal.
 Royal West African Frontier Force Distinguished Conduct Medal.
 King's African Rifles Distinguished Conduct Medal.
 Indian Distinguished Service Medal.
 Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery, in Silver.
 Distinguished Service Medal.
 Military Medal.
 Distinguished Flying Medal.
 Air Force Medal.
 Constabulary Medal (Ireland).
 Medal for Saving Life at Sea. *See Note 5*
 Indian Order of Merit (Civil). *See Note 4*
 Indian Police Medal for Gallantry.
 Ceylon Police Medal for Gallantry.
 Colonial Police Medal for Gallantry.
 British Empire Medal. *See Note 6*
 Canada Medal.
 Queen's Police Medal for Distinguished Service.
 Queen's Fire Service Medal for Distinguished Service.
 Queen's Medal for Chiefs.
 War Medals (in order of date of campaign for which awarded). *See Note 7*
 Polar Medals (in order of date).
 Royal Victorian Medal (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 Imperial Service Medal.

Police Medals for Valuable Services.

Indian Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Ceylon Police Medal for Merit.
 Colonial Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Badge of Honour.

Jubilees, Coronation and Durbar Medals.

Queen Victoria's Jubilee Medal, 1887 (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 Queen Victoria's Police Jubilee Medal, 1887.
 Queen Victoria's Jubilee Medal, 1897 (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 Queen Victoria's Police Jubilee Medal, 1897.
 Queen Victoria's Commemoration Medal, 1900 (Ireland).
 King Edward VII's Coronation Medal, 1902.
 King Edward VII's Police Coronation Medal, 1902.
 King Edward VII's Durbar Medal, 1903 (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 King Edward VII's Police Medal, 1903 (Scotland).
 King's Visit Commemoration Medal, 1903 (Ireland).
 King George V's Coronation Medal, 1911.
 King George V's Police Coronation Medal, 1911.
 King's Visit Police Commemoration Medal, 1911 (Ireland).
 King George V's Durbar Medal, 1911 (Gold, Silver and Bronze). *See Note 8*
 King George V's Silver Jubilee Medal, 1935.
 King George VI's Coronation Medal, 1937.
 Queen Elizabeth II's Coronation Medal, 1953.
 King George V's Long and Faithful Service Medal.
 King George VI's Long and Faithful Service Medal.
 Queen Elizabeth II's Long and Faithful Service Medal.

Efficiency and Long Service Decorations and Medals

Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Naval Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Indian Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (for Europeans of Indian Army).
 Indian Meritorious Service Medal (for Europeans of Indian Army).
 Royal Marines Meritorious Service Medal.
 Royal Air Force Meritorious Service Medal.

Royal Air Force Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Indian Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (for Indian Army).

Royal West African Frontier Force Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

King's African Rifles Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Indian Meritorious Service Medal (for Indian Army).

Police Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Fire Brigade Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

African Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Royal Canadian Mounted Police Long Service Medal.

Ceylon Police Long Service Medal.

Ceylon Fire Services Long Service Medal.

Colonial Police and Fire Brigades' Long Service Medal.

Army Emergency Reserve Decoration.

Volunteer Officers' Decoration.

Volunteer Long Service Medal.

Volunteer Officers' Decoration (for India and the Colonies).

Volunteer Long Service Medal (for India and the Colonies).

Colonial Auxiliary Forces Officers' Decoration.

Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal.
 Medal for Good Shooting (Naval).

Militia Long Service Medal.

Imperial Yeomanry Long Service Medal.

Territorial Decoration.

Efficiency Decoration.

Territorial Efficiency Medal.

Efficiency Medal.

Special Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Decoration for Officers of the Royal Naval Reserve.

Decoration for Officers of the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve.

Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Royal Naval Auxiliary Sick Berth Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Royal Naval Wireless Auxiliary Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

Air Efficiency Award.

Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the Military Forces).

Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the Air Forces).

Cadet Forces Medal.

Coast Life Saving Corps Long Service Medal. *See Note 9*

Special Constabulary Long Service Medal.

Canadian Forces Decoration.

Royal Observer Corps Medal.

Union of South Africa Commemoration Medal.

Indian Independence Medal. *See Note 12*

Pakistan Medal.

Ceylon Armed Services Inauguration Medal.

Service Medal of the Order of St. John.

Badge of the Order of the League of Mercy.

Voluntary Medical Service Medal.

South African Medal for War Services.

Foreign Orders (in order of date of award). *See Note 10*

Foreign Decorations (in order of date of award). *See Note 10*

Foreign Medals (in order of date of award). *See Note 10*

Note on Mentions in Despatches, King's Commendations and Queen's Commendations.

Mention in Despatches, 1914-1919. The Emblem of bronze oak leaves denoting a Mention in Despatches during the First World War, 1914-1919, is worn on the riband of the Victory Medal. The award of this Emblem ceased as from 10th August, 1920.

Mention in Despatches, 1920-1939. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations between the two World Wars, is worn on the riband of the appropriate General Service Medal. If a General Service Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any medal ribands. See Note 11

Mention in Despatches, 1939-1945. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem signifying in the armed Forces and the Merchant Navy, either a Mention in Despatches, a King's Commendation for brave conduct, or a King's Commendation for valuable service in the air, if granted for service in the Second World War, 1939-1945, is worn on the riband of the War Medal, 1939-1945. If the War Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat, after any Medal ribands. See Note 11

Mention in Despatches, 1945, and Subsequently. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations after the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War, is worn on the riband of the appropriate General Service Medal or Campaign Medal. If such Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribands. See Note 11

The single bronze oak leaf Emblem is also used in the Forces to denote a King's or Queen's Commendation for brave conduct or for valuable service in the air granted since the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War.

King's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1939-1945, and Subsequently, Queen's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1952 and Subsequently. The Emblem of silver laurel leaves granted to civilians, other than those in the Merchant Navy, to denote a King's Commendation for brave conduct during the Second World War, 1939-1945, is worn on the riband of the Defence Medal. When the Defence Medal has not been granted, or the award is for services subsequent to the War, the Emblem of silver laurel leaves is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribands. See Note 11

King's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1939-1945 and Subsequently; Queen's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1952 and Subsequently. The oval silver badge granted to denote a civil King's Commendation or Queen's Commendation for valuable service in the air is worn on the coat immediately below any medals or medal ribands or in civil air line uniform on the panel of the left breast pocket. See Note 11

Medals awarded by Societies.

10. Medals awarded by a Society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

If the Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded to an officer or man by the Royal Humane Society, it is to be worn in place of, and not in addition to, a silver medal previously granted.

Bar for Decorations, etc.

11. Orders worn on the breast, Decorations and Medals are to be worn on the left breast in one horizontal line, one inch below the point of the shoulder, suspended from a bar of which no part is to be seen, and commencing from the end furthest from the shoulder.

On the Full Dress Coat the bar must not project beyond the centre seam, and when the Orders, Decorations and Medals cannot, on account of their number, be suspended from the bar so as to be fully seen, they are to overlap, the highest showing in full.

Ribbons when Decorations, etc., are worn.

12. When Orders, Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g., 1939-45 War Medals and Naval General Service Medal) are to be of the following lengths:—

Full size	1½-inch
Miniature	1¼-inch

When two or more Orders, Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges

(or points of Stars) of all are in line. Ribbons of the lengths specified carry four clasps. If more than four clasps are worn, the length of the ribbon is to be regulated by there being half an inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp for full sized medals, and $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch for miniatures, the remaining ribbons being so regulated that the lower edges of the medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Officers are to wear their medals loose, unless they have such a number as to necessitate overlapping, in which case they may at the option of the wearer be worn in the Court method. Miniatures may be worn either loose or in the Court method. In the Court method the ribbons are mounted on a frame of which the lower edge is in line with the centre of the decorations and medals. Commencing from the lower edge of the frame each ribbon runs over the upper edge and down to the ring or clasp of the decoration or medal. The decorations and medals are stitched down to the ribbons.

Ribbons when Decorations, etc., are not worn.

13. When Orders, Decorations and Medals are not worn, the lengths of the ribbons worn are to be half an inch.

With blue uniform, the ribbons are to be sewn plain on the cloth of the uniform, without intervals. With white uniform, the ribbons are to be placed on a removable bar or bars. When the space is not sufficient to accommodate them in one row, they are not to be made to overlap, but are to be arranged in two or more rows placed the one immediately under the other, with an interval of $\frac{1}{4}$ inch intervening between the rows, except that for officers with more than three rows of medal ribbons, the interval between the rows may be reduced to one-eighth of an inch, and it is optional for officers with more than five rows of medal ribbons to wear ribbons three-eighths of an inch in length. The ribbons are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible.

Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals, to wear which private permission has been given, are not to be sewn on the coat.

Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals.

14. Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be arranged on a bar in the same manner and order as the full-sized. Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, Companions and Commanders will wear on the bar, senior to all other Decorations, etc., except the Victoria Cross, and George Cross, the miniature badge of the Order or Orders to which they belong. Only one set of miniatures need be maintained. The miniature of Companionship or Commandership will not be removed when the riband or badge is worn by Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, etc. All miniatures are to be of the approved standard size, viz., one-half the size of the full-sized Order, Decoration or Medal.

With Ball Dress, Mess Dress and White Mess Dress, miniatures are to be worn on a bar on the lapel, extending over the lapel towards the shoulder if necessary. They are not to extend beyond the lapel on the inner side.

Miniature ribbons are similarly to be worn on a bar on the lapel of Mess Undress and White Mess Undress Jackets, the lengths of the ribbons worn to be three-eighths of an inch.

Decorations etc., with plain clothes.

15. The arrangements for wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes are as set out below.

Knights Grand Cross and Knights Commanders on all occasions when wearing the Stars of Orders will also wear a Riband and Badge.

16. Full Evening Dress.

The following are the occasions upon which Orders, Miniature decorations and medals are to be worn with full evening dress:—

(i) At all parties and dinners when any of the

following members of the Royal Family are present:—

Their Majesties

The Queen.

Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother.

Their Royal Highnesses

The Duke of Edinburgh.

The Princess Margaret.

The Duke and Duchess of Gloucester.

The Princess Royal.

The Duke of Windsor.

The Duchess of Kent.

Princess Arthur of Connaught.

Princess Alice, Countess of Athlone.

(The host should notify his guests if any of these members of the Royal Family will be present.)

(ii) At all Parties and Dinners given in houses of Ambassadors and Ministers accredited to the Court, unless otherwise notified by the Ambassador or Minister concerned.

(A Decoration of the country concerned should be worn in preference to a British one, and if both are worn, the former should take precedence of the latter.)

(iii) At all Official Dinners and Receptions, including Naval, Military and Air Force Dinners, Dinners of City Livery Companies and Public Dinners.

(The word "Decorations" on the invitation card to be the intimation from the host that the entertainment is an official one.)

(iv) On Official occasions when entertained by—
The Lord Lieutenant of a County within his County.

The High Sheriff of a County within his County.

Cabinet Ministers.

Ex-Cabinet Ministers.

Knights of the Order of the Garter.

Knights of the Order of the Thistle.

Knights of the Order of St. Patrick.

Great Officers of State and of the Queen's Household.

Lord Mayors and Mayors.

Lord Provosts and Provosts.

(The word "Decorations" on the invitation card to be the intimation from the host that the entertainment is an official one.)

Notes:—

(a) Nothing in the above shall affect in any way the practice of the Knights of the Orders of the Garter, Thistle and St. Patrick, and Members of the Order of Merit, the Order of the Crown of India and the Order of the Companions of Honour with regard to wearing their Insignia in accordance with previous custom.

(b) Up to four stars may be worn with full evening dress.

(c) Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders and Knights Commanders, when wearing the Stars of Orders with full evening dress, will also wear a Riband and Badge.

(d) Not more than one neck decoration should be worn with full evening dress.

17. *Dinner Jackets.* It has been approved, as a temporary measure, that on all occasions when orders, decorations and medals are worn with evening dress, miniatures may be worn with dinner jackets by those officers not in possession of full evening dress. Neck badges will NOT be worn with dinner jackets but these Insignia may be worn in miniature with decorations and medals on the left side of the coat. Stars of Orders will NOT be worn with dinner jackets.

18. *Morning Dress.* Officers may, *should they wish to do so*, wear Insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with *Morning Dress* on appropriate official occasions and at public functions. When decorations are worn with morning dress on such occasions as a British Legion Rally or ex-Servicemen's Parade, it is customary to wear only decorations and medals, stars and neck badges not being worn.

Retired Officers.

19. Retired Officers are authorised to wear Insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes under the same conditions as Officers on the Active List.

Note 1. These Orders are NOT worn in miniature and the ribands of the Orders are not worn with Undress Uniform.

Note 2. These Orders are NOT worn in miniature, but are worn round the neck on all occasions, except with Service Dress and certain Orders of Undress Uniform.

Note 3. This order is NOT worn in Miniature.

Note 4. The Indian Order of Merit (Military and Civil) is distinct from the Order of Merit instituted in 1902.

Note 5. The official Medal awarded previously on the recommendation of the Board of Trade, Minister of Shipping, Minister of War Transport or Minister of Transport and now on the recommendation of the Minister of Transport and Civil Aviation

Note 6. Formerly the Medal of the Order of the British Empire for Meritorious Service; also includes the Medal of the Order awarded before 29th December, 1922.

Note 7. Campaign Stars and Medals awarded for service during the First World War, 1914-1919, should be worn in the following order:—1914 Star, 1914-1915 Star, British War Medal, Mercantile Marine War Medal, Victory Medal, Territorial Force War Medal, India General Service Medal (1908) (for operations in Afghanistan, 1919). Campaign Stars and Medals awarded for service in the Second World War, 1939-1945, should be worn in the following order:—1939-1945 Star, Atlantic Star, Air Crew Europe Star, Africa Star, Pacific Star, Burma Star, Italy Star, France and Germany

Star, Defence Medal, Volunteer Service Medal of Canada, War Medal 1939-1945, Africa Service Medal of the Union of South Africa, India Service Medal, New Zealand War Service Medal, Southern Rhodesia Service Medal, Australia Service Medal.

The order of wearing of the Africa General Service Medal (1902), India General Service Medal (1908), Naval General Service Medal (1915), General Service Medal (Army and Royal Air Force) (1918) and India General Service Medal (1936) will vary, and will depend upon the dates of participation in the relevant campaigns. A Pakistan General Service Medal was instituted by King George VI in 1951.

Note 8. King George V's Durbar Medal, 1911, in Gold, can be worn in the United Kingdom only by those who received it as Ruling Chiefs of India.

Note 9. Formerly known as the Rocket Apparatus Volunteer Long Service Medal and awarded on the recommendation of the Board of Trade, the Ministry of Shipping, Ministry of War Transport or Ministry of Transport, and now on the recommendation of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation.

Note 10. These Awards may be worn only when the Sovereign's permission has been given.

Note 11. If there are no Medal ribands, the Emblem is worn in the position in which a single riband would be worn.

Note 12. Instituted by King George VI to commemorate the constitutional change which resulted in the independence of India on 15th August, 1947.

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN WITH UNIFORM.

	Dress	Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders†	Knights Commanders	Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and Order of the British Empire and Companions of Orders of the Bath, Saint Michael and Saint George, Star of India, and Indian Empire.	Companions of Orders other than those mentioned in the preceding column, Officers and Members of Orders.
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† across the waist-coat. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress		Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	
No. 6A	Modified Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 11A	Modified White Mess Dress.				
No. 7	Mess Undress	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Ribbons of Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 12	White Mess Undress				
No. 3	Blue Ceremonial Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* and second senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* and second senior Ribands and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 8	White Ceremonial Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4	Blue Dress.	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9A	Modified White Dress.				
No. 4A	Blue Dress (alternative)	Star or Stars (2), optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2), optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9B	Modified White Dress (alternative)				
No. 5	Undress ..	Star (1) optional** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 10	White Undress..				

† Badges of Knights Grand Cross are only to be worn on Broad Ribands over the shoulder and never round the neck.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

‡ Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders who are also Knights Commander, Commanders or Companions of other orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See Notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

(1) Not more than one.

(2) Not more than two.

(3) Not more than three.

(4) Not more than four.

DRESSES IN ABEYANCE FOR THE PRESENT

Full Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge over shoulder. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Badges§ of other Orders emerging between buttons. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Badges§ of other Orders emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
Ball Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge over the waistcoat. Star or Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Star or Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
White Dress.	Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior† Riband and Badge round neck. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior‡ Riband and Badge round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
White Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

† If a junior or foreign badge be worn, it is worn emerging between buttons.

§ Not more than two.

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN.

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them.

Certain Dresses are in abeyance and appear at the end of the table.

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress	Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>) White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Broad Ribband One neck decoration Up to four Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Optional dress, to be worn at official or public balls, dinners, and evening receptions.
No. 3	Blue Ceremonial Dress.	Undress Coat Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt Black Shoes or Boots Broad Ribband. Up to two neck decorations. Up to four Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (c) When receiving other Royalty; masthead flags being hoisted. (d) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (e) Occasions of duty and ceremony when Blue Dress is not sufficient.
No. 4	Blue Dress	Undress Coat Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt Black Shoes or Boots Decorations and Medals One neck decoration Up to two Stars	(a) When receiving Heirs to Thrones and other members of the British and foreign Royal Families, masthead flags not being hoisted, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (b) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors, with Resident Commissioners and Administrators entitled to a gun salute of 13 guns or more, with Officers of H.M. Foreign Service, and with Foreign Functionaries. (No. 3 Dress should be worn when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour). (c) Courts Martial. (d) Funerals. (e) Inspection by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (f) For occasions of duty and ceremony when Blue Undress uniform is not sufficient.
No. 4A	Blue Dress (alternative)	Undress Coat Trousers, plain blue or white, (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>). Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt Black Shoes or Boots Decorations and Medals (Up to two Stars may be worn with this dress).	(a) At Sunday Divisions and on other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (b) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (c) On other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 4 Dress.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued.*

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 5	Undress	Undress Coat Morning Waistcoat (optional) Trousers, plain blue or white (<i>as directed by Senior Officer</i>) Cap Black Boots or Black Shoes with blue trousers, and with white trousers on shore in bad weather; with white trousers on board and weather permitting on shore, White Shoes. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.† Star of Orders‡ (One Star may be worn with this Dress).	Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony afloat and on shore, and in the evening with wing collar and bow tie by Officers not in possession of Mess Undress. NOTE*.—Swords will be worn in this Dress on the following occasions:— (i) Visits to Commander-in-Chief or Senior Officer. (ii) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding ships other than foreign warships. (iii) When directed by the Senior Officer. The Dress will be known on these occasions as "Undress with Sword," short title "No. 5 with Sword."
No. 5A	Working Dress	Navy serge blouse Shoulder straps Navy serge trousers Cap Black Boots or Black Shoes.	Optional dress for working in other than hot climates. (a) At sea and in aircraft at all times, and when on passage by air. (b) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by duty-officers. (c) By armed landing parties or during active operations, if khaki is not worn. (d) When doing arduous or dirty work (e.g., coaling or refitting) when other clothing might be spoiled. (e) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress may be worn are to be issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.
NOTES.—1. Working Dress will not be worn on shore outside Naval establishments, on long or short leave, or by Officers proceeding to or from their residences. 2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.			
No. 5B	Working Dress for air crew	Navy serge blouse, air crew pattern. Shoulder straps Navy serge trousers, air crew pattern Beret Black Boots or Black Shoes.	(a) At sea and in aircraft at all times. (b) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections, during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by duty officers. (c) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress for Air Crew may be worn are to be issued by C's in C. and Flag Officers, who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.

NOTES.—1. Working Dress will not be worn on shore outside Naval establishments, on long or short leave, or by Officers proceeding to or from their residences.

2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.

NOTES.—1. Working Dress for Air Crew will not be worn on shore outside Naval establishments except when travelling by rail or road directly to or from a flight or duty connected with aircraft; nor will it be worn on long or short leave, or by Officers proceeding to or from their residences.

2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

† See Note (i) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

‡ Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued.

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 6A	Modified Mess Dress	Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat.</i>) White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Optional dress, to be worn, (a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers, and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, unless Modified Ball Dress is ordered. (b) Evening dances and entertainments on shore or afloat. (c) Dinner when Officers of Flag Rank, or Military or Air Force Officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests.
No. 7	Mess Undress	Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>) Evening Waistcoat (blue) Trousers, plain blue Black Shoes Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear.

IN HOT CLIMATES

No. 8	White Ceremonial Dress.	White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt White Shoes Broad Riband Up to three neck decorations Up to four Stars Decorations and Medals on breast.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (c) When receiving other Royalty; masthead flags being hoisted. (d) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (e) Occasions of duty and ceremony when Modified White Dress is not sufficient.
No. 9A	Modified White Dress	White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt White Shoes Decorations and Medals One neck decoration Up to two Stars	(a) When receiving Heirs to Thrones and other members of the British and foreign Royal Families; masthead flags not being hoisted. (b) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors, with Resident Commissioners and Administrators entitled to a gun salute of 13 guns or more; with Officers of H.M. Foreign Service and with Foreign Functionaries. (No. 8 Dress should be worn when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour). (c) Courts Martial. (d) Funerals. (e) Inspection by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (f) For occasions of duty and ceremony when White Undress is not sufficient.
No. 9B	Modified White Dress (alternative)	White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt White Shoes Decorations and Medals (Up to two Stars may be worn with this Dress).	(a) At Sunday Divisions and on other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (b) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (c) On other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 9A Dress.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued.*

Dresses.		Occasions.
No. 10	White Undress	† White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap White Shoes on board and weather permitting on shore : on shore in bad weather Black Boots or Black Shoes. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals. ‡ Star of Orders ** (One Star may be worn with this Dress). Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony afloat and on shore in hot climates. NOTE.—*Swords will be worn in this dress on the occasions laid down for Undress : the Dress will be known on these occasions as "White Undress with Sword," short title "No. 10 with Sword."
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress.	White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Broad Riband One neck decoration Up to four Stars Miniature Badges. Decorations and Medals on lapel. Optional dress, to be worn at official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 11A	Modified White Mess Dress.	White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals. Optional dress, to be worn (a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, if specially ordered by the Senior Officer. (b) Evening Dances and Entertainments on shore or afloat, if specially ordered by the Senior Officer. (c) Dinner when Military or Air Force Officers appear in their equivalent Dress.
No. 12	White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps Evening Waistcoat (blue) or Black Kamarband Trousers, plain blue Black Shoes Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals. Ordinary evening wear in hot climates.
No. 12A	Tropical Mess Undress	White Tropical Shirt worn with neck open Shoulder Straps Blue Undress Trousers Black Kamarband Black Shoes. For informal evening wear in hot climates.
No. 13	Tropical Dress	† White Tropical Shirt Shoulder Straps White Shorts White Stockings and White Shoes; or Blue Stockings and Black Shoes or Boots (for landing parties Black Boots); or Sandals. Cap On tropical stations on non-ceremonial occasions, at the discretion of the Senior Naval Officer.
No. 13A	Tropical Working Dress.	Light Blue Shirt Shoulder Straps Dark Blue Shorts Blue Stockings } or Black Shoes } Sandals Cap As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.
No. 14	Action Dress	Light Blue Shirt Shoulder Straps Dark Blue Trousers Black Boots or Black Shoes or Sandals. Cap At action stations, or ashore or afloat, on duty or leave, when ordered by the Senior Officer.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

† The White Bush Jacket may be worn by officers of Captain's rank and above as an alternative to the White Tunic or White Tropical Shirt when appropriate.

‡ See Note (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE (Short Title—J.S.C.D.T.)
For use at Court Functions and when Members of the Royal Family are present

Dress	Appropriate Service Dresses					Accessories
	Royal Navy		Army	Royal Air Force		
	Naval Officers	R.M. Officers				
A Ceremonial Day (Home)	No. 3 Blue Ceremonial Dress	No. 3 Ceremonial Blue Dress	No. 3 Dress	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress)	No. 1 Service Dress (Home)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Full size Medals Sword Aiguillettes
	No. 5 Undress	No. 5 Drill Order (without sword)	No. 5 Dress	No. 1	No. 1 Service Dress (Home)	NOTE (i) :— The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered.
B Non-Ceremonial Day (Home)						
C Ceremonial Evening (Home)	No. 2B Modified Ball Dress	No. 2B Modified Ball Dress	No. 2B Dress	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress)	Mess Dress (Home) or No. 1 Service Dress (Home)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Miniature Medals Aiguillettes
D Non-Ceremonial Evening (Home)	No. 6A Modified Mess Dress	No. 6A Mess Dress	No. 6A Dress	No. 1	Mess Dress (Home) or No. 4 Interim Mess Dress	NOTE (ii) :— The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered. Army wear sword and full size medals. Royal Air Force wear full size medals in No. 1 Dress.
E Ceremonial Day (Tropical)	No. 8 White Ceremonial Dress	No. 8 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	No. 8 Dress	No. 3 Ceremonial (or No. 3 for officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress)	No. 6A Full Dress (Trop- ical) or No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical)	Broad Ribband* Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Full size Medals Sword Aiguillettes
F Non-Ceremonial Day (Tropical)	No. 10 White Undress	No. 10 Tropical Undress (without sword)	No. 10 Dress	No. 3	No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical)	NOTE (ii) :— The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered.
G Ceremonial Evening (Tropical)	No. 11B Modified White Ball Dress	No. 11B Modified White Ball Dress	No. 11B Dress	No. 3 Ceremonial or Tropical Mess Dress	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Miniature Medals Aiguillettes
H Non-Ceremonial Evening (Tropical)	No. 11A Modified White Mess Dress	No. 11A Tropical Mess Dress	No. 11A Dress	No. 3 or Tropical Mess Dress	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical)	NOTE (ii) :— The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered. Army wear sword and full size medals in No. 3 Ceremonial Dress

* Neck Decorations. The maximum numbers permitted to be worn with the various dresses are shown on the following page.

** Stars of Orders. The maximum number permitted to be worn is four, including one foreign order.

NAVAL UNIFORMS (OFFICERS).

J.S.C.D.T. MAXIMUM NUMBER OF NECK DECORATIONS TO BE WORN WITH DRESSES:—

	A	C	E	G
Royal Navy ..	2	1	3	1
Army ..	3	3	3	{ 3—No. 3 Dress 1—Tropical Mess Dress
Royal Air Force..	2	{ 1—No. 5 Dress 2—No. 1 Dress	{ 3—No. 6A Dress 2—No. 6 Dress	1

DRESSES IN ABEYANCE FOR THE PRESENT

	Dresses.	Occasions.
No. 1	Full Dress Full Dress Coat Epaulettes (<i>except under Great Coat</i>) Laced Trousers Cocked Hat Sword Full Dress Belt Black Boots or Black Shoes Orders, Decorations and Medals Stars of Orders.	(a) State occasions at home and abroad. (b) When receiving the Queen or other Crowned Heads, at home and abroad, unless specially ordered otherwise. (c) At ceremonies or entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion.
No. 2	Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>) Epaulettes Laced Trousers White Waistcoat Cocked Hat Sword Full Dress Belt Black Shoes Orders and Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals Stars of Orders	At official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 2A	Ball Dress without Epaulettes	As for No. 2 except that Epaulettes are not worn.
No. 6	Mess Dress Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>) White Waistcoat Laced Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	(a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers, and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, unless Ball Dress is ordered. (b) Evening dances and entertainments on shore or afloat. (c) Dinner when <i>Officers of Flag Rank, or Military or Air Force Officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests.</i>

IN HOT CLIMATES

No. 9	White Dress White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap Sword Full Dress Belt White Shoes <i>on board and weather permitting on shore; on shore in bad weather</i> Black Boots or Shoes. Orders, Decorations and Medals Stars of Orders.	(a) State occasions (b) When receiving the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered otherwise. (c) When receiving Heirs to Thrones, or other Members of the English or Foreign Royal Families, <i>masthead flags being hoisted.</i> (d) Courts Martial (e) Funerals. (f) Boarding foreign ships of war. (g) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors-General, Governors, Diplomatic Officers of and above the rank of <i>Chargé d'Affaires</i> , foreign officers or other foreign functionaries. (h) Occasions of duty and ceremony when White Undress is not sufficient.
-------	---	---

NOTE.—Broad Ribbands and badges may be worn by Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders with this dress on appropriate occasions.

No. 11	White Mess Dress White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps White Waistcoat Laced Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	(a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, if specially ordered by Senior Officer. (b) Evening Dances and Entertainments on shore or afloat, if specially ordered by Senior Officer. (c) Dinner when Military or Air Force Officers appear in their White Mess Dress.
--------	---	---

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY.

1. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK.

(1) The principal indication of rank is the rows of gold lace on the cuffs with a circle on the uppermost row of lace, namely :—

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—A band of $1\frac{1}{8}$ -inch lace round the cuff, with rows of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch lace around the sleeve above, according to rank, namely :—

For—

Admirals of the Fleet	..	..	..	4 rows	The uppermost row forms a circle 2 inches in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Admirals	..	..	..	3 rows	
Vice-Admirals	..	..	..	2 rows	
Rear-Admirals and Commodores, First Class	..	..	..	1 row	

For Commodores, Second Class.—A band of $1\frac{1}{8}$ -inch lace round the cuff, and a circle of $1\frac{1}{8}$ -inch in diameter formed of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch distinction lace immediately above it in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.

For—

Captains	..	..	..	4 rows	The uppermost row forms a circle $1\frac{1}{8}$ -inch in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Commanders	..	..	..	3 "	
Lieutenant-Commanders	..	..	..	2 "	
Lieutenants	..	..	..	2 "	
Sub-Lieutenant and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List)	..	..	..	1 row	The uppermost row forms a circle $1\frac{1}{8}$ -inch in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Commissioned Officers (Branch List)	..	..	..	1 "	

The space between two rows of distinction lace is $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch.

(2) Rank is indicated also on the shoulder strap (*see* page 111) and the epaulette (*see* page 110), and by certain differences in detail described under the several articles of uniform.

(3) The uniform of a Commodore, First Class, is the same as that of a Rear-Admiral, except the epaulettes (bullions and devices) and the devices on the shoulder-straps. The uniform of a Commodore, Second Class is the same as that of a Captain, except the devices on the epaulettes and the lace on cuffs and shoulder-straps.

(4) The following table shows the articles of uniform in which a change is required on a step in rank :—

TABLE SHOWING CHANGES ON STEP IN RANK (SUBORDINATE OFFICERS EXCEPTED)

	Sleeve	Shoulder Strap.	Epaulette.			Full Dress Coat.		
			Device.	Strap.	Bullions.	Collar.	Slash.	Skirt.
Commissioned Officer (Branch List) to Senior Com'd Officer (Branch List)	Change	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—
Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List) to Lieutenant	Change	Change	—	—	Change	Change	Change	Change
Sub-Lieutenant to Lieutenant ..	Change	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Lieutenant to Lieutenant-Commander	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Commander	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Captain	Change	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Commodore, Second Class	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore, First Class	Change	Change	—	—	—	Change	Change	Change
Rear-Admiral (from Captain) ..	Change	Change	Change	—	Change	Change	Change	Change
Vice-Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral of the Fleet	Change	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—

TABLE SHOWING CHANGES ON STEP IN RANK (SUBORDINATE OFFICERS EXCEPTED

—continued.

Step in Rank.	Trousers.	Buttons.	Scabbard.	Full Dress Belt.	Cocked Hat		Cap Peak.
					Hat.	Device	
Commissioned Officer (Branch List) to Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	—	—	—	—	—	Change	—
Senior Com'd Officer (Branch List) to Lieutenant	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Sub-Lieutenant to Lieutenant	Change	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lieutenant to Lieutenant-Commander ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commander	—	—	—	Change	—	Change	Change
Captain	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore, Second Class	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore, First Class	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change
Rear-Admiral (from Captain)	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change
Vice-Admiral	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral of the Fleet	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

(5). The following widths of gold lace are used :—

Rank.	Width in Inches of Lace or Embroidery on						
	Cocked Hat and Shoulder Straps.	Trousers	Full Dress Coat			Sleeves.	Shoulder Straps.
			Collar.	Flaps on Skirt.	Slash on Sleeves.		
Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class ..	Lace. 2	Lace. 1½	Embroidery. 2	Lace. 1½	Embroidery according to shape of Slash. Lace.	Lace. 1½ and ⅞	Lace. 2 1½ and ½
Commodores, Second Class	—	1½	Lace. 1 and ½	1	1½	1½ and ⅞	1½ and ½
Captains and Commanders	—	1½	1 and ½	1	1½	⅞	½
Lieutenant-Commanders ..	—	1½	1 and ½	1	1½	⅞ and ½	½ and ½
Lieutenants	—	1½	1 and ½	1	1½	⅞	½
Sub-Lieutenants	—	—	1 and ½	1	1½	⅞	½
Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) ..	—	—	½ and ½	—	½	⅞	½
Commissioned Officers (Branch List)	—	—	½ and ½	—	½	½	½

(6). Officers holding temporary commissions wear distinction lace as for permanent Officers except that the circle in the uppermost row of lace is replaced by a waved curl of ⅜ inch gold lace. In wartime on becoming qualified the waved curl will be replaced by a plain curl of ⅞ inch lace as for permanent Officers. (Note :—Temporary Branch Officers, R.N., wear the plain curl as for permanent officers.)

2. DISTINCTION MARKS OF BRANCH.

(1). Medical, Dental and Wardmaster Officers wear a stripe or stripes of distinction cloth ½ inch in width in conjunction with the rows of lace on cuff and shoulder strap. The distinction cloth fills the interval or intervals between two or more rows of lace or is placed below a single row of lace.

(2). The colours of distinction cloth are :—

Medical Officers	Scarlet cloth
Dental Officers	Orange cloth
Wardmaster Officers	Salmon pink cloth

(3). When serving afloat, Officers of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors and Electrical Engineering Officers wear the uniform prescribed for Naval Officers of equivalent rank, Constructor Officers wearing silver grey distinction cloth and Electrical Engineering Officers green distinction cloth between the rows of distinction lace.

3.—FULL DRESS COAT. (in abeyance)

For all Commissioned Officers, Subordinate Officers above the rank of Midshipman, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—Blue cloth, double-breasted, eight buttons in each row (all to be buttoned), 3 inches apart across the breast, the skirt to begin at one-fifth the circumference from the front edge, and lined with white kerseymer; one button at the bottom of each plait, and two in the waist seam behind. Pointed blue flaps on skirt, and three buttons under them. Shoulders fitted with epaulettes, except for Commissioned Officers (Branch List).

Commanders of more than four years' seniority on 1st July, 1930, and Officers below the rank of Commander need not provide the Full Dress Coat.

COLLAR.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—White cloth with corners slightly rounded, and fitted with a black silk tongue to cover the space between them; fastened at the bottom with one hook and eye. Embroidered in oak leaf pattern in gold on white cloth, with piping at the top. Collar to be 2 inches high.

For all other Commissioned Officers, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—White cloth, the front edges slightly sloped, and fitted with a black silk tongue to cover the space between them; fastened at the bottom with one hook and eye.

The collar is trimmed with gold lace according to rank, namely:

Commodores, Second Class, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants—1 inch top and front edges, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower edge.

Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).— $\frac{1}{2}$ inch top and front edges, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower edge.

Not less than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of white to show between the upper and the lower lace. If necessary, the lower lace may be partly on the coat.

CUFFS.

Blue cloth, with white slash and with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

SLASH.

Of white cloth, the inner side straight and the outer pointed, with three buttons. Placed on the cuff so that the lower edge is on the edge of the cuff and the inner edge along the inner seam of the sleeve. Dimensions: 7 inches high at the points, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the seam, and 2½ inches wide at the centre.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Embroidered in oak leaf pattern, in gold, without edging.

For other Commissioned Officers.—Laced round the upper, outer and lower edges with gold lace $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide.

For Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—Laced round the upper, outer and lower edges with gold lace $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide.

FLAPS ON SKIRT.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Laced all round with $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch lace. A row of 1-inch lace encircles the hip buttons and forms a point above them on the seam.

For other Commissioned Officers.—Laced all round with 1-inch lace.

For Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—Plain.

4.—UNDRESS TAIL COAT.

For Officers, of Flag Rank Commodores and Captains.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; three buttons each side; six buttonholes, four in each lapel and two below; padded turn down collar; pointed flaps with three notched holes of black twist and buttons under; one button at the bottom of each plait, and two in the waist seam behind. The coat may be fastened in front with a link, at the wearer's discretion.

Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank. Shoulders fitted for epaulettes.

NOTE.—The use of the Undress Tail Coat is optional.

5.—UNDRESS COAT.

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; three buttons each side; six buttonholes, four in each lapel and two below; padded turn down collar; pointed flaps with three notched holes of black twist and buttons under; one button at the bottom of each plait, and two in the waist seam behind. The coat may be fastened in front with a link, at the wearer's discretion.

Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar, a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist, $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

For Naval Cadets.—On each side of the collar a notched hole of white twist, $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

5A.—WORKING DRESS BLOUSE.

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with step collar; single breasted with three uniform gilt buttons (size 1) down the front and one plain button under the right lapel. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the second buttonhole from the top; each breast pocket measures $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth and 6 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button (size 8). Body pleated with twelve pleats into a belt fitted with a buttonhole to fasten to one of three plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type. The shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for midshipmen.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

5B.—WORKING DRESS FOR AIR CREW BLOUSE.

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single breasted with a fly front, and to fasten with four plain buttons; two breast pockets with flaps to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; two inside breast pockets; body pleated into a belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type. The shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

6.—WHITE TUNIC.

For all Officers.—White drill, or duck, single-breasted, stand collar with hook and eye at neck, five

buttons at the front (all to be buttoned) and an opening at bottom of each side seam, 5 inches long. Collar to be worn hooked. A patched pocket on each breast, without flaps. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps—except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button, with eyelet holes in the collar for the buttons.

For Naval Cadets.—On each side of the collar a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button, with eyelet holes in the collar for the buttons.

7.—WHITE BUSH JACKET.

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—White drill, single breasted, with long sleeves buttoned at the cuff with a single half-inch plain white button. Open at the neck and buttoned with four No. 1 size gilt buttons; fitted with an all-round belt with a detachable gilt buckle; an opening about 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Four pockets with flaps buttoned down with No. 2 size gilt buttons. Sleeves may be worn rolled up or jackets may have sleeves of elbow length at option of wearer.

Note.—The use of the White Bush Jacket is optional.

8.—MESS JACKET.

For all Commissioned Officers, Subordinate Officers above the rank of Midshipman, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—Blue cloth, double-breasted; three buttons each side; six button-holes, four in each lapel and two below; padded turn-down collar; slightly roached over the hips, with a rounded peak behind; two pockets with welts at the side. The jacket is fastened in front by a link.

Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank. Shoulders fitted for epaulettes—except for Commissioned Officers (Branch List)—the fittings covered with blue cloth.

9.—ROUND JACKET.

(in abeyance)

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, with seven buttons; three notched holes of black twist on each cuff, with buttons to correspond; a stand collar with the white turnback and notched hole or the white notched hole as described in Nos. 5 and 6.

Note.—The Round Jacket is worn by these Officers on occasions for which the Full Dress Coat, or Mess Jacket is prescribed.

10.—WHITE MESS JACKET.

For all Officers.—White drill, or other approved material. The same shape as the Blue Mess Jacket, but with a roll collar, two buttons in each row, and two button-holes on either side to correspond with the buttons, to be worn linked with two No. 2 size buttons connected by a ring; two pockets with welts at the side. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps (except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets).

Except that the shoulders are not fitted for shoulder-straps, the White Mess Jacket for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets is the same as that for other Officers. The white turnback and button-hole worn on other Coats are not worn on the White Mess Jacket.

11.—TROUSERS.

Laced—
(in abeyance).

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders, and Lieutenants—

Blue cloth, with a gold stripe down the outside seam. The width of the gold stripe is—
 $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches for Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.

$1\frac{1}{2}$ inches for Commodores, Second Class Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants.

Plain—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth without gold lace.
Note.—Plain trousers are worn by Sub-Lieutenants, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Subordinate Officers in Full Dress, Ball Dress, Mess Dress and White Mess Dress.

For all Officers.—Navy serge (Working Dress).

For Air Crew Officers.—Navy serge, air crew pattern (Working Dress).

For all Officers.—Dark blue drill (Action Dress).

White—

For all Officers.—Duck or drill.

Note.—White trousers are worn at home and abroad with Blue Ceremonial Dress (No. 3), Blue Dress (No. 4 or 4a) or Undress (No. 5) by direction of the Senior Officer present. Officers and men are always to wear trousers of the same colour; this rule, however, does not apply when the men are in working dress.

12.—WAISTCOATS.

MORNING.

For all Officers (optional).—Blue cloth, single-breasted with six buttons.

EVENING.

Blue—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and four buttons.

White—

For all Officers (optional).—White marcella, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and four buttons.

Note.—In hot climates, the kamarband may be worn with the white mess jacket instead of the blue evening waistcoat with White Mess Undress.

13.—EPAULETTES.

(in abeyance)

For all Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List).

STRAP.

For Admirals of the Fleet.—Gold lace, embroidered with gold oak leaf and acorns with pearl crescent and edging of gold.

For all other Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—Plain gold lace, with pearl crescent and edging of gold.

GOLD BULLIONS.

For Officers of Flag Rank.—A double row of loose dead and bright bullions, 3 inches deep; the outer row to have 20 bullions, $1\frac{1}{8}$ inches in circumference; the inner row to have 19 bullions, $\frac{3}{4}$ inch in circumference.

For Commodores, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants.—A double row of bright bullions, $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep; the outer row to have 20 bullions, $1\frac{1}{8}$ inches in circumference; the inner row to have 19 bullions, $\frac{3}{4}$ inch in circumference.

For Sub-Lieutenants and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—No bullions.

DEVICES.

The following devices in silver are placed on the strap:—

For Admirals of the Fleet.—A crown, the Royal Cypher, crossed batons surrounded by a wreath of laurel.

For Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, three stars, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter.

For Vice-Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, two stars $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter in a horizontal line.

For Rear-Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, one star $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter.

For Commodores.—A crown, two stars 1 inch in diameter in a horizontal line, an anchor and chain cable.

For Captains.—A crown, one star $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter, an anchor and chain cable.

For Commanders.—A crown, an anchor and chain cable.

For Lieutenant-Commanders.—One star $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter, an anchor and chain cable.

For Lieutenants, Sub-Lieutenants and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—An anchor and chain cable.

NOTE.—Epaulettes are not worn when the Greatcoat is ordered with Full Dress, but when for this reason epaulettes are not worn the Greatcoat must not be taken off.

14.—SHOULDER STRAPS.

TO BE WORN WITH GREATCOAT, WATCH COAT, SERGE WORKING DRESS BLOUSE, WORKING DRESS BLOUSE FOR NAVAL AIR CREW, WHITE TUNIC, WHITE MESS JACKET, ACTION DRESS SHIRT, TROPICAL SHIRT AND KHAKI UNIFORM.

Shoulder straps are to be $\frac{5}{8}$ inches long and $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, of blue cloth covering a firm waterproof foundation of a resilient nature, and are to have a No. 3 size button at the top of each. The rank and branch are to be indicated by gold lace or appropriate devices, and distinction cloth.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—The top covered with 2 inch wide gold lace, showing a margin of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of cloth (except for Medical and Dental Officers); the same devices as on the epaulettes except that the two stars for Vice-Admirals are to be placed one above the other and the stars for all Officers except Rear-Admirals are to be 1 inch in diameter. The star for Rear-Admirals is to be $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter. For Medical and Dental Officers of Flag Rank, piped all round with distinction cloth of Branch $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide.

Shoulder straps for wear with Serge Working Dress, Tropical Working Dress and Action Dress are covered with blue cloth and have rows of gold lace with curl in the uppermost row and distinction cloth of branch when appropriate as worn on the sleeve of blue uniform, except that the broad row of lace is $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, other rows $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide and the space between the rows is $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

For all other Commissioned Officers, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—Distinction lace and distinction cloth, according to rank and branch, as worn on the sleeves of blue uniform.

Where $\frac{3}{8}$ inch lace is prescribed for cuff lacing, lacing on the shoulder strap is to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide. The width of the half stripe on the shoulder strap to be as worn on the cuff. The overall diameter of the circle formed by the uppermost row of lace on the shoulder strap is to be $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

Shoulder straps for wear on white uniform are to be lined with white kid, and are to have a long shanked button and metal fastener at the top and white tapes at the lower corners for ready attachment and removal. Shoulder straps are to be attached firmly to blue uniform by stitching all round the shoulder strap, except that when White Uniform shoulder straps are worn with Serge Working Dress or Aircrew Working Dress it is permissible for holes to be pierced in the shoulders of the blouse for the insertion of the button and laces and for cloth shoulder straps, where fitted, to be removed.

Shoulder straps worn with the Serge Working Dress and Working Dress for Air Crew only may be covered with serge, and have the gold lace and distinction cloth represented by woven yarn in appropriate colours.

15.—BUTTONS.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—A gilt-raised round button with a rope rim encircling a plain rim, within which is a wreath of laurel surrounding an anchor and cable under a crown.

For other Officers.—The same as for Flag Officers but with no laurel wreath.

Buttons are of three sizes:—

1. $\frac{3}{8}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 37 lines; relief 7 lines).

2. $\frac{3}{8}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 30 lines; relief 6 lines).
3. $\frac{1}{2}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 26 lines; relief 5 $\frac{1}{2}$ lines).

They are worn as follows:—

- Size No. 1. On all Coats and Cocked Hat, on White Tunic, White Bush Jacket and on Working Dress Blouse.
- " " 2. On Jackets and Slash of Full Dress Coat.
- " " 3. On Waistcoats, Working Dress House, Epaulettes, and Shoulder Straps.

*16.—SWORD.

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt mounted, the hilt solid, half basket guard, with raised base, and crown and anchor badge, lion head backpiece, white fish skin gripe, bound with three gilt wires; outside length $5\frac{1}{2}$ inches, inside length $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches. The blade straight, $31\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ inch wide at the shoulder, with a flat back and the blade ground hollow to within 11 inches of the end with a double-edged spear point.

SCABBARD.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Black leather, the top and middle lockets to be 4 and 3 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches long respectively; to have loops and rings, and to be ornamented with embossed oak leaves in bas-relief; the clape to be $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and to have oak leaves round the upper part and a honeysuckle ornament at the end.

For all other Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The clape to be only $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; both lockets and clape to be ornamented with fluted threads and scrolls, instead of oak leaves.

SWORD KNOT.

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Of blue and gold cord with barrel-shaped mould covered with blue and gold gimp, with blue bullion at end.

NOTE.—When worn with the Great Coat or Watch Coat the sword is hooked up, the scabbard passing through a slit in the coat and the hilt outside.

*17.—DIRK.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt-mounted with lion head backpiece and white fishskin gripe; hilt $5\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, the cross bar fitted with an oval medallion with crown and anchor badge surrounded by a wreath of laurel, and with spring to hold the blade in the scabbard; blue and gold blade, embossed, $17\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; length of dirk when in the scabbard, $23\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

DIRK SCABBARD.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Black leather 18 inches long, fitted with gilt locket at the top, with two rings to attach to slings of belt, and at the bottom with a gilt-pointed shoe.

DIRK KNOT.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the sword knot, but smaller.

*18.—SWORD BELTS.

FULL DRESS SWORD BELT.

(in abeyance)

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Black silk webbing, lined, girdle fully $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide; slings 1 inch wide, on sliders; the whole embroidered in gold, with oak leaves and acorns down the middle, and margined with a straight gold line near each edge. Gilt mountings with circular clasp in front; round the clasp is an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown in a wreath of laurel; embossed carriage buckles and attached to the front sling or to slider a plain gilt hook to suspend the sword short. Swivels and buckles and billets to attach the sword.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

For Commodores, Second Class Captains and Commanders.—The same as for Officers of Flag Rank, except that girdle and slings are embroidered with three straight gold lines, one down the middle and one near each edge; the circular clasp has round the edge an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown, but without a wreath of laurel; plan carriage buckles.

For Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—The same, but two lines of gold embroidery instead of three.

NOTE.—Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List) wear the Undress sword belt on occasions for which the Full Dress sword belt is prescribed.

***UNDRESS SWORD BELT.**

For all Officers except Adshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Full Dress Belt worn by Captains, but of black seal leather and with no embroidery. Slings $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide. For Flag Officers the clasp is the same as that of Flag Officers' Full Dress Belt. As an alternative a lightweight Undress Sword Belt of white web material with patent leather slings may be worn.

***DIRK BELT.**

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Undress sword belt, except that the slings are fitted over the girdle in two runners connected inside the belt by a leather strap 8 inches in length. Girdle $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. Clasp $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide.

Length of slings: Front 9 inches, back 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

NOTE.—Sword belts are worn over the Full Dress Coat between the two lowest buttons; under the Undress Coat and White Tunic; and when worn with Ball Dress under the waistcoat.

19.—AIGUILLETES.

For Admirals of the Fleet and for Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom.—The aiguillette is of gold wire basket cord, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch thick, and consists of two single plaits of unequal length and of two cords of unequal length starting from an end of each plait; at the other end of each plait there are a few inches of plain cord ending in netted heads and gilt-embossed metal tags. The longer plait and cord are joined to the shorter plait and cord by a strip of blue cloth about $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, in which is a buttonhole to allow of the aiguillette being fastened to the brass slide of the epaulette or shoulder strap. The longer or back cord is looped up on the shorter or front cord, the front cord and short and long plaits are fastened together, and where they are fastened together a small gold braid loop is fitted. The aiguillette is worn on the right shoulder, the arm being passed between the front or short plait and cord and the back or longer plait and cord.

When the aiguillette is worn with the Full Dress Coat the small gold braid loop is attached to the top button on the right side of the coat; with the White Tunic to the top button; and with the Undress Coat, Dress Jacket and White Mess Jacket to a small button fitted under the right lapel.

The aiguillette is worn with Full Dress (in abeyance), Blue Ceremonial Dress, Modified Ball Dress, White Ceremonial Dress and Modified White Ball Dress on all occasions and with other dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that two sizes of aiguillette are used. The full dress aiguillette is made of gimp and orris ten-line cord $\frac{1}{2}$ inch thick, triple plaited. The undress aiguillette is of plain gimp nine-line cord, 9/40 inch thick, double plaited. The plaits of both aiguillettes are finished with a single cord with a four-turn knot above the metal tags.

Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen wear the aiguillette with all dresses on all occasions except

that in Undress, Mess Undress, White Undress and White Mess Undress when not in attendance or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family the wearing of aiguillettes is optional.

NOTE.—The wearing of full dress aiguillettes for Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen is in abeyance.

For Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and the Medical Officer appointed as in attendance on the Queen when afloat.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that gold gimp cord $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in diameter is used, instead of wire basket-cord. It is worn on the right shoulder and in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet with all dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

For Naval Attachés and Assistant Naval Attachés (unless they are A.D.C.'s to the Queen or Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family), Flag-Lieutenant-Commanders, Flag Lieutenants and Secretaries to Executive Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores.—The same as for Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, except that gold and blue cord 8/40 inch thick is used instead of gold gimp cord, and that the gilt metal tags are of special design, mounted with silver metal anchors. It is worn in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet, but on the left shoulder, being attached to the top button on the left side of the Full Dress Coat; to the top button of the White Tunic; or to a small button fitted under the left lapel of the Undress Coat, Mess Jacket or White Mess Jacket.

The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that it need not be worn at sea or by Flag-Lieutenants and Secretaries when not in personal attendance.

In blue uniform a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord, from which to hang the aiguillette, is worn; in white uniform the shoulder strap of rank is used for this purpose.

NOTE 1.—Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governor-Generals wear on the right shoulder the same aiguillette as is worn by Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, but the Royal Cypher is not to be worn. The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governors or Lieutenant-Governors wear the same aiguillette as is worn by Naval Attachés but the aiguillette is worn on the right shoulder. It is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

NOTE 2.—Flag Lieutenants and Secretaries to non-Executive Officers of Flag Rank in command wear aiguillettes in accordance with the regulations for Flag Lieutenants and Secretaries to Executive Officers of Flag Rank.

NOTE 3.—Aiguillettes are never worn on Greatcoats, Watch Coats, and Raincoats, or in No. 12A, 13, 13A and 14 Dresses.

20.—ROYAL CYPHER.

For Admirals of the Fleet, Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom, Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and Naval Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.—The Royal Cypher in dull silver is worn on the plaited shoulder cord of the aiguillette and, when Blue Ceremonial Dress is worn, on the plain aiguillette strap on the left shoulder, or on both epaulettes, or on both shoulder straps of the Greatcoat, Watch Coat, and all White Uniform. It is placed immediately below the crown when worn on the epaulette, and when worn on the shoulder strap of Officers of Flag rank; when worn on the shoulder strap of Officers of

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

other rank, it is superimposed on the lowest rows of lace, the bottom of the Cypher being even with the lower edge of the lowest row of lace.

An Officer who has held the appointment of First and Principal Naval Aide-de-Camp to the Queen continues to wear the Royal Cypher after he has relinquished the appointment. If he has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, he may, after relinquishing the appointment, wear the Royal Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served.

In all other cases, the Cypher of the reigning Monarch only is worn.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The Royal Cypher differs from that worn by other Officers in that it consists of block letters. The height of each letter is $\frac{1}{2}$ inch, except that, when more than one Cypher is worn, the height is $\frac{3}{4}$ inch.

A Personal Aide-de-Camp to the Queen, who has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, wears the Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served. He continues to wear the Royal Cypher or Cyphers after he has relinquished the appointment.

21.—COCKED HAT.

(in abeyance)

For Commissioned Officers, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—A black cocked hat with a left flap of 6 inches, right flap of $5\frac{1}{2}$ inches, $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches at each corner. A black silk cockade, 5 inches wide, placed upright on the righthand side. At each end a tassel consisting of five gold bullions above five gold and five blue bullion-eves. The hat is bound all round:—

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class, with gold lace 2 inches wide, showing 1 inch on each side.

For other Commissioned Officers, Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) and Commissioned Officers (Branch List), with black silk of oakleaf pattern $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, showing 1 inch on the outer side.

On the Cockade are the following devices:—

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Three loops of dead and bright bullion $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in circumference, the innermost loop twisted and looped round a button.

For Commodores, Second Class, Captains and Commanders.—Two loops of bright bullion, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in circumference, the inner loop twisted and looped round a button.

For Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants, Sub-Lieutenants and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—One loop of bright bullion $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in circumference, twisted and looped round a button.

For Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—No device.

NOTE.—Subordinate Officers wear the Cap on the occasions for which the Cocked Hat is prescribed.

22.—CAPS.

BLUE CAP.

For all Officers.—White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; blue cloth band; fitted with peak and chin strap. Measurements of crown to vary from $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and $9\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide for size $6\frac{1}{2}$ to $11\frac{1}{2}$ inches $\times$ $11\frac{1}{2}$ inches for size $7\frac{1}{2}$. To have a piping round the edge of the crown, another between the band and quartering and another near the bottom of the band. To have a band of black worsted braid $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide with the join in front so as to be covered by the badge; a press stud fastener to be fitted at the join to hold the braid band, with the cap badge attached, in position on the cap. The band of the cap to be supported with double stiffening hessian $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. The crown to be extended with a phosphor-bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule. The use of steel cap stretchers is prohibited. The quarterings to be lightly and evenly padded with wadding. The chin strap to be of black patent calf

leather (or black plastic material of similar appearance), $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide, buttoned to two flexible buttons placed immediately behind the corners of the peak.

PEAK.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Covered with blue cloth and bound with patent leather and embroidered all round with oak leaves in gold $\frac{1}{2}$ of an inch wide. The peak to be 2 to $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep in the middle.

For Commodores, Second Class, Captains and Commanders.—The same but embroidered on the front edge only.

For all other Officers.—Patent leather, without embroidery. The peak to be 2 inches deep in the middle.

The peak to droop at an angle of 45° .

NOTE.—As a temporary measure either caps with white plastic top (as above) or blue caps of obsolescent pattern with white ribbed plastic or pique cap cover or white caps of obsolescent pattern may be worn.

BLUE BERET.

For Air Crew Officers.—Blue Beret for wear with Working Dress.

CAP BADGE.

For all Officers.—A wreath of gold laurel leaves surrounding a silver foul anchor, embroidered on a blue cloth-ground, with a crown above, embroidered in gold and silver. The outside dimensions of the badge are $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches high by $3\frac{3}{4}$ inches broad.

For Air Crew Officers.—Badge for wear with Beret, similar to above but in metal and with outside dimensions $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches high by $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches broad.

23.—GREATCOAT.

For all Officers.—Blue Cloth. Length to come to 14 inches from the ground. Double breasted. Six buttons on each side, the bottom button not to come below the level of hips. A plait down the back, with an opening at the bottom 18 inches long with a fly and four small plain buttons. A cloth strap behind with a buttonhole at each end 8 inches apart, and two corresponding uniform buttons to confine the waist to required size. Stand and fall collar with hook and eye in collar seam. Edges of coat double stitched; the shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets. A 3-inch slit for sword, vertical, with 2-inch welt, just above the left hip in line with the waist belt.

NOTE.—The Greatcoat will not be required by Officers entered as Dartmouth Cadets until they reach commissioned rank.

24.—WATCH COAT.

For all Officers.—Blue beaver cloth, lined with dull grey fleece. Double breasted, length to come just above the knee. A 14-inch slit in the back. Turn down collar, $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth, with lapel and step, provided with a tab underneath to button across the opening when required. Five buttons on each side, four to button and one under the turn. One inside breast pocket on left side and two outside bottom pockets with flaps. Edges of coat single stitched; the shoulders (except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets) fitted with shoulder straps of the same material as the coat, and sewn down. A 3-inch slit for sword, vertical, with 2-inch welt, just above the left hip.

NOTE.—The use of the Watch Coat is optional except that it is compulsory for Naval Cadets and Midshipmen (Dartmouth Entry) at the Britannia Royal Naval College.

For the period of the war officers were permitted to wear the watch coat instead of the greatcoat. This arrangement is discontinued, but officers in possession of a watch coat only may wear it in lieu of the greatcoat on official occasions until worn out, when it is to be replaced with a greatcoat.

25.—RAINCOAT.

For all Officers.—Dark blue; material optional. Lined with blue. Single breasted, to button four. Fly fronts; vertical side pockets, welted. Raglan sleeves. No belt. Coat to reach 5 inches below the knee.

26.—BOAT CLOAK.

For all Officers.—(a) *Combined coat and cape.* Coat of blue cloth, without sleeves; large armholes; to button five; no pockets; lined with black. Cape to reach just below the knee. *Cape* of blue cloth, lined with white, to button four. Lion head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Shoulders cut so that the cape will fit evenly over epaulettes when worn. Length of cape 36 to 38 inches, according to height; collar $8\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep.

(b) *Cape to be worn without coat.* Pattern as described above, but of a length to reach to a point 2 inches above the knee.

NORE.—The use of the boat cloak is optional.

27.—FOUL WEATHER COAT AND HAT.

For all Officers.—A black oilskin and Sou'-wester of the usual pattern.

28.—GAITERS.

For all Officers.—Black enamelled hide, with four eyelet holes each side, and fastened with leather loops, strap and buckle at the top. The gaiter to be approximately 10 inches high at the front, and 11 inches at the back.

NORE.—Gaiters are worn in muddy or wet weather, with Undress at the discretion of the Senior Officer present, and in White Uniform with landing parties.

29.—NECKTIES.

For all Officers.—Plain black silk or satin.

With the Undress Coat and Working Dress Blouse, the sailor's knot. With the Mess Jacket, White Mess Jacket and Undress Tail Coat, the bow tie.

A bow tie should be worn if undress No. 5 is worn in the evening in harbour.

30.—SCARF.

For all Officers.—White. Material optional.

31.—GLOVES.

Plain brown.

The wearing of brown gloves is optional except for officers in blue uniform who are to wear these when forming part of ceremonial landing parties or a guard.

32.—BOOTS AND SHOES.

BLACK BOOTS.

Lace-up boots. No toe-caps.

BLACK SHOES.

Lace-up shoes. No toe-caps.

WHITE SHOES.

Lace-up buckskin shoes. No toe-caps or straps.

White canvas shoes may be worn with white Undress Uniform on ordinary working occasions on board H.M. ships.

SANDALS

As supplied from the Victualling Yards.

Officers already in possession of Wellington or Half Wellington boots are permitted to wear them in uniform until they wear out.

33.—SOCKS.

With black shoes, black or dark blue socks should be worn.

With white shoes, white socks should be worn.

Stockings for Tropical Dress.—Blue turnover stockings should be worn with black shoes or boots, white turnover stockings with white shoes.

34.—KAMARBAND.

Black silk, 6 inches wide, quite plain, fastened with two straps and buckles behind.

NORE.—The kamARBAND may be worn in hot climates with the White Mess Jacket instead of the blue evening waistcoat with White Mess Undress.

35.—SHIRTS.

White.

Plain soft-fronted white shirts may be worn with all Dresses except Nos. 2B, 6A, 7, 11A, 11B and 12. Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A, 11A and 11B Dresses, except that in extremely hot conditions evening shirts with soft ribbed fronts and ribbed cuffs may be worn with No. 11A Dress. Evening shirts with soft-ribbed fronts may also be worn as an alternative to stiff fronted shirts with Nos. 7 and 12 Dresses.

Shirts for Tropical Dress. White twill, with polo collar attached. Pocket on each breast as on white tunic. Yoke at back with box pleat. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps as on white tunic. Sleeves to be short (to the elbow) or long at the option of the wearer.

Shirts for Action Dress. Light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. Six buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist, and the wrist opening closed with a gusset. Two plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch buttons. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps.

36.—SHORTS FOR TROPICAL DRESS.

White drill, with $2\frac{1}{2}$ -inch band and two pleats. Two straps and buckles in front, buckles to be 1 inch, of white metal. Bottom of shorts to be approximately 26 inches and to reach to about 3 inches above the knee-cap.

37.—COLLARS.

White, stiff.

For evening wear stiff winged collars are to be worn except that with No. 12 Dress soft turned-down collars, either plain or ribbed, are to be worn with soft-fronted shirts and with No. 7 Dress soft turned-down collars may be worn with soft-fronted shirts on informal occasions.

38.—MOURNING.

On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Officers are to wear a piece of black crepe $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide round the left arm above the elbow; no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

39.—JEWELLERY.

Watch chains and trinkets are not to be worn outside coats; nor pins, rings or other ornaments on neckties.

40.—MATERIAL OF BLUE UNIFORM.

Smooth cloth, thickness varying according to climate. No silk facings. For cold weather, pilot cloth is allowed.

In warm weather, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer, the material for Undress may, at the option of the wearer, be blue serge of a shade similar to that of the smooth cloth; the weight and colour of the serge must conform strictly to the sealed pattern.

In hot climates when white uniform is worn, the material for Undress (blue) for night uniform may at the option of the wearer be fine blue serge, or flannel. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer the Undress uniform of blue serge may be worn instead of White Undress.

41.—KHAKI UNIFORM.

Khaki uniform is to be worn only:—

- (a) by Officers appointed to serve with R.M. units;
- (b) by Officers when employed with Combined Operations parties, or with operational landing parties at the discretion of the Senior Officer;
- (c) by Officers appointed for service in the United States of America and Canada, as a summer working uniform in the form specially prescribed for this purpose;

(d) As specially directed by the Admiralty.

2. Details of Khaki uniform are as follows :—
Battledress, Khaki. Service articles but with the collar of the blouse faced with similar material. Blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone.

Mackintosh, Officers' (Army (1952) pattern)—Service article, as specified in the Dress Regulations : R.M. Officers.

Beret. Blue (or green, in the case of officers appointed to serve with Commando units) with naval officers' metal beret badge.

Cap. Naval Officers' cap with a khaki cap cover.

Shirt and Collars. Khaki.

Tie. Khaki or black.

Boots and Shoes. Black, with no toe caps. Brown shoes may be worn when not on duty.

Khaki Tropical Dress.

Shirt. Khaki bush jacket or khaki shirt with collar attached.

Shorts. Khaki drill.

Trousers. Khaki drill.

Beret or Cap. As above.

Stockings. Khaki.

Boots and Shoes. As above.

3. *Khaki Uniform for wear only by officers appointed for service in U.S.A. and Canada during summer months.*

Jacket Service Dress. Khaki gabardine* of the same pattern as the Military Service Dress except that the pointed cuffs and shoulder straps are omitted. Single breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam fitted at the waist; military skirt to the bottom edge, opening at the back from the bottom of the garment to the waist line. For a man 5 feet 9 inches in height and varying in proportion to height : back vent to be 13 inches deep. Step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches. Two breast pockets 6½ inches wide and 7½ inches deep to the top of the flap, box pleat in centre 2½ inches wide fitted with a buttonhole and fastened with small gilt button. Two expanding side pockets 9½ inches wide at the top and 10½ inches at the bottom, 8 inches deep to the top of the pocket; flap, with buttonhole for small gilt button, to cover pockets, 3½ inches deep, 9½ inches wide; the top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners in such a manner that on service the pocket can be expanded at the top also. Outside jetted pocket and inside breast pocket on the right side, and inside ticket pocket on the left. Four large gilt buttons down the front, the bottom one just below the lower edge of waistband. To be lined or not as required with lining of similar colour to the jacket. Shoulders fitted to take naval shoulder straps as worn with white uniform. Belt of same material as jacket, 2 inches wide with 3 pairs of eyelet holes 1 inch apart commencing 2½ inches from the mitred end and fitted with a two prong gilt metal buckle.

Trousers. Khaki gabardine.*

Cap. Naval Officers' cap with khaki gabardine cover*.

Shirt and Collar. Khaki.

Tie. Khaki or black.

Shoes. Black with no toe-caps or brown with plain toe-caps.

*NOTE:—Officers in possession of khaki drill or gabardine uniform of the former pattern may continue to wear it until worn out.

4. *Distinction Marks of Rank or Branch.* Blue cloth shoulder straps with gold distinction lace, as worn with white uniform.

Gilt metal collar badges representing in miniature the distinction marks of rank and branch may be worn on an optional basis by officers on both sides of the collar of khaki uniform shirts when appointed for duty which necessitates their wearing khaki uniform in the presence of U.S. Officers. The badge is to be worn with the centre approximately one

inch from the front edge of the collar and one inch from the bottom, and the bottom stripe of the badge shall be parallel to a horizontal plane when the shirt collar is fastened.

42.—DRESS OF CHAPLAINS.

Chaplains, R.N., entered on and after the 3rd November, 1948, will wear uniform as Naval Officers subject to the following modifications :—

(a) No distinction marks of rank will be worn.

(b) A Clerical Collar and stock shall be worn on all occasions.

(c) A gilt Maltese Cross is to be worn on the shoulder straps of greatcoats. On white uniform and tropical dress black shoulder straps with a gilt Maltese Cross shall be worn.

(d) *Cap.* The peak of the cap should be covered with blue cloth and have an edging of black worsted braid ¾ in width.

(e) *Cap Badge.* The wreath of gold laurel leaves is replaced by a wreath of laurel leaves embroidered in black silk, edged and veined in gold.

2. Chaplains entered prior to the 3rd November, 1948, retain the option of wearing the uniform shown above or ordinary clerical dress including a clerical collar and stock. The mess dress when uniform is not worn is to be clerical Court coat and trousers of black cloth. The wearing of knee breeches, silk stockings and buckle shoes is in abeyance.

3. *Chaplains Serving with Royal Marine Field Units.*

Khaki Uniform. When in the field Chaplains will be required to wear battledress. A bronze Maltese Cross will be worn on the shoulder straps and the shoulder title "Royal Navy" on each arm. The clerical collar and stock are to be worn with battledress.

4. In the conduct of religious services a Chaplain should wear a black silk scarf embroidered at each end with an anchor attached by its cable to a Cross and surmounted by a Royal Crown. Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when officers wear No. 3 Dress, No. 4 Dress, No. 8 Dress and No. 9A Dress. Orders or Stars of Orders are also worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when officers wear No. 5 Dress and No. 10 Dress. The scarf may be worn after retirement by Chaplains who have retired on pension.

5. Honorary Chaplains to the Queen wear a Red Cassock and a special Bronze Badge consisting of the Royal Cypher and Crown within an oval wreath. The Badge is worn in the conduct of Religious Services, on the left side of the scarf by Chaplains who wear the scarf, and on academic or ordinary clerical dress by other Chaplains. When an Honorary Chaplain to the Queen ceases to hold the appointment, he may continue to wear the Red Cassock and the badge in miniature.

43.—OFFICERS QUALIFIED AS PILOTS OR OBSERVERS.

1. The initial eligibility for a Pilot's or Observer's badge will be on a provisional basis and the badge will not be considered to have been fully earned until the holder has been appointed to, and has actually undertaken, productive duties in a qualified capacity in a front line, training or miscellaneous unit.

2. Naval Pilots under training will be awarded the Pilot's flying badge on successful completion of the applied section of the Royal Air Force standard syllabus for Pilot training.

3. Naval Observers will be awarded the Observer's flying badge on successful completion of training at the Naval Observer and Air Signal School.

4. The award of Pilot's and Observer's flying badges will be subject to the reservation in paragraph 1 above.

5. Observers who have qualified as Pilots will wear the Pilot's badge and cease to wear the Observer's badge, unless they are subsequently reverted

to Observer duties by reason of inability to carry out the duties required of a Pilot.

6. In addition to Pilots and Observers, the Pilot's and Observer's badge is to be worn, on production of evidence of the award, by all officers on the active or retired lists who have at any time qualified as Pilots or Observers in the Royal Navy, or who have qualified as Pilots or Observers in another Service, provided that the award of the badge has not been withdrawn at any time.

7. Officers who have qualified as Naval Pilots wear a distinction badge, consisting of wings of gold embroidery, having in the centre a silver foul anchor surrounded by a gold embroidered wreath and surmounted by a crown.

Dimensions of the badge are:—

Full size, length $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches, height $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

Miniature size, length 2 inches, height $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

8. Officers who have qualified as Naval Observers wear a distinction badge consisting of wings of gold embroidery, having in the centre a silver foul anchor surrounded by the letter "O" in silver rope and surmounted by a crown.

Dimensions of the badge are:—

Width of wing tips $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

Overall height to wing tips $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

Height of centre 1 inch.

The same sized badge is also worn with miniature decorations and medals.

9. Pilots' and Observers' wings are to be worn by Pilot and Observer Officers as soon as they have qualified.

10. Pilots' and Observers' badges are to be worn as follows:—

Blue Uniform

The badge is to be sewn in the centre of the left sleeve $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the circle in the uppermost row of the distinction lace and in a corresponding position in the case of midshipmen.

Working Dress

The badge is to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse.

White Uniform

The badge with a safety pin attachment is to be

worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the White Tunic. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. With the White Mess Jacket, the miniature badge is to be pinned on the left lapel 1 inch below the point of the shoulder or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the ribbons.

Khaki Uniform

The badge is to be sewn or worn with a safety-pin attachment $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the Khaki Jacket or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the top row of ribbons.

11. The badge is not to be worn on tropical shirts, greatcoat, watch coat or raincoat.

44. BRASSARDS FOR NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS AND DEPUTY NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS.

To be worn on duty by officers appointed as Naval Provost Marshals or Deputy Naval Provost Marshals.

2. The brassard is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and the elbow. It consists of a length of blue cloth approximately 16 inches long and $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep embroidered in yellow with the letters N.P.M. or D.N.P.M. (as appropriate) surmounted by a crown and laurel wreath, the whole backed with black twill material and secured by snap fasteners.

45.—ARMLET FOR OFFICERS COMMANDING NAVAL DRAFTS.

To be worn on duty by officers appointed in command of Naval drafts.

2. The armband is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and elbow. It consists of a length of white satin drill printed in blue with the letters O.C.N.D. with an anchor in the centre and is secured by means of two elastic straps.

R.N.R. & R.N.V.R. UNIFORMS.

*UNIFORM FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE.

The uniform of Officers of the Royal Naval Reserve is the same as that of Officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy with the following exceptions:—

1. Permanent and Honorary Officers, other than Air Branch Officers, wear the letter "R" inside the curl of distinction lace. During mobilised service qualified Officers will omit the "R" from the curl.

2. Temporary Officers wear a waved curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gold lace on the uppermost row of lace. In wartime, on becoming qualified Officers, the wavy curl will be replaced by a plain curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lace as for R.N. Officers.

3. Air Branch Officers wear the letter "A" inside the curl of distinction lace.

4. R.N.R. buttons are worn.

5. Temporary Midshipmen wear a waved notched hole of twist on the white turnback.

6. Midshipmen appointed for short periods or under training are not required to wear a sword or dirk, but may wear a sword.

*UNIFORM FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE.

The uniform of Officers of the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve is the same as that of Officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy with the following exceptions:—

1. Permanent and Honorary Officers, other than Air Branch Officers, wear the letter "R" inside the curl of distinction lace. During mobilised service qualified Officers will omit the "R" from the curl.

2. Temporary Officers wear a waved curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gold lace on the uppermost row of lace. In wartime, on becoming qualified Officers, the wavy curl will be replaced by a plain curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lace as for R.N. Officers.

3. Permanent and Temporary Air Branch Officers wear the letter "A" inside the curl of distinction lace.

4. R.N.V.R. buttons are worn.

5. Officers of the Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force wear a waved line of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gold distinction lace with a waved curl on the uppermost row. The half stripe is to be waved in the same way as the full stripes, but is not to exceed $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in width, and is to be spaced $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from the full stripes. No distinction cloth is worn.

6. Temporary Midshipmen wear a waved notched hole of twist on the white turnback.

7. Midshipmen of the R.N.V.R. Air Branch will wear the letter "A" on the twist instead of on the cuff of the sleeve.

8. Officers of the Special Branch wear distinction cloth of light green.

Chaplains of the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve when officiating at Naval (including Royal Naval Reserve and Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve) Military or Royal Air Force Services may wear the scarf authorised to be worn by Chaplains of the Royal Navy with the addition of the letters R.N.V.R. in gold letters, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in height, below the badge.

*Note.—Until further orders, mess undress will not be required to be worn and swords and dirks need not be provided. Wing collars and bow ties should be worn with No. 5 Dress on formal evening occasions.

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS 117 OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND R.N.R. AND R.N.V.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit for Naval Officers are given below. Articles other than these in italics are obtained from Service sources.

R.N. OFFICERS (except Chaplains) entered for General Service

Article	No.
<i>Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace</i> ..	2
†† <i>Greatcoats with shoulder straps</i> ..	1
* <i>Jackets, mess, blue</i> ..	1
<i>Trousers, plain blue</i> ..	2 Prs.
* <i>Waistcoats, mess, blue</i> ..	1
Badges, cap, officers' ..	2
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.
** <i>Caps, blue, officers'</i> ..	1
** <i>Caps, plastic, officers'</i> ..	1
§ <i>Coats, overall, laboratory, white</i> ..	1
Collars, white, stiff ..	12
Collars, white, stiff, winged ..	6
** <i>Covers, cap, plastic</i> ..	2
† <i>Gaiters, patent leather</i> ..	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
§§ <i>Jackets, white drill, for dental officers</i> ..	6
†† <i>Overall combination suits, officers' (see Note v)</i> ..	1
† <i>Pullovers, sleeveless, blue</i> ..	1
Raincoats, officers' ..	2
† <i>Shirts, action/working dress</i> ..	3
* <i>Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted</i> ..	6
Shirts, white, soft, double cuffs ..	2 Prs.
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	6 Prs.
Socks, black, officers' ..	2
Ties, black ..	3
Ties, evening ..	3
Towels, seamen's ..	2 Prs.
† <i>Trousers, action/working dress</i> ..	1
† <i>Trunk, steel</i> ..	4
†† <i>Covers, pillow</i> } issued on	4
†† <i>Sheets, officers'</i> } personal loan	4
<i>Tropical Outfit.</i>	No.
* <i>Jackets, mess, white drill</i> ..	3
* <i>Buttons, gilt, size 2</i> ..	12
* <i>Kamarrbands</i> ..	1
Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6
Shoes, white, buckskin ..	1 Pr.
Shoes, white, canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.

Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.
Socks, white wool ..	6 Prs.
Stockings, white cotton and wool ..	6 Prs.
Straps, shoulder, gold lace ..	2 Prs.
Trousers, white, duck, officers' ..	3 Prs.
(made-to-measure) ..	3 Prs.
Tunics, white, drill, officers' ..	3
(made-to-measure) ..	10
Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	10
Note (i) * These items are to be omitted from the outfits of Extended Service Officers and Temporary Officers including Temporary Branch Officers.	
Note (ii) † Executive and Engineer Officers only.	
Note (iii) ‡ Medical Officers only.	
Note (iv) §§ Dental Officers only.	
Note (v) †† Overall combination suits :	

The scales and officers concerned are as follows :—

	Brown	White
Engineer Officers (including Air Engineer and Commissioned Aircraft Officers) ..	1	2
Shipwright Officers ..	3	—
Electrical Officers ..	—	3
Ordinance Engineer Officers ..	—	3

Note (vi) † An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should NOT be provided with another free issue of these items.

Note (vii) ‡ Not to be issued to an officer who has received a steel trunk with his uniform outfit as a Cadet.

Note (viii) §§ Not to be issued to officers who received these items on personal loan as Cadets.

Note (ix) ¶¶ The greatcoat is to be omitted from the outfits of Air Crew officers who received a greatcoat with their uniform outfit as Naval Air Cadets.

Note (x) * 1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.

CHAPLAINS, R.N.

Article	No.
Badges, cap } Chaplains' ..	2
Caps, plastic } pattern ..	2
<i>Coats, undress, blue</i> ..	2
<i>Greatcoats with shoulder straps</i> ..	1
<i>Jackets, mess, blue</i> ..	1
<i>Mess cassock waistcoats</i> ..	1
<i>Scarves, clerical</i> ..	1
<i>Trousers, plain blue</i> ..	2 Prs.
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue ..	1
Raincoats, officers' ..	1
Shirts, action/working dress ..	2
Shirts, white, soft, double cuffs ..	6
Shirts, white, stiff cuffs ..	3
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers' ..	6 Prs.
Towels, seamen's ..	3
Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.

Trunk, steel ..	1
Covers, pillow ..	4
Sheets, officers' } issued on	4
} personal loan	4

Tropical Outfit.

<i>Cassocks, white</i> ..	2
<i>Straps, Shoulder</i> ..	2 Prs.
Jackets, mess, white drill ..	3
Buttons, gilt, size 2 ..	12
Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6
Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.
Socks, white wool ..	6 Prs.
Stockings, white cotton and wool ..	6 Prs.
Trousers, white duck, officers' ..	3 Prs.
(made-to-measure) ..	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' ..	3
(made-to-measure) ..	10
Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	10

NAVAL OFFICERS (including Chaplains) Appointed to Serve with R.M. Units

Article	No.
<i>Badges, beret (for Chaplains only)</i> ..	1
<i>Shirts, khaki</i> ..	3
Anklets, web ..	1 Pr.
Badges, beret, officers' (except Chaplains) ..	1
Berets, blue or green ..	1
Blouses, battle dress, khaki ..	1
Lanyards, blue ..	1

Mackintosh, officers' (Army (1952) Pattern) ..	1
Socks, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Trousers, battle dress, khaki ..	1 Pr.

Tropical Outfit

	No.
Shirts, khaki, cellular ..	4
Shorts, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Stockings, khaki ..	4 Prs.

118 SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND R.N.R. AND R.N.V.R.

R.N.R. OFFICERS (EXCEPT AIR BRANCH, PATROL SERVICE AND BRANCH OFFICERS)

Article	No.	Tropical Outfit	
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace ..	2	†Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
Trousers, plain blue	2 Prs.	Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6
Badges, cap, officers'	2	Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Boots, ankle	1 Pr.	Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.
*Caps, blue, officers'	1	Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.
*Caps, plastic, officers'	1	Socks, white wool	4 Prs.
Collars, white, stiff,	8	Stockings, white, cotton and wool ..	4 Prs.
Collars, white, stiff, winged ..	3	Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready-	3 Prs.
*Covers, cap, plastic	2	Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) ..	3
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.	Buttons, gilt, R.N.R. size 1 ..	5
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1	Note (i) *Shoulder straps are not required by	
Raincoats, officers'	1	Executive Midshipmen until promoted to Acting	
Shirts, action/working dress	2	Sub-Lieutenant.	
Shirts, white, soft, double cuffs ..	4	Note (ii) †To be issued only during a period of	
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.	9 months or more continuous training.	
Socks, black, officers'	4 Prs.	Note (iii) **1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap	
*Straps, shoulder, gold lace	1 Pr.	so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic	
Ties, black	2	caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with	
Ties, evening	1	blue caps.	
Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.		

R.N.R. BRANCH OFFICERS AND EQUIVALENT

Article	No.	Ties, black	1
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace	1	*Ties, evening	1
Trousers, plain blue	1 Pr.	Trousers, blue serge, working dress ..	1 Pr.
Badges, cap, officers'	1		
Blouses, blue serge, working dress ..	1		
Caps, plastic, officers'	1		
Collars, white stiff	6		
*Collars, white stiff, winged ..	3		
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1		
Raincoats, officers'	1		
Shirts, white, soft double-cuffs	3		
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.		
Socks, black, officers'	3 Prs.		
Straps, shoulder, gold lace	1 Pr.		

* Omit these items from outfit for R.N.R. Skippers.

R.N.R. AIR BRANCH, R.N.R. PATROL SERVICE AND

R.N.V.R. OFFICERS (except Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force Officers)

Article	No.	Socks, white wool	2 Prs.
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace . .	1	Stockings, white cotton and wool	2 Prs.
Trousers, plain blue	1 Pr.	Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready	3 Prs.
Badges, cap, officers'	2	Tunics, white drill, officers' } made)	3
†Blouses, blue serge, working dress	1	Buttons, gilt, R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. size 1	6
*Blouses, working dress for aircrew	1	Note (i) † Not to be issued to National Service officers	
†Boots, ankle	1 Pr.	promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating.	
*Caps, blue, officers'	1	Note (ii) *R.N.R. (Air) and R.N.V.R. (Air) officers	
*Caps, plastic, officers'	1	only.	
§§††Coats, overall, laboratory, white	3	Note (iii) †Not for issue to R.N.R. (Air) or R.N.V.R.	
Collars, white stiff	8	(Air) officers.	
Collars, white stiff, winged	3	Note (iv) ††Medical Officers only.	
*Covers, cap, plastic	2	Note (v) ††Dental Officers only.	
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.	Note (vi) †††Overall combination suits :	
§§††Jackets, white drill, for dental officers	4	The scales and officers concerned are as follows :—	
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers'	1		
§§†††Overall combination suits, officers' (see Note (vii))	1		
Raincoats, officers'	1		
†Shirts, action/working dress	2		
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	4		
Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.		
Socks, black, officers'	3 Prs.		
§Straps, shoulder, gold lace	1 Pr.		
Ties, black	2		
Ties, evening	1		
§§Towels, seamen's	3		
†Trousers, action/working dress	2 Prs.		
†Trousers, blue serge, working dress	1 Pr.		
*Trousers, working dress for Aircrew	1 Pr.		
*Covers, pillow } issued on	4		
§§Sheets, officers' } personal loan	4		
Tropical Outfit.			
Shirts, white tropical, officers'	4		
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.		
Shorts, white tropical, officers'	4 Prs.		

Tropical Outfit.	No.
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	4
Shoes, white buckskin	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	4 Prs.

Engineer Officers (including Air Engineer and Commissioned Aircraft Officers)	Brown	White
Shipwright Officers	1	1
Electrical Officers	2	2
Ordnance Engineer Officers ..	2	2

Note (vii) † An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should have the quantities of these items which have already been supplied to him as a rating completed to two suits.

Note (viii) † Shoulder straps are not required by Executive Midshipmen until promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant.

Note (ix) †† For issue only to R.N.V.R. (National Service) officers during full time National Service.

Note (x) **1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, MEN AND BOYS OF THE FLEET AND FOR BOYS IN THE TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS.

SECTION I. General Regulations.

1. Wearing of uniform.
2. Uniform Regulations.
3. Classification of uniforms.
4. Patterns of uniform.
5. Materials for uniform.
6. Marking of clothes, bedding, etc.
7. Inspection of clothing and bedding.
8. Excess kits.
9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles.

SECTION II. Dresses for Ships' Companies.

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.
2. Boats' crews.
3. Postmen and orderlies.
4. Working dresses—submarine ratings, engineering mechanics, class II, ratings regularly employed on flight decks, and cooks.
5. Cycling.
6. Motor-cycling.
7. Mourning.
8. Ships' colours.
9. Recreational rig.
10. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries.
11. Wearing of plain clothes.
12. White Web Equipment for Ceremonial Purposes.
13. Wearing of Emblems.
14. Upper Yardmen.
15. Evening rig for Chief Petty Officers.
16. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses.

SECTION III. Dresses, etc., for which station orders are required.

SECTION IV. Occasions on which certain articles are to be or may be worn, and method of wearing.

1. Caps.
2. White caps and cap covers.
3. Cap ribbons.
4. Black silk scarves.
5. Comforters.
6. White scarves.
7. Knives (clasp).
8. Lanyards.
9. Jerseys.
10. Gloves.
11. White canvas shoes.
12. White Socks.
13. Slippers, black leather.
14. Overcoats.
15. Raincoats.
16. Old cloth, etc. suits.
17. Stockings with tropical clothing.
18. Oilskin leggings.
19. Cooks' caps.
20. Collars, stiff white and soft white.
21. Belts, waist, white.
22. Leather sandals.
23. Collars, Seamen's, blue
24. Lightweight shorts.
25. Action/Working dress.
26. Action/Working dress shirts.
27. Aircrew Working dress.
28. White trousers.

SECTION V. Badges.

SECTION VI. Medals and Medal Ribbons.

SECTION VII. Clothes Chests, Suit Cases, Attache Cases and Travelling Bags.

SECTION VIII. Kits of all classes, contents of, regulations as to issue and modifications permitted at discretion of Commanders-in-Chief.

SECTION IX. Description of patterns of uniform. (For Index see head of section).

SECTION I.

GENERAL REGULATIONS.

1. Wearing of Uniform.

The officers, men and boys of Her Majesty's Fleet, and the Royal Marines, shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. (Article 1101 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions).

2. Uniform Regulations.

The issue of the separate poster edition of the Uniform Regulations with sketches, for chief petty officers, petty officers, men and boys is in abeyance for the time being.

3. Classification of Uniforms.

In the Uniform Regulations naval uniforms are classified as follows:—

Class I.—All chief petty officers.

Class II.—All petty officers and men, dressed as seamen.

Class III.—All petty officers and men, not dressed as seamen.

Ratings in class I and class III uniform may be referred to collectively as "men not dressed as seamen," and ratings in class II uniform as "men dressed as seamen."

4. Patterns of Uniform.

The patterns of uniform as shown in these Regulations are to be strictly adhered to, and no deviations whatever allowed. A description of these patterns is given in section IX.

5. Materials for Uniform.

All materials for uniform and all made-up articles of clothing such as caps, jerseys, boots, etc., are supplied through the victualling yards.

Materials or articles of clothing of a quality inferior to the service materials or articles, or deviating from them in pattern or colour, are *not* to be worn and will *not* be accepted as part of a man's kit.

A copy of this regulation is to be posted conspicuously in a suitable place in H.M. Ships and establishments.

6. Marking of Clothes, Bedding, etc.

The clothes of all ratings are to be marked

The clothes of men dressed as seamen are to be marked as follows, with a $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch type, block letters:—

Blue clothes—with white paint.

White clothes—with marking ink.

Jerseys and comforters—with red worsted, or on a white tape in ink and sewn over with blue worsted.

Overcoats—with white paint on the *cloth* inside the coat, on the right hand side in a vertical position; with the first initial in line with the second buttonhole. Raincoats and Oilskin Coats—similarly to overcoats.

Trousers or drawers—on the inside of the waistband at the back.

Jumpers—on the back close up to the collar seam.

Overalls—on the back close up to the collar on the inside.

Vests, Cotton, Uniform, Class II—on the tail.
Caps—in the crown.
Cap covers—on the band inside.
Towels—at both ends in the centre horizontally.
Scarves—diagonally across the corner.
Boots and shoes—inside the upper.
Jerseys—on the inside of the bottom hem.

NOTE.—The marking of Class I and Class III clothes is to conform as far as possible with that laid down for Class II. Jackets are to be marked across the shoulders, inside.

Marking of Bedding, Hammocks and Kit Bags.

The bedding of all ratings is to be marked as follows, with 1-inch type, block letters, in black paint or marking ink:—

Mattresses, Hammock—on the foot, the name facing the foot.

Blankets—at the head, the name facing the foot:

Mattress Covers—at the sewn-up end and facing the open end on top.

NOTE.—These markings may be sewn over with blue worsted if desired.

Hammocks and kit bags supplied on personal loan are to be marked with the men's names, Port Divisions (abbreviated as usual) and their official numbers.

The hammock is to be marked with one-inch block letters in black paint in a position midway between the first and second turns of the lashing, when the hammock is lashed up, and to ensure uniformity as to the position of the marking, the letters should be central with their bases resting on a line 21 inches from the head of the hammock.

Kit bags are to be marked in black paint with 1-inch letters on the bottom of the bag, the initials being placed above the name. The Port Division (abbreviated as usual) and the official number are to be marked below the name.

Marking of Clothes Chests and Cases (see Section VII)

Chests and cases are to be marked with the rating's name, Port Division (abbreviated as usual) and, if the existing resources of the Ship or Establishment permit, his official number.

Declared Clothing.

Articles which have been acquired by one rating from another with the Divisional Officer's permission (Article 3130 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions) are to be marked, at the time of transfer with the letters "D.C." (declared clothing) by means of a stamp conforming to the design and dimensions shown in the sketches posted on the mess decks. (See paragraph 2 above).

7. Inspection of Clothing and Bedding.

At musters and inspections of kit the clothing and bedding are to be laid out in the manner shown in the sketches, copies of which, with the Uniform Regulations, are posted on the mess deck (see paragraph 2 above).

8. Excess Kits.

The number of the articles in the regulation kit may be exceeded when of the authorised pattern, if they can be conveniently stowed (Article 1101 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty instructions).

9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles.

The following articles are those which are to be considered strictly uniform within the meaning of the instructions laid down in Admiralty Fleet Orders for withdrawal of kit from certain ratings who are discharged in circumstances in which they are ineligible for civilian clothing benefits:—

Men not dressed as seamen.

Badges (including cap badges).
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

Men dressed as seamen.

Drill jumpers.
Collars, Seamen's, blue
Cap ribbons.
Badges.
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

SECTION II.
DRESSES FOR SHIPS' COMPANIES.

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.
(For Royal Marines, see appropriate section).

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.	
		For men not dressed as seamen (Classes I and III).	For men dressed as seamen (Class II).
1	Inspections; musters; ceremonial occasions; Sundays in harbour (except for Signal Ratings on duty who may wear No. 2 dress) and on leave, and when proceeding on long or week-end leave. Optional on leave on week-days.	Cloth suit, gold badges and medals. Diagonal serge suits, with gold badges and medals, may be worn for week-end leave or long leave.	Serge suit, gold badges, medals.
2	Sunday at sea and, for Signal Ratings on duty, Sundays in harbour. Optional on leave on week-days. Unless otherwise directed duty-men, duty boats' crews and signal-men are to wear this dress when the rest of the ship's company are in No. 3 dress.	Best blue serge or cloth suit (serge suit may have single or double-breasted jacket), gold or red badges, medal ribbons.	Best serge suit, gold or red badges, medal ribbons.
3	On working days for all ordinary duties (see dress No. 2 above)	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
3A	By Air Crews at sea, and in aircraft at all times. In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with badge or flash, as appropriate.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with flash.
4	For night clothing and in wet weather.	Any old but respectable cloth, tartan, diagonal serge or serge suit. Red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
6	In place of No. 1 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit. Medals.	Drill suit with medals.
7	In place of No. 2 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit, medal ribbons.	Drill suit with medal ribbons.
8	At action stations in hot climates and also in temperate or cold climates, when ordered by the Senior Officer, in conjunction (if necessary) with other clothing. On working days for all ordinary duties as an alternative to No. 3 dress. On shore as an anti-malarial dress if ordered by the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.
9	Coaling, refitting or dirty work when other clothing might be spoiled.	Blue overall suit.	Blue overall suit.
10	At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief on foreign stations on which tropical rig is allowed.	Tropical shirts and shorts, cap or helmet, as ordered.	Tropical singlet and shorts, belt, cap or helmet as ordered.
10A	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt. Dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes or (b) sandals.	Light blue shirt, dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes, or (b) sandals.

NOTE.—Dresses can be amplified or related to a particular party or occasion by the addition of the following lettered suffixes to the signal ordering the dresses:—

H. Boats' crews.	P. Landing parties.
I Caps.	R. Libertymen.
J Church parties.	S. White trousers (see Section IV, note 28).
K. Dutymen	T. Medals.
L. Entering/leaving harbour.	U. Oilskins.
M. Gaiters	W. Patrols.
N. Greatcoats.	X. Sandals.
O. Jumpers.	Y. Swords.
	Z. Working parties.

2. Boats' crews.

Crews of boats are to be dressed as ordered in

the dress of the day (see clause I above) or in the Station Orders, except as follows:—

- (i) Crews of boats, conveying Officers (except officer of the guard) who are in Nos. 1 and 9 dresses, are unless otherwise directed by the Senior Officer on account of weather to wear No. 1 or No. 6 dress at all times.
- (ii) Crews of boats calling alongside foreign men-of-war are to wear No. 2 or No. 7 dress at all times of day, except when conveying the officer of the guard in dark hours when night clothing may be worn.

3. Postmen and Orderlies.

Seamen ratings when employed out of their ships or establishments as Postmen or Orderlies are

to wear web belt and web leggings, which are to be supplied to them on loan.

4. Working dresses.

In *submarines*, for seamen, telegraphist, signal and engineering mechanic ratings—blue overall suit. In *oil-fired ships*, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II)—blue overall suit.

In *coal-fired ships*, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II) vests, cotton, uniform and fearnought trousers.

For ratings regularly employed on flight decks:—blue overall suit. Additional warm clothing if required is to be worn under the overall suit.

For Cooks:—C.P.O. and P.O. Cooks: white tropical shirt and white drill trousers with belt waist white (or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions); cap, cooks', C.P.O. and P.O.; apron, cooks'.

Leading cooks and below: shirt, knitted, cooks', and white drill trousers with belt waist white (or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions); cap, cooks', class III; apron, cooks'.

5. Cycling.

On duty:—Dress as ordered, with service web leggings (to be supplied on loan).

Off duty:—Dress of the day as ordered.

6. Motor Cycling.

Libertymen when motor cycling in uniform may wear a crash helmet as an alternative to the uniform cap of their class, and also brown leather gloves or gauntlets, and any type of stormproof coat, gaiter, wader, or motor-cycling leggings provided they are dark blue or black in colour.

7. Mourning.

If men desire to wear mourning for private reasons, they are to be allowed to wear a band of black crepe, two inches wide, and of double thickness, round the left arm, midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

On occasions of public mourning the men are not required to wear mourning.

8. Wearing of ships' colours by libertymen in uniform.

Ships colours in the form of plain circular rosettes not exceeding two inches in diameter without streamers, tassels or other ornaments, may be worn by libertymen in uniform on occasions of Port, Fleet or Squadron athletic competitions. They are only to be worn normally during the competition, but may also be worn when proceeding direct to the ground at which the competition is to take place, subject to local orders of the Commander-in-Chief. They are not to be worn ashore at Foreign Ports.

9. Wearing of recreational rig by libertymen landing in remote districts.

On all foreign stations, when white uniform is being worn, the wearing of white shorts with stockings by libertymen landing in remote and sparsely populated districts may be permitted at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

10. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries.

See Article 1104 of The Queen's Regulations, and Admiralty Instructions.

11. Wearing of plain clothes.

See Article 1108 of The Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, 1953.

12. White Web Equipment for Ceremonial Purposes.

Whitened Web equipment is to be worn by guards of honour (as defined in B.R.159/34, R.N. Handbook of Field Training, Part XIV, Section 1), Its use upon other occasions, e.g., by patrols sentries, is to be at the discretion of the Senior Officer having regard to climate and weather conditions.

13. Wearing of Emblems.

No unauthorised flags or emblems may be worn with Naval uniform, but national flowers or emblems may be worn on St. George's day, St. Andrew's day, St. Patrick's day and St. David's day, and a poppy on Remembrance day.

14. Upper Yardmen.

Upper Yardmen are to wear the uniform of their basic rating with the addition of the following distinguishing marks:—

(a) White cap band $1\frac{1}{2}$ " wide. In Class I and Class III uniforms, the band is worn over the cap band but under the lower part of the badge; in Class II uniform the white band is worn in place of the cap ribbon, except by Upper Yardmen in the Training Squadron, who wear their ship's cap ribbon over the white band.

(b) A curved white flash $1" \times 4"$ on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder.

15. Evening Rig for Chief Petty Officers.

The following rig may be worn on an optional basis by Chief Petty Officers on certain formal evening occasions:—

Blue cloth suit, negative medals.

Black bow tie.

Soft white plain day shirt or piqué fronted evening shirt.

Stiff winged collars or

Stiff or semi-stiff turn down collars or } with
Soft plain evening collars } day
or soft piqué evening collars with piqué fronted } shirt
evening shirt only.

Approval for the wearing of the rig will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer, or Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned, and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, HM Ships or Establishments or in other Service messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services when appropriate.

16. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses.

Ratings loaned to the R.N. Barracks for short courses are to take with them an adequate uniform kit. For courses lasting up to 14 days the minimum requirement is one No. 2, one No. 3 and one No. 8 dress. For longer courses the full compulsory kit is to be taken.

SECTION III.

DRESSES, ETC., FOR WHICH STATION ORDERS ARE REQUIRED.

Commanders-in-Chief may at their discretion issue such station orders concerning dress as may be conducive to health and comfort, having regard to the particular climatic conditions of the station. As far as may be possible these orders should be framed in such a way that the practice followed by all ships on a station and under similar conditions should be the same. Items on which orders are required are enumerated below:—

- (a) Tropical rig—When and where it may be worn (see also Section VIII, note G).
- (b) Sun helmets.
- (c) Night clothing.
- (d) Modifications to the dress of the day which may be permitted to ratings employed between decks in hot weather, more particularly W/T offices, central stores, transmitting stations and similar places.
- (e) Engine room ratings in power boats.
- (f) White canvas shoes—subject to Section IV, Note 11, and Section VIII, Note D.
- (g) Black leather slippers—subject to Section IV, Note 13.
- (h) Jerseys—subject to Section IV, Note 9.
- (i) Games—Clothes to be worn when proceeding to or returning from sports grounds.
- (j) Occasions on which ratings in class I and class III uniform may wear old cloth, tartan or diagonal serge suits, with No. 3 or 4 dress (see Section IV, Note 16).
- (k) Modifications to kits carried (see notes to Section VIII).
- (l) Wearing of trousers of two-piece overall suits by engine room ratings in conditions of great heat (see notes to Section VIII, Note B).

- (m) Occasions on which ratings are to wear white trousers—*see* Section IV, note 28.)
- (n) Ships' colours—*see* Section II, note 8.
- (o) Recreational rig on Foreign Stations for libertymen landing in remote districts—*see* Section II, note 9.
- (p) Wearing of white scarves with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty—*see* Section IV, note 6.
- (q) Wearing of No. 7 dress without jumpers—*see* Section IV, note 21.
- (r) Wearing of action/working dress—*see* Section IV, notes 25 and 26.
- (s) Wearing of No. 10A dress.

SECTION IV.

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING.

1. *Caps*: Are always to be worn except:—

- (a) When the wearing of helmets has been ordered.
- (b) by Air Crews with No. 3A dress, when the blue beret is worn.
- (c) as authorised in Section II, 6.

2. *White caps or cap covers*: Are to be worn in all climates all the year round for Ceremonial and Shore-going purposes. Until 30th April, 1957, men dressed as seamen will be permitted to wear either white caps or blue cloth caps with working rig in ships and on shore inside Naval establishments.

The cap band and badge are to be worn outside the cap cover.

3. *Cap ribbons* are to be worn on caps and sun helmets by ratings in class II uniform. Ratings in class I and class III uniform wear the sun helmet without the cap ribbon. Ribbons on caps are to be worn with the name straight in front, and tied in a bow over the left ear in such a manner that the centre of the lettering on the ribbon is over the nose. The ends of the bow are to be of equal length, not exceeding two inches.

When worn on sun helmets, the ends of the ribbons are to be stitched together instead of being tied in a bow. Otherwise the ribbon is to be worn on sun helmets in the same manner as on caps. (*See* also Section II para 14.)

Cap ribbons lettered in gold wire are to be worn with No. 1 Dress and No. 6 Dress by all ratings who have been issued with these ribbons.

4. *Black silk scarves* are to be worn with seamen's dress except by men employed coaling or refitting. The ends of the scarf are to be stitched together in such a position as to form a loop of suitable size for the wearer. The scarf is to be passed under the collar at the back and is to be secured to the jumper in front by the tapes, which are to be tied in a bow over the scarf in such a manner as to leave a bight of the scarf of from one to two inches in length. The ends of the bow in the tapes are to be of equal length and from one and a half to two inches long. The pendant ends of the tapes are to be of equal length and from five to seven inches long.

5. *Comforters* (blue woollen) may be worn on duty in the night watches during exceptionally cold and raw weather and in the day-time as ordered. Individuals may be permitted to wear them temporarily on the Medical Officer's recommendation.

Comforters are to be worn as follows:—

One turn round the throat and a half-hitch, the ends being tucked inside the jumper and trousers.

6. *White scarves* may be worn with overcoats, oilskin or raincoats by ratings in class I and class III uniform on duty, and by all ratings on leave. White scarves may also be worn with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty, subject to local orders.

7. *Knives* are to be worn on a lanyard attached to the waist by seamen branch ratings in class II uniform when in working dress or tropical rig ordered as working dress.

8. *Neck lanyards* are always to be worn with dresses Nos. 1, 2, 6 and 7 by all men wearing class II uniform. The lanyard is to be worn resting along the silk so that the running Turk's head rests at the point just above the V of the silk; the standing eye of the lanyard to be passed between the silk and the jumper on the right side and then tucked into the jumper (after passing between the silk and jumper) on the left side. The wearing of the knife on the lanyard is optional.

9. *Jerseys* are to be worn with blue clothing and with Action/Working dress during cold weather as directed by the Senior Naval Officer present. In the United Kingdom, when their use is once commenced, jerseys should continue to be worn until about the beginning of April. Discretionary power is given to the Captains of Boys' Training Establishments on this point.

10. *Gloves*. Blue woollen gloves may be worn by all ratings on duty. Ratings ashore and off duty may wear brown leather gloves instead of blue woollen gloves.

11. *White canvas shoes* may be worn with white drill trousers on board and ashore by all ratings at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, except that all ratings landed from their ships in formed parties under arms are to wear black boots.

Under conditions of great heat white canvas shoes and white socks may be worn with tropical clothing by all ratings on board and by duty boats' crews at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

12. *White socks* are to be worn by all ratings when wearing white shoes and white trousers.

13. *Black leather slippers* may be worn with night clothing after quarters and at such other times as may be authorised by the Commander-in-Chief.

14. *Overcoats* may be worn by ratings on duty at the discretion of the Commanding Officer and on leave at the option of the wearer.

Petty officers and leading rates are to wear their badge of rating, embroidered in red, but no other badge on their overcoats. When overcoats are worn by ratings forming a Royal Guard the badges of the rating worn by petty officers and leading rates are to be gold instead of red, gold badges for the purpose being supplied on loan.

Men dressed as seamen are to wear their blue seamen's collar inside their overcoat.

15. *Raincoats* may be worn by ratings on duty and on leave in cold and wet weather.

16. *Old cloth, etc., suits*.—Ratings in class I and class III uniform may wear out old cloth, tartan or diagonal serge suits with red badges when the dress of the day is No. 3 or 4, provided their work and the occasion permit. Medal ribbons optional.

17. *Stockings with tropical clothing*.—*See* Section VIII, Note (I).

18. *Oilskin leggings* of service pattern may be worn by all ratings with oilskin coats, or raincoats, on board or on shore in bad weather.

19. *Cooks' caps* are to be worn by all cook ratings when cooking or baking.

20. *Stiff white collars* are to be worn by ratings in class I and class III uniform with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when serving in Fleet Establishments or on leave from H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments.

Soft white collars may be allowed for wear by ratings in class I and class III uniforms with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when actually afloat, and may always be worn with No. 3 dress. They may be worn at all times during new entry training.

21. *Bells, waist, white*. On foreign stations when the rig of the day for men dressed as seamen is No. 7 dress "without jumpers," men not dressed as seamen may wear the tropical shirt without a tunic after working hours and when not required

for duty. On these occasions the white belt is to be worn; braces are not to be worn.

22. *Leather sandals* may be worn with working rig on stations where tropical clothing is worn, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

23. *Collars, seamen's blue* are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2 and 3 dresses for men dressed as seamen. They are not to be worn with No. 4 dress.

24. *Lightweight shorts* may be worn on board in very hot climates when working between decks and when off duty out of working hours.

25. *Action/Working dress* is the standard dress in action and may also be worn:—

- (a) as a working dress, as an alternative to No. 3 dress, but overalls are to be worn for work when clothing is likely to be damaged or disfigured by contamination with paint, grease, etc.
- (b) when entering or leaving harbour in accordance with Station or Fleet Orders;
- (c) by landing parties;
- (d) in cool or cold conditions by men in Class I and III uniform in conjunction with serge jackets. Ties are not to be worn with this dress and the shirt collar is to be worn outside the jacket. Men in Class II uniform wear their jerseys under the shirt of the action/working dress;
- (e) as "night" clothing on Stations abroad, at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief, when conditions are such that this dress is more suitable than No. 4 dress;
- (f) as an anti-malarial dress ashore at the discretion of the Senior Officer.

Action/Working dress is not to be worn:—

- (i) by "Dutymen" in harbour;
- (ii) as "night" clothing except as provided for under (e) above;
- (iii) outside a ship or establishment or the precincts of a dockyard except as provided for under (f) above or by working parties moving in formed bodies or travelling in motor transport.

Blue or white caps are to be worn with action/working dress according to the season.

26. *Action/Working dress shirts* may be worn with dresses Nos. 3 and 4 in lieu of white shirts and collars by ratings in class I and III uniform, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. *Action/Working dress shirts* may also be worn by aircrew ratings with No. 3A dress (see note 27 below). Uniform black ties are to be worn with the light blue shirts under the foregoing arrangements. The blue shirts are not to be worn by ratings with No. 3 dress on shore outside Naval Establishments.

27. *Aircrew Working Dress (No. 3A)* is to be worn by ratings with the blouse open at the neck. The following alternative garments may be worn under the blouse:—

White shirt with collar and black tie	for men with Class I or Class III uniform kits.
---------------------------------------	---

Light blue action/working dress shirt with black tie

Seamen's uniform cotton vest	} for men with Class II uniform kits.
Seamen's jersey	

28. *White Trousers*. Nos. 2 and 3 Dresses may be modified at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief by substituting white trousers for blue trousers on any occasions when this rig may be considered appropriate, having regard to climatic conditions.

SECTION V.

BADGES.

1. *Rating badges*.—The badges indicating rating are as follows:—

Petty Officer—crossed anchors surmounted by a crown.

Leading rate—an anchor.

Rating badges are *not* worn by chief petty officers, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive cap badge and by the three large gilt buttons on their cuffs.

Rating badges are to be worn by petty officers and leading rates on the left arm of uniform jackets and jumpers, overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, and tropical shirts or singlets.

The centre of the badge is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

When the rating badge is worn together with the good conduct badge(s) the base of the rating badge is to be in line with the upper points of the first good conduct badge and the centre of the total device is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

2. *Good conduct badges*.—Good conduct badges are *not* worn by chief petty officers but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. Good conduct badges are to be worn on the left arm. When good conduct badges are worn alone, the centre of the device is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow. The badges are to be hemmed on to a foundation—the gold and red on a cloth foundation, blue on a drill foundation—yellow thread being used for gold badges, red thread for red badges, and blue thread for blue badges.

The edges of the foundation are to be quite plain and are to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch from the badge.

When more than one good conduct badge is worn, the distance between them is to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch—measured perpendicularly.

Good conduct badges are *not* worn on overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, tropical shirts or singlets.

3. *Branch badges*.—A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 4.

Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote standard of qualifications as follows:—

	Seamen and Naval Airman Branches (excluding Naval Airmen Fitters and Mechanics (A) (E) and (O))	Other Branches (including Naval Airmen Fitters and Mechanics (A) (E) and (O))	
Petty Officers and below			
One Star (above the basic design).	3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	Technical qualification for Able rate.	} Applicable only to branches dressed as Seamen.
Two Stars (one above and one below basic design).	2nd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	Technical qualification for Leading rate.	
Crown (above basic design).	—	P.O.s' on higher rate of pay	
Crown (above basic design).	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	—	} Confirmed Leading rates and above only.
Crown above and two stars below basic design.	Ratings qualified as Gunners, T. and A.S., Radar Plot, Wireless, Signalling Instructors and Staff Physical and Recreational Training Instructors.		
Chief Petty Officers			
Crown (above basic design).	2nd Class or lower Part II or Specialist qualification	C.P.O.s on lower rate of pay.	
Crown above and star below basic design.	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	C.P.O.s. on higher rate of pay.	
Crown above and two stars below basic design.	C.P.O.s. qualified as Gunners, T. and A.S., Radar Plot, Wireless, Signalling Instructors and Staff Physical and Recreational Training Instructors.		

Branch badges are worn by chief petty officers, petty officers, leading rates and men entitled to them, except that Artificers and Mechanicians entitled to trade pay do not wear branch badges.

With certain exceptions shown below, branch badges are worn :—

(a) By chief petty officers on each side of the collar of the jacket, on the right cuff of the white tunic immediately above the central gilt button, and on the right cuff of the overall suit.

(b) By all other ratings on the right arm, the

centre of the device being midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats, action/working dress, tropical shirts or singlets.

Physical Training Branch Badges.—These badges (in blue) are worn by Physical Training Instructors and Physical Trainers in the centre of the chest of their P.T. vests and sweaters.

4. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges :—

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations*	Remarks
Gunnery	Crossed Guns ..	Quarters Q Gunlayer L Control Armourer CA Radar Control .. R Quarters Armourer QA	
Radar Plot	Spider's Web crossed by Lightning Flashes		
Torpedo and Anti-Submarine	Crossed Torpedoes, Vertical Harpoon Coil Superimposed	Underwater Weapons W Underwater Control C Mine Defence .. M Seaward Defence D	
Coxswain and Quartermaster	Six-spoked Wheel ..		Chief Petty Officers who have served as Coxswains will wear a badge consisting of the Branch device encircled by a laurel wreath. Navigators Yeoman, will wear a badge consisting of a pair of dividers on the right cuff in addition to the Branch badge worn on the right arm.
Surveying Recorder ..	Sextant.		
Boom Defence ..	Crossed Shackle and Marline Spike.		
Signal	Crossed Flags.		
Coder	Open Code Book crossed by Lightning Flash.	Educational .. E Special .. S	Letters on right hand page of book
Telegraphist	Wings crossed by Lightning Flash.		
Engineering Mechanic	Propeller.		
Mechanicians—not entitled to trade pay ..	Propeller superimposed on a Throttle Wheel.		Mechanicians entitled to Trade pay wear no branch badge.
Regulating Branch ..	Crown.		Master-at-arms : Laurel wreath encircling branch device.
Naval Airmen	Aeroplane.	Aircraft Handler H Safety Equipment SE Fitter & Mechanic (A) A Fitter & Mechanic (E) E Fitter & Mechanic (O) O Met. Observer MET Photographer .. P	
	Two-bladed Propeller	Naval Airmen (SAM) (A) R Naval Airmen (SAM) (E) F Naval Airmen (SAM) (O) O	Pilot's mates will wear a badge on their right cuff—two-bladed propeller—in addition to the Branch badge.
Air Mechanicians not entitled to Trade pay.	Four-Bladed Propeller.		Air Mechanicians entitled to Trade pay wear no branch badge.
Physical and Recreational Training.	Crossed Clubs.		
Electrical	Diagonal Lightning Flashes	Electrician L Electrician (Air) AL Radio Electrician R Radio Electrician (Air) .. AR	Letters worn in centre of badge.

* Distinguishing letters are worn below the badge, including stars where appropriate, except where otherwise indicated.

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations	Remarks
Electrical Mechanics not entitled to trade pay	Diagonal lightning flashes superimposed on an end-on view of a generator or motor with terminal blocks and shortened tail leads.	Electrical Mechanics (Air) AL Radio Electrical Mechanics .. R Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) AR	Letters worn in centre of badge. Electrical Mechanics entitled to trade pay wear no branch badges.
Supply and Secretariat	Star	Writer W Stores S Victualling .. V Cook C Officers' Steward .. OS Officers' Cook .. OC Stenographer .. ST	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Artisans	Crossed Axe and Hammer.		
Photographer	Camera.		
Sailmakers	Crossed Fid and Marline Spike.		
Divers	Diver's Helmet.		Divers 2nd and 3rd class wear the badge on the right cuff in addition to their appropriate branch badge.
Clearance Divers	Diver's Helmet with letter "C" below.		
Artificers			Branch badges will not be worn.
Sick Berth	Red Cross on White ground in a circle..	State Registered Male Nurse .. N Radiographer .. X Physiotherapist .. M Hygiene Inspector H Laboratory Assistant .. L Mental Nurse .. P Operating Room Attendant .. O Dental Attendant .. D	

5. Flying Badges, Naval Aircrew.

Flying Badges for Pilots, Observers and Aircrew are worn on blue uniform (other than working dress) by C.P.O.s on the cuff of the left sleeve $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the centre button, and by other ratings $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the end of the left sleeve of the jacket or jumper without cuffs. On jumpers with cuffs, they are to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the point of the left cuff. On blue serge working dress they are to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse. On white uniform they are to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the tunic. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. Flying badges are not worn on tropical shirts.

The flying badges are as follows:—

Rating Pilots	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by laurel wreath and surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Observers	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by the letter O surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Aircrew	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by a narrow coil of rope, in the centre. (Telegraphist Air Gunners).

Ratings who have qualified as Pilots or Observers at any time during service with the Royal Navy, the Royal Air Force, or the Dominions Air Forces, may wear the Naval flying badge of a Rating Pilot or Rating Observer as appropriate, irrespective of the duties on which they are currently employed. The badge is to be worn in the same position as by serving Pilots and Aircrewmen.

6. Miscellaneous Badges.

Naval patrol armband.—All petty officers, seamen

and marines who are temporarily employed on regulating branch or patrol duties are to wear the naval patrol armband on the left cuff whilst actually on duty.

Ratings entitled to the following badges are to wear them in a position $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the point of the right cuff of serge jumpers or from the end of the sleeve of jackets:—

Good shooting badges (crossed rifles).

Shallow water diver's badge (Diver's helmet with letters "S.W." below.)

Bugler's badge (bugle).

7. SPECIAL BADGES FOR BOYS AND ARTIFICER APPRENTICES IN TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS.

(a) Boys.

Instructor Boy	Small crown, anchor and miniature good conduct badge	Worn on left arm with the point of the good conduct badge $5''$ below shoulder seam.
P.O. Boy	Small crown and miniature good conduct badge.	
Leading Boy	Miniature good conduct badge.	
Advanced Class Boy	Small star.	Worn on the right arm midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (immediately below the Branch badge in the case of Communication Boys—see below).

Communication.

Boys:—
V/S
W/T

Crossed flags.
Wings crossed by
lightning flash.

Worn on the
right arm, as
b r a n c h
badges, the
centre of the
device being
midway be-
tween the
point of the
shoulder and
the point of
the elbow.

Boy Coxswain Eight spoked wheel
Boy Marksman Single rifle.
Boy Bugler Bugle.
Silver Bugler Bugle with small
crown above.
Drummer Drum.
Drum Major Drum with small
crown above.

Worn on right
cuff.

(b) *Artificer Apprentices.*

C.P.O. Appren- Chevron and star.
tice

Worn on both
arms, midway
between el-
bow and
wrist.

P.O. Apprentice Chevron and star.
Leading Appren-Small star.
tice

Worn on the
left arm, mid-
way between
elbow and
wrist.

8. *Material for badges.*

Badges are to be worn in gold with No. 1 suits, or, in the case of ratings for whom No. 1 dress has not been re-introduced, with best blue uniform suits (See Note); in red with other blue uniform suits and on overcoats (except when worn by petty officers and leading rates of a Royal Guard—see Section IV, clause 14); and in blue with action/working dress, overall suits and white uniform (except by chief petty officers who wear gold badges with white drill suits).

(Note.—The wearing of gold badges with best blue uniform suits is at present optional for ratings below leading rate).

The material on which badges are embroidered or printed is to be cut as follows:—

For chief petty officers—To the shape of the collar.

For others—As supplied through the victualling yards.

Badges are to be hemmed on with black thread on blue, white thread on white clothing.

SECTION VI.

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

1. Medals are to be worn whenever No. 1 or No. 6 dress is worn. Medal ribbons are to be worn with Nos. 2 and 7 dresses. The wearing of medal ribbons with other dresses is optional.

Note.—Until the general re-introduction of No. 1 dress becomes practicable medals are to be worn on ceremonial occasions only by naval ratings on their best suits and on No. 6 dress.

2. Medals are to be worn on the left breast except as in (f) below on a removable bar (vide paragraph 5) which is to be placed immediately above the top row of medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform (vide paragraph 6). On white uniform (drill tunics and jumpers) the medal bar is to be 2 inches vertically below the point of the shoulder. Medals are to be worn "obverse" outwards (i.e., with the head of the Sovereign showing) in the following order, commencing with the end farthest from the shoulder:—

- (a) British decorations in order of seniority (vide Uniform Regulations, Officers).
- (b) British medals as directed in Uniform Regulations, Officers, with war medals in order of date.
- (c) The long service and good conduct medals and the medal for good shooting.
- (d) Foreign decorations in order of date of award.
- (e) Foreign medals in order of date of award.
- (f) Medals awarded by a society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast, similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

3. When the number of medals is more than three, the medals are to overlap, the inner one being shown in full, the amount of overlap being governed by the number of medals worn and the length of the bar (vide paragraph 5).

4. (a) When Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g. 1939–45 War Medals, Naval General Service Medal and Long Service and Good Conduct Medal) are to be of the following lengths, measured from the medal bar to the top of the medal:—

- (i) If one row of medal ribbons is worn (vide paragraph 6)—1½-inch.
- (ii) If two or more rows of medal ribbons are worn—2-inch.

- (b) When two or more Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges (or points of Stars) of all are in line.

- (c) If the number of clasps requires the ribbon to be longer than (i) or (ii) it is to be regulated so that there is half an inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp, other ribbons being adjusted so that the lower edges of medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Note 1.—When the length of the ribbons exceeds 1½-inches it is advisable for them to be stitched together low down.

Note 2.—When medals are worn the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform are not to be visible and where necessary to ensure this they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

5. Medals are to be worn on a removable bar which is to be provided at the expense of the wearer. The bar may be of any metal or material provided that the bar and buckle are wholly concealed by the ribbons. When worn on jackets (Class I and Class III uniform) the bar is to be immediately above the top row of medal ribbons, the inner medals being worn over the lapel in order to be fully visible except when a rifle is carried when they will be worn under the lapel. The length of the bar is to be as follows:—

One or two medals—according to the nature of the decorations worn.

Three, four or five medals—3½ inch bar.

Six to eight medals—5 inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or Class III jacket).

Nine or more medals—6½ inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or Class III jacket). Men of small build in Class II uniform on whom the 6½ inch bar overlaps the angle of the collar are to wear a 5½ inch bar.

A cloth attachment (see paragraph 6) with beackets should be sewn on No. 1 jackets and jumpers so the bar can be securely fastened. On jackets beackets to take the medal bar are to be placed on the cloth attachment immediately above the upper row of ribbons. On jumpers the cloth attachment should be 1 inch deep with beackets in the centre and sufficiently long to take the movable bar. The placing of beackets on white uniform is optional.

6. *Medal ribbons* when worn alone with blue uniform jackets or jumpers are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible and are to conform to the following rules:—

- (a) Medal ribbons are to be worn on the left breast:

The position of the upper edge of medal ribbons is to be as follows:—

Jackets: On a level with the point of the lapel.

Jumpers: $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches below the point of the shoulder (measured over the front of the jumper).

When more than one row of ribbons is worn, the above applies to the top row.

- (b) No row is to contain a smaller number of ribbons than the row above; the top row may consist of one ribbon only.
- (c) Medal ribbons are to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in length and there is to be an interval of $\frac{1}{4}$ inch between each row. The whole display is to be as symmetrical as possible about the vertical.
- (d) The ribbons in any one row are to be close together and are to be sewn to a cloth attachment which is to be stitched to the jacket or jumper. The size of the cloth attachment is to be such as to leave $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above and below the ribbons and $\frac{1}{4}$ inch between the end of the row and the side of the cloth attachment.
- (e) In no case must the ribbons overlap.

7. On white uniform medal ribbons are to be worn on a removable bar or bars and are to conform with paragraph 6 (b) (c) and (e). The top bar is to be placed in the position indicated in paragraph 2 above for the medal bar.

SECTION VII.

CLOTHES CHESTS, SUIT AND ATTACHE CASES, TRAVELLING BAGS.

1. *Clothes Chest.*

(a) When kit lockers are not available, chief petty officers, petty officer stewards, officers' cooks 1st class and confirmed sergeants of Marines, are allowed to have a clothes chest of the following dimensions:—

3 feet 2 inches in length.

1 foot 10 inches in breadth.

1 foot 10 inches in depth.

The chests are to be fitted with one long and two short drawers, with locks and keys.

(b) Other ratings in Class I or Class III uniform may have a small chest with one drawer, of the following dimensions:—

2 feet 0 inches in length.

1 foot 6 inches in breadth.

1 foot 2 inches in depth.

if accommodation is available.

2. *Suit Cases.*

(a) To be of green canvas with leather bindings and of the following dimensions:—

Large—26 inches long by 15 inches wide by 7 inches deep.

Small—20 inches long by 15 inches wide by 7 inches deep.

(b) Ratings are not allowed to have in their possession in ships and establishments suit cases

which do not conform with the above dimensions and with the Service pattern in appearance.

(c) Subject to (b), suit cases may be used by all ratings serving in ships and shore establishments.

3. *Attache Cases.*

(a) To be brown, 14 inches long, 10 inches wide, 5 inches deep, and of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(b) For use when landing for games or on short leave. When not in use the cases are to be kept in the racks, where provided, or in the kit locker. The dimensions of the attache case are such that it can be stowed crosswise in a service pattern suit case.

4. *Travelling Bags.*

(a) To be of canvas of the hold-all type, closed with a zip and measuring 25 inches by $13\frac{1}{2}$ inches by $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches and having a capacity somewhat less than that of the Service suitcase (large).

(b) To be of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(c) For use as an alternative to the suit case; men serving afloat who do not choose to take a suit case with them may be permitted to take a travelling bag in lieu.

SECTION VIII.

KITS OF ALL CLASSES. MODIFICATIONS PERMITTED AT THE DISCRETION OF COMMANDERS-IN-CHIEF, LISTS OF ARTICLES, REGULATIONS FOR ISSUE TO NEW ENTRIES, ETC.

N.B.—The full scales of kit are in abeyance pending further instructions and the reduced scales shown are at present in force.

1. Class I.—Chief petty officers.
2. Class II.—Petty officers and men dressed as seamen.
3. Class III.—Petty officers and men not dressed as seamen.
4. Regulations for the supply of kits to new entries.
5. Artificer apprentices.
6. Juniors.
7. Recovered deserters.
8. Maltese N.C.S. ratings.
9. Chinese ratings.
10. Other ratings entered locally on Stations abroad.
11. Hired interpreters.

NOTES.

(A) *White drill suits, vests, cotton, uniform and singlets, knitted cotton.* Class II.—The numbers of these articles in the compulsory kit may be increased, if necessary, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

(B) *Blue overall suits:—*

1. *All classes.*—A two-piece suit in lieu of a one-piece is optional kit for all ratings except engine room ratings. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, the trousers only of a two-piece may be optional for engine room ratings for wear as an alternative to the one-piece suit, under conditions of great heat.

2. *Air Ratings.*—Ratings transferred to the Air Branch who are not required by the Uniform Regulations to be in possession of two blue overall suits as part of their normal compulsory kit may, on first transfer, and after 7 days of satisfactory duty, be supplied with a gratuitous issue of one blue overall suit (see Victualling Manual, B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VIII) (4)).

(c) *Drawers, All classes.*—May be of long or short type at the option of the rating.

(d) *Boots, ankle and shoes.*—All classes.—One pair of boots, ankle, to be of the standard pattern. The second pair of boots, ankle, may be of lighter manufacture but otherwise of the standard pattern. If a pair of shoes is maintained instead of the second pair of boots, ankle, the shoes are to be of standard pattern and black, except on foreign stations, where a pair of white canvas shoes, with leather soles, may, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, be substituted. A pair of white canvas shoes is given to ratings on first occasion of being drafted abroad under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (IX)).

(e) *Variations allowed on foreign stations.*—Commodores of Depots are to be kept informed of any variations in kit authorised by Station Orders.

(f) *Completion of kits of men on draft for foreign service.*—Men in Depots who are noted for foreign draft should not ordinarily be required to provide themselves with articles which they will not be required to maintain on the station to which they are drafted.

(g) *Tropical Clothing.*—The conditions for issue and maintenance of tropical clothing as compulsory kit are set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 62 (IX).

Tropical rig, when ordered, will be as follows :—

C.P.Os and confirmed P.Os.

*Shirt, white, tropical.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, white, cotton.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.

*With a $\frac{3}{8}$ inch gilt crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Other ratings not dressed as Seamen.

†Shirt, white, tropical.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, blue.
Black boots or shoes.

†With $\frac{3}{8}$ inch black horn crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Men dressed as Seamen.

Singlet, uniform, tropical.
Shorts, white drill, tropical.
Stockings, blue.
Black boots or shoes.

(h) *Raincoats.*—Ratings in Class II uniform entered before 17th December, 1954 may be in possession of an oilskin coat instead of a raincoat.

(i) *Sheets and pillow slips.*—are issued to National Service ratings on personal loan.

(j) *White suits.*—Ratings entered before 1st September, 1955 and Artificer Apprentices who completed their training and Boys who left the Boys' Training Establishments before that date will be in possession of white suits.

1. UNIFORM KIT CLASS I CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS

ARTICLE	Denomination of Quantity	Full Scale	Reduced Scale at present in force
Compulsory Kit			
Jacket, double-breasted, cloth	No.	1	1
Jacket, single-breasted, blue serge	No.	1	1
Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1	1
Waistcoat, blue serge or pull-over, sleeveless, blue	No.	1	1
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2	1
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	1	1
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2	2
Trousers, Action/Work. Dress	Prs.	2	2
Blouse, Working Dress	No.	1	1
Trousers, Working Dress	Pr.	1	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit	Aircrew Ratings only	Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit			
Beret	Prs.	3	3
Shirts, white tropical	No.	1	1
Trousers, white drill	Cook Ratings only	No.	4
Caps, plastic, Class I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers)			
Singlets, knitted cotton	No.	2	2
Vests, winter	No.	2	2
Drawers	Prs.	3	3
Shirts, soft, white	No.	6	6
Collars, white	No.	12	6
Ties, black	No.	2	2
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	2	2
Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes)	Prs.	2	2
Mattress, hammock	No.	1	1
Blanket, white	No.	1	1
Mattress covers	No.	2	2
Sheets	No.	3	3
Pillow slips	No.	2	2
Pyjama suits	No.	2	2
Overall combination suit, blue	No.	1	1
Raincoat	No.	1	1
Braces	Pr.	1	1
Wallet for Pay Book	No.	1	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1	1
Badges as necessary	No.	1	1
Tropical Clothing :			
Tunics, white drill	No.	2*	2
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3	2
Shorts, blue drill	Prs.	2	2
Shorts, white drill	Prs.	2	2
Shirts, white tropical	No.	2	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Prs.	1	1
Sandals, leather	Prs.	1	1
Socks, white	Prs.	2	2
Stockings, white	Prs.	2	2
Optional Kit.			
Jackets, double-breasted, cloth	No.	2	
Waistcoats, cloth	No.	2	
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2	
Jackets, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted	No.	2	

Optional Kit—contd.

	Scale
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, blue	No. 1
Trousers, blue serge	Prs. 2
Tunics, white drill	No. 2
Trousers, white drill	Prs. 3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No. 2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs. 2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr. 1
Slippers, black leather	Pr. 1
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr. 1
Covers, cap, white	No. 4
Shirts, soft, white	No. 8
Collars, white	No. 6
Singlets, knitted, cotton, or vests winter	No. 3
Drawers, knitted, short or long	Prs. 4
Ties, black	No. 2
Pyjama suits	No. 1
Socks, or stockings, blue	Prs. 4
(B) Overall combination suits, blue (artificer, artisan, engine room and air maintenance ratings only)	No. 2
Overcoat	No. 1
Oilskin Coat	No. 1
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No. 1
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr. 1
Gloves, brown, leather	Pr. 1
Scarf, plain white	No. 1
Towels, seamen's	No. 4
Bags, soap	No. 2
Razor	No. 1
Comb, hair	No. 1
Brush, shaving	No. 1
Brush, hair	No. 1
Brush, tooth	No. 1
Brush, clothes	No. 1
Brushes, boot	No. 3
Scissors	Pr. 1
Blanket, white	No. 15
Sheet	No. 1
Pillow	No. 1
Pillow covers	No. 2
Housewife, filled, men's	No. 1
Handkerchiefs, white	No. 12
Belt, waist, blue	No. 1
Type	No. 1
Suit case	No. 1
Attache case	No. 1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs. 2
Shirts, white, tropical	No. 2
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs. 2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr. 1
Sandals, leather	Pr. 1
Stockings or socks, white	Prs. 6
Belt, waist, white	No. 1

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of section VIII.

* Three for C.P.O. cooks (including officers, cooks) and C.P.O. stewards.

† The blue overall suit is compulsory for artificer, artisan and engine room ratings, but optional for other chief petty officers.

** One for Cook ratings.

§ Two for men on Home Station.

‡ Three for Cook ratings.

2 UNIFORM KIT, CLASS II

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

Petty officers of the seaman, sailmaker, signal telegraphist, photographer, engineering mechanic, air mechanic, electrical branch and petty officers of the regulating branch advanced to that rate from Leading Patrolman with less than one year's service as petty officer and not confirmed in the rating; petty officers of these branches re-advanced to P.O. following disrating or reversion, with less than one year's service since re-advancement and not confirmed in the rating; men and boys of these branches below the rating of petty officer and all other ratings not specially provided for.

ARTICLE	Denomination of Quantity	Full Scale	Reduced Scale at present in force
Compulsory Kit			
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	3	2
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	3	2
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2	2
Trousers, Action/Work. Dress	Prs.	2	2
Blouse, Working Dress	Aircrew Ratings only	No.	1
Dress		Pr.	1
Trousers, Working Dress		Prs.	3
Dress		Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain		No.	1
knit		Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed	Aircrew Ratings only	Prs.	3
knit		No.	1
Beret		No.	1
Tie, black		No.	1
(B) Overall combination suit, blue, (seamen, etc.)		No.	1
Overall combination suits, blue (engineering mechanics, air mechanics and aircraft handlers)	No.	2	2
Collars, seamen's, blue	No.	3	2
Caps	No.	2	2
Cap ribbons	No.	2	2
Scarves, black silk	No.	2	1
Socks or stockings blue (2 prs. socks blue, to new entries)	Prs.	2	2
(D) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)	Prs.	2	2
Mattress hammock	No.	1	1
Blanket, white	No.	1	1
Mattress covers	No.	2	2
(I) Sheets	No.	3	3
Pillow slips	No.	2	2
Pyjama suits	No.	2	2
Vests, cotton uniform, Class II	No.	3	2
Singlets, knitted cotton	No.	3	3
Jersey, seamen's	No.	1	1
Knife, clasp	No.	1	1†
Lanyards, knife	No.	2	1
Bag, soap	No.	1	1
Comb, hair	No.	1	1
Brush, hair	No.	1	1
Brush, tooth	No.	1	1
Brush, clothes	No.	1	1
Brush, boot, hard	No.	1	1
Brush, boot, polishing	No.	1	1
Type	No.	1	1
Attache case	No.	1	1
(C) Drawers	Prs.	3	3
Towels, seamen's	No.	2	2
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1	1
(H) Raincoat	No.	1	1
Wallet for Pay Book	No.	1	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1	1
Badges as necessary	No.	1	1
Tropical Clothing :			
(A) Jumpers, white drill	No.	2	2
(A) Trousers, white drill	Prs.	2	2
Shorts, blue drill	Prs.	2	2
Shorts, white drill	Prs.	2	2
Singlets, uniform tropical	See Notes (G) and (J)	No.	2
Shoes, white canvas leather soled		Prs.	1
Sandals, leather		Prs.	1
Socks, white		Prs.	2
Stockings, blue		Prs.	2

Manuals of Instruction :

Naval Ratings'

Handbook,

BR1938

.. Men below Leading Rate of all Branches.

Machinery Handbook, BR77	Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings only.	
Signal Card BR232(2)	Communication ratings only.	
Vol. 1 Seaman's Manual	Seamen, Seamen Boys, Naval Airmen (Aircraft Handlers) and Communications ratings.	C.S. and S.S. Ratings
Vol. 2 Seaman's Manual	Seamen on passing professionally for Leading Seaman.	
ABCD Pamphlet BR1294B	Men below Leading Rate of all Branches.	
Seaman's Pocket-Book BR827(52)	Seamen and Communications Ratings	National Service Ratings
ABCD Pamphlet BR1294B	All other Branches	

NOTE.—The maintenance of the following items is optional on the East Indies Station and at Singapore:—

1 jumper, blue serge.		
1 pr. trousers, blue serge.		
1 collar, seamen's, blue.		
Optional Kit		
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	2
Jumpers, white drill	No.	2
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Slippers, black leather	Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1
Boots, knee, rubber (seamen and signal ratings only)	Pr.	1
Caps, blue or white	No.	2
Cap ribbons	No.	2
Covers, cap, white	No.	1
Jersey, seamen's	No.	1
Collar, seamen's, blue	No.	1
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II	No.	3
Singlets, knitted, cotton	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	1
Drawers, knitted, short or long	Prs.	4
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (seamen, etc.)	No.	1
Overall combination suits, blue (engineering and air mechanics)	No.	2
Overcoat	No.	1
Oilskin coat	No.	1
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No.	1
†Trousers, Fearnought	Pr.	1
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr.	1
Gloves, brown leather	Pr.	1
Scarves, black silk	No.	2
Scarf, plain white	No.	1
Comforters, blue	No.	2
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
Razor	No.	1
Brush, shaving	No.	1
Brush, clothes	No.	1
Brush, boot, hard or polishing	No.	1
Scissors	Pr.	1
Blankets, white	No.	1§
Pillow	No.	1
Pillow covers	No.	2
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1
Handkerchiefs, white	No.	8
Lanyards, knife	No.	3
Suitcase	No.	1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2
Singlets, tropical	No.	2
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1
Stockings, blue, or socks, white	Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white	No.	1

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of section VIII.

† The knife is compulsory for ratings of the seaman branch but optional for other men in Class II uniform.

‡ Compulsory for Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings in coal-fired ships (see Section II, Clause 4). One pair to be supplied gratuitously to each engineering mechanic on joining a coal-fired ship (see Vetting Manual, B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VI)).
§ Two for men on Home Station.

3. UNIFORM KIT, CLASS III

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

Petty officer dressed as seaman on completing one year's service as P.O. and being confirmed in the rating; regulating P.O.; sick berth P.O.; leading sick berth attendant and sick berth attendant; P.O. writer, leading writer, writer and boy writer; stores petty officer, leading stores assistant, stores assistant and stores boy; air mechanician 3rd class; shipwrights; artificers, 4th and 5th classes; mechanician 3rd class; armourers, blacksmiths, plumbers, painters, joiners and coopers; petty officer cook, leading cook, cook and assistant cook, P.O. steward, steward, assistant and boy stewards; officers cooks, coders (Educational), coders (Special).

ARTICLE

		Denomination of Quantity	Full Scale	Reduced Scale at present in force
Compulsory Kit				
Jacket, double-breasted cloth	No.	1	1†	
Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1	—	
Trousers, cloth	Pr.	1	1†	
Jacket, single-breasted, blue serge	No.	1	2†	
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue	No.	1	1	
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	2*	2†	
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2	2	
Trousers, Action/Work. Dress	Prs.	2	2	
Blouse, Working Dress	No.	1	1	
Trousers, Working Dress	Pr.	1	1	
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit	Aircraft Ratings only	Prs.	3	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit				
Beret				
¶ Shirts, knitted, cooks	Cook Ratings only	Prs.	4	4
Trousers, white drill				
Caps, plastic, Class I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers)	No.	2	2	
§ Aprons, cooks'	No.	2	2	
Singlets, knitted, cotton	No.	2	2	
Vests, winter	No.	2	2	
(C) Drawers	Prs.	3	3	
Shirts, soft white	No.	5	6	
Collars, white	No.	12	6	
Ties, black	No.	2	2	
(D) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)	Prs.	2	2	
Socks or stockings blue (2 prs. socks blue to all new entries)	Prs.	2	2	
Mattress, hammock	No.	1	1	
Blanket, white	No.	1	1	
Mattress covers	No.	2	2	
(I) Sheets	No.	3	3	
Pillow slips	No.	2	2	
Pyjama suits	No.	2	2	
Towels, seamen's	No.	2	2	
Type	No.	1	1	
Bag, soap	No.	1	1	
Comb, hair	No.	1	1	
Brush, hair	No.	1	1	
Brush, tooth	No.	1	1	
Brush, clothes	No.	1	—	
Brush, boot, hard	No.	1	1	
Brush, boot, polishing	No.	1	1	
(B) Overall combination suits, blue (for artificer, air fitter, artisan & engine room ratings only)	No.	2	2	
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (store ratings below petty officers only)	No.	1	1	
Raincoat	No.	1	1	
Braces	Pr.	1	1	
Wallet for Pay Book	No.	1	1	
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1	1	
Badges as necessary				

<i>Tropical Clothing :</i>			
Tunics, white drill	No.	2½	2
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3½	2
*Shorts, blue drill	Prs.	2	2
**Shorts, white drill	Prs.	2	2
Shirts, white, tropical	See Notes (G) and (J)	No.	2 2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Prs.	1	1
Sandals, leather	Prs.	1	1
Socks, white	Prs.	2	2
***Stockings, blue	Prs.	2	2
Naval Ratings' Handbook, BR1938	Men below Leading Rate of All Branches		
ABCD Pamphlet BR1294B			
Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff			
Engineering Manual	E.R.A.s and mechanics only		
Manual of Naval Cookery	Ratings of Ship's Cook Branch only		
Manual for Officers' Stewards	C.S. Officers' Stewards only		
Handbook for Officers' Cooks	Officers' cook ratings only		
<i>Optional Kit.</i>			
Jackets, double-breasted, cloth	No.	2	
Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1	
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2	
Jacket, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted	No.	1	
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, blue	No.	1	
Trousers, blue serge	Pr.	1	
Tunics, white drill	No.	2	
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3	
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2	
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2	
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1	
Slippers, black leather	Pr.	1	
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1	
Covers, cap, white	No.	3	
Shirts, soft, white	No.	3	
Collars, white	No.	6	
Singlets, knitted, cotton, or vests, winter	No.	2	
Drawers, knitted, short or long	Prs.	4	
Ties, black	No.	2	
Pyjama suits	No.	1	
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4	
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (artificer, artisan, engineroom and air maintenance ratings, and stores ratings below P.O., only)	No.	1	
Overcoat	No.	1	
Oilskin coat	No.	1	
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No.	1	
Gloves or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr.	1	
Gloves, brown leather	Pr.	1	
Scarf, plain white	No.	1	
Comforters, blue	No.	2	
Towels, seamen's	No.	2	
Razor	No.	1	
Brush, clothes	No.	1	
Brush, boot, hard or polishing	No.	1	
Brush, shaving	No.	1	
Scissors	Pr.	1	
Blankets, white	No.	1½	
Pillow	No.	1	
Pillow covers	No.	2	
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1	
Handkerchiefs, white	No.	8	
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1	
Suitcase	No.	1	
Attache case	No.	1	
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2	
Shirts, white, tropical	No.	2	
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs.	2	
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1	
Stockings, white (blue for ratings below P.O.) or socks, white	Prs.	6	
Belt, waist, white	No.	1	

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of section VIII.

†† Confirmed Petty Officers, Artificers Acting 4th Class and Artificers 5th Class on regular engagements only.

†† One for Confirmed Petty Officers, Artificers Acting 4th Class and Artificers 5th Class on regular engagements. Three pairs trousers for steward ratings below P.O.

* One for cook, including officers' cook, ratings.

† Four for leading sick berth attendant and sick berth attendant and 2 for artificers.

† Four for leading sick berth attendant and sick berth attendant and 3 for cook, including officers' cook and officers' steward ratings.

‡ For officers' stewards below petty officer.

** Three for cook ratings.

¶ Compulsory for all officers' cook ratings who completed their new entry training after 12th August, 1936, and were supplied gratuitously with a copy of this handbook on allocation as assistant cook (O). Optional for all other cook ratings.

§§ Two for men on Home Station.

¶¶ Shirts, white, tropical, for P.O. cooks.

*** 2 prs. stockings, white, for confirmed P.O.'s.

4. REGULATIONS FOR THE SUPPLY OF KITS TO NEW ENTRIES.*

(a) As laid down in Article 4952, Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, men and juniors are entitled on first entry to be supplied gratuitously with all the articles in the compulsory kit of their rating, and with certain additional items as set out in clause (b), subject for N.C.S. ratings to the following conditions:—

(i) That they are required to provide themselves with a regulation service kit.

(ii) That no orders to the contrary are in force on the station.

(b) In addition to the compulsory articles of kit, the following are to be supplied gratuitously to ratings other than locally entered ratings on foreign stations who are required to maintain reduced kits only:—

1 detachable warm lining for raincoat. To all classes except Maltese N.C.S. ratings.

1 attaché case. To men not dressed as seamen.

24 clothes stops. To all classes.

1 Housewife filled, men's. To all classes.

Recreational, etc., Clothing.

† Shorts, white, recreational, 2 prs. } To all ratings on first entry at the Home Depots.

† Stockings, thick, 2 prs. }

† Sports Jerseys, 2 No. }

† Shoes, gym., 1 pr. }

(c) Cap and other badges, as necessary, are included in the gratuitous issue of kits to new entries.

(d) Hammocks and kit bags are supplied to all ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (1). These articles remain Government property.

(e) One pair of boots, ankle, is to be fitted locally with metal boot protectors before issue. All metal protectors are to be removed from the footwear of all new entry ratings before they are drafted to sea.

(f) juniors are to be kitted up as indicated in sub-section 6.

(g) The six white collars supplied to new entries in Class III uniform are to be soft collars. After leaving the training establishment the kits of these ratings are to include 6 collars, of which 2 are stiff.

(h) The issue of caps to new entries (other than juniors dressed as seamen) is to be one plastic cap and one white duck cap for men dressed as seamen, and one plastic cap, one blue peak cap and two plastic cap covers for men not dressed as seamen, so long as stocks of duck caps and blue peak caps are available—otherwise two plastic caps will be issued. Plastic cap covers to be issued only with blue peak caps.

(i) New entries not dressed as seamen are to be supplied with a pullover and not a waistcoat as part of their free kit on entry.

(j) New entry cook ratings (including youths entered as Junior Assistant Cooks 2nd Class) are supplied with aprons, cooks' and caps, cooks' on personal loan under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (III).

* See Note at head of Section VIII.

† To be issued on personal loan to National Service ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (BR93/51), Appendix 61, (V).

5. ARTIFICER APPRENTICES.

(NOTE.—Artificer apprentices are to wear Class III uniform).

- †1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth.
- †1 pr. trousers, cloth.
- †2 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge, for working dress.
- 1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- †2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
- 2 prs. trousers Action/Working Dress.
- 5 shirts, Action/Working Dress.
- 3 blue overall combination suits (working dress).
- 1 pr. braces.
- 2 ties, black.
- 3 shirts, soft white.
- 6 collars, white.
- 2 prs. socks or stockings.
- 2 prs. boots, ankle.
- 1 comb, hair.
- 4 towels, seamen's.
- (c) 3 prs. drawers.
- 2 vests, summer.
- 2 vests, winter.
- 2 suits pyjamas.
- 1 brush, clothes.
- 1 brush, boot, hard.
- 1 brush, boot, polishing.
- 1 brush, hair.
- 1 brush, tooth.
- §1 cap, plastic, Cl. I & III
- §1 cap, peak, blue.
- §2 covers, cap, plastic.
- 1 bag, soap.
- 1 attaché case.
- 1 pr. slippers, black leather
- 1 type.
- *1 mattress, hammock.
- 1 blanket, white.
- *2 mattress covers.
- 3 sheets.
- 2 pillow slips.
- 1 raincoat.
- 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat
- 1 jersey, seamen's.
- 1 housewife, filled, men's.
- 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
- 1 wallet for paybook.

RECREATIONAL CLOTHING.—

- 2 prs. shorts, white, recreational.
- 2 prs. stockings.
- 2 sports jerseys.
- 1 pr. shoes, gymnasium.
- 1 belt, gymnasium.

Optional.

- 1 pr. leggings, waterproof.
- 1 overcoat.

* The issue of these articles and of the kit bag, hammock, clews and lashings, *vide* sub-section 4 (d) is to be deferred until completion of training.

(c) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.

† To be issued on completion of 12 month's training.

‡ The second serge suit is to be made to measure under the Port Contracts.

§ Two plastic caps, or two blue peak caps with white cap covers, may be maintained in lieu.

6. JUNIORS.

(A) JUNIORS DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT ADULT NEW ENTRY ESTABLISHMENTS.

Article	Denomination	Initial Free Kit	
		On Entry	On completion of Part II training
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2	1 (a),
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	2	1 (h)
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2	
Trousers, Action/Work. Dress ..	Prs.	2	
(i) Overall combination suit, blue: seamen, etc.	No.	1	
(i) Engineering mechanics, air mechanics and aircraft handlers	No.	2	
Collars, seamen's, blue	No.	2	1 (h)
(b) Caps, white	No.	2	1 (h)
Cap ribbons	No.	2	
Scarf, black silk	No.	1	1 (h)
Socks, blue	Prs.	2	
(c) Boots, ankle	Prs.	2	
Singlets, knitted cotton	No.	8	
Vests, cotton uniform, Cl. II ..	No.	8	
Jersey, seamen's	No.	1	
(d) Drawers	Prs.	8	
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1	
Lanyards, knife	No.	2	
Pyjama suits	No.	2	
Towels, seamen's	No.	2	
Bag, soap	No.	1	
Comb, hair	No.	1	
Brush, hair	No.	1	
Brush, tooth	No.	1	
Brush, clothes	No.	1	
Brush, boot, hard	No.	1	
Brush, boot, polishing	No.	1	
Toothpaste	Tube	1	
Soap, hard	lbs.	8	
Type	No.	1	
Scissors	Prs.	1	
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1	
Case, attaché	No.	1	
Raincoat	No.	1	
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No.	1	
Comforter, blue	No.	1	
Gloves, blue	Prs.	1	
Slippers, black leather	Prs.	1	
Recreational clothing:			
Shorts, white, recreational	Prs.	2	
Stockings, thick	Prs.	2	
Jerseys, sports	No.	2	
Shoes gymnasium	Prs.	1	
Mattress, hammock	No.	1	
Blanket, white	No.	1	
Covers, mattress	No.	2	
Sheets	No.	8	
Pillow slips	No.	2	
Wallet for paybook	No.	1	
Mug, enamelled, 1 pt.	No.	1	
(e) Hammocks	No.	2	
(e) Clews and lanyards	Set	1	
(e) Lashings	No.	1	
(e) Bag kit seamen's	No.	1	
Prayer book	No.	1	

(B) JUNIORS NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT ADULT NEW ENTRY ESTABLISHMENTS.

Article	Denomination	Initial free Kit	
		On Entry	On completion of Part II training
Jacket, blue serge, single breasted ..	No.	2	1 (a)
(j) Trousers, blue serge ..	Prs.	2	1
Pullover, sleeveless, blue ..	No.	1	
(f) Shirts, action/working dress ..	No.	2	
(f) Trousers action/working dress ..	Prs.	2	
Shirts, knitted cooks' ..	Cook Ratings only	No.	4
Trousers, white drill ..		Prs.	4
Overall combination suit, blue: (Stores ratings only) ..	No.	1	
(b) Caps, plastic, or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers ..	No.	2	
Singlets, knitted, cotton ..	No.	2	
Vests, winter ..	No.	2	
(d) Drawers ..	Prs.	3	
Shirts soft white ..	No.	3	1
(g) Collars white ..	No.	6	2
Tie, black ..	No.	1	1
(c) Boots, ankle ..	Prs.	2	
Socks blue ..	Prs.	2	
Braces ..	Prs.	1	
Belt waist, blue ..	No.	1	
Pyjama suits ..	No.	2	
Towels, seamen's ..	No.	2	
Bag, soap ..	No.	1	
Comb, hair ..	No.	1	
Brush, hair ..	No.	1	
Brush, tooth ..	No.	1	
Brush, clothes ..	No.	1	
Brush, boot hard ..	No.	1	
Brush, boot, polishing ..	No.	1	
Type ..	No.	1	
Scissors ..	Prs.	1	
Toothpaste ..	Tubes	1	
Soap, hard ..	lbs.	8	
Housewife, filled, men's ..	No.	1	
Case attaché ..	No.	1	
Raincoat ..	No.	1	
Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	No.	1	
Comforter, blue ..	No.	1	
Gloves, blue ..	Prs.	1	
Slippers, black leather ..	Prs.	1	
Recreational Clothing:			
Shorts, white, recreational ..	Prs.	2	
Stockings, thick ..	Prs.	2	
Jerseys, sports ..	No.	2	
Shoes gymnasium ..	Prs.	1	
Mattress, hammock ..	No.	1	
Blanket, white ..	No.	1	
Covers, mattress ..	No.	2	
Sheets ..	No.	3	
Pillow slips ..	No.	2	
(e) Hammocks ..	No.	2	
(e) Clews, lanyards ..	set	1	
(e) Lashings ..	No.	1	
(e) Bag kit, seamen's ..	No.	1	
Prayer book ..	No.	1	
Mug, enamelled, 1 pt. ..	No.	1	
Wallet for paybook ..	No.	1	

NOTES.

(a) The third suit is to be made to measure under the Port Contracts.

(b) Caps issued on entry to be: Class II, one plastic cap, one white duck cap; Class III, one plastic cap, one blue peak cap, two plastic cap covers. Plastic cap to be issued on completion of Part II training (Class II).

(c) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (e).

(d) See note (C) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(e) These articles are to be issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (1).

(f) One for Junior Assistant Cooks 2nd Class. See also Section VIII, sub-section 4 (j).

(g) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (g).

(h) The issue of these items to Junior Naval Airmen 2nd Class is to be deferred until completion of technical training.

(i) See note (B) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(j) Three on entry for Junior Assistant Stewards.

(C) JUNIORS DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES OR ST. VINCENT.

Article.	Denomination of Quantity.	Free Issue.				Kit on discharge to sea.
		On Entry.	During training (a)	On being kitted up for sea.	On being kitted up for sea.	
Jumpers, blue serge ..	No.	2	1	1	3	
Trousers, blue serge ..	Prs.	2	1	1	3	
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2	—	—	2	
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2	—	—	2	
(h) Blue overall combination suit ..	No.	—	1	—	1	
Collars, seamen's blue ..	"	2	—	1	3	
(i) Caps, white duck ..	"	2	—	—	1	
(j) Cap, plastic ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Cap ribbons ..	"	2	—	—	2	
Scarves, black silk ..	"	1	—	1	2	
Socks, blue ..	Prs.	2	—	—	2	
(b) Boots, ankle ..	"	2	—	—	2	
Singlets, knitted cotton ..	No.	3	—	—	3	
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II ..	No.	3	—	—	3	
Jerseys, seamen's ..	"	2	—	—	1	
(e) Drawers ..	Prs.	3	—	—	3	
Belt, waist, blue ..	No.	1	—	—	1	
(c) Knife, clasp ..	"	—	—	1	1	
Lanyards, knife ..	"	2	—	—	2	
Pyjama suits ..	"	2	—	—	2	
Towels, seamen's ..	"	2	—	—	2	
Bag, soap ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Bag, linen (for clean underclothing) ..	"	1	—	—	—	
Comb, hair ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Brush, hair ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Brush, tooth ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Brush, clothes ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Brush, boot, hard ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Brush, boot, polishing ..	"	1	—	—	1	
(d) Soap, hard ..	lbs.	3	—	—	1	
(d) Tooth paste ..	Tubes	1	—	—	1	
Type ..	No.	1	—	—	1	
Clothes stops ..	"	48	—	—	—	
Scissors ..	Pr.	1	—	—	—	
Housewife, filled, boy's ..	No.	1	—	—	—	
Attaché case ..	"	1	—	—	1	
(f) Raincoat ..	"	1	—	—	1	
(f) Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	"	1	—	—	—	
Comforter, blue ..	"	1	—	—	—	
Gloves, blue ..	"	1	—	—	—	
Slippers, black leather ..	Pr.	1	—	—	—	
Seamanship Manual, Vol. 1 ..	No.	1	—	—	1	
Prayer Book ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Recreational clothing:						
Shorts, white, recreational ..	Prs.	2	—	—	—	
Stockings ..	"	2	—	—	—	
Sports jerseys ..	No.	2	—	—	—	
Shoes, gymnasium ..	Pr.	1	—	—	—	
Mattress, hammock ..	No.	1	—	—	1	
Blanket, white ..	"	1	—	—	—	
Mattress covers ..	"	2	—	—	2	
Sheets ..	No.	3	—	—	3	
Pillow slips ..	No.	2	—	—	2	
(g) Hammocks ..	"	—	—	2	2	
(g) Clews and lanyards ..	Set	—	1	—	1	
(g) Lashings ..	No.	—	1	—	1	
(g) Kit bag ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint ..	"	1	—	—	1	
Wallet for paybook ..	No.	1	—	—	1	

NOTES.

(a) This issue is to be made on completion of 12 weeks in General Technical Course.

(b) One pair of boots is to be fitted locally with metal boot protectors at Crown expense before issue. All metal protectors are to be removed from the footwear of juniors when they are kitted up for sea.

(c) For seamen branch juniors only.

(d) The quantities of these articles shown under "kit on discharge to sea" are to be provided at the juniors' expense. The object is to ensure that the juniors have some hard soap and tooth paste or tooth soap when they join their ship.

(e) See note (e) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(f) Juniors entered before 17 Dec., 1954 may be in possession of an overcoat and an oilskin coat in lieu of a raincoat and a detachable warm lining.

(g) These articles are issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (I). Juniors are supplied with clews and lashings while under training in order that they may point and graft the articles before going to sea. See Boys' Training Instructions.

(h) The blue overall suit may be issued on entry at the discretion of the Commanding Officer.

7. RECOVERED DESERTERS.

Recovered deserters are to be dealt with in the matter of clothing as laid down in Article 261, the Victualling Manual, BR93(51), and in Article 261 of the Regulations for Naval Detention Quarters, 1912.

8. MALTESE N.C.S. RATINGS.

(A) RATINGS SERVING IN SEAGOING SHIPS.

Ratings serving in seagoing ships are to maintain the full regulation service kit of their rating.

Ratings entered for service in *seagoing ships* are entitled to receive gratuitously the articles of kit as laid down for new entries (*see* section 4) with the following exceptions:—

All ratings.

1 detachable warm lining for raincoat	To be issued to ratings in possession of a raincoat on first occasion (or on first occasion after the raincoat is provided) of being required to serve in Home Waters.
---	--

Tropical clothing (to the scale laid down in BR 93 (51) Appx. 62, IX).	To be issued gratuitously on first entry.
--	---

1 mattress, hammock ..	To be supplied as a personal issue <i>on loan</i> for the first six months of service and after this period to become personal property.
1 blanket, white ..	
2 mattress covers ..	

Metal boot protectors are *not* to be fitted to boots, ankle.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

1 jumper, blue serge ..	Not to be supplied gratuitously until six months after entry and then only if the man is retained in the Service.
1 pr. trousers, blue serge ..	
1 jumper, white drill ..	
1 pr. trousers, white drill ..	

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

1 jacket, serge	Not to be supplied gratuitously until six months after entry and then only if man is retained in the Service.
1 pr. trousers, serge ..	

(B) RATINGS SERVING IN SHORE ESTABLISHMENTS, HARBOUR SHIPS AND SHIPS IN RESERVE.

Ratings serving in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve are to maintain the following reduced kits:—

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth	C.P.Os. only.
1 jacket, single-breasted blue serge	
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue.	
1 pr. trousers, cloth.	

1 pr. trousers, serge.	P.Os. and below
\$2 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge.	

1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue.	P.Os. and below
\$3 prs. trousers, serge (Ldg. Stewards and below only).	

\$2 prs. trousers, serge (other ratings).	P.Os. and below
2 tunics, white drill.	

2 prs. trousers, white drill.	P.Os. and below
*2 shirts, action/working dress.	

*2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. shorts, blue drill.	

2 prs. shorts, white drill.	P.Os. and below
2 shirts, white, tropical.	

1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.	P.Os. and below
1 pr. sandals, leather.	

** { 2 caps plastic Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).	P.Os. and below
2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.	

2 singlets, knitted cotton.	P.Os. and below
3 prs. drawers.	

(c) 2 shirts, soft white.	P.Os. and below
3 collars, white.	

13 caps, cooks.	P.Os. and below
\$3 aprons, cooks.	

1 tie, black.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. socks, blue.	

2 prs. socks, white.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. stockings, blue—white for C.P.Os and P.Os. (men entered after 14 Feb., 1955 only).	

2 prs. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).	P.Os. and below
1 type.	

1 brush, boot, hard,	P.Os. and below
1 brush, boot, polishing.	

1 brush, hair.	P.Os. and below
1 brush, tooth.	

1 comb, hair.	P.Os. and below
2 towels.	

1 pr. braces.	P.Os. and below
1 raincoat.	

1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.	P.Os. and below
1 wallet for paybook.	

\$1 mattress, hammock.	P.Os. and below
\$1 blanket, white.	

\$2 mattress covers.	P.Os. and below
\$3 sheets	

\$2 pillow slips	if accommodated in a Naval Establishment.
\$1 pillow	

2 jumpers, blue serge.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. trousers, blue serge.	

2 jumpers, white drill.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. trousers, white drill.	

2 prs. shorts, white drill.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. shorts, blue drill.	

2 singlets, uniform, tropical.	P.Os. and below
1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.	

1 pr. sandals, leather.	P.Os. and below
2 shirts, action working dress.	

2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.	P.Os. and below
1 overall combination suit, blue.	

2 collars, seamen's blue.	P.Os. and below
**2 caps, white.	

2 cap ribbons.	P.Os. and below
1 scarf, black silk.	

1 lanyard, knife.	P.Os. and below
2 prs. socks, blue.	

- 2 prs. socks, white.
 2 prs. stockings, blue (men entered after 14th February, 1955 only).
 2 pr. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 3 singlets, knitted cotton.
- (c) 3 prs. drawers.
 1 type.
 1 brush, boot, hard.
 1 brush, boot, polishing.
 1 brush, hair.
 1 brush, tooth
 1 comb, hair.
 2 towels.
 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
 1 wallet for paybook.
 1 knife, clasp (seaman ratings only).
 1 belt, waist, blue
- (H) 1 raincoat.
 †1 mattress, hammock.
 †1 blanket, white.
 †2 mattress covers.
 †3 sheets } If accommodated in
 †2 pillow slips } a Naval Establishment.
 †1 pillow }
 † Bedding is to be supplied as a personal issue on loan for the first six months, and after this period is to become personal property.
 †† Pillows are to be issued on personal loan.
 * 3 for Cook ratings.
 † for Cooks only on personal loan.
- (c) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(H). See note (H) at the beginning of Section VIII.

§ Initial issue of second suit is to be made on completion of 6 months' service.

** See Section VIII, Subsection 4 (h).

Note.—(h) Ratings entered for service in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve receive gratuitously the above-mentioned reduced kits. Any ratings thus entered and subsequently transferred to fill a vacancy in a seagoing ship may be supplied gratuitously with the difference between the reduced kit received on entry and the full regulation Service kit of their rating.

9. CHINESE RATINGS.

(A) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT HONG KONG.
 Kits on the following scales are to be issued free on first entry and are to be maintained by the ratings throughout their service.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN

- 2 jackets, single breasted, blue serge.
 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
- (a) 1 tunic, white drill.
 (a) 1 pr. trousers, white drill.
 2 prs. stockings, blue (Leading rates and below).
 2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.Os and P.Os only).
 1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- (g) 2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
 2 cap badges.
 2 singlets knitted cotton.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
- (b) 3 shirts, soft, white.
 (b) 6 collars, white.
 1 tie, black.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 1 pr. boots, ankle.
- (c) 2 shirts, action/working dress (except S.B.As).
 (c) 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress (except S.B.As).
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 belt, waist, white.
 2 prs. socks, white.
- (h) 2 shirts, white, tropical.
 3 shirts, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
 (i) 2 prs. shorts, white, drill, tropical.

- (j) 2 prs. shorts, blue, drill, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
- (d) 1 raincoat.
 (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 1 blanket, white.
 (f) 3 sheets.
 (f) 2 pillow slips.
 (f) 1 pillow.
 (e) 4 caps, cooks (cook ratings only).
 (e) 4 aprons, cooks (cook ratings only).

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- 2 jumpers, blue, serge.
 2 prs. trousers, blue, serge.
 1 jumper, white, drill.
 1 pr. trousers, white, drill.
 2 prs. stockings, blue.
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 1 pr. boots, ankle.
 2 shirts, action/working dress.
 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 belt, waist, white.
 2 collars, seamen's, blue.
 2 ribbons, cap.
 1 lanyard.
- (g) 2 caps, white.
 1 scarf, black, silk.
 2 singlets, knitted, cotton.
 2 singlets, uniform, tropical.
 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
 2 prs. shorts, blue, drill, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
- (d) 1 raincoat.
 (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 1 blanket, white.
 (f) 3 sheets.
 (f) 2 pillow slips.
 (f) 1 pillow.

NOTES.

(a) 2 for stewards; 2 tunics, 4 prs. trousers for cooks.

(b) Stewards, cooks, and mess boys are to receive 2 shirts, soft, white, and 4 collars, white.

(c) 3 for mess boys, 1 for cooks.

(d) To be issued on personal loan to ratings serving in Northern Waters and to other ratings if considered necessary.

(e) To be issued on personal loan.

(f) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(g) See Section VIII, Subsection 4 (h).

(h) 4 for C.P.O. and P.O. cooks.

(i) 3 for cooks.

(j) 1 for cooks.

(B) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT SINGAPORE.
 Kits on the following scales are to be issued to ratings on first entry at Singapore.

2. On being drafted for service in Northern Waters for the first time, an initial free issue is to be made of articles required to complete the following scales to the scales shown above for Hong Kong ratings of corresponding branches. The full scales are to be maintained by ratings concerned during all subsequent periods of service in Northern Waters.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

(Stewards, Mess Boys and Cooks)

- 2 tunics, white, drill.
 2 prs. trousers, white, drill.
 2 prs. stockings, white, cotton (C.P.Os and P.Os).
 2 prs. stockings, blue (junior ratings).
 2 prs. socks, white.
 2 towels, seamen's.
- (g) 2 singlets knitted cotton.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 (f) 1 cap, peak, blue.

- (f) 2 covers, cap, plastic.
1 cap badge.
1 belt, waist, white.
2 sets buttons and badges.
4 shirts, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
(a) 3 shirts, white, tropical.
(b) 3 prs. shorts, white, tropical.
1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
(c) 4 aprons, cooks (cook ratings only).
(c) 4 caps, cooks (cook ratings only).
(d) 1 raincoat.
(e) 3 sheets.
(e) 2 pillow slips.
(e) 1 pillow.

NOTES.

- (a) 5 for C.P.O. and P.O. cooks, 2 for Ldg. cooks and below.
(b) 5 for cooks.
(c) To be issued on personal loan.
(d) To be issued, if considered necessary, on personal loan.
(e) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(f) Plastic cap may be provided in lieu.

(g) 4 for cooks.

10. OTHER RATINGS ENTERED LOCALLY ON STATIONS ABROAD.

NOTES.—(i) The free issue of kit to locally entered ratings on first entry is always to be made in kind. The payment of a money allowance in lieu is not allowed.

(ii) When serving on board H.M. Ships in climates where bedding is necessary, ratings may be issued with the requisite articles on loan. The articles should be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(A) EAST INDIES STATION.

COOKS AND STEWARDS.

- * 1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- * 1 waistcoat, blue serge.
- * 1 pair trousers, blue serge.
- * 2 shirts, soft white.
- * 2 collars, white, soft.
- * 1 tie, black.
- 2 tunics, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- † 2 caps, plastic Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers) with Cl. III cap badge.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 prs. socks, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, white cotton.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 toothbrush.
- 1 clothes brush.
- 1 boot brush.
- 1 comb.
- 1 belt, waist, white.
- 1 raincoat.

- † 3 sheets.
- † 2 pillow slips.
- † 1 pillow.

* For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S., and for all ratings afloat. An extra serge suit (jacket and trousers) is to be issued on first occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings who receive an additional suit under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit.

† To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

‡ See Section VIII, Subsection IV (h), for caps to be issued to new entries.

SOMALI RATINGS.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- * 1 jumper, blue serge.
- * 1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 jersey, seamen's.
- 2 jumpers, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 2 collars, seamen's, blue.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 1 pr. sandals, leather.
- † 2 caps, white.
- 2 cap ribbons.
- 2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, blue.
- 2 singlets, uniform, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 1 knife clasp, (seamen only).
- 2 lanyards, knife.
- 1 belt, waist, blue.
- 1 scarf, black silk.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 overall combination suit, blue.

Note.—Men dressed as seamen may take up a raincoat on repayment as an optional item of kit.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- * 1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- 1 waistcoat, blue serge or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- * 1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 2 tunics, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- † 2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 collars, white.
- 2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, blue (Tindals and Head Tindals may wear white stockings).
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 2 shirts, white.
- 1 tie, black.
- 1 belt, waist, blue.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
- 1 raincoat.

* An extra serge suit is to be issued to Somali ratings on first occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings to whom an additional suit is issued under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit. The second serge suit will be issued to Tindals on first occasion of such service after advancement.

† See Section VIII, Subsection IV (h), for caps to be issued to new entries.

(B) SOUTH ATLANTIC STATION.

ST. HELENAS RATINGS

- * 1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- * 1 waistcoat, blue serge.
- * 1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- * 2 shirts, soft, white.
- * 2 collars, white, soft.
- 3 tunics, white drill.
- 3 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 1 cap with Class III badge.
- † 2 covers, cap, plastic.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 prs. socks, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, white cotton.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 toothbrush.

- 1 comb, hair.
- 1 belt, waist, white.
- 1 raincoat.
- †3 sheets.
- †2 pillow slips.
- †1 pillow.

*For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S., and for all ratings afloat.

†To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

‡To be issued only with blue peak caps.

Note.—The regulations for the issue of clothing to South African ratings entered for service at Simons-town and borne on the books of H.M.S. "Afrikander," together with the regulations in respect of West African ratings are set out in South Atlantic General Orders.

(C) AMERICA AND WEST INDIES STATION.

OFFICERS' STEWARDS AND COOKS.

- 1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge, horn buttons.
- 1 waistcoat, blue serge, horn buttons, or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- 1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 2 tunics, white drill, horn buttons.
- 1 cap with Class III badge.
- *2 cap covers, plastic.
- 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- (K) 2 prs. drawers.
- 2 collars, white.
- 2 shirts, soft white.
- 1 tie, black.
- 2 prs. socks, blue.
- 1 pr. boots, ankle.
- (X) See note (K) at the beginning of Section VIII.

*To be issued only with blue peak caps.

11. HIRED INTERPRETERS.

- 1 jacket, blue serge.
- 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- †2 tunics, white drill.
- †2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 1 cap, peak.
- *2 cap covers, plastic.
- 2 ties, black.

‡ If in Mediterranean or a hot climate, otherwise serge jacket and waistcoat, or pullover.

*To be issued only with blue peak caps.

Note.—The foregoing does not apply to native interpreters employed in the Persian Gulf or Red Sea Sloops. The regulations for the supply of clothing to these men are set out in the local Station Order Books.

SECTION IX.

DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF UNIFORM.

Item. INDEX.

- 18. Apron, cooks.
- 11. Badge, cap.
- 31. Bag, soap.
- 31. Bag, travelling.
- 25. Belt, waist, blue.
- 31. Belt, waist, white.
- 81. Blanket, white.
- 8. Blouse, Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings.
- 81. Boots, ankle (*see* Section VIII, Note (x)).
- 81. Box, cap.
- 14. Buttons.
- 10. Caps, plastic.
- 31. Cap, cooks.
- 81. Case, attaché.

- 16. Collars.
- 31. Comforter.
- 13. Cover, cap.
- 26. Drawers.
- 28. Gloves or gauntlets, brown leather.
- 31. Gloves, blue (*see* Section IV (10)).
- 31. Helmet, sun, and cover for.
- 31. Housewife.
- 1. Jacket, dress.
- 2. Jacket, working dress.
- 24. Jersey, seamen's.
- 6. Jumper, blue serge.
- 7. Jumper, white drill.
- 31. Lanyard, knife.
- 31. Mattress, hammock.
- 31. Mattress covers.
- 31. Oilskin coat.
- 31. Oilskin leggings.
- 31. Oilskin sou'wester.
- 31. Overall suits, blue (one piece and two piece).
- 31. Overcoat.
- 21. Pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- 10. Raincoat.
- 12. Ribbon, cap.
- 31. Ribbon, cap, white.
- 31. Scarf, black silk.
- 29. Scarf, plain, white.
- 31. Sheets, white.
- 15. Shirts.
- 30. Shoes, black leather.
- 31. Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
- 31. Shorts, white, lightweight.
- 23. Singlet, knitted cotton.
- 31. Slippers, black leather.
- 31. Socks.
- 31. Stockings.
- 17. Tie, black.
- 27. Towel, seamen's.
- 20. Tropical clothing.
- 9. Trousers.
- 3. Tunics, white drill.
- 22. Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
- 4. Waistcoat.
- 5. Waistcoat, working dress.

1. DRESS JACKET.

Class I.

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, or tartan, double-breasted, with stand and half collar, three gilt uniform buttons and buttonholes to correspond each side, the lowest button to be in line with the top of the pocket, the buttons to be an equal distance apart, not less than 3½ inches or more than 4 inches, according to the height of the man. The buttons on the left forepart and on the cuffs are to be plugged.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may be permitted to wear them until worn out.

A pocket on either side fitted with a flap, the upper edge being in line with the hip. The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

Sleeve.—Chief petty officers will wear three large (¾-inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their jackets.

Note.—The Master-at-Arms will on dress occasions wear a frock coat and sword of the following pattern:—

Coat (in abeyance).—Blue frock, single-breasted, fall-down collar, four uniform gilt buttons on the front at equal distances apart, the upper button being 5 inches below the seam of the collar, the bottom button on the seam of the skirt, three large gilt buttons on cuffs. The skirt to be 3 inches above the knee.

Sword.—Of the same pattern as that laid down for officers, except that the back piece of the handle is to be plain with a flute round the top, and down the back, and that the gripe is to be of black fish skin bound with three gold threads (as formerly worn by warrant officers).

Class III.

PETTY OFFICERS DRESSED AS SEAMEN ON COMPLETING ONE YEAR'S SERVICE AS P.O. AND BEING CONFIRMED IN THE RATING—REGULATING PETTY OFFICERS—SICK BERTH PETTY OFFICERS, LEADING SICK BERTH ATTENDANTS AND SICK BERTH ATTENDANTS—P.O. WRITERS, LEADING WRITERS, WRITERS AND BOY WRITERS—STORES PETTY OFFICERS, LEADING STORES ASSISTANTS, STORES ASSISTANTS AND STORES BOYS—SHIPWRIGHTS, ARTIFICERS, 4TH AND 5TH CLASSES (see Note ||)—ARMOURERS—BLACKSMITHS, PLUMBERS, PAINTERS, JOINERS, COOPERS—PETTY OFFICER COOKS, LEADING COOKS, COOKS AND ASSISTANT COOKS—PETTY OFFICER STEWARDS, LEADING STEWARDS, STEWARDS, ASSISTANT AND BOY STEWARDS—OFFICERS' COOKS, CODERS (Educational) AND CODERS (Special).

To wear the same pattern as above, except that the sleeves are to have two $\frac{3}{4}$ inch buttons at the cuff, and all buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III." Ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern, without an external breast pocket, may continue to wear them until worn out.

|| NOTE.—Shipwrights and artificers, 4th class, who entered the service prior to 5th October, 1925 (either as apprentices or direct entry artificers, etc., 4th or 5th class), hold the rating of C.P.O. and wear Class I uniform. The uniform of other artificer ratings is as follows:—

5th Class ..	Class III uniform, black horn buttons and red cap badge.
4th Class (acting and confirmed)	Class III uniform, gilt buttons and Petty Officer's gold cap badge.
3rd Class and above ..	Class I uniform.

2. WORKING DRESS JACKET.

Class I.

Of blue serge, single-breasted, with rounded corners with stand and fall collar, and three gilt buttons equi-distant, the upper button being $7\frac{1}{4}$ inches from the seam of the collar.

The collar to be $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches deep at the collar ends, increasing to $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the back.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side, but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

The lowest button to be in line with the pockets which are to be fitted with flaps, the upper edge of the pocket being in line with the hip.

The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

The cuffs of the sleeves to be the same as for dress jacket.

Class III.

The same pattern as above, except that the sleeves are to have two $\frac{3}{4}$ inch buttons at the cuff, and all buttons are to be as shown under the heading, "Buttons, Class III."

NOTE.—When attending table, officers' stewards may wear either the dress jacket or black evening dress clothes, at the discretion of the officers. In hot climates white tunics may be allowed.

3. TUNIC, WHITE DRILL.

Class I.

Of white drill, single-breasted, with square corners, stand-up collar, four removable gilt buttons and an opening at the bottom of each side seam $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches long.

The collar to be as high as is comfortable but not more than 2 inches fitted with two hooks and eyes of non-rusting material and a throat tab.

The top button to be 1 inch from the seam of the collar and the bottom button in line with the

hip, the remaining buttons at equal intervals between these two buttons.

A patch pocket, without flap, on each breast. For a man with a 38 inch chest the pockets are to be $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep in the centre and placed about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower than the forearm seams. Pockets in other sizes to be in proportion but not to exceed 7 inches in width.

The badge denoting special qualifications is not to be worn on the collar, but on the right cuff 8 inches from the end immediately above the centre gilt button. (See next paragraph).

Sleeve—Chief petty officers will wear three large ($\frac{1}{2}$ inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their tunics.

Class III.

Same pattern as above, except that no distinctive buttons are to be worn on the cuffs, and buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

4. WAISTCOAT.

Class I.

Blue cloth, diagonal serge or tartan, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III.

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

5. WORKING DRESS WAISTCOAT.

Class I.

Blue serge, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III.

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

6. JUMPER, BLUE SERGE.

Class II.

To be shaped to the body and fitted with an inside pocket on right breast and, if desired, an inside pocket on left breast. The "V" opening to extend to 1 inch below the lower end of the breast bone so as to provide an opening 12 inches to 15 inches in depth. The tapes of the jumpers are to be 30 inches in length and 1 inch in width.

The bottom edge to be in line with the fork.

Sleeves to be fitted with cuffs and to extend to the wristbone, the junction of the sleeve with the body to be at the point of the shoulder.

Two buttons to the cuffs. The cuffs to be made with sufficient overlap to enable the buttons to be shifted to make them easy fitting round the wrist when used as No. 3 or 4 dress.

To be fitted with a serge collar.

7. JUMPER, WHITE DRILL.

Class II.

To be looser fitting than the serge jumper with an inside pocket on right breast and, if desired, an inside pocket on left breast. The "V" opening to extend to 1 inch below the lower end of the breast bone so as to provide an opening 12 inches to 15 inches in depth; the bottom edge to be in line with the fork. The tapes of the jumpers are to be 30 inches in length and 1 inch in width.

Collar to be of blue jean, having a border of blue and white striped composite tape.

The jumper to be bound round the bottom and the end of the sleeves with blue jean $\frac{1}{4}$ inch wide, which is to be stitched on.

Sleeves to be without cuffs and to extend to 1 inch above the wristbone; the junction of the sleeve with the body to be at the point of the shoulder.

8. WORKING DRESS FOR NAVAL AIR RATINGS—BLOUSE.

Blue serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single breasted, with a fly front, and to fasten with four plain buttons; two breast pockets with flaps, to fasten with plain buttons and button-holes, fly type; two inside breast pockets; body

pleated into belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type.

9. TROUSERS.

Classes I and III.

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, tartan, and blue serge trousers to be made with a fly-front, and to be pleated into the waistband and fitted with an inset hip pocket; the leg widths at the bottom to be 19½ inches—20 inches for men 5 ft. 1 in. to 5 ft. 3 in. in height graduated to 21½ inches—22 inches for men 5 ft. 10 ins. to 6 ft. in height. Ready-made serge trousers of the previous service pattern will continue to be worn while stocks exist. Ratings in possession of cloth trousers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

White drill trousers are to be made with a fly-front and fitted with buckets for belt.

Class II.

To be of blue serge or white drill, and made with a flap.

Width at knee, 12 inches — 13 inches } According
Width at bottom, 12 inches—14 } to build of
inches } man.

To be fitted with a waistband 4 inches deep, the tightness of which is to be regulated by a lacing at the back (four holes) which is to be tied in a bow at the upper holes, the ends being 4 inches long.

Serge trouser linings and pockets to be of striped check shirting, the overlap of the waistband in front to be of blue jean. Pockets and fastenings for securing them are not to be visible when the trousers are worn.

Action/Working Dress (Trousers)—All classes.

To be of dark blue drill, fly fronted, fitted with waist buckles (2) in front, with buckets for a belt. Two side pockets and a hip pocket, the latter closed with a plain black plastic button.

Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings (Trousers).

Blue serge with one thigh pocket on left side, with flap fastened with a plain button and button hole, fly type; two side pockets and two hip pockets, with button and button hole. Buttons for braces, and two additional buttons at the back for fastening to blouse.

10. CAP, PLASTIC.

Classes I and III.

Of approved pattern, with peak and to the following specification:—

(a) The cap to be round in shape and to be fitted with a black patent leather peak 2 inches deep at centre set at an angle of 45°.

(b) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design.

(c) The crown lining to be blue with an interlining of oil impermeable plastic sheeting.

(d) Band/quartering seam to be piped ¼ inch and the band to have a total depth of 2 inches including a piping ⅜ inches from the bottom.

(e) The band to be supported with a stiffener of two-ply buckram and the quarterings padded with wadding graded in thickness from front to rear.

(f) A plain band of black worsted braid 1½ inches deep, to be fitted over the band of the cap with the seam at centre front and secured to the cap with a press stud.

(g) The chin strap to be of black patent leather or black plastic material of similar appearance, ¾ inches wide, secured by a black button at each end.

(h) The crown to be extended with a phosphor bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule.

NOTE.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn with white plastic, piqué, or marcelline cap covers.

Class II.

Of approved pattern, without peak, and to the following specification:—

(a) The crown to be circular in shape and 2½ inches larger in diameter than the external diameter of the band. The difference between perimeter of crown and band to be 7 inches. Overall height of cap to be 8½ inches.

(b) The quartering to be not less than 1½ inches nor more than 1½ inches in depth.

(c) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed matt weave design.

(d) The band to be 1½ inches in depth consisting of white plastic material ¾ inches deep and blue cloth 1 inch deep with a piping ¼ inch up from the bottom edge to keep the cap ribbon in place.

(e) The lining to be of grey sateen fitted to form two pockets along the cap 2½ inches apart and interlined with oil impermeable plastic sheeting.

(f) To be fitted with a shaped stiffener extending to edge of crown.

(g) To be fitted with two ventilation eyelets in the quarterings on both sides.

(h) To be fitted with a chin stay 24 inches long of one inch black worsted tape with one end sewn in the crown seam.

(i) To be stitched around the edge of crown with one row of stitching, the stiffener being caught in with the stitching to form a firm edge and the stitch holes sealed with pigmented plasticised P.V.C. dope.

NOTE.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn.

11. CAP BADGE.

Class I.

A gold crown over a silver anchor, encircled with one row of narrow gold embroidery and by a narrow wreath of laurel in gold.

Class III.

Confirmed Petty Officers.—A gold crown over a silver anchor, the latter encircled by two rows of narrow gold embroidery.

Other Ratings.—Crown and anchor embrodered in red.

12. CAP RIBBON.

Class II.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards, the ribbon being 1½ inches broad and 37 inches long, with the name of the ship, etc., embrodered in gold letters ¼ inch deep.

13. CAP COVER WHITE.

Classes I and III.

Of white marcelline, pique, or vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design, as supplied through the victualling yards.

14. BUTTONS.

Class I.

For overcoats.—1½ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

For jackets and frock coats.—(Master at Arms)—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons. Same design as for officers except that the crown and anchor are to be surrounded by a plain rim.

For waistcoats.—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor button.

For blue cloth and serge trousers.—¾ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For white trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

Class III.

For overcoats.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s—1½ inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings—1½ inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge jackets.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.—¾ inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge waistcoats.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s.—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.—¾ inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For white tunics.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s.—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.—¾ inch white horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge trousers.—¾ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

Class II.

For overcoats.—1½ inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jumpers and trousers.—½ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

15. SHIRTS.

Classes I and III.

To be white for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, para 26).

Action/Working Dress (Shirt)—All Classes.

Of light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. Six buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist, the wrist opening closed with a gusset. Two plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, ½ inch buttons.

16. COLLARS.

Classes I and III.

To be white, turned down, for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, para 20).

Class II.

Of blue jean, of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

17. TIE.

Classes I and III.

To be of approved pattern, black, tied in a sailor's knot for all occasions.

18. APRON, COOKS.

For Cook Ratings.

To be white in colour, of optional pattern.

19. RAINCOAT.

All Classes.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

2. Blue showerproofed gabardine, double breasted to button three, with inset sleeves, adjustable half belt, convertible stand collar, two side pockets made to button and to open through, also an inside ticket pocket. Buttons to be fitted on the inside of the coat for the fastening of a detachable serge lining.

3. Ratings in possession of raincoats of the former pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

20. TROPICAL CLOTHING.

Classes I and III.

Shirts, tropical, with open neck and roll collar made of white cotton fabric. } Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

Shorts, white drill, tropical
Shorts, blue drill, tropical

Class II.

Singlets, uniform tropical

Shorts, white drill, tropical

Shorts, blue drill, tropical

} Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

21. PULLOVER, SLEEVELESS, BLUE

Classes I and III.

To be plain knitted, blue in colour, sleeveless with "V" opening in front.

22. VEST, COTTON, UNIFORM.

Class II.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards. To have a rectangular neck opening not exceeding 25 inches inside measurement bound with ½ inch blue jean and to be made of material as supplied through the victualling yards.

23. SINGLET, KNITTED, COTTON.

All Classes.

To be of cotton and of the approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

24. JERSEY, SEAMEN'S.

Class II.

To be blue and of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

25. BELT, WAIST, BLUE.

All Classes.

To be of blue webbing, approximately 2½ inches wide and of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

26. DRAWERS.

All Classes.

To be of white or light neutral colour, long or short. Material optional.

27. TOWELS, SEAMEN'S.

All Classes.

Optional pattern, but colour must be white.

28. BROWN LEATHER GLOVES OR GAUNTLETS.

All Classes.

Of optional pattern.

29. SCARVES, PLAIN WHITE.

All Classes.

Optional pattern, but must be uniform in appearance.

30. SHOES, BLACK LEATHER.

All Classes.

To be of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards. May be fitted with either leather or composition soles at the option of the wearer.

31. THE FOLLOWING ARTICLES ARE TO BE OF THE APPROVED PATTERN AS SUPPLIED THROUGH THE VICTUALLING YARDS:—

Bag, soap.
Bag, travelling.
Belt, waist, white.
Blanket, white.
Boots, ankle (see Section VIII, Note (F)).
Box, cap.
Cap, cook's.
Case, attaché.
Comforter, blue.
Gloves, blue (see Section IV (10)).
Helmet, sun, and cover for.
Housewife.
Knife, clasp.
Lanyards, knife.
Mattress, hammock.
Mattress, covers.

Oilskin coat.
Oilskin leggings.
Oilskin sou'wester.
Overall suits, blue (one piece and two piece)
Overcoat.
Pillow slips.
Ribbon, cap, white.
Scarf, black silk.
Sheets, white.
Shirts, knitted, cooks'.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
Shorts, white, lightweight.
Slippers, black leather.
Socks.
Stockings.

142 DRESS REGULATIONS : ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS.

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them. The numbers of the dresses correspond, so far as is practicable, to those for Naval Officers' dresses and, in consequence, some dresses have more than one number.

Except where indicated R.M. officers are to wear Orders, Decorations and Medals as laid down for Naval Officers in the appropriate dress.

The Amplifying Orders applicable to the dresses for Other Ranks, R.M., are also applicable to R.M. Officers' dresses.

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 1	Full Dress.	Cloth Tunic (or Frock Coat when ordered) Blue Serge Trousers Helmet, curb chain Crimson Sash White Kid Gloves *Sword and steel scabbard Full Dress sword belt and knot	Band Service only. Ceremonial Duties.
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket Blue Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers.	When Naval Officers wear No. 2B Dress.
No. 8	Ceremonial Blue	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	(a) Ceremonial Duties (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 8 Dress. Note (i) On these occasions General Officers R.M. wear the Army pattern No. 1 (Ceremonial) Dress. (ii) Helmet to be worn when ordered.
No. 8A	Ceremonial Battledress	Khaki Battledress Green Beret White Web Belt and Anklets Medals (not more than one Neck Decoration *When Swords are worn the Sam Browne Belt and Brace, Scabbard and Frog, will be worn in place of the White Web Belt.	When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 1A Dress. Note.—Commando Units only.
No. 4 and No. 4A	Undress	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	When Naval Officers wear Nos. 4 and 4A Dresses.
No. 5	Drill Order	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog or Blue Cloth Belt (as directed by Senior Officer) *Sword	(a) When Naval Officers wear No. 5 Dress. (b) When dining in Service messes when Mess Dress is not worn (in which case Sword and Scabbard will not be worn).
No. 5A	Working Dress	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog	(a) Routine Duties and training. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 5A Dress. Notes: (i) The beret may be worn in place of the cap when specially ordered. (ii) Blue battledress with black web belt may be worn in place of blue serge suit and Sam Browne belt according to local orders. (iii) The normal working dress for Officers in Landing craft is to be :— Blue Battledress Black Web Belt Blue Beret Whistle and Lanyard.
No. 5C	Battledress	Khaki Battledress Beret Black Web Belt Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals (See Amplifying Orders).	(a) Military training ashore and afloat. (b) Active Service ashore. Note.—See para. 21(b).

* Officers not in possession of Sword and Scabbard are not required to provide these articles for the present.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 5D	Shirt Sleeve Order	Khaki Shirt Khaki Battledress Trousers Beret Black Web Belt Whistle and Lanyard	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered, when other Ranks R.M. wear No. 3B Dress.
No. 6A and No. 7	Mess Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket Blue Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers	(a) Mess Dinners. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 6A and No. 7 Dresses.
No. 8	Ceremonial Khaki Drill	Khaki Drill Tunic Khaki Drill Trousers Cap Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	When Naval Officers wear No. 8 Dress. <i>Note.</i> —Helmet to be worn when ordered.
Nos. 9A 9B and 10	Khaki Drill	Khaki Drill Tunic Khaki Drill Trousers Cap Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	(a) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 9A, 9B and 10 Dresses. (b) When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 6a Dress.
No. 10A	Tropical Undress	Khaki Cellular Shirt Metal Badges of Rank and Letters "R.M." Khaki Drill Trousers Cap Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog	When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 7 Dress. <i>Notes.</i> —(i) *Sword and Medals to be worn when ordered. (ii) <i>Commando Units only</i> —Green Beret to be worn when ordered.
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress	White Mess Jacket White Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers	When Naval Officers wear No. 11B Dress.
No. 11A	White Mess Dress	White Mess Jacket White Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers	Optional Dress, to be worn when Naval Officers wear No. 11A Dress.
No. 12	White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket Scarlet Kamarband Blue Serge Trousers	(a) Mess Dinners. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 11A and 12 Dresses.
No. 12A	Tropical Mess Undress	White Tropical Shirt (Naval Officers' pattern) with detachable Shoulder Straps Scarlet Kamarband Blue Serge Trousers	(a) Optional Dress for informal evening wear in hot climates. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 12A Dress.
No. 13 and No. 13A	Tropical Dress	Khaki Cellular Shirt Metal Badges of Rank and Letters "R.M." Khaki Drill Shorts Cap Hosetops Black Web Belt Black Anklets	(a) Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 13 and 13A Dresses.
No. 14	Action Dress	Khaki Shirt Blue Serge Trousers Cap or Blue Beret	When Naval Officers wear No. 14 Dress.
No. 15	Tropical Battledress	Khaki Cellular Shirt Metal Badges of Rank and Letters "R.M." Khaki Drill Trousers Beret Black Web Belt Black Anklets No Medal Ribbons	(a) Military training ashore and afloat. (b) Active Service ashore.

* Officers not in possession of Sword and Scabbard are not required to provide these articles for the present.

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE

The dresses to be worn by Royal Marines Officers at Court functions or Joint Service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

1. Orders, decorations and medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers except that:—

- the medal bar is to be positioned directly over any ribbons already stitched to the garment;
 - miniature medals are to be worn when Naval Officers wear miniature medal ribbons
- Miniature medals are to be worn on the lapel of the mess jacket $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch below the Corps Badge.

2. *Medal Ribbons.*—When no medals are worn, ribbons $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long are to be worn without intervals on the left breast of blue uniform, khaki drill, blue and khaki battledress.

Order of precedence of wearing is to be from right to left, starting with the top row. Normally, if the total number of ribbons does not exceed five, they are to be worn in one row, but in no case is the row to extend to the right further than the outer edge of the lapel or to the left further than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from

144 DRESS REGULATIONS : ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS.

the shoulder seam. The row is to be sewn $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the top seam of the left breast pocket—centrally above the pocket button. With khaki drill, the ribbons are to be worn on a metal bar or bars.

When more than five ribbons are worn or where the space available does not permit five ribbons being worn in one row, any additional row or rows are to be worn above the first row, the lower row to be full. Rows of ribbons are to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch apart, but this may be reduced if rendered necessary by the number of rows and the space available. The additional row (or rows) is to be sewn as nearly

centrally above the pocket button as practicable, but it is in no case to extend beyond the ends of the bottom row.

3. *Neck Orders*.—An officer in possession of one badge is to wear it round the neck with the riband under the shirt collar and the badge over the tie. An officer in possession of badges of more than one Order is to wear the badge of the highest grade as above described, and the second badge is to be worn below the other, suspended from a riband emerging about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch below the top button of the jacket. The riband is to be fastened by a hook to a small eye stitched inside the jacket.

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES.

Uniform for General List Officers.

1. Generals are to wear Corps uniform, modified as shown in sub-paragraph (d) below, with the exception of the undermentioned items (a), (b) and (c) which are to be of the Army pattern :—

(a) *Greatcoat*.—Army pattern, Atholl Grey, milled cloth of sealed pattern cut and shade; double-breasted, 2 cross pockets, pivot sleeves, 6 buttons on either side, 8 to 10 inches apart at the top and 4 to 6 inches at the bottom, lined with scarlet rattinet. Plain shoulder straps fastened with a small button. Sword slit and flap at side.

(b) The Army pattern "No. 1 Dress (Ceremonial)" comprising :—

Forage Cap	Spurs	Sword and Scabbard
Blue Tunic	White Wash Leather Gloves	Gold Sword Sling
Overalls	Crimson and Gold Waist Sash	Crimson and Gold Sword Knot
Wellington Boots	Gold Shoulder Cords	

is worn by Generals, R.M. in place of No. 3 Dress.

(c) *Buttons* : The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

Badges : The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

Gorget Patches : The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

(d) In all other respects, Generals wear Corps pattern uniform with the undermentioned modifications :—

Cap, Forage : No scarlet welt, peak to be embroidered all round with oak leaves.

Mess Jacket : No badges on lapels. Shoulder straps of blue cloth edged with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch oak leaf pattern gold lace, fastened at the points with small mounted buttons. Badges of rank size $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in silver embroidery.

Tropical Mess Jacket : No badges on lapels. Shoulder straps of white drill fastened at the points with small mounted buttons. Badges of rank $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in gilt metal.

Trousers, Blue Serge : Scarlet cloth stripes $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width in place of the narrower scarlet stripes worn by Colonels.

2. (a) General Officers, Brigadiers and Colonels are to wear overalls, Wellington boots and spurs in the following dresses :—

No. 2B Modified Ball Dress No. 3 Ceremonial Blue No. 4 and No. 4A Undress No. 6A Mess Dress

(b) Brigadiers and Colonels are to wear Corps uniform except for the following modifications :—

Greatcoat : As for Generals, but with Corps buttons.

Mess Jacket : As for Generals, with the exception that the shoulder straps are to be edged with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch staff pattern gold lace in place of oak leaf pattern.

Tropical Mess Jacket : As for Generals.

Trousers : Scarlet cloth strips $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width in place of the scarlet welts.

Cap Badge : The Imperial Crown is to be worn on the forage cap and beret.

Gorget Patches : Scarlet patches with crimson gimp cord and small buttons are to be worn with all orders of dress, other than Mess Kit as follows :—

Serge Tunic and Drill Jackets.—Patches are to be $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, triangular at the points and shaped to fit the collar above the lapel.

Blue and Khaki Battledress and Bush Shirts.—Similar in design to above but 2 inches long to the point and 1 inch wide. The patches are to be worn horizontally on each side of the opening to the collar of the battledress blouse, point to the rear, the top of the patch being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from the top of the collar.

3. Honorary Colonels Commandant of the Royal Marine Groups may, on special occasions, wear Corps uniform with badges of rank of Colonel, instead of the uniform of their rank.

Aides-de-Camp

4. *Royal Cyphers*.—Royal Marines Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra-Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family are to wear the Royal Cypher and Crown, in one piece, below their badges of rank.

Particulars of the Royal Cypher and Crown prescribed for wear with all orders of dress are as shown below :—

Appointment	Type of Uniform	Royal Cypher and Crown
Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.	Full Dress. Blue Serge Tunic. Atholl Grey Greatcoat. Scarlet Mess Jacket. White Mess Jacket Khaki Dress, including :— Battledress Khaki Drill Tunic. Bush Jacket Service Dress Greatcoat. British Warm. Blue Battledress.	Dull Silver Metal $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches high. $1\frac{1}{8}$ inches wide. Gilt Metal. $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches high. $1\frac{1}{8}$ inches wide.
Ex-Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.	As above.	As above in Miniature. 4/5 inches high. 19/20 inches wide.

Notes.—Aides-de-Camp to the Queen who vacate the appointment on promotion to the substantive rank of Major-General are to cease wearing the Royal Cypher and Crown.

5. *Aiguillettes*.—(a) Aiguillettes are to be worn by entitled R.M. Officers in the same manner as for Naval Officers, and with the equivalent dresses. Aiguillette shoulder straps are not, however, worn by R.M. Officers.

(b) Aiguillettes are to be worn by the following R.M. Officers:—

- (i) Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.
- (ii) Aides-de-Camp to General Officers, R.M.—as prescribed for Naval Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenants.
- (iii) R.M. Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenants—as for Naval Officers so appointed.

Uniform for all Officers of Royal Marines unless otherwise stated in these Regulations.

6. *Cap, Forage*.—R.M. Officers Pattern. White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; piping round edge of crown. Scarlet cloth band with welt at top and blue cloth border at bottom; fitted with peak and chin strap. The buttons to be gilt with mounted silver lion and crown. The peak to be ornamented with gold embroidered oak leaf for Field Officers and plain for other officers. The badge, consisting of a gilt metal laurel wreath surrounding a silver globe, to be worn in the front so that the tips of the wreath are level with the top of the scarlet band. This badge is to be surmounted by a Lion and Crown worn so that the base of the Crown is $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the top of the scarlet band.

Note: As a temporary measure either a cap with white top or a blue cap with white ribbed piqué cap cover may be worn.

White cap covers when worn are to reach to the top of the scarlet band; the metal Lion and Crown being worn outside the cap cover.

7. *Beret*.—The blue or green beret is to be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and one inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the beret being pulled to the right. The cap badge of the same pattern and design as in paragraph 6 is to be worn immediately over the left eye.

8. *Blue Serge Tunic*.—Blue serge, single breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam, very loose at the chest and shoulders, but fitted at the waist; military skirt to bottom edge; length of skirt 13 inches for a man 5 ft. 9 ins., varying in proportion to height; step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches; detachable plain blue cloth belt, 2 inches wide, with mitred end, fastened by 2-prong gilt metal buckle; two cross-patch breast pockets above, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep to top of the flap, box pleat in centre $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, three pointed flap $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep; two expanding pockets below the waist plaits at the sides, $9\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide at the top and $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the bottom, 8 inches deep to top of the pocket and fastened at the top with a small button, flap with button-hole to cover pockets, $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. The top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners; inside watch pocket. Two brass waist hooks, four Corps buttons down front, the bottom one just below the bottom edge of belt when worn. Gilt letters "RM" on shoulder straps. Pointed cuffs $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide rising to 6 inches at the point; with two small buttons on the outside seam; shoulder straps of the same material as the tunic, fastened with a small Corps button; badges of rank in metal. Collar badge gilt metal laurel surrounding silver globe to be worn on the step of the collar. To be lined or not, as required, with lining of similar colour to the tunic.

9. *Trousers*.—Blue serge, with a scarlet welt $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch wide down each side seam.

10. *Battledress, Blue and Khaki*.—Service articles but with the collar of the khaki battledress faced with similar material. Battledress blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone. Woven arm badges "Royal Marines" are to be worn 1 inch below the shoulder seams.

11. *Mess Jacket*.—Scarlet cloth, blue cloth round cuffs $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, roll collar, no shoulder straps; four gilt buttons with Lion and Crown mounted in silver down the front, dummy button holes. Badges of rank $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch in size for all officers and Corps badges in gilt metal, except that the Globe is to be in silver, on each side of the collar. The position of these badges is to be as follows:—

Corps Badge.—Centre of badge to be $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the neck point of the shoulder seam.

Badges of rank.—Space of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch between top of Corps badge and nearest part of first badge of rank. $\frac{1}{2}$ inch space between nearest part of other badges.

12. *Mess Waistcoat*.—Blue cloth, plain roll collar, four small buttons (Lion and Crown), pocket each side.

13. *Greatcoat*.—Universal pattern as described in Dress Regulations for the Army except that the two rows of Corps buttons down the front are to be 11 inches apart at the top.

14. *Mackintosh*.—Army Officers' (1952) pattern. Khaki rubber-proofed double-fabric. Single breasted to button five; fly-front; loose belt with single-prong leather-covered buckle; collar stand with all-round fall; two patch hip pockets with flaps; ticket pocket in left forepart facing; fitted with strap and buckle fastening for additional closing of the fronts; two-piece back with vent, fitted with a saddle flap on the inside; set-in sleeves with wind-cuffs. No shoulder straps or badges are to be worn.

15. *Drill Clothing*.—Tunic to be made of khaki drill and cut to the pattern of the serge tunic (paragraph 8), without buttons on cuff.

Trousers.—of similar pattern to blue serge trousers (paragraph 9), but of khaki drill, without welts.

16. *White Mess Jacket*.—White drill, similar in pattern to the scarlet mess jacket and having the same badges.

17. *Kamarband*.—Scarlet silk, $5\frac{1}{2}$ ins. wide at centre, quite plain, fastened with two straps and buckles behind.

18. *Evening Shirts*.—Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A, 11A and 11B Dresses, except that in extremely hot conditions evening shirts with soft ribbed fronts and soft ribbed cuffs may be worn with No. 11A Dress. Evening shirts with soft ribbed fronts may also be worn as an alternative to stiff-fronted shirts with Nos. 7 and 12 Dresses.

Note: No. 6A Dress (with stiff-fronted shirt) will normally be worn when dining in R.M. Establishments in the United Kingdom.

19. *Evening Collars*.—Stiff winged collars are to be worn with stiff-fronted evening shirts. When the soft ribbed fronted shirt is worn the soft ribbed turned-down collar is to be worn.

20. *Badges of Rank*.—Unless otherwise stated in these regulations, the ranks of officers are to be indicated by badges worn on the shoulder straps, as laid down for Army Officers. The badges are to be of gilt metal except that with khaki battledress worsted badges on the scarlet infantry background are to be worn. The size of the badges is to be $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch except for Commissioned Branch officers, who are to wear a star $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch in size. Gilt letters "R.M." are also to be worn on the shoulder straps below the badges of rank except with mess jackets and with blue and khaki battledress when no letters are to be worn.

21. *Boots and Shoes*.—(a) Black ankle laced boots with plain toe cap are to be worn in all orders of dress (except mess dresses) when afloat and with blue and khaki drill uniforms ashore. Black shoes with toe caps* may be worn with blue uniforms when not on duty with troops.

(b) Black Army pattern boots are to be worn with other orders of dress when ashore. Brown shoes (and khaki stockings where shorts are ordered) may be worn when not on duty with troops in all orders of dress except blue uniform.

**Note*: Officers in possession of black leather shoes of Naval Officers' pattern, permissible under previous regulations, may continue to wear them until worn out.

(c) In mess dresses black shoes are to be worn. These may be either the regulation black leather shoes with toe-caps* or black Oxford patent leather shoes with plain front.

(d) Sandals may be worn optionally with No. 13A dress.

22. *Sword*.—Hilt, steel, half basket, pierced with scroll design and Royal Cypher and Crown chased. Black fish-skin grip, bound with three strands of silver wire, back chequered to pommel, with flat part near guard for the thumb, straight blade, grooved and spear pointed. Blade, full size—32½ inches long and 1 inch wide at the shoulder; hilt, total length 5½ to 5½ inches; grip, total length, 5 inches to 5½ inches to suit size of hand; weight, approximately 2 lbs. 2 ozs. without scabbard.

Scabbard.—Leather scabbard of Army pattern.

Sword Belt and Knot.—"Sam Browne" Army pattern. The sword frog is to be worn on all occasions when the Sam Browne belt and brace are worn. Sword knots are to be worn short, i.e., wrapped around, tight to the guard. Field and mounted officers are to wear the sword knot long.

23. *Whistle and Lanyard*.—Whistle: Nickel silver (Infantry pattern). Lanyard: Blue (Officers pattern).

When worn, the lanyard is to be looped right over the left shoulder, the whistle being carried in the left breast pocket. The running end with whistle attached is to be passed into the left side of the pocket and not allowed to hang loosely in a bight.

24. *Cane, Regulation*.—Malacca cane covered with dark brown leather stitched along the length and turned into neatly rounded ends. Overall length 24 inches. Overall thickness ¾-inch.

25. *Badges. Pilots' and Observers' Badges* are to be worn on blue tunics, battledress and khaki drill, but not on Mess Dress, as follows:—

If wearer has no medals—Immediately above left breast pocket in central position.

If wearer has medals—¼ inch above the top row of medals or ribbons in central position.

Parachute Badges—with wings may be worn on the upper part of the right arm by officers who are qualified parachutists and who are serving or who have served in Airborne, Commando, or Small Raids units and formations. The Army khaki pattern is to be worn with khaki battledress and khaki drill and the Army blue and gold pattern with blue uniform and blue battledress. This badge is not to be worn with Mess Dress.

26. *Gloves*.—Plain Brown.

Optional Articles of Dress.

27. *Coat*.—British Warm or Corps pattern greatcoat may be worn by Colonels and above with khaki dress.

28. *Breeches*.—Blue cloth with ¼ inch scarlet welt down each side seam. A slit with lace holes to be provided in front of each leg. May be worn by officers appointed as Adjutants.

Field boots or leggings of black leather (Army pattern) may similarly be worn.

Spurs.—Light hunting (Army pattern) with black straps and shields are to be worn with field boots or leggings.

29. *White Mess Waistcoat*.—White drill, as for white mess jacket, similar in pattern to the blue mess waistcoat.

30. *Boat Cape*.—Blue cloth, lined crimson, to button four lion-head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Collar 2 inch stand; ¾ inch fall. To be of a length to reach to a point 2 inches above the knee. This garment may be worn with No. 6A, 7, 11A or 12 Dress.

Notes on Dress.

31. *Orders of Dress*.—When serving with the Navy or Army, R.M. Officers are to wear their nearest appropriate dress, but when on duty with troops officers are to wear the dress corresponding to that worn by the men.

32. *8 Commando Brigade*.—Officers are to wear coloured lanyards and garter tabs, woven arm badge "Royal Marines Commando" and "dagger" formation signs as laid down for Other Ranks, R.M. Coloured lanyards are not to be worn in Nos. 8, 9A, 9B or 10 Dresses.

33. *Retired Officers*.—Officers on the retired list whose names appear in the Navy List may wear the uniform of their rank which was regulation at the time they retired, or they may wear the latest pattern uniform, on those occasions for which the wearing of uniform is authorised.

Retired officers may wear insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes under the same conditions as officers on the Active List.

34. *Obsolete Uniform*.—Officers in possession of the following items of uniform may wear them on the occasions shown below until replacements become necessary:—

Articles	Occasions when worn
Khaki Service Dress	When not on parade with troops.
Cloth Belt	
Brown Shoes	
Khaki Forage Cap	
Wellington Boots	Worn with modified Mess Dress.
Overalls	
Spurs	
Caps, F.S. Blue	

35. *Mourning*.—On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Q.R. and A.I., Officers are to wear a piece of black crepe ¾ inches wide round the left arm above the elbow: no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

36. *Fancy Dress Balls*.—Officers are not permitted to appear in their uniform at Fancy Dress Balls. By the term "Uniform" in this order is meant the dress prescribed by existing regulations in force, and it is not intended to debar officers from wearing at fancy dress balls uniforms of obsolete patterns which may correctly be described as fancy dress.

37. *Patterns of Uniform*.—Specimen uniforms may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111 Penfold Street, London, N.W.8.

R.M.F.V.R. Officers' Uniform

1. Officers of the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve are to wear uniform as laid down for regular officers, where applicable.

2. Metal shoulder titles "R.M.F.V.R." are to be worn in place of letters "R.M."

3. The letters "V.R." are to be worn immediately below the centre of the woven arm badges "Royal Marines."

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES AND R.M.F.V.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit for Royal Marines Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

R.M. OFFICERS ENTERED FOR GENERAL SERVICE.

Article	No.
Boots, ankle, black, plain toe-cap ..	1 Pr.
Canes, regulation ..	1
Collars, khaki ..	6
Greatcoats ..	1
Jackets, mess ..	1
Shirts, khaki ..	3
Stars, worsted, for battledress and overalls ..	2 Prs.
Stars, gilt, for greatcoat ..	1 Pr.
Ties, khaki ..	2
Trousers, blue serge ..	2 Prs.
Tunics, blue serge ..	2
Waistcoats, mess ..	1
Anklets, web ..	1 Pr.
Badges, cap, gilt ..	1
Berets, blue ..	1
Blouses, battledress, blue ..	1
Blouses, battledress, khaki ..	1
Boots, ankle, Army pattern ..	1 Pr.
Caps, forage, complete with badge ..	1
Collars, white stiff ..	12
Collars, white, stiff, winged ..	6
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
Lanyards, blue ..	1
Mackintosh, officers' (Army (1952) Pattern) ..	1
Overalls, denim ..	1 suit
Sam Browne Belt, right brace and frog ..	1 Set
Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted ..	3
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs ..	4
Shoes, black leather, officers' 1952 pattern ..	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers' ..	6 Prs.
Socks, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Ties, black ..	2

Ties, evening. ..	1
Towels, seamen's ..	3
Trousers, battledress, khaki ..	1 Pr.
Trousers, serge ..	1 Pr.
Trunks, steel ..	1
Whistles, infantry ..	1
Covers, pillow ..	4
Sheets, officers' } issued on personal loan ..	4

TROPICAL OUTFIT

Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel (for tunic)	1 Pr.
Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel (for white mess jacket) ..	1 Pr.
Buttons, large (for tunic)—4 No. in Set ..	1 Set
Buttons, small (for tunic)—6 No. in Set ..	1 Set
Buttons, small (for white mess jacket)—4 No. in Set ..	1 Set
Letters "R.M." (for tunic) ..	1 Pr.
Stars, gilt (for tunic) ..	1 Pr.
Stars, gilt (for white mess jacket) ..	1 Pr.
Shirts, khaki, tropical (with detachable collars) ..	2
Ties, khaki, tropical ..	1
Shirts, khaki, cellular ..	2
Jackets, mess, white ..	3
Kamarrbands, scarlet ..	1
Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.
Shorts, drill, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Stockings, khaki ..	4 Prs.
Trousers, drill, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Tunics, drill, khaki ..	2

R.M.F.V.R. OFFICERS AND NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS, R.M.

Article	No.
Collars, khaki ..	4
Shirts, khaki ..	2
Stars, worsted, for battledress and overalls ..	2 Prs.
Ties, khaki ..	1
Trousers, blue serge ..	1 Pr.
Tunics, blue serge ..	1
Berets, blue ..	1
Blouses, battledress, khaki ..	1
†Boots, ankle, Army pattern ..	1 Pr.
†Boots, ankle, composition soled ..	1 Pr.
Caps, forage, complete with badge ..	1
Collars, white stiff ..	4
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
Lanyards, blue ..	1
Mackintosh, officers' (Army (1952) Pattern) ..	1
Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog ..	1 set
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs ..	2
Shoes, black leather, officers', 1952 pattern ..	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers' ..	2 Prs.
Socks, khaki ..	2 Prs.
Ties, black ..	1
*Towels, seamen's ..	3
Trousers, battledress, khaki ..	1 Pr.
Whistles, infantry ..	1
*Covers, pillow } issued on personal loan ..	4
*Sheets, officers' } ..	4

TROPICAL OUTFIT (National Service Officers R.M.)

Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel (for tunic)	1 Pr.
Buttons, large (for tunic)—4 No. in set ..	1 Set
Buttons, small (for tunic)—6 No. in set ..	1 Set
Letters "R.M." (for tunic) ..	1 Pr.
Shirts, khaki (with detachable collars) ..	3
Stars, gilt (for tunic) ..	4 Prs.
Hosetops, khaki ..	2 Prs.
Shirts, khaki, cellular ..	3
Shorts, drill, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Stockings, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Trousers, drill, khaki ..	3 Prs.
Tunics, drill, khaki ..	2

Note (i) *For issue only to National Service Officers R.M., during full time National Service.

Note (ii) †Not for issue to R.M.F.V.R. Officers appointed to Small Boat Sections on entry.

Note (iii) ‡For issue only to National Service Officers (except those promoted within 12 months of entry as other ranks) and to R.M.F.V.R. Officers appointed to Small Boat Sections on entry.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE ROYAL MARINES.

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS.

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Amplifying Orders.

SECTION II. OCCASIONS AND METHODS OF WEARING CERTAIN ARTICLES OF DRESS.

1. Green Berets. 2. "Royal Marines Commando" Arm Badge and "Dagger" Formation sign. 3. Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs. 4. Swords and Sam Browne Belts. 5. Brown Leather Sword Belts. 6. Swords. 7. Berets. 8. Khaki Battledress. 9. Blue Battledress. 10. Sashes. 11. Mourning. 12. Small Pack. 13. Special Clothing for Despatch Riders and Grooms. 14. Police Armlets. 15. Knife Lanyards. 16. Distinguishing marks for Upper Yardmen.

SECTION III. BADGES.

SECTION IV. MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS.

SECTION V. DRESS FOR ROYAL MARINES BAND SERVICE.

SECTION VI. SCALES OF KIT.

1. Issues on entry. 2. Issues of tropical clothing to men on being drafted abroad. 3. Special Issues. 4. Issues to Royal Marines on promotion. 5. Arms and Equipment. 6. Adjustment of Kits for entries prior to 1st January, 1951.

SECTION I ORDERS OF DRESS

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.

(Numbers of Dresses correspond to Dresses for Seamen as far as practicable.)

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered.
1 Ceremonial Blue	Ceremonial duties. On Sundays in harbour. On shore leave on Sundays when caps, and, in the case of the Band Service, serge tunics are to be worn.	White Cap, serge tunic, tweed trousers, white web belt, white gloves, medals. NCOs—Gold chevrons. Senior NCOs—Sashes. Band Service and Buglers—Blue cloth tunic, buff belt and band equipment. Buglers—Dress cord, royal. King's badge, if worn, to be gold.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for Senior NCOs for walking out.
1A Ceremonial Battledress	Ashore when ordered for Ceremonial and walking out when blue uniform is not available. <i>Commando Units only.</i>	Green beret, khaki battledress, white web belt and anklets, medals. NCOs—Khaki badges and chevrons. Senior NCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cord, royal.	Black shoes, without anklets—optional for walking out.
2 Undress	Minor ceremonial. On Sundays when at sea and by dutymen in harbour on weekdays. Walking out and shore leave on weekdays.	As for No. 1 except :— Band Service to wear serge tunic. No medals or white gloves.	Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for all Senior NCOs when walking out and by Senior NCOs of the Band Service when on duty.
3 Drill	Routine duties and training.	Cap, serge tunic and serge trousers, red chevrons and badges. Black web belt.	Blue beret when specially ordered.
3A Battledress	Military training ashore and afloat, and active service ashore.	Beret, khaki battledress. Black web belt. Khaki chevrons and badges.	See Amplifying Orders.
3B Shirt Sleeve Order	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki battledress trousers, black web belt, white tape chevrons.	
4 Night clothing	When off duty and after working hours ashore and afloat. Bad weather afloat.	Blue beret, serge tunic, tweed or serge trousers. NCOs—Red chevrons.	
6 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	In place of No. 1 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, Khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medals. Senior NCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes—optional for walking out.

SECTION I. ORDER OF DRESS—continued

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
6A Khaki Drill	In hot weather as ordered	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medal ribbons. SNCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Black shoes optional for walking out.
7 Tropical Undress	In place of No. 2 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, white web belt. NCOs—White tape chevrons. SNCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal.	Black shoes with trousers or black shoes with khaki stockings and shorts—optional for walking out. Medals to be worn when ordered. <i>Commando Units only</i> —green beret to be worn when ordered.
8 Working Dress	Working parties and action stations afloat.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki drill trousers. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	Blue serge or denim trousers to be worn when ordered.
8A Working Dress	In place of No. 8 for Landing Craft Crews only.	Beret, light blue shirt, serge trousers, black web belt, gym shoes. NCOs—Red on blue chevrons.	Seamen's blue jersey to be worn when ordered.
9 Overall Dress	Refitting and other dirty work afloat. Fatigues and training ashore.	Beret, denim suit. NCOs—Khaki chevrons.	Black web belt, black anklets, shoes } If ordered.
10 Tropical Drill	Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill shorts, hosetops, black web belt, black anklets. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	Blue or green beret to be worn when ordered.
10A Tropical Working Dress	In place of No. 8 in hot weather. This Dress may also be worn as a Working Dress when serving in Shore Establishments in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, khaki drill trousers or shorts. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	Either (a) khaki stockings and black shoes or (b) sandals are to be worn with shorts.
11 Tropical Battledress	In place of No. 8A in hot weather.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, black web belt, black anklets. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	See Amplifying Orders.

2. Amplifying Orders.

When necessary the following orders may be added after the number or name of a dress with the meaning shown :—

Order	To be worn or carried
Fighting Order "	Denison smock, steel helmet, respirator A/G, troop or platoon weapon, remaining black web equipment, etc. The exact composition will be laid down in the Standing Orders of the Fleet, Ship or Unit concerned. Details to be taught to recruits are in Note 12 of Section II.
" Arms "	Rifle, bayonet and frog.
" Sidearms "	Bayonet and frog.
" No Arms "	Rifle, bayonet and frog are not to be carried.
" Greatcoats "	Greatcoats. For duty web belts are to be worn over the coat. For leave—belts are to be worn below.

" Gloves "	Khaki woollen gloves.
" Pullovers "	Khaki pullovers without blouse or over khaki drill or green dress; web belts outside pullovers.
" Loose Order "	Web belts and anklets are not to be worn.
" Capes "	Ground sheets. Band ranks are to wear capes W.P. Officers and Regimental Sergeants-Major are to wear waterproof coats.
" Shorts "	Shorts khaki drill or green and hosetops in place of trousers khaki drill or green.
" Shoes "	Khaki stockings and black shoes in place of boots (and hosetops).
3. Boots are always to be worn unless otherwise indicated. Special orders will be issued when required on whether sea service, shore service or composition soled boots are to be worn.	

SECTION II.

Occasions and Methods of Wearing
Certain Articles of Dress.

1. *Green Berets* are to be worn by ranks serving in Commando Units when authorised.
2. The woven "*Royal Marines Commando*" *Arm Badge* and "*Dagger*" *Formation sign* are to be worn on khaki battledress by ranks in 3 Commando Brigade.
3. *Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs* are to be worn by the following :—

HQ, 3 Cdo. Bde. . .	Green.
40 Commando . . .	Light Blue.
42 Commando . . .	White.
45 Commando . . .	Red.

The coloured lanyards are to be worn on the right shoulder with khaki uniforms only. They are not to be worn in Nos. 6 or 7 Dresses.

4. *Swords and Sam Browne Belt* are to be worn by R.S.M.s when officers wear swords and Sam Browne belts, etc., in their corresponding dress.

5. *Brown leather sword belt* is to be worn in Nos. 1, 2, 3, 5, 6 and 7 Dresses by Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors.

6. *Swords* are to be worn in Nos. 1, 5 and 6 Dresses by QM.Ss, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors if ordered.

7. *Beret*. The blue or green beret is to be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and one inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the beret being pulled to the right. The cap badge is to be worn immediately over the left eye.

8. *Khaki Battledress*. Khaki battledress blouses are to be worn open at the neck with shirt and tie of regulation pattern on all occasions when the wearing of khaki battledress is authorised. No tie pins or collar pins are to be worn.

9. *Blue Battledress*. Men in possession of blue battledress may wear it in lieu of blue serge tunics in No. 4 Dress when ordered by Commanding Officers.

10. *Sashes* when worn are to be fitted between the second and third button of the tunic and under the right shoulder strap. When not wearing a tunic the sash will be worn in the same relative position.

11. *Mourning*. If men, for private reasons, wish to wear mourning they may cover the second button of the tunic with crepe.

12. *Small Pack*—consists of the following : mess tin, hoddall complete, towel, ground sheet, brush and tin of dubbin, 1 pair socks, string, laces, matches, toilet paper.

13. *Despatch Riders and Grooms* are to wear the special clothing issued on all occasions of duty.

14. *Police*. Ranks on Unit Police duties are to wear the authorised armband on the left sleeve immediately above the cuff of tunic, blouse or greatcoat.

15. *Knife Lanyards* are to be worn on the right shoulder in an ordinary loop with Nos. 3A and 11 Dresses.

16. R.M. Cadets (Upper Yardmen) are to wear the uniform of their rank with the addition of the following distinguishing marks :—

- (a) white cap band 1½" wide worn over the cap band but under the lower part of the badge.
- (b) a curved white flash 1" x 4" on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder.

SECTION III.

Badges.

1. *Cap Badges* consisting of globe and laurel with lion and crown above are to be worn centrally in front of the cap, with the top of the red welt running through the crown and level with the two holes in the crown. A composite gilding metal badge is worn by Corporals and below, a composite gilt badge by Bandmasters, Colour Sergeants and Sergeants, and a separate gilt lion and crown badge is worn above a gilt globe and laurel badge by Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters. Cap Badges as described above are also worn on berets by all ranks.

(See Section V for special cap badges worn by R.M. Band Service ranks.)

2. *Collar Badge* consisting of globe and laurel, in gilt for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal for Corporals and below, is to be worn on each collar of the blue tunic. The badge is to be set one-eighth of an inch above the collar seam with the centre of badge two inches from the edge of the collar.

(See Section V for special collar badges worn by Junior Musicians.)

3. *Letters*. R.M. in gilt for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal for Corporals and below are to be worn on blue tunics, greatcoats, tunics khaki drill and bush jackets. The letters are to be set in the centre of the shoulder strap, half an inch above shoulder seam.

4. *Badges, arm, lettered ROYAL MARINES* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress, except by Commando ranks (see paragraph 5 below). The badges are to be worn on both arms centrally below the shoulder strap, with the upper edge of the badge one inch below the shoulder seam.

5. *Badges, arm, lettered "Royal Marines Commando"* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress by ranks drafted to a Commando Formation or Unit, and Instructors at Bickleigh Camp.

The Commando Formation Sign (embroidered red dagger on a blue background) is to be worn by all ranks on the posted strength of a Commando Formation or Unit, below the arm badge "Royal Marines Commando."

6. Rank Badges.

The badges indicating rank are as follows :—

Lance Corporal . . .	Chevron 1 bar
Corporal . . .	Chevrons 2 bar
Sergeant . . .	Chevrons 3 bar
Colour Sergeant . . .	Chevrons 3 bar with crown above.
Quartermaster Sergeant . .	Crown and Wreath
Regimental Sergeant-Major .	Royal Arms
Bandmaster . . .	Lyre, Wreath and Crown
Bandmasters of Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands	3 inverted chevrons with lyre above
Staff Bandmaster . . .	Crown and Wreath
Bugle Major . . .	4 inverted chevrons with bugle above
Drum Major . . .	4 inverted chevrons with drum above

These badges are worn on all dresses, with the exception of greatcoat, above the elbow by Colour Sergeant and below, and below the elbow by Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters of Staff Bands, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major as follows :—

Colour Sergeants and below centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the lower chevron being 10½" from the shoulder seam.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the badge to be approximately one quarter of an inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance is to be two inches above top of cuff seam.

Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Bandmasters of Staff Bands centrally between the sleeve seams, the inner angle of the lower chevron to be approximately one quarter of an inch from the point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance of bottom point of the lower chevron is to be two inches above top of cuff.

When the above badges are worn on the greatcoat they are to be worn below the elbow by all ranks, the bottom point of the lower chevron or badge to be approximately one quarter of an inch from top of cuff.

7. Chevrons and badges of rank are to be worn on the right arm with all orders of dress except as follows :—

- (a) on khaki battledress and greatcoats these badges are worn on both arms.

- (b) **Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters** are to wear metal badges of rank on a leather strap with all orders of tropical dress and in shirt sleeve order. The same arrangement is applicable to Bandmasters, except when wearing khaki drill tunics (See para. 8 below).

8. **Colour Sergeants and below:** chevrons of rank are to be gold on scarlet. (Colour Sergeants crown to be gold on blue) for wear on No's 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue for wear on other serge tunics and action/working dress shirts, khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits, khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics and white tape on khaki drill for wear on bush jackets, khaki cellular and khaki fannel shirts.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmaster, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major: badges of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics; khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits; and gilding metal badges for wear with all other dresses, except that Bandmasters are to wear khaki on khaki drill on tunics khaki drill.

Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Bandmasters of Staff Bands: chevrons and insignia of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics and khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats and denim suits.

9. **Good Conduct Badges** are not worn by non-commissioned officers but are worn by all other ranks entitled to them. The possession of one or more good conduct badges by these ranks is indicated by corresponding number of chevrons worn point up, on the left arm, with the inner angle of the lower chevron one quarter of an inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the bottom point of the lower chevron is to be two inches above top of cuff.

Good conduct badges are to be worn on serge tunics, khaki battledress and khaki drill tunics only.

Good conduct badges are to be gold on scarlet for wear on best blue uniform suits (when other gold badges are worn), red on blue for wear on other blue uniform suits, khaki on khaki for wear on khaki battledress, and khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics.

10. A descriptive list of specialist badges is given in para 11 below. Stars and crown are to be added to specialist badges to denote the following standards of qualification:—

One star (above the basic device)	3rd Class specialist qualification.
Two stars (one above and one below the basic device).	2nd Class specialist qualification.
Crown (above the basic device).	1st Class specialist qualification.
Crown above and two stars below the basic device.	Men qualified as Gunnery, Physical Training or Signal Instructors.

11. The following is a descriptive list of specialist badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below:—

Branch	Device	Remarks
Gunnery	Crossed Guns	Badges of design worn by Naval rates (P.O. and below) holding corresponding qualifications.
Physical Training	Crossed Clubs	PTIs and P.Ts wear red on white badges on the centre of the chest of P.T. vests and sweaters.
Drill & Platoon Weapons Signaller Assault Engineer Cliff Leader	Crossed Rifles	
	Crossed Flags	
	Letters AE in wreath	
	Letters CL in wreath	
Heavy Weapons	Letters HW in wreath	

Landing Craft	Letters LC in wreath
Swimmer	Letters SC in wreath
Canoeist	Letter C in wreath
Clerk	Letter K in wreath
Cook	Letter K in wreath
Driver	Steering wheel

12. The following is a descriptive list of skill or other special badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below:—

Badge	Device
Parachutist	Parachute and wings
Tradesmen (Group A & B)	Crossed hammer and pincers
Tradesmen (Radio or Telegraphic Mechanic)	Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side
Marksmen	Crossed rifles
Sniper	Crossed rifles letter 'S' above
Drummer	Drum

13. Instructors of the rank of Colour Sergeant are to wear the appropriate Instructor's badges on the right arm immediately above the cuff, other N.C.O's, above the chevrons on right arm, the bottom of the badge to be close to the centre of the top chevron. Group A and B Tradesmen are to wear the Tradesmen Badge (crossed Hammer and Pincers) on their right upper arm. Parachute badges with wings may be worn on the upper part of the right arm by N.C.O's and men who are qualified parachutists and who are serving or who have served in Airborne, Commando or Small Raid units and formations.

14. Except as provided above, specialist badges are to be worn on the left arm one-quarter inch above the point of the cuff or good conduct badge respectively (7 inches from bottom of sleeve when no pointed cuff or good conduct badge is worn). Where skill and specialist badges are worn, a quarter-inch is to be left clear between each badge, and badges are to be worn in the following order commencing at the bottom:—

Specialist
Skill (Marksmen or Sniper).

Badges awarded during former service in the Army or Royal Air Force are not to be worn unless such badges are authorised for wear by other ranks R.M. (e.g. parachute badge).

15. Specialist, skill or other special badges are to be embroidered in gold on blue for wear with best blue uniform suits, in red (blue or yellow) on blue for wear with other blue uniform suits, in khaki (or blue) on khaki serge for wear with khaki battledress and in khaki (or blue) on khaki drill for wear with khaki drill tunics.

(Note: The wearing of gold specialist, skill or other special badges (except the King's Badge) is at present optional for men below the rank of Corporal, though Lance Corporals are not to wear such badges in patterns other than gold when wearing gold chevrons.)

16. **The King's Badge** consisting of the Royal Cypher, "G.R.V." surrounded by a laurel wreath, is to be worn below the point of the left shoulder, in gold on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue on other serge tunics, in khaki on khaki on khaki battledress, and in khaki on khaki drill on khaki drill tunics.

SECTION IV. Medals and Medal Ribbons.

1. **Medals.**—Medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Ratings except that:—

(a) the length of the ribbons of medals is normally to be 1½ inches, irrespective of the number of rows of medal ribbons worn;

(b) where 3 or more medals are worn the length of the medal bar is normally to be as shown below:

3 medals	.. 3½ inches
4 medals	.. 5 inches
5 or more medals	6½ inches

Men of small build having 5 or more medals may wear a 5 inch bar.

(c) with No. 1 Dress, the medal bar is to be

attached to the tunic immediately above the medal ribbons by beackets sewn on the garment.

- (d) with Nos. 5 and 6 Dresses, the medal bar is to be attached to the khaki drill tunic or bush jacket by the eyelet holes used for the medal ribbon bar.

2. *Medal Ribbons.* Are to be sewn on blue tunic, and on blue and khaki battledress blouses. On the drill tunic and bush jacket ribbons are to be worn on a bar or bars. The ribbons are to be three-eighths of an inch in length, sewn in the proper sequence, the senior Decoration or Medal commencing from the inner edge of the top row; they are not to overlap and when there is not sufficient room to wear them in one row they are to be worn in two or more rows. Normally five or less medal ribbons are to be worn in one row, but this is dependent upon the physique of the individual and type of garment (i.e., with closed or open neck). The bottom edge of the lowest row is to be half an inch above the upper edge of the pocket with a quarter of an inch interval between rows. The ribbons are to be sewn centrally above the button of the pocket flap but there is to be a space of not less than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch between outer ribbon and the sleeve seam. When two or more rows are worn, the upper rows are to be completed last. When there is a smaller number of ribbons in the second or subsequent rows the shorter rows are to be arranged centrally above the button of the pocket flap.

SECTION V.

Dress for R.M. Band Service

1. *Badges.* The same as in Section III except as follows :—

- (a) *Junior Musicians* until completion of training at R.M. School of Music are to wear the "Lyre" collar badge set with the centre pin one and three quarters inches from the front edge of the tunic collar.
- (b) *Bandmasters of the Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands* are to wear inverted chevrons and lyre on the bottom of the sleeve of the right arm in lieu of the badge of rank of Bandmaster.
- (c) *Portsmouth Staff Band.* The helmet plate has two Royal Cyphers in silver attached to it; the cypher G.R. V over the anchor and below the globe on the helmet plate, and the cypher E. II R/P.P. below the crown. The cap badge consists of a gilt grenade on which is mounted the cypher G.R. V and crown in silver, surrounded by a laurel wreath. The cypher E. II R/P.P. with crown in silver is to be worn on the cap immediately above the cap badge.
- (d) *H.M. Yacht Band* wear the woven arm badge "Royal Yacht" which is sewn one inch below the seam of the right shoulder.
- (e) *Plymouth Staff Band.* The Prince of Wales's plume is worn upon the regimental badge of helmet plate and cap.

2. *Trousers* are to have a broad red stripe except that Junior Musicians are to wear trousers with a narrow red stripe until completion of training at R.M. School of Music.

SECTION VI.

Scales of Kit.

1. Compulsory Kit.

Initial free issues on entry.

Badges :—

- | | |
|-----------------------------------|-------|
| Globe and Laurel, Lion and Crown, | |
| G.M. | 2 No. |
| (a) Globe and Laurel G.M. | 4 No. |
| Letters "R.M." GM | 6 No. |
| (k) Drums Yellow on Blue | 2 No. |
| Bag, linen, brown | 1 No. |
| Belt, waist, blue RM | 1 No. |
| Beret, blue | 1 No. |
| (b) Blouse, battledress, khaki | 1 No. |
| Blouse, overall, denim | 1 No. |

- | | |
|--|---------|
| (c) Boots, ankle, Army pattern | 1 Pr. |
| Boots, ankle, Navy pattern | 1 Pr. |
| (n) Boots, ankle, composition soled | 1 Pr. |
| Bag, soap | 1 No. |
| Braces, trouser | 1 Pr. |
| Brush, button | 1 No. |
| Brush, hair | 1 No. |
| Brush, hard | 1 No. |
| Brush, polishing | 1 No. |
| Brush, tooth | 1 No. |
| Brass, cleaning | 1 No. |
| (o) Cap, plastic, R.M. | 1 No. |
| Cap, white R.M. | 1 No. |
| Comb, hair | 1 No. |
| Disc, identity, red | 1 No. |
| Disc, identity, green | 1 No. |
| Cord for disc | 1 No. |
| Drawers | 3 Prs. |
| Dubbin, protective | 1 Tin |
| Fork | 1 No. |
| Gloves, knitted, drab | 1 Pr. |
| Gloves, cotton, white | 1 Pr. |
| Greatcoat | 1 No. |
| Holdall | 1 No. |
| Housewife, filled | 1 No. |
| Jersey, pullover | 1 No. |
| (d) Jersey, sports | 2 No. |
| Knife | 1 No. |
| (n) Knife, clasp | 1 No. |
| (n) Lanyard, Army pattern | 1 No. |
| Mug, enamel | 1 No. |
| Polish, liquid, metal | 1 Tin |
| (e) Pyjamas, seamen's (for men entered subsequent to June, 1951) | 2 Suits |
| Pillow slips | 2 No. |
| Sheets, ratings | 3 No. |
| Shirts, flannel, khaki | 3 No. |
| (f) Shirts, knitted, cooks | 4 No. |
| Shoes, brown canvas, leather soled | 1 Pr. |
| (d) Shoes, gymnasium | 1 Pr. |
| (d) Shorts, recreational | 2 Prs. |
| Socks, worsted | 4 Prs. |
| Spoon | 1 No. |
| (g) Stockings, blue, thick | 2 Prs. |
| (b) Tie, khaki | 1 No. |
| Towels, hand | 2 No. |
| (b) Trousers, battledress, khaki | 1 Pr. |
| Trousers, overall, denim | 1 Pr. |
| Trousers, serge | 1 Pr. |
| Trousers, tweed :— | |
| (i) Royal Marines | 2 Pr. |
| (k) RM Band Service | 2 Prs. |
| (f) Trousers, white drill | 4 Prs. |
| Tunics, serge | 2 No. |
| Type | 1 No. |
| Vests | 3 No. |
| Wallet for paybook | 1 No. |

Items issued on personal loan

- | | |
|------------------------------------|-------|
| (f) Aprons, cooks | 4 No. |
| Bag, kit, seamen's | 1 No. |
| Bag, kit, universal | 1 No. |
| (j) Ball, ornament, GM | 1 No. |
| (k) Cape, WP, band | 1 No. |
| (f) Caps, cooks | 4 No. |
| (j) Chain, chin, GM | 1 No. |
| (k) Device for pouch | 1 No. |
| (k) Dress, cords, "Royal," worsted | 1 No. |
| (j) Front plate, GM | 1 No. |
| (j) Helmet, WP | 1 No. |
| Net camouflage, helmet | 1 No. |
| (n) Sheet, ground | 1 No. |
| (m) Tunic, cloth, yellow braided | 1 No. |

Notes :—

(a) Junior Musicians are to be given 4 No. Lyres GM in lieu of Badges Globe and Laurel.

(b) Not to be issued to RM Band Ranks or Buglers.

(c) (i) Except as provided at (ii) National Service Ranks are to be given 1 pr. Army pattern boots only.

(ii) Musicians are to be given 1 pr. Army pattern and 2 prs. Navy pattern (1 pr. Army pattern and 1 pr. Navy pattern for National Service Musicians).

- (iii) Junior Musicians are to be given 2 prs. Army pattern and 1 pr. Navy pattern.
 (d) PT kit is not compulsory after initial training.
 (e) Issued to men and to boys entered for the first time on or after 1st July, 1951.
 (f) To be issued on entry to Cooks only.
 (g) Issue to be restricted to boys.
 (h) RM Band Ranks only.
 (i) Buglers only.
 (j) Buglers and Musicians only.
 (l) R.M. Buglers are to be provided with 2 Prs.
 (m) To be issued to :
 (i) All Musicians and Boy Musicians on being rated Musician ;
 (ii) Boy Buglers who are sufficiently well trained to play in bands ;
 (iii) Royal Marines ex-Buglers in H.M. Ships who play in bands on ceremonial occasions.
 (n) Not to be issued to R.M. Band Ranks.
 (o) Issued to ranks entered after 1st March, 1956 only. Ranks entered prior to this date were issued with caps, blue, R.M. 1 No.

2. Tropical Clothing.

Free issues of tropical clothing to men on drafting to a ship or station where tropical clothing is required.

Scale (a)—Men drafted for the first time.

- Tunics, drill, khaki 2 No.
 (ii) Trousers, drill, khaki 3 Prs.
 (ii) Shirts, khaki, cellular 3 No.
 (ii) Shorts, drill, khaki 3 Prs.
 (iii) Shorts, white, drill 2 Prs.
 Hosetops, khaki 2 Prs.
 Stockings, khaki 2 Prs.
 Shoes, black leather 1 Pr.
 Sandals 1 Pr.

Scale (b)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time—Previous issues, Scale (a) above or Scale (c) below.

- Tunic, drill, khaki 1 No.
 Trousers, drill, khaki 1 Pr.
 Shirts, khaki, cellular 1 No.
 (iv) Shorts, drill, khaki 2 Prs.
 Hosetops, khaki 2 Prs.
 Stockings, khaki 2 Prs.

Scale (c)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time who have not previously received issues under Scale (a) above.

- Tunics, drill, khaki 2 No.
 Trousers, drill, khaki 2 Prs.
 (v) Shirts, khaki, cellular 2 No.
 (ii) Shorts, drill, khaki 3 Prs.
 (iii) Shorts, white drill 2 Prs.
 Hosetops, khaki 2 Prs.
 Stockings, khaki 2 Prs.
 Shoes, black, leather 1 Pr.
 (vi) Sandals 1 Pr.

Notes :—

- (i) The following items are to be regarded as compulsory kit :

- Tunics, drill, khaki 1 No.
 Trousers, drill, khaki 2 Prs.
 Shirts, khaki, cellular 2 No.
 Shoes, black, leather 1 Pr.
 Sandals 1 Pr.
 (ii) Two for R.M. Cooks.
 (iii) For R.M. Cooks only.
 (iv) One for R.M. Cooks.
 (v) Three if previous draft to Commandos.
 (vi) Issued only to men previously drafted to Commandos.

3. Optional kit.

- Blouse, battledress, khaki 1 No.
 Trousers, battledress, khaki 1 Pr.
 Tunics, serge 2 No.
 Trousers, tweed 1 Pr.
 Trousers, serge 1 Pr.
 Tunics, khaki drill or Jackets, bush, khaki 2 No.
 Trousers, khaki drill 3 Prs.
 Shirts, a/w dress or Shirts, tropical, cellular 2 No.
 Shirts, khaki flannel 3 No.
 Boots, ankle or shoes, black leather 1 Pr.
 Shoes, brown canvas 1 Pr.
 Shoes, gymnasium 1 Pr.
 *Stick, walking, black ebony 1 No.
 †Cane, walking out 1 No.
 Caps, blue or white 2 No.
 Beret, blue or green as appropriate 1 No.
 Jersey, pullover 1 No.
 Vests, or Singlets, knitted cotton 2 No.
 Drawers, knitted, short or long 4 Pr.
 Tie, khaki 1 No.
 Pyjama suits 1 Suit
 Socks, grey or blue 4 Prs.
 Overalls, denim 1 Suit
 Raincoat, R.M. 1 No.
 Gloves, knitted drab 1 Pr.
 Gloves, brown, leather 1 Pr.
 Towels, hand 2 No.
 Razor 1 No.
 Brush, shaving 1 No.
 Brush, clothes 1 No.
 Brush, boot 1 No.
 Scissors 1 Pr.
 Sheet 1 No.
 Pillow 1 No.
 Pillow covers 2 No.
 Handkerchiefs, white 8 No.
 Belt, waist, blue 1 No.
 Suitcase, or Bag, travelling 1 No.
 Attache case 1 No.
 Shorts, khaki, drill 2 Pr.
 Sandals, leather 1 Pr.
 Stockings, khaki 2 Prs.

Notes :—

*Sergeants and above only. This item is not provided from Service sources and its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as £1 10s.

† Corporals only.

4. Special Issues

Scale	To whom issued	When issued	Items
A	Physical Training Instructors	In accordance with Viet	ualling Manual (B.R.93)
B	Wardroom Attendants (or Officers' Attendants in 3 Commando Brigade)	On first appointment	Appendix 62 (v) 1 Pr. trousers, blue serge 3 No. tunics, stewards 3 Prs. gloves, white, cotton, marked †1 set hammock bedding
C	Other Ranks drafted to H.M. Ships	On drafting	
D	All Ranks (except Musicians and Buglers) drafted to H.M. Ships.	On drafting	†1 helmet WP †1 ball ornament GM †1 front plate GM †1 chain, chin, GM
E	Other Ranks drafted for service in 8 Commando Brigade.	On first drafting to 3 Commando Brigade (tabs, garter and lanyards are to be issued in 8 Commando Brig.)	1 beret, green 1 Pr. tabs, garter 1 lanyard RN Patt. 2 badges shoulder, "Royal Marines Commando" and Formation Signs.

4. Special Issues—continued

Scale	To whom issued	When issued	Items
F	Musicians and Buglers drafted to 3 Commando Brigade.	On first drafting to 3 Commando Brigade.	1 blouse, battledress khaki 1 Pr. trousers, battledress khaki 1 tie, khaki
G	RM Butchers	On selection to qualify	8 shirts, action/working dress 3 Pr. trousers, action/working dress
H	R.M. Grooms	On first appointment	1 cap, service dress A.P. Complete 1 jacket, service dress, A.P. 1 Pr. puttees, ordinary 1 Pr. pantaloons, bedford cord 1 Pr. spurs, jack, ordinary (complete)
I	Other Ranks drafted to Landing Craft.	On first drafting to serve as Landing Craft Crew.	1 jersey, seamen's 2 shirts, action/working dress. 1 Pr. shoes gymnasium 3 sets of red rank badges (NCOs only)
J	R.M. Drivers Class I R. M. Armament Artificers R.M. Vehicle Mechanics R.M. Electricians, Vehicle and Plant R.M. Sheet Metal Workers.	On qualification	Overalls, combination drill, brown, 2 Prs. (See Note (d)).
K	R.M. Officers' Attendants employed as Officers' Mess Staffs at R.M. Establishments	On first appointment	1 Pr. trousers, blue serge (See Note (e)) 3 Prs. gloves, white cotton, marked

Notes:—

(a) Except as provided for in notes (b) (c) and (d) below the articles are issued gratuitously on first appointment or drafting only and are to be maintained by the men concerned, replacements being taken up on repayment.

(b) Articles in Scales A, B and K are issued gratuitously on first appointment and, except for trousers, blue serge for W.R.As and R.M.O.A's which are issued under the conditions in Note (a), free replacement may be allowed as follows:—

(i) Physical Training Instructors—see B.R.93 (51), Appendix 62(v).

(ii) W.R.A's & R.M.O.A's } 1 tunic stewards
 } 3 prs. gloves, white marked { In any period of 18 months

(c) Articles marked † are issued on personal loan under the general arrangements set out in B.R.93(51) Art. 235.

(d) One denim overall suit to be withdrawn on issue of brown overalls.

(e) R.M.O.A.'S appointed for the first time to officers' mess staffs are not to be issued with trousers, blue serge, if they have previously received an issue as mess clothing as a W.R.A.

5. Initial Gratuitous Issues on Promotion, etc.

On promotion to	Articles to be issued	On appointment to	Articles to be issued
Corporal	1 whistle, infantry* 1 thong*	Drum-Major	2 tunics, tartan† 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided, Drum-Major's pattern.*‡
Sergeant	1 sash, worsted	(Bands of H.M. Royal Marines, Portsmouth and Plymouth Groups, and the Band of the Royal Marines School of Music, Deal)	2 prs. trousers, tweed†† (R.M. Band Service).
Sergeant Cook	4 shirts, white, tropical	Bugle-Major	2 tunics, tartan† 1 Dress Cord, Royal, Silk*.
Band Sergeant	1 sash, worsted 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided*‡		
Bandmaster	2 tunics, tartan††		
Staff Bandmaster			
Quartermaster Sergeant			
Regimental Sergeant-Major	1 pr. gloves, brown cape 3 shirts, taffeta, lightweight 6 collars, taffeta, lightweight 1 macintosh		

Notes:—

* To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on discharge.

† To be issued on substantive promotion only.

‡ 2 tunics, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of tunics, tartan.

†† 1 pr. trousers, tweed, and 1 pr. trousers, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of trousers, tweed, R.M. Band Service.

§ 1 tunic, cloth, yellow braided to be withdrawn on issue of tunic, cloth, gold braided.

6. Arms and Equipment

(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)	(7)
Item	Denomination	RSMs and QMSs	Other Ranks R.M.	Buglers	Musicians	Officers
Anklelets, web	Prs.	2	2	2	1	1
<i>Anti-Gas Equipment</i>						
Respirator, A/G, complete	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Ointment, A/G	Tin	1	1	1	1	1
Eyeshields, A/G	No.	6	6	6	6	6
Cotton waste	Ozs.	1	1	1	1	1
Bottle, water	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Bugle	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, side, complete	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, case for	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Sticks, drum	Prs.	—	—	1	—	—
Helmet, steel	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Head, entrenching implement	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Helve, entrenching implement	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Stand of Arms, complete	No.	—	(g)	—	—	—
String, bugle, royal and tassels	Set	—	—	1	—	—
Tin, mess	No.	1	1	1	—	1
<i>Web Equipment, Pattern 1937</i>						
Belts, waist	No.	2	2	2 (b)	2 (b)	1
Braces, web	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Carrier, waterbottle	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Carrier, entrenching tool	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Frogs, bayonet	No.	—	2	—	—	—
Haversack	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Pouches, basic	No.	—	2	2	—	—
Straps, shoulder, right and left	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Pack, web	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Straps, supporting	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Slings, rifle	No.	—	2	—	—	—
<i>White Buff Equipment</i>						
Apron, leg, buff	No.	—	—	1	1(a)	—
Belt, cross band	No.	—	—	—	1(c)	—
Pouch, music, band	No.	—	—	—	1(c)	—
Carriage, drum, buff	No.	—	—	1	1(a)	—
<i>Pistol Equipment</i>						
Attachments, brace	No.	2	—	—	—	2
Case, binoculars	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Case, pistol	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Haversack, Officers'	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Pocket compass	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Pouch, ammunition, pistol	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Pistol, revolver	No.	(d)	—	—	—	(d)
Belt, sword, brown, leather(f)	No.	1	—	1	1	—
Sam Browne equipment (belt, right brace and frog)	Set	1(f)	—	—	—	—

(a) R.M. School of Music Drummers only.

(b) Belts, buff, may be issued in lieu of 2nd Web Belt while stocks last.

(c) Band Sergeants and below.

(d) Officers, RSMs and QMSs may be issued with pistols, revolver, on temporary loan as necessary (see Note (iii)).

(e) QMSs, Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors only.

(f) RSMs only.

(g) Other ranks will be issued with stand of arms, complete on temporary loan as necessary (see Note (ii)).

Notes.

(i) All items shown in this Scale are to be returned on discharge.

(ii) RM Field Units (e.g., Commando Brigade) are to conform to AFG 1098 Scales.

(iii) Ranks drafted to RM Office are to return to store all equipment except one web belt and respirator A/G. QMSs are to retain belts, sword, brown leather.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

The uniform of Women Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy is the same as that of Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service with the following exceptions:—

1. The Naval Officers cap badge is worn.
2. Distinction marks of rank and branch, as worn by Naval Officers of the Medical and Dental branches, are worn on the day uniform and mess dress bolero. Miniature shoulder straps worn on tropical mess dress have distinction marks of gold lace instead of blue braid.

Scales of Initial Outfits for Women Medical and Dental Officers.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned Women Medical and Dental Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

Article

<i>Undress Jackets with gold lace and distinction</i>	
cloth	2 No.
Shirts	2 No.
<i>Greatcoat with shoulder straps</i>	1 No.

Trunk	1 No.	Women Doctors white coats (for Medical Officers only)	4 No.
Bolero for mess dress	1 No.	Overalls (for Dental Officers only)	6 No.
Bag, shoulder	1 No.	Tropical Outfit (not to be provided until appointed to a station where tropical clothing is worn).	
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	12 No.	Cap badges, R.N. Officers	2 No.
Gloves, brown cape	1 Pr.	Covers, white for shoulder bag	2 No.
Hats, tricorné	2 No.	Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Hats, tricorné, covers, white for Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.	Buttons, gilt, Size 1 (for tropical dress)	2 Sets
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.	4 No. in set.	
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.	Footlets, white wool	6 Prs.
Stockings, black rayon	3 Prs.	Hats, fur felt, white	2 No.
Ties, black	2 No.	Shirts, white, tropical	6 No.
Cap badges, R.N. Officers	2 No.	Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue	1 No.	Skirts, white	6 No.
Blouses, marcella, white	2 No.	Straps, shoulder	2 Prs.
Rayon, black ottoman	2 Yds.	Straps, shoulder for Mess Dress	1 Pr.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR W.R.N.S.: OFFICERS

SECTION I. TABLE OF DRESSES.

NOTE.—Numbers are assigned to the dresses for convenience when referring to them. The number of each dress is that of the corresponding dress for naval officers and the various dresses are worn on the same occasions as those specified for naval officers. Where a group of dresses is combined in the table, the numbers signify differences in the method of wearing orders, decorations and medals (see Table II).

No. 3	Blue day	Undress Jacket	No. 8	White dresses	White tropical dress
No. 4	dresses	Blue skirt	No. 9A		Shoulder straps
No. 4A		Tricorné hat	No. 9B		White felt hat
		Black Stockings	No. 10		White shoes
		Black shoes.			White footlets.
No. 5	Undress	Undress Jacket	No. 11A	White mess	White marcella blouse
		Blue skirt	No. 11B	dresses.	White shoulder straps
		Tricorné hat	No. 12		Blue skirt or a long black skirt
		Black stockings			Black stockings
		Black shoes.			Black shoes.
No. 5A	Working dress	Navy serge blouse	No. 13	Tropical dress	White tropical shirt
		Shoulder straps			Shoulder straps
		Navy serge skirt			White skirt
		Beret			White felt hat
		Black stockings			White shoes
		Black shoes			White footlets.
			No. 13A	Tropical working dress (Air Radio Officers only)	Light blue shirt
					Shoulder straps
					Blue working dress slacks
					White shoes } or
					White footlets } sandals

NOTE.—This is an optional dress for working in other than hot climates. Detailed orders for the occasions on which working dress may be worn are issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers Commanding. This dress is not to be worn outside Naval Establishments or on long or short leave.

No. 2B	Mess dresses	Black bolero
No. 6A		White Marcella blouse
No. 7		Blue skirt

(A long skirt of the same material as the bolero may be worn as an optional alternative to the blue skirt).
Black stockings.
Black shoes.

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

The dresses to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers at Court functions or joint service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

SECTION II. WEARING OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers in the same manner as by naval officers, except as mentioned below:—

When in uniform. Badges of orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

No. 2B Dress. The bow with the badge attached is to be worn immediately and centrally above the miniatures. In the case of orders of the 2nd Class the star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

No. 8, No. 9A and No. 10 Dress. The badge is to be suspended from a full sized ribbon which is to be worn under the fold of the collar of the dress.

When in civilian dress. Badges of Orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

The bow with badge attached is worn on the left side immediately above the miniatures. When two badges are worn the senior is to be placed above and overlapping the badge of the junior Order. The Star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN BY W.R.N.S. OFFICERS WITH UNIFORM

Dress.	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander.	Commanders.	Officers and Members.	Other Officers.
No. 2B †	Broad Riband,† Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Miniature Decora- tions and Medals on left side.

Table of Orders, Decorations and Medals worn by W.R.N.S. Officers
with Uniform—continued

Dress.	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander.	Commanders.	Officers and Members.	Other Officers.
No. 3	Broad Riband. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4A	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 6A †	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 7 †	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
<i>Tropical Uniform</i> No. 8	Broad Riband Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round the neck (3). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round the neck (3). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9A	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9B	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 10	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 11A	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Decorations and Medals.
No. 11B	Broad Riband† Star or Stars (4) Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 12	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Decorations and Medals.

NOTES.

* Dames Grand Cross who are also Dames Commander, Commanders, or Officers of other Orders

should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

‡ Badges of Dames Grand Cross are never worn round the neck.

† Denotes the Order Decorations and Medals to be worn on the Mess Dress. Ribbons only are worn on day uniform when worn on these occasions.

Orders, Decorations and Medals, or Ribbons are not worn on Nos. 5A and 13 Dresses.

(1), (2), (3) and (4) denote the maximum number that may be worn.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

SECTION III. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK.

Rank is indicated by rows of light blue distinctive braid on the sleeve with a square in the uppermost row of braid, or by corresponding rows on shoulder straps. The width of braid used is as follows :—

Rank.	Number of Rows of Braid.	Sleeves.	Width in inches of rows of Braid	
			Shoulder Straps.	
			Greatcoats, White Uniform and Working Dress.	White Mess Dress.
Director	1	1½	1½	1½
Superintendent .. .	4	9/16	9/16	9/16
Chief Officer .. .	8	9/16	9/16	9/16
First Officer .. .	2½	9/16 & ½	9/16 & ½	9/16 & ½
Second Officer .. .	2	9/16	9/16	9/16
Third Officer .. .	1	9/16	9/16	9/16

NOTES. (i) A square is formed on and by the uppermost row of braid, the outer sides of the square being 1½ inches on sleeves and on shoulder straps except that on the shoulder strap for White Mess dress, the square has ½ inch sides.

(ii) The space between the rows of braid is ½ inch on White Mess Dress and ¼ inch on other Dresses.

SECTION IV.—Description of Patterns of W.R.N.S. Officers' Uniform.

1. JACKET.

Material : Blue cloth. Double breasted, panelled front, turned down padded collar and lapels, fronts made with 4 buttons to button 3. The buttons are plugged on the right side and sewn on the left.

Pockets : 1 out breast with welt of ¾ inch depth, 1 in breast on left side, 2 lower pockets jetted without flaps.

Sleeves : Plain and braided according to rank. Slits or vents at bottom of each side seam 5 inches in depth.

2. SKIRT.

Material as Jacket. Two pieced with zip fastener or buttons, 2 inverted pleats in front stitched down to within 12 inches from bottom. Back : Plain with three panels.

3. GREATCOAT.

Material : Blue cloth. Double breasted with 6 buttons down the front equally spaced, lower button to terminate at the waist. Coat made to button 4, lower button back 5 inches from the edge and fourth button 7 inches.

Collar and fronts made to button up to the neck if required. The usual cuts are taken out from shoulder seam to bust, also a cut at waist from lower buttonhole, to the button extending up to third button. There is a row of stitching each side of the buttons and carried across the cuts at waist half an inch in width.

Buttons are plugged on the right side of fronts and sewn on the left.

Sleeves : Plain.

Pockets : Two at the waist with flaps in line with the lower button, one inside breast on left side.

Edges : Single stitched three-eighths of an inch off the edge. Back of coat made with a pleat right through, finished off with a 16 inches slit and fastened with three buttons and buttonholes. At the top of back and 5 inches below collar the pleat is fastened with a half inch diamond tack.

Belt : Shaped belt at back waist with button and buttonhole at each end.

Side slashes at side seam one inch above belt ten inches long.

Shoulder Straps : Worn with rank distinction.

4. WORKING DRESS (OPTIONAL)

Blouse.

Material : Navy serge. Single breasted with 8 uniform gilt buttons (Size 1) down the front and one plain button under the right lapel ; stiff collar. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps

being ½ inch above the second buttonhole from the top, each breast pocket measures 6½ inches in depth and 6 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button (Size 3). Body pleated with twelve pleats into a belt fitted with a buttonhole to fasten to one of the three plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type. The shoulder fitted with shoulder straps.

Shirt (W.R.N.S. Ratings' pattern).

Material : Navy serge. The skirt to be 6 gore fastening at the left side with slide fastener. The top of the skirt finished with 1½ inch wide black petersham. There should be an inlay of 2½ inches round the hem fastened up with ½ inch black Prussian binding.

The skirt to be fitted with a lining not less than 14 inches in depth.

5. RAINCOAT

Blue gaberdine showerproof, single breasted with belt, fly fronts, double breasted collar, vertical side pockets welted, raglan sleeves.

6. MESS DRESS.

Bolero

Material : Black ottoman rayon.

The bolero to be waist length with sleeves.

Back : Four piece with two wide centre panels and two narrow panels at side.

Front : Plain cut with shoulder dart.

Sleeves : Plain cut in two pieces. Distinctive marks of rank in blue braid to be worn on sleeve as on the undress jacket.

Lining : Black crepe de chine or similar material.

Blouse

Material : White marcella.

The blouse to have short sleeves with turn back cuffs and V shaped front opening with petal shaped revers and turned down collar. The blouse to be shaped to the waist and fastened with 4 uniform gilt buttons (No. 3).

The collar and revers are to be bluff edged. The right forepart to be finished with four 1 inch horizontal buttonholes set ¾ inch in from edge and left forepart to have four 3/16 inch diameter eyelet holes set 1½ inch in from edge and in correct register with the buttonholes. The one piece sleeve to have a turned back cuff 2 inches deep. The blouse to be fitted with triangular shaped shoulder pads 3½ inch x 7 inch of self material interlined with three thicknesses of drill, the raw edges being overlapped. Two beackets of double thickness material are to be fitted across each shoulder seam, the centre of the beackets to be ½ inch and 2½ inch respectively from the

shoulder point. The beackets shall be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide and their effective lengths shall be (a) lower becket $\frac{3}{4}$ inch, (b) upper becket $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

Optional Long Skirt

Material : Black ottoman rayon.
Eight gore, long skirt.

Shoes

Court type shoes of black glaze leather may optionally be worn as an alternative to black leather day shoes.

7. BOAT CLOAK (OPTIONAL)

Of the same material and design as for the boat cloak *cape* (without coat) for Naval Officers—see Details of Uniform for Officers of the Royal Navy, Section 26.

TROPICAL UNIFORM

8. DRESS, WHITE, TROPICAL

Material : Drill satin, Officers'. (See notes).

The bodice to have short sleeves, with mitre cuffs, and to have a collar and revers. The bodice to be open down the front and fastened with 4 Uniform gilt buttons (Size 1). The skirt to have 4 gores, and a horizontal jetted pocket to be fitted on the right front panel at a distance of $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches below the waist seam. The dress to have a side and waist placket at the left side and to be provided with a belt of self material.

Note.—Officers may wear tropical dresses of materials other than Service drill on semi-official occasions or in the evening provided the dresses conform in design to the sealed pattern and are made up from plain white material as approved by the local Senior W.R.N.S. Officer.

**9. SHIRT, WHITE, TROPICAL
(RATINGS PATTERN).**

Material : Bleached mercerised cotton poplin.

Shirt has collar and revers with yoke at back and front. Shirt to be fastened with 4 pearl buttons, down centre front opening. Sleeves to be $6\frac{1}{4}$ inches overall width, measured flat, and finished with 1 inch false cuff, stitched back. The shoulder to be pleated in.

10. SKIRT, WHITE.

(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Material : Drill white satin.

Six gores, fastening at the left side. The placket to be $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, fastening with 4 buttons. The skirt to be fitted with an outside patch pocket below the waist, on the right front panel. The pocket to have the mouth cut on the slant.

11. MOURNING

W.R.N.S. officers are to conform to the instructions for Naval Officers as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION V.—Scales of Initial Outfits for Officers of the W.R.N.S.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.S. officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

Article

<i>Undress Jackets with distinction braid</i>	..	2 No.
<i>Skirts</i>	..	2 No.
<i>Greatcoat with shoulder straps</i>	..	1 No.
<i>Trunk</i>	..	1 No.
<i>Bolero for mess dress</i>	..	1 No.

Bag, shoulder	..	1 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	..	12 No.
Gloves, brown cape	..	1 Pr.
Hats, Tricorne	..	2 No.
Hat, Tricorne, covers white for	..	4 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.*	..	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	..	6 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.*	..	2 Prs.
Stockings, black, rayon	..	3 Prs.
Ties, black	..	2 No.
Hat Badges, W.R.N.S. officer	..	2 No.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	..	1 No.
Blouses, Marcella, white	..	2 No.
Rayon black ottoman	..	2 yds.

Tropical Outfit

Badges, hat	..	2 No.
Covers, white for bag shoulder	..	2 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	..	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 1 (for tropical dress)	..	4 No. in set
Footlets, white, wool	..	2 Sets
Hats, fur felt, white	..	6 Prs.
†Shirts, white tropical	..	2 No.
†Shirts, light blue	..	6 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	..	2 No.
†Shirts, white	..	2 Prs.
†Skirts, blue working dress	..	6 No.
Straps, shoulder	..	2 Prs.
Straps, shoulder, for Mess Dress	..	1 Pr.

†4 only for Air Radio Officers.

†For Air Radio Officers only.

* *NOTE.*—An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should not be provided with another free issue of the raincoat and should be issued with only one pair of shoes.

SECTION VI.

W.R.N.V.R. UNIFORMS.

The uniforms of officers of the Women's Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve is the same as that of officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service with the following exceptions :—

1. Officers of the W.R.N.V.R. wear the letter "R" in blue in the diamond of rank marking. During mobilised service qualified officers will omit the letter "R" from the diamond.

2. R.N.V.R. buttons are worn.

Scale of Initial Outfit for Officers of the W.R.N.V.R.

The scale of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.V.R. Officers is given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained free from Service sources :—

Article

<i>Undress Jacket with distinction braid</i>	..	1 No.
<i>Skirt</i>	..	1 No.
Gloves, brown caps	..	1 Pr.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.*	..	6 No.
Hats, Tricorne	..	1 No.
Hat, Tricorne, covers white for	..	2 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	..	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.*	..	3 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	..	1 Pr.
Stockings, black rayon	..	2 Prs.
Ties, black*	..	2 No.
Hat badges, W.R.N.S. officer	..	2 No.
Blouse, Working Dress	..	1 No.
Skirt, Working Dress	..	1 No.
Beret, W.R.N.S.	..	1 No.
Shoulder straps	..	1 Pr.

* *NOTE.*—An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should have the quantities of these items, which have already been supplied to her as a rating, completed to the required number.

SECTION I.—NUMBERS AND DESCRIPTIONS OF DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH TO BE WORN

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.
1	At musters, on ceremonial occasions and on Sundays, on leave and when proceeding on leave.	Serge jacket and skirt, white shirt and collar, black tie, black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons. Chief and Petty Officers may wear blue cloth or diagonal serge suits on occasions authorised for Naval ratings. Medals are to be worn as ordered for Naval ratings.
3	On working days, for all ordinary duties.	Serge jacket and skirt. White shirt and collar. Black tie, black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons optional.
3A	Working dresses for certain categories, viz.: (a) Cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) (b) Clothing and Victualling ratings and M/T Drivers. (c) Air Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings. (d) Air Stores Ratings. (e) Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators and Radar Plot ratings. (f) Cinema Operators. *Ratings in these categories who have been provided with uniform cotton vests as part of their initial free kit may continue to wear vests already in their possession (as an alternative to blue shirts) until worn out.	Serge jacket and skirt, with vest cotton uniform, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket and skirt, light blue shirt or navy blue shirt and collar, black tie, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt* or jersey. Black shoes. Serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt* or navy blue shirt and collar and black tie, or jersey. Black shoes. Serge jacket and skirt, light blue shirt, black tie, black stockings; alternatively, serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt and black tie, or jersey. Black shoes. Serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt or navy blue shirt and collar,* black tie. Black shoes.
6	In place of No. 1 in tropical climates.	NOTE.—(i) C.P.O. and P.O. Wrens when in working dress (jacket and trousers) may wear navy blue berets of the same pattern as those authorised for wear by W.R.N.S. Officers. A metal badge is to be worn on the left side of the beret. (ii) Telegraphists, Switchboard Operators, Signal Ratings and Meteorologists, when on night duty, may wear serge jacket and skirt, light blue shirt (or navy blue shirt, collar and black tie), black stockings and black shoes as an optional alternative to No. 3 dress.
10	In place of Nos. 3 or 3A in tropical climates.	White drill dress, white footlets, white shoes, medal ribbons. Medals are to be worn when ordered for Naval ratings. White shirt and skirt.
10A	Tropical working dress for certain categories, viz.: Air Store ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics, Radio (Air) ratings, Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators, Radar Plot and Victualling and Clothing ratings.	Blue drill slacks and light blue shirt.

SECTION II.

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE WORN, OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING.

1. *Caps (Blue and White)*: For all ratings of Leading rate and below, to be worn fairly well forward and not to be tilted at an angle of more than 15 degrees either to the right or left. On occasions of ceremony (and on other occasions as ordered) the cap is to be fitted with a cane grommet and the tilt of the cap is to be to the right. *White caps* are to be worn in all climates, all the year round, for *ceremonial and shore-going purposes*.

Blue caps may be worn only with working dress inside Naval Establishments.

2. *Cap Ribbons*. To be worn by all ratings of

Leading rate and below, in the same manner as by Naval ratings dressed as seamen.

3. *Cap Badge, Royal Marines*. Ratings serving in Royal Marine Establishments are to wear the R.M. cap badge with red flash underneath, instead of the cap badge for Chief and Petty Officer Wrens and cap ribbons for Leading rate and below.

4. *Gloves*. When gloves are worn blue woollen gloves are to be worn by all ratings, except that brown leather gloves may be worn by Chief and Petty Officers if preferred.

5. *Hats, Tricorne*. To be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens on all occasions when blue

uniform is worn, except that Chief and Petty Officers with Class "C" Kit, when wearing working dress consisting of jacket and trousers, may wear blue berets.

6. *Hats, Tropical, white felt.* To be worn by all Chief and Petty Officers with white uniforms.

7. *Hat covers for Tricorne hats.* White hat covers made from pique material are to be worn over Tricorne hats as follows :—

(a) at home. From 1st May to 30th September inclusive;

(b) abroad. With blue clothing, at the discretion of the Senior Naval Officer.

8. *Hat Badges for Tricorne and Tropical hats.* Hat badges are to be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens with tricorne and tropical hats, except where serving in Royal Marine Establishments (see 3 above). The badges are to be attached to mohair braid 1½ inches in width.

9. *Overcoats.* No additional buttons are to be added to the belt.

10. *Raincoats.* Raincoats are to be worn with belts at all times. Detachable warm linings of blue serge material and of the same pattern as for Naval ratings may be worn with raincoats.

11. *Shirts.* When worn without jackets, sleeves are to be neatly rolled up just above the elbow.

12. *Shoes.* Black and white shoes are at all times to conform to the uniform pattern.

13. *Ties.* Ties made from braid or other unorthodox materials are not to be worn.

14. *Boots, ankle, black leather.* May be worn with uniform during cold weather, but must be as plain as possible, with no fur or wool showing.

15. *Bags, Shoulder.* Are to be navy blue and are to conform to uniform pattern.

16. *Bags, Shoulder, Covers for.* When Tropical Dress is worn white covers are to be used on shoulder bags. The strap of the blue bag should be tucked into the white cover and the white strap only worn over the shoulder.

17. *Cardigans and Pullovers.* Are at no time to be worn in lieu of jacket, and neck line must be cut low enough not to show under the jacket.

18. *Hoods* may be worn in wet weather over uniform caps by W.R.N.S. ratings of Leading rate and below. They are to be of blue plastic, uniform pattern.

19. *Scarves* may be in navy blue or white, pattern optional, but are to be worn at all times tied in a half hitch. Scarves may only be worn with a greatcoat or raincoat.

20. *Stockings, black silk or nylon (of uniform pattern)* may be worn for all occasions as alternatives to black lisle or rayon stockings.

21. *Trousers blue serge (of W.R.N.S. uniform pattern)* are worn as an article of working dress, in place of the blue serge skirt, by all ratings with Class "C" kit, by M/T ratings if regularly employed driving trucks and lorries or night driving and by Communication ratings when carrying out flying training during W.R.N.S. Telegraphist and Signals Short Air Courses. They may also be worn as an alternative to the skirt with No. 3A dress by Range Assessor/Link Trainer Operators and Radar Plot ratings.

22. *Emblems, etc.* No unauthorised flags or emblems are to be worn with the Naval uniform. W.R.N.S. personnel, according to nationality may wear the national flower of emblem on St. George's Day, St. Andrew's Day, St. Patrick's Day and St. David's Day and a poppy on Remembrance Day. Officers, Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers may wear the emblem in the buttonhole of their jackets. Leading Wrens and Wrens in their caps.

23. *Mourning.* W.R.N.S. ratings are to conform to the instructions for Naval Ratings as regards the wearing of mourning

SECTION III.

BADGES.

1. The badges and distinguishing marks of W.R.N.S. ratings are generally similar to those worn by Naval ratings, but the design is worked in light blue for wear on blue uniform.

2. *Rating badges.* Rating badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive hat badge and by three large gilt buttons on their cuffs. In No. 10 dress Chief Wrens wear four small gilt buttons on the front of the white shirt.

Rating badges are worn by Petty Officers and Leading rates on the left arm of overcoats, serge jackets, tropical dresses, tropical shirts and overalls; the centre of the badge should be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (see para. 3a below).

3. *Good Conduct Badges.* Good conduct badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. They are to be worn on the left arm of serge jackets and tropical dresses as follows :—

(a) *Rating and Good Conduct Badge(s).* The base of the rating badge to be in line with the upper points of the first Good Conduct Badge and the centre of the total device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

(b) *Good Conduct Badge without Rating badge.* The centre of the device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

4. *Branch Badges.* A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 5. Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote standard of qualifications as follows :—

One star above the basic design.	Technical qualification for Able rate.	} Applicable only to Signal, Telegraphist Radar Plot, Meteorologist, Air Mechanic (A) and (E) categories.
Two Stars, one above and one below basic design.	Technical qualification for Leading rate (Not applicable to ratings advanced after provisional test to Acting Leading rate before passing qualifying course for Leading Rate).	

Crown above basic design. Petty Officer Wrens on higher rate of pay.
Chief Wrens on lower rate of pay.

Crown above and Star below basic design. Chief Wrens on higher rate of pay.

Branch badges are worn by Chief Wrens, Petty Officer Wrens, Leading Wrens and Wrens as follows :—

(a) By Chief Wrens on each side of the collar of serge jackets and tropical dresses and on the right cuff of overalls. They are not worn on short sleeved overalls. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.

(b) By Petty Officer Wrens and below on the right arm of serge jackets, tropical dresses and overalls. The badges are worn with the centre of the device midway between the shoulder and elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.

5. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges:—

Category	Device	Distin- guishing Letters	Remarks
Air Stores	Star	S	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Clothing & Victualling		V	
Steward (O)		OS	
Cook (O)		OC	
Cook (S)		C	
Writer (General)	Red Cross	W	
Writer (Pay)		W	
Writer (Shorthand)		ST	
Sick Berth Attendant			
Dental Surgery Assist.	Circle	D.S.A.	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Cinema Operator		Cine.	
Education		E.	
Hairdress		H	
M/T Driver		M.T.	
Quarters Assistant		Q.A.	
Steward (G)		G.	
Tailor		G.	
Welfare Worker		W.W.	
Range Assessor/Link		R.A.	
Trainer Operator	Crossed Flags.		
Signal Rating			
Switchboard Operator			
Telegraphist	Wings crossed by lightning flash.		
Radio Air	Diagonal lightning A.R. flashes.		Letters worn in centre of badge.
Radar Plot	Spider's web crossed by lightning flashes		
Meteorologist	Met. A	Letters worn below category device.	
Air Mechanic (A)			
Air Mechanic (E)			
	Pilot's mates wear a badge on their right cuff — two bladed propeller — in addition to the branch badge.		
Regulating	Crown	Chief Wrens	Regulating wear the branch badge encircled by a laurel wreath.

6. *Good Shooting Badge.* The Good Shooting Badge (crossed rifles) is worn by entitled W.R.N.S. ratings on the right cuff of the blue uniform jacket in a position $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the end of the sleeve. The badge is not worn by W.R.N.S. ratings when in white uniform.

SECTION IV.

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS.

1. *Medals.*—W.R.N.S. ratings are to wear medals on similar occasions to Naval ratings on No. 1 and No. 6 dresses. On No. 1 dress the medals are to be worn in accordance with the instructions for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. On No. 6 dress, medals are to be worn in a line 2 inches below the point of the shoulder, following the instructions for Naval ratings in white uniform.

2. *Medal Ribbons.* Medal ribbons are to be worn on No. 1 and No. 6 dress except when wearing of medals is ordered. The wearing of medal ribbons on No. 3 dress is optional. The ribbons are worn in the manner laid down for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. When medals are ordered to be worn on No. 1 dress the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniforms are not to be visible. Where necessary to ensure that medal ribbons are not visible, they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

SECTION V.

SCALES OF KIT ISSUED TO W.R.N.S. RATINGS.

CLASS A (GENERAL SCALE). (For all ratings other than those specified under Class B and Class C.)

Item.	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Caps, S.B.A. (D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s only on completion of Part II training)	6
Collars, white (Victualling and Clothing, Cooks and Stewards (G))	5
Collars, white (other ratings)	9
Dresses, light blue, S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s only) on completion of Pt. II training)	3
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, Tricorne	1
Hat, Tricorne, covers, white for	2
Jackets, blue serge	2
Overalls, blue (Victualling and Clothing ratings only)	2
Overcoats	1
Raincoats	1
††Shirts, light blue (Victualling and Clothing ratings only)	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white (Victualling and Clothing, Cooks and Stewards (G) ratings only)	2
Shirts, white (other ratings)	4
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	2
Skirt, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black lisle or black rayon	3 Prs.
*Ties, black	2
Vests, cotton, uniform (Cooks and Stewards (G) only)	2
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamel, pattern 215	1
*Ribbons, cap	1
*Socks, thin blue (Cooks and Stewards (G) only)	2 Prs
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Aprons, white (Cooks (O) and (S), Stewards (O) and (G) only)	3
†Aprons, S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s only, on completion of Pt. II training)	12
†Bag, kit	1
†Caps, chief (Chief and P.O. Wren Cooks (O) and (S) only)	3
†Dresses, white S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s during Pt. II training only)	8
†Headress S.B.A. (D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s during Part II training only)	6
†Kerchiefs, Blue (Stewards (O) and (G) only)	2
†Kerchiefs, white (Cooks (O) & (S) below P.O. only)	3
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) only)	4
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Stewards (O), D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s only)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Dental Surgery Assistants only)	8
†Overalls, white (Stewards (O) only)	3
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Education ratings)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Hairdressers)	3

NOTES.—*Items of Seamen's clothing.

†Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

††1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars will be issued (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

CLASS B. (M/T Personnel, Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators and Radar Plot Ratings)

Item.	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	5
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat Tricorne	} (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)
Hat Tricorne, white covers for	
Jackets, blue serge	2
Jersey, blue	1
Knickers, wool, blue	2 Prs.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
*Shirts, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	2
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black lisle or black rayon	2 Prs.
Stocking, black wool or } at ratings' option	2 Prs.
*Socks, thin blue	2
*Ties, black	2
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamel, pattern 215	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only)	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Bags, kit	1
†Gloves, leather gauntlets	1 Pr.
*Overall, Jacket, blue	} M.T. ratings only
*Overall, Trousers, blue	
†Spectacles Anti-glare, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
††Trousers, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.

NOTES.—†For M.T. ratings only if regularly employed driving trucks and lorries, or night driving.

*Items of seamen's clothing.

†Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

*M/T Drivers will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

CLASS C. (Air Store Ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) Ratings)

Item.	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (rating below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	5
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat Tricorne	} Chief and P.O. Wrens only
Hat Tricorne, white covers for	
Jackets, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	2
Jersey, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	1
Kerchief, blue	2
Knickers, wool, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	2 Prs.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
††Shirt, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	2
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black lisle or black rayon	2 Prs.
Stockings, black wool or } at ratings option	2
*Socks, thin blue	

*Ties, black	2
Trousers, blue serge	1 Pr.
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamel, pattern 215	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only)	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†*Shoes, gymnasium or Shoes, rope soled, Aircraft type (Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings only)	1 Pr.
†Bag, kit	1
††Leggings, web	} (Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings only)
*Overall combination Suits	
*Overall Jackets	} (Air Stores Ratings and Cinema Operators only)
blue	
*Overall Trousers	1
blue	1

NOTES.—*Items of Seamen's Clothing.

†Issued on personal loan under the instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

††Air Stores ratings and Cinema Operators will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

**SECTION VI.
NOTES ON ARRANGEMENTS
AFFECTING KIT.**

1. Physical Training Kit.

(a) An initial gratuitous issue of Physical Training Kit consisting of 2 P.T. shirts (one white one blue) and 1 P.T. skirt is to be made on occasions set out below to ratings entered prior to 16th December, 1949 who have not previously received a gratuitous issue of this clothing.

(i) On undergoing the W.R.N.S. Sports Course at the R.N. School of P.T. Portsmouth.

(ii) On the first occasion of being drafted abroad.

(b) One pair of shoes gymnasium is to be issued

(i) gratuitously to new entries and retained as an optional item of kit by all ratings except Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings who will retain the shoes on personal loan as part of Class C kit.

(ii) on personal loan to instructors at the W.R.N.S. Central Training Depot.

2. Underclothing and Personal items. All W.R.N.S. ratings are to be in possession of the following articles of underclothing and personal items:—

- 2 Nightdresses or pairs of pyjamas.
- 3 Vests
- 3 Brassieres
- 2 pairs corsets or belts, roll-on } or 2 pairs corselettes
- 3 pairs navy or black knickers
- 1 Brush, boot, hard
- 1 Brush, boot, polishing
- 1 dozen handkerchiefs
- 1 pair laces, black shoe (spare pair)
- 1 Housewife
- 1 Hair brush
- 1 Comb
- 1 Belt, sanitary.

A cash grant is paid in respect of these articles, vide Naval Pay Regulations, Article 339.

3. Issue of Tropical Clothing to W.R.N.S. Ratings. W.R.N.S. ratings drafted for service overseas to Stations where tropical clothing is worn are to be supplied with the following additional items of kit:—

	Ratings with Class A and B Kits (except Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators, Radar Plot and Victualling and Clothing).	Ratings with Class C Kits (Air Stores ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics, Radio (Air) ratings, and Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators, Radar Plot and Victualling and Clothing ratings).
Bags, shoulder, covers white for	2 No.	2 No.
Dresses, white, tropical ..	3 No.	3 No.
Footlets, white wool ..	4 Prs.	4 Prs.
Hat, wool felt, white (Chief and P.O. Wrens only) ..	1 No.	1 No.
Shirts, white tropical ..	6 No.	2 No.
Shirts, blue tropical ..	-	1 No. §
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..	2 Prs.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white ..	6 No.	2 No.
Slacks, blue, working dress ..	-	3 Prs.
Trousers, serge (unless already supplied gratuitously as an item of kit) ..	1 Pr.	1 Pr.
Buttons, white horn, with split rings (Ratings below P.O. Wren only) ..	8 No.	8 No.
Buttons, gilt $\frac{3}{4}$ " (Chief and P.O. Wrens only) ..	8 No.	8 No.
Buttons gilt $\frac{3}{4}$ " (Chief Wrens only) ..	4 No.	4 No.
Badges as appropriate.		

* Bag, Kit, Transport (to be withdrawn on return to the U.K.).

See also (i) above regarding free issue of P.T. Kit).

NOTES :—

* Issues on personal loan on the general provisions set out in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

§2 No. to be issued to ratings who received 1 light blue shirt and 1 navy blue shirt as part of their new entry kit. 3 No. to be issued to ratings who received 2 navy blue shirts or 2 cotton uniform vests as part of their new entry kit.

The articles listed above are supplied at H.M.S. DAUNTLESS.

Tropical Underclothing Grant.

W.R.N.S. ratings drafted overseas are to provide themselves with :—

- 1 Brassiere
- 4 Prs. pantees, tropical
- 4 Vests, tropical.

A cash grant is payable to enable ratings to provide themselves with these items (Naval Pay Regulations 330 (5)).

4. *Marking of W.R.N.S. Ratings Kit.* The clothes including underwear, of all W.R.N.S. ratings are to be clearly marked with the owner's name.

5. *Cadets under training for Officer Rank.*

(a) While undergoing training at the Officers' Training Course, W.R.N.S. rating are to wear :—

- (i) Flashes of white drill $\frac{3}{4}$ inch by $1\frac{1}{4}$ inch sewn on the shoulder seams of their uniform jackets.
- (ii) White hatbands as approved for wear by Naval ratings undergoing training for commissions.

(b) During any pre-course training they are to wear the shoulder flashes referred to at (a), but white hatbands are not to be worn. Shoulder flashes are to be provided by Establishments concerned, hatbands are issued on loan at the R.N. College, Greenwich, for the duration of the course.

6. *Description of Patterns of Uniform.* All articles of uniform worn by W.R.N.S. ratings are to be of strictly uniform pattern.

REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE ACCEPTANCE AND WEARING OF FOREIGN ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS BY PERSONS IN THE SERVICE OF THE CROWN.

(United Kingdom and Dependent Territories).

ORDERS.

1. No person in the service of the Crown may accept and wear the insignia of any Foreign Order without Her Majesty's permission.

2. Such permission, if granted, will be either :—

(a) unrestricted, conveyed by Warrant under the Royal Sign-Manual and allowing the insignia to be worn on any occasion; or

(b) restricted, conveyed by letter from Her Majesty's Private Secretary and allowing the insignia to be worn only on the particular occasions therein specified.

3. Full and unrestricted permission by Royal Warrant is contemplated in the case of Orders conferred :—

(a) for distinguished services in saving or attempting to save life;

(b) on any officer in the Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force, or any British official in recognition of services while lent to a foreign Government, if not in receipt of any emoluments from British public funds during the period of such loan.

4. Restricted permission is particularly contemplated in the case of Orders conferred in recognition of personal attention to a foreign Sovereign, the Head of a foreign state, or a member of a foreign Royal Family on the occasion of State or official visits by such personages.

5. Restricted permission will also be given for the wearing of insignia of foreign Orders conferred—

(a) on members of Her Majesty's Missions abroad in connection with a State visit by Her Majesty to the foreign capital concerned;

(b) on members of deputations of British regiments to foreign Heads of States;

(c) on members of Special Missions when the Queen is represented at a foreign Coronation, Wedding, Funeral, or similar occasion; or on any Diplomatic Representative when specially accredited to represent Her Majesty on such occasions (but not on the members of his staff).

Permission will *not* be given to—

(d) the Heads or other members of Her Majesty's Diplomatic or Consular establishments abroad when leaving, whether on transfer or on final retirement.

(e) officers of British naval, military or air squadrons or units visiting foreign countries, except as provided at (b) above.

6. Application for the Queen's permission, whether full or restricted, will be submitted to Her Majesty by her Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, who however shall be under no obligation to consider them unless, before the bestowal of the Order, the Government of the foreign country concerned has ascertained either through the British Diplomatic Representative there or through its Diplomatic Representative at Her Majesty's Court, that having regard to these Regulations the award would not give rise to any objection.

In no case can application be considered in respect of Orders conferred more than five years previously or offered in connection with events so long prior to the proposal to award them.

7. When Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs shall have sought and obtained Her permission for a British subject to wear the Insignia of a foreign Order without restriction, he shall signify the same to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Scotland if appropriate in the circumstances of the case, in order that he may cause a Warrant as contemplated in Rule 2, to be prepared for the Royal Sign-Manual.

When such Warrant shall have been signed by Her Majesty, a notification of the grant of permission shall be published in the London Gazette, or in the Edinburgh Gazette as the case may be.,

8. The Warrant conveying Her Majesty's permission may, at the request and expense of the recipient, be registered in the College of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or in the Court of the Lyon King of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for Scotland.

Every such Warrant shall contain a clause providing that Her Majesty's licence and permission does not authorise the assumption of any style, appellation, rank, precedence or privilege appertaining to the degree of Knight Bachelor.

9. Permission will not be granted for the wearing of the insignia of foreign Orders conferred otherwise than by the Heads or Governments of foreign States recognised by Her Majesty as such.

Medals.

10. Medals, with the exceptions specified below, and State decorations not indicating membership of an Order of Chivalry, are subject to the Regulations in the same manner as Orders, but permission, if granted, is given by letter or certificate, and not by Royal Warrant.

11. Medals for saving or attempting to save life at sea or on land, whether conferred on behalf of the Head or Government of a foreign State or by private Life-Saving Societies or Institutions, may be accepted and worn, subject only to the restrictions imposed by the regulations for the Services concerned.

Applications for Her Majesty's permission to wear other Medals conferred by Private Societies or Institutions cannot be entertained.

12. Applications for permission to wear foreign medals gained in warlike operations will not be entertained if the grant of such permission would be at variance with considerations of general policy or public interest.

General.

13. The wives of persons in the service of the Crown are regarded for the purposes of these Regulations as sharing the disabilities of their husbands concerning the acceptance of foreign awards.

14. Persons employed in the commissioned or salaried service of the Crown on a temporary basis are subject to these Regulations in the same way as those employed on a permanent and pensionable basis.

15. Members of the various police and constabulary forces maintained in the United Kingdom and Dependent Territories are uniformly regarded as subject to these Regulations, with the exception however of British Transport Commission Police and Dock and Harbour Police Forces established under private Statutes.

16. Persons who have retired from the service of the Crown remain subject to these Regulations in so far as concerns the acceptance of foreign Orders, decorations or medals offered in respect of services rendered before their retirement.

17. The Regulations shall be regarded as applying, in the same way as to British subjects, to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protectorate or Trust Territory administered under the supervision of Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies or Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations; they may also be regarded as applying in the same manner to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protected State administered under the supervision of either or the said Principal Secretaries of State, but Orders, decorations and medals conferred upon such British-protected persons by their Rulers are not regarded as falling within the scope of these Regulations.

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.

(Until further notice silver-gilt medals will be substituted for gold medals).

THE CHARLES DARGAVILLE BALLARD PRIZE

This prize was founded in 1954 under the will of the late Captain G. N. Ballard, C.B.E., R.N., in memory of his son, Acting Paymaster Sub-Lieutenant Charles Dargaville Ballard, R.N., who was killed in action when H.M.S. "Manchester" was torpedoed by an aircraft on 23rd July, 1941, while escorting a Malta convoy south of Sardinia.

The interest on a sum of £1,000 invested in Government Stock will be used in accordance with the expressed wish of the testator, to provide a prize which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the best all-round Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., of the Supply Branch promoted from the Lower Deck on qualifying for confirmation in rank at the conclusion of training courses. In the event of there being two or more officers of equal merit, the prize may be shared among them.

The prize consists of an article or articles (excluding clothing) selected by the successful officer(s) with the approval of the Director-General, Supply and Secretariat Branch: e.g., sword, binoculars, instruments or other appropriate equipment, or books designed to improve general knowledge or professional efficiency.

THE BEAUFORT TESTIMONIAL.

The Beaufort Testimonial, which was founded in 1860 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir Francis Beaufort, K.C.B., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1829 to 1855, consists of a prize of instruments or books of a professional character and of practical use to a Naval Officer.

It is bestowed annually on the Midshipman who passes the best examination in Navigation and Pilotage for the rank of Lieutenant in the Royal Navy. (See also under the Wharton Testimonial).

THE GILBERT BLANE MEDAL.

In 1830 Sir Gilbert Blane, Baronet, formerly a member of the Board for Sick and wounded seamen, established, with the sanction of the Board of Admiralty, a fund for the encouragement of Naval Medical Science, which is vested in the Corporation of the Royal College of Surgeons of London, in trust.

This Fund is employed for the purpose of conferring a Gold Medal annually on the Medical Officer of the Royal Navy who, to a degree which is considered worthy of recognition, has brought about an advance in any branch of Medical Science in its application to Naval Service, or has contributed to an improvement in any matter affecting the health or living conditions of Naval personnel.

Consideration is given to achievement in research, in original articles and reports, criticisms and information which is brought to notice of meritorious work performed, or suggestions made, by Medical Officers within the scope of the Regulations governing the award of the Medal as stated above.

The Medal is awarded annually unless no officer is considered to have qualified, in which event the Medal is held over until the following year or any subsequent year, when, if considered justifiable to do so, it is given as an additional award.

Medical Officers of all ranks are eligible for the award, and an officer is not restricted to receiving the Medal on one occasion only during his career.

If the unawarded Medals exceed four, their value is given to the Supplemental Fund for the children of Medical Officers.

CHADWICK NAVAL PRIZE.

A Trust, called the Chadwick Trust, has been created by the will and codicil of Sir Edwin Chadwick, K.C.B., that once in every five years the Trustees may present the sum of £100 and a

Gold Medal to be called the "Chadwick Naval or Military Prize," to such Officer of the Naval or Military Medical Services as shall during the preceding five years, have specially assisted in promoting the health of the men in the Navy or the Army, and shall be nominated for such presentation, in the case of a Naval Officer, by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

THE JULIAN CORBETT PRIZE IN MODERN NAVAL HISTORY.

A prize (founded by Mr. H. E. Corbett in memory of his brother, Sir Julian Corbett) at present of the value of £50, and known as the Julian Corbett Prize for Research in Modern Naval History, will be awarded by the Senate of the University of London on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee for work based on original (MS. or printed) materials for modern naval history.

The work shall take the form of either (a) a dissertation, (b) an edition of an original document or series of documents, or (c) a report on material at home or abroad, illustrating modern naval history.

The prize will be open for competition to and investigator who has been admitted to the use of the Institute of Historical Research, and has been working either (a) at the Institute, or (b) (in the case of a naval officer) under the advice (by way of correspondence) of the Committee for not less than a year preceding the date at which the candidate's work is submitted.

Intending candidates shall on or before 1st October in the year preceding that in which they intend to enter for the Prize, submit for the approval of the Institute of Historical Research Committee the subject of their proposed work; and no work shall be eligible for the Prize unless the subject has thus been approved by the Committee.

If at any competition no award is made, the Senate may, on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee, add the amount of the award to the capital of the fund or apply it to any of the following purposes: increasing the value of the prize, awarding a second prize to a deserving candidate, providing for the expense of publishing works submitted, purchasing for the Institute books or equipment necessary for research in modern naval history, or any other means of encouraging research in that subject at the Institute.

If the successful work is published, it shall bear on the title-page the words "Awarded the Julian Corbett Prize for Research in Modern Naval History, University of London." Whether or not publication *in extenso* is practicable, a précis of the successful thesis shall be published in the *Bulletin* of the Institute. Publication will not, however, be permitted without the prior consent of the Admiralty. Further particulars may be obtained from the Secretary of the Institute of Historical Research, Senate House, London, W.C.1.

THE JOHN CROCKER MEMORIAL PRIZE FUND.

The John Crocker Memorial Prize Fund, founded in 1936, was established from subscriptions by certain serving and retired Engineer Officers and Members of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors, pupils of Mr. John Crocker during their period of training at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Keyham, as a permanent token of their regard for him.

The sum of approximately £287 is invested and held in trust by the United Services Trustee as Custodian Trustee, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Engineer Captain in Command, Royal Naval Engineering College, acting as Joint Managing Trustees. The interest is employed to

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

provide a prize to be awarded annually to the Sub-Lieutenant undergoing training at the Royal Naval Engineering College producing the best Drawing Office work during the instructional hours in the Fifth Term of the Basic Course. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Joint Managing Trustees reserve the right to withhold the prize should, in their opinion, no drawing submitted attain a sufficiently high standard of merit.

CLARE D'O'VLY MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This prize was instituted in 1942 by Vice-Admiral W. H. D'O'vly and his wife to perpetuate the memory of their son, Lieutenant (E) R. C. H. D'O'vly, R.N., who was killed in action in March, 1941. The prize will consist of a sum of £16 12s. 4d. awarded three times a year to the officer who has shown the best all round officerlike qualities during the whole course of his training at the R.N. Engineering College.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies studying at the College are equally eligible with R.N. officers for this prize.

THE EARDLEY-WILMOT PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION.

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize Essay Competition is organised every five years by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is a naval one, selected by the Royal Navy members of the Council of the Institution.

The next Competition is due in 1957 and full particulars will be published in the Institution Journal and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize is a Gold Medal, or alternatively, a silver gilt medal and eighteen guineas.

THE COMMANDER EGERTON PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1901 in memory of Commander Frederick Greville Egerton, R.N., who was mortally wounded on the 2nd November, 1899, in the defence of Ladysmith, whilst acting in the execution of his duty.

The dividends arising from a sum of £500 given by the relatives and invested in Government securities will be employed in providing the prize, to be called "The Commander Egerton Prize," which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the Officer who, when qualifying for Gunnery Lieutenant, passes the best examination in practical Gunnery. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

GOLD MEDAL AND TRENCH GASCOIGNE PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION.

The Gold Medal and Trench Gascoigne Prize Essay Competition is organised annually by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is selected each year by the Council of the Institution and is one that favours no particular branch of any Service.

Full particulars of the competition are published in the Institutional Journal each February and will be promulgated in Admiralty Fleet Orders. The closing date for each competition is 15th November. Essays are limited to 9,000 words exclusive of tables.

The Trench Gascoigne Prize of thirty guineas may be awarded to the writer of the essay placed first; further prizes may be awarded if the number and standard of the essays submitted justify them, but no award may be made in favour of any essay which does not attain a sufficient standard of excellence.

If the essay awarded the Trench Gascoigne Prize is considered by the Council to be of the requisite

high standards, the writer will also be awarded the Gold Medal of the Institution.

GEDGE MEDAL AND PRIZE.

The members of the Royal Naval Accountant Officers' Dining Club have subscribed a sum of £280 to institute a prize to be competed for annually by Junior Supply Officers.

The award will take the form of a gold medal and a prize of books, the value of the latter being the sum remaining over from the annual interest after deducting the cost of the medal.

The medal will be known as the "Gedge Medal," in commemoration of Staff-Paymaster Joseph T. Gedge, R.N., who was killed on 6th August, 1914, when H.M.S. "Amphion" was sunk by a mine, and who was the first British Officer of all the fighting services to be killed during the 1914-18 war. The family of this officer have consented to the use of the name.

The medal and prize will be awarded annually to the Officer who has passed the examination for the rank of Lieut.(S) at the first attempt and has obtained the highest aggregate of the total maximum marks in these examinations during the current calendar year. Officers granted permanent commissions from the Lower Deck are also eligible for the award. In the event of two or more officers obtaining the same number of marks, the award will be made to the officer who obtains the higher total of marks in the papers "Secretarial and General Work" and "Pay and Cash" combined.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies who compete at the same examinations as officers of the Royal Navy, will be eligible for the award.

THE GOODENOUGH MEDAL AND FUND.

The Goodenough Fund—founded in memory of Captain James G. Goodenough, C.B., C.M.G., who died on 20th August, 1875, whilst serving as Commodore on the Australian Station, from wounds inflicted with poisoned arrows in an unprovoked attack by natives of Santa Cruz—consists of a sum of about £800. The interest of this sum is employed annually in providing a Gold Medal, called the Goodenough Medal, which is conferred on the Sub-Lieutenant who, when qualifying for the rank of Lieutenant, passes the best examination of his year in Gunnery, provided he has also taken a first-class certificate in Seamanship. Any balance that remains after payment of expenses is also handed over to him. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this prize.

THE GRAHAM NAVAL HISTORY PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1909 by Lady Graham in memory of her husband, Admiral Sir William Graham, G.C.B., formerly Captain of H.M.S. "Britannia," Training Ship for Naval Cadets.

The interest on a sum of £252 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize for the Cadet at the Britannia Royal Naval College, who obtains the highest place in a voluntary examination on a special book or period of Naval History. The examination is held in alternate terms, and is open to cadets of the 3rd and 2nd terms.

The Prize consists of books, instruments, accoutrements or other articles selected by the successful competitor, subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College. Cadets of Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

JACKSON-EVERETT PRIZE

In 1927, Signal Officers, past and present, on the Active List, subscribed a sum of approximately £280 to institute a prize for officers qualifying as Signal Specialists, to be known as the "Jackson-Everett Prize."

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

2. The Prize is awarded annually to the Officer of the Royal Navy, or of a Commonwealth Navy, who passes the best final examinations (V/S and W/T) in the qualifying course for Signal Officers. The Prize may not be awarded in any year in which the standard of results obtained by the Officer passing the best examinations is not considered to be of sufficient merit to warrant the award.

3. The Prize consists of a sum of money (the income available for the purchase of books and/or instruments).

THE QUEEN'S GOLD MEDAL

A gold medal is awarded by H.M. the Queen to the cadet who obtains the highest place in the grand aggregate of marks in the Passing Out Examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College.

THE QUEEN'S SWORD.

A sword is awarded by H.M. the Queen each cruise, to the best all-round Cadet on passing out of the Training ship. It is open to all Cadets of all branches (Executive, Engineering, Supply and Electrical) irrespective of whether they have entered by the Dartmouth or Special Entry system.

KING GEORGE V. PRIZE SCHOLARSHIPS.

In accordance with the wishes of His Majesty King George V that the greater part of the Fund subscribed for the purpose of commemorating His Majesty's Coronation by subjects of His Majesty bearing the Christian name "George" in all parts of the Empire should be utilised for the benefit of junior Officers of the Royal Marines who may find difficulty in meeting the cost of the final stage of their military training, the sum available was invested and the income arising therefrom was devoted to the institution of Scholarships termed the "King George V Prize Scholarships." One Scholarship is awarded each year to the Officer in the Royal Marines who, as a result of the annual competitive examination, is selected by the Admiralty for admission to the Military Staff College at Camberley. If in any year there is no Officer selected for admission to the Military Staff College, Camberley, the Prize for that year may be awarded to an Officer selected to undergo the Staff Course at the Royal Naval Staff College, Greenwich. The scholarship awarded to Officers at Greenwich will be tenable for one year only unless renewed, such renewal being dependent upon the number of Officers studying at Camberley.

Each Scholarship is tenable for two years and ordinarily consists of half the net income for the year derived from the Fund, estimated approximately at £120.

The first Scholarship was awarded in 1914.

THE HENRY LEIGH CARSLAKE PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1927 by his parents, in memory of Lieutenant Henry Leigh Carslake, R.N., one of the pioneer Naval Observers of the Fleet Air Arm, who was killed in an aeroplane crash at sea off Malta, on the 21st October, 1926, whilst serving in H.M.S. "Eagle."

The capital value of the Fund is approximately 590 guineas invested in Government securities.

The Prize is awarded annually to the Naval Officer, Supplementary List Officer, or Branch Officer serving as Observer and who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, submits the best essay on some subject specially set by the Admiralty in each year and dealing with the work and development of the Fleet Air Arm. It will not be awarded more than once to the same Officer, and may be withheld if no essay of sufficient merit is submitted. R.N.V.R. (List I) Officers serving as Observers with the R.N.V.R. Air Squadrons, and Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Prize consists of a silver medal, together with a sum of money (the balance of income available) for the purchase of books and instruments.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside. Essays are to be treated as confidential.

PRIZE ESSAY ON IMPERIAL DEFENCE.

Prizes are offered by an anonymous donor for an essay relating to Imperial Defence.

2. The essay is open to—

- (a) ex-students of the Imperial Defence College.—Prize £100.
- (b) ex-students of the Staff Colleges who completed a course at the under-mentioned Staff Colleges.
R.N. Staff College, Greenwich.
Staff College, Camberley.
Staff College, Quetta.
R.A.F. Staff College, Andover.

Prize £100.

Candidates are not eligible whilst attending a course at the Imperial Defence College.

3. Conditions—

- (a) Object of competition is to obtain original ideas of value and the opinions of the author will be strictly privileged and may be expressed frankly. Names of winners only will be published.
- (b) Essays must be anonymous with a motto accompanied by a sealed envelope containing name of competitor with motto written outside.
- (c) Essays will become the property of the Committee of Imperial Defence.
- (d) Competitors may compete only once.

Full particulars can be obtained from the Secretary, Committee of Imperial Defence, 2, Whitehall Gardens, London, S.W.1.

THE COMMANDER LLEWELYN PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1917 in memory of Commander Robert Harman Llewelyn, R.N., who was killed in action on board H.M.S. "Queen Mary," at the battle of Jutland, on the 31st May, 1916.

The dividends on a sum of £400 Government Stock, presented by his father, mother and sisters, and held upon trust by the Admiralty, are employed in providing a prize called the "Commander Llewelyn Prize," which is awarded on completion of each qualifying course at the discretion of the Captain of H.M.S. "Excellent" to the Seaman who, when qualifying for Gunnery Instructor in H.M.S. "Excellent," passes the best examination in Gunnery subjects (excluding the School Course).

RONALD MEGAW MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1906 in memory of Midshipman Ronald Megaw, who was killed accidentally on the 11th November, 1904, while at General Quarters on Board H.M.S. "Montagu."

The interest on a sum of £1,000 given by his father, and held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize, consisting of a Presentation Sword and its accoutrements, and selected books, or instruments, to be awarded annually to the Sub-Lieutenant who obtains the highest place during the preceding year in the various examinations prescribed for Officers qualifying for the rank of Lieutenant. Officers of the Commonwealth are eligible to receive this Prize.

MILLINGTON-DRAKE PRIZE FOR SPANISH

This prize was founded in 1946 by Sir Eugen Millington-Drake for the purpose of promoting knowledge of things Hispanic. The interest on a sum of £100 will be used in providing a prize to be awarded at the end of each term to the Cadet who attains the highest marks in the passing-out examination in Spanish, held at the Britannia R.N. College, Dartmouth.

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

THE NEWMAN MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE.

The Newman Memorial Fund—founded in 1886 in memory of Mr. Edward Newman, R.N., who died whilst serving as Chief Engineer of H.M. Dockyard at Portsmouth—consists of a sum of about £400. The interest on this sum is employed annually in providing a prize consisting of books, scientific instruments, &c., which is conferred on the R.N. officer who obtains the highest aggregate marks in the qualifying examination for the rank of Lieut. (E) held at the Royal Naval Engineering College.

NORTH PERSIAN FORCES MEMORIAL MEDAL.

The Medal will be awarded annually for the best paper, published in any journal, on Tropical Medicine and Tropical Hygiene.

Medical Officers of under 12 years' service of the Royal Navy, Royal Army Medical Corps, Royal Air Force, and Colonial Services are eligible to compete.

THE OGILVY MEDAL.

This Medal was instituted in 1912 in memory of Captain Frederick Charles Ashley Ogilvy, R.N., who died on the 18th December, 1909, from typhoid fever, while in command of H.M.S. "Natal."

The dividends arising from a sum of about £240 given by Officers of the Royal Navy and by certain friends and relatives are employed in providing a medal, to be called "The Ogilvy Medal," which is awarded annually, at the discretion of the Admiralty, to the Officer who takes the first place in the examinations to qualify for Lieutenant (T.A.S.). Any balance that remains after payment of expenses may be handed over to the winner of the Medal at the discretion of the Admiralty. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

PARKE'S MEMORIAL PRIZE.

The Parke's Memorial Prize, consisting of approximately thirty guineas in money with a gold medal, may be awarded annually to the Officer whose work in promoting Naval or Military Hygiene is adjudged to be of outstanding merit. Any Medical Officer of the Royal Navy or Army on full pay, will be eligible for consideration by the Committee for the award of this prize (with the exception of the Officers of the staffs of the Royal Naval Medical School, the R.A. College and the Army School of Health during their term of office).

The Committee reserve the right to withhold the prize if, in their opinion, the requisite standard of merit is not attained.

THE ADMIRAL SIR DUDLEY POUND PRIZE FUND.

This prize fund was established in 1955 out of monies from the Admiral Pound Memorial Fund.

2. The capital value of the prize fund is approximately £1,680, which has been invested in Government securities; and interest on this sum is used to provide annual prizes for the R.N. Pilot and Observer who, on completion of their operational training during the year, are considered by the Admiralty to have achieved the greatest success in ground and flying subjects. The selection of officers is made at the end of each calendar year.

3. The prize money is made available for the purchase of books or instruments, the choice being subject to Admiralty approval.

4. The prize (or prizes) may be withheld if, in any year, the Admiralty consider that insufficient merit has been shown to justify an award. In such circumstances the income (or part of income) of the Fund in respect of that year shall be added to the capital and shall thereafter form part of the corpus of that Fund.

THE PRENDERGAST PRIZE

It was the wish of Admiral Sir Robert

Prendergast, K.C.B., Commander of H.M.S. "Excellent" from December, 1901, to December, 1903, to arrange something to further the interest of H.M.S. "Excellent" but due to ill-health and war conditions he was unable to do so during his lifetime.

Two annual prizes of £15 each have therefore been instituted as a permanent memorial to him.

A prize of £15 is awarded annually to the officer of the Royal Navy who attains the highest marks of the year in gunnery subjects in the examinations for Ordnance Engineer Officers, including the examinations held at the Preliminary Gunnery Course.

A prize of £15 is also awarded annually to the rating of the Royal Navy who obtains the highest marks of the year in the examination in H.M.S. "Excellent" for Chief Ordnance Artificer.

THE PAYMASTER-IN-CHIEF

EDWARD ROBINSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 under the terms of the will of the late Commander A. A. E. Robinson, O.B.E., R.N., in memory of his father, the late Paymaster-in-Chief Edward Robinson, R.N.

2. The interest on a sum of £200 is used to provide a prize to be awarded to the Cadet of the Supply and Secretariat Branch who obtains the highest marks in each calendar year in the passing-out examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

3. The Prize will consist of books selected by the recipient, subject to the discretion of the Commanding Officer of the College, with the object of increasing the general knowledge and experience of the Officer concerned.

THE ROBERT ROXBURGH MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This prize was founded in 1917, by Mrs. J. B. Roxburgh in memory of her son, Midshipman Robert Roxburgh, R.N., of H.M.S. "Indefatigable," who was killed in action in the Battle of Jutland on the 31st May, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £1,200 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a prize each term for the Cadet who obtains the highest place in the grand aggregate of marks in the Passing Out Examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College. Cadets of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The prize consists of books, accoutrements, or other articles selected by the successful Cadet, subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ST. GEORGE'S PRIZES.

These prizes were founded in 1924 by the Royal Society of St. George. The interest on sums collected by the Society by the sale of emblems on St. George's Day and otherwise is employed in the provision of a prize consisting of a book, or books, on naval history, to be awarded to the boys in each training establishment for the Seaman Class of the Royal Navy who are considered by their Commanding Officer to be best at work. The number of prizes is laid down by the Admiralty from time to time.

Prizes are also awarded under similar conditions to Artificer Apprentices.

THE RYDER MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE.

The Ryder Memorial Fund—founded in memory of Admiral of the Fleet, Sir Alfred Philipps Ryder, K.C.B., who died on the 30th April, 1888—consists of a sum of about £160 invested in Government securities.

The dividend arising from this sum is employed annually in the provision of a prize to be awarded to the Sub-Lieutenant who takes the first place at the examination in French at the Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

A colloquial knowledge of French is necessary

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

to render a candidate eligible for the award of a prize.

The Ryder Prize may be withheld in any year if considered advisable.

In no case will the award be made more than once to the same Officer.

The prize consists of a book or books selected by the recipient with the approval of the President, Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

SHADWELL TESTIMONIAL PRIZE.

The Shadwell Testimonial Prize, founded in 1888 in memory of Admiral Sir Charles F. A. Shadwell, K.C.B., who died 1st March, 1886 will be known as the "Shadwell Testimonial," and will consist of a Pocket Sextant, or other instrument (as funds will admit) of use in Navigation or Marine Surveying.

It will be bestowed annually on the Officer of a rank not higher than Lieutenant-Commander, and who has never been classed as an Assistant Surveyor who has sent in through his Captain the most creditable plan of an anchorage or other marine survey, accompanied with sailing directions recently executed by himself. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The award will be made on the plans received at the Admiralty during each calendar year, by a Committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Assistant Hydrographer, and Surveying Officer in charge of the Chart Branch at the Admiralty; and they will be empowered to make no award should they judge the plans received during the year not to be sufficiently meritorious.

In case of co-operation in the production of a plan, a junior Officer, who has assisted materially in its construction, may participate in the reward, should the funds be sufficient.

The first award was made on the plans received during 1899.

SICK BERTH PETTY OFFICERS' EFFICIENCY MEDAL.

A medal called the Sick Berth Petty Officers' Efficiency Medal is awarded annually in rotation to one of the Sick Berth Petty Officers of the Portsmouth, Devonport and Chatham Port Divisions in successive years, for zeal and efficiency shown in the discharge of his duties during the preceding year.

Senior Medical Officers of H.M. Ships and hospital ships, and establishments generally, will be entitled to forward (through the Captain) direct to the Surgeon Rear-Admiral of the R.N. Hospital, Haslar, Plymouth or Chatham (according to which Port Division is entitled to the medal for the year as notified in Admiralty Fleet Orders) the names of Sick Berth Petty Officers whom they recommend for the medal. Each recommendation is to be accompanied by a copy of service certificate and S.1246 L, together with a statement of any special services rendered during the year. Recommendations must reach the Surgeon Rear-Admiral not later than the 15th March and are to be forwarded on the 1st January.

The medal is not to be worn.

THE REAR-ADMIRAL SIMPSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 to commemorate the interest in Naval Engineering of Rear-Admiral (E) T. H. Simpson, M.V.O., who was killed in a motoring accident.

The donors have provided an initial sum of £30 which, with interest, is employed in providing an annual prize of books and/or instruments to the value of £3. This prize is awarded to the Officer obtaining the best results of the three terms of the Marine Engineering Specialist Course passing out each year from the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon.

THE BOYLE SOMERVILLE MEMORIAL PRIZE.

1. A fund has been established in memory of Rear-Admiral Boyle Somerville, for the purpose of awarding a prize which will be known as the Boyle Somerville Memorial Prize, and will have as its object the encouragement of research work in connection with the science of meteorology.

2. The prize may be awarded annually to an Officer in the Royal Navy, or one of the Commonwealth Navies, whose work during the period under review is adjudged to be of particular merit in connection with the development of meteorology and its application to naval operations. Special consideration will be given to any original papers indicating a voluntary effort additional to the author's normal duties.

3. No prize will be awarded in any year in which no work of sufficient merit is brought to the notice of the Admiralty.

4. The amount of the prize will not exceed Ten Pounds in any one year and shall be expended in the purchase of books and/or instruments and/or other articles as approved by the Admiralty.

5. The prize shall not be awarded more than once to the same Officer.

6. The award will be made on the material received at the Admiralty in each calendar year, by a committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Director of Naval Air Warfare and the Director of the Naval Weather Service.

7. In case of co-operation, an Officer who has assisted in the production of material may participate in the award, should the funds be sufficient.

THE BERTRAND STEWART PRIZE ESSAY.

The Bertrand Stewart Prize consists of a sum of £70 devoted annually as a prize for the best paper on some military subject, the study or discussion of which would tend to increase the efficiency of Her Majesty's Services.

The subject of the essay for each year is published in the Army Quarterly and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The right to compete is limited to British subjects who have served, or who are actually serving, as Officers or in other ranks or ratings of Her Majesty's Forces.

The term "Her Majesty's Forces" includes the Navy and the Royal Marines, the Regular Army, The Special Reserve, The Territorial Army, The Militia and the Royal Air Force, and also the Naval, Military and Air Forces of India, the Dominions and Crown Colonies.

The essays submitted for the prize must not exceed 10,000 words in length; they must be typewritten and submitted in quadruplicate.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside.

The title and page of any published or unpublished work, to which reference is made in any essay or from which extracts are taken must be quoted.

The essays, which are to be addressed to the Editors of the Army Quarterly, must reach the office of the Army Quarterly, 84, Jermyn Street, London, S.W., not later than (date to be published).

The essays will be judged by three referees—two to be appointed by the Army Council, the third to be one of the Editors of the Army Quarterly. The decision of the referees, or of the majority of them, will be final.

The referees are fully empowered if, in their opinion, or in the opinion of the majority of them, no essay submitted to them comes up to a sufficiently high standard of excellence, not to award the prize; or they may, if they consider such a course desirable, divide the prize among two or more competitors.

The result of the competition will be made

known in the Army Quarterly, and the prize essay will be published in the Review. In the event, however, of there being two or more prize essays, the Editors of the Army Quarterly reserve to themselves the right of deciding which of these essays they will publish.

The copyright of any essay which appears in the Army Quarterly belongs to the Proprietors of the Review.

Neither the Proprietors nor the Editors of the Army Quarterly are to be held responsible for the loss of, or failure to return any essay submitted for the competition, nor do they incur any liability whatsoever in connection with the receipt of the essays, any dealings therewith, the judging thereof, or the reports thereon.

THE HAROLD TENNYSON MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1917 by Lord Tennyson, in memory of his son, Acting Sub-Lieutenant The Hon. Harold Courtenay Tennyson, R.N., of H.M.S. "Viking," who was killed in action on the 29th January, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £230, Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize to be awarded each term to the Cadet of the Sixth Term at the Britannia Royal Naval College, who comes out first in an Examination in English Literature. This examination is on the work of the great English Prose or Poetical Writers, including from time to time, one or more of the late Lord Tennyson's poems.

The prize consists of books, including the single volume edition of the late Lord Tennyson's complete works. Cadets of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible for this Prize.

THE WALLROCK TROPHY.

This Trophy was presented in 1949 on the institution of the Short Service Commission (Aircrew) entry, by Samuel Wallrock, Esq.

The trophy consists of a bronze plaque 12½" x 8½"

on an oak background 21" x 14" engraved at the top "Best All-Round Aviation Cadet."

To have inscribed on it the name of the best all-round Naval Cadet (Aircrew) of each term on passing out of the Training Ship. To be retained in the ship in which the Naval Cadets (Aircrew) receive training.

THE WEMYSS PRIZE.

This prize was founded in 1946 by the Hon. Alice Wemyss in memory of her father, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Wester Wemyss, who had been the first Captain of the Royal Naval College at Osborne.

The interest on a sum of £100 will be employed in providing a prize of books, annually for the cadet of the senior year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, who writes the best thesis on a subject generally drawn from social, economic or political history which will be announced.

The prize will be awarded at the end of each summer term.

THE WHARTON TESTIMONIAL.

The Wharton Testimonial was founded in 1907 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir William J. L. Wharton, K.C.B., F.R.S., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1884 to 1904. It exists for the same purpose as the Beaufort Testimonial. The funds available amount to about £950. The interest on a portion of this sum will be added to the interest on the capital of the Beaufort Testimonial and the total amount will be employed in purchasing some instrument or work of a kind to be practically useful to a Naval Officer. The interest on the remaining sum will be used to purchase for the winner of the joint prizes a gold medal having on the obverse a bust of Sir William Wharton, and on the reverse a suitable inscription.

The two awards for the same object will be given annually under the names of "The Beaufort Testimonial and the Wharton Testimonial," thus associating the names of two Hydrographers of the Navy.

ROYAL NAVAL SCHOLARSHIP SCHEME.

The Admiralty offers a limited number of scholarships to suitable candidates aged about 16 who wish to make a career in the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines.

A place will be reserved at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, Lympstone, for each scholar who fulfils the conditions in the Regulations, and his parents or guardians will, through the scheme, be enabled to keep their son/ward at school until he is old enough and qualified for entry as a cadet.

2. Eligibility.

The Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme is open to any boy at any school in the United Kingdom, the Isle of Man, or the Channel Islands, which has facilities for educating him up to the standard of the Advanced Level of the General Certificate of Education or its equivalent in Scotland or Northern Ireland.

3. Qualifications.

Scholars will remain at their existing Schools and work to qualify for entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, Lympstone, by the written examination for cadet entry conducted by the Civil Service Commissioners the syllabus for which can be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Candidates who possess a General Certificate of Education or Senior Certificate of Northern Ireland, with passes in five subjects (including English Language, Mathematics, and an approved Science or a language other than English), two of which are at Advanced Level, are exempted from the examination conducted by the Civil Service Commissioners. Similarly boys who possess a Scottish Leaving

Certificate, with passes in five subjects (including English, Mathematics, and Science or a language other than English), three of which (including English) are on the Higher Grade, are exempted. Candidates who take the Civil Service Commissioners' Examination and qualify educationally only for entry into the Royal Marines can be entered only subject to vacancies existing at the time, and may be required to submit to a further interview at age 18 in competition with other candidates.

4. Specialisation.

(a) Successful candidates will enter the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, to train for service as officers of the General List of the Royal Navy. The General List comprises the following four specialisations: Seaman, Engineer, Supply and Secretariat, Electrical. Cadets will be allocated to one or other of these specialisations at the beginning of the second year of their training at Dartmouth. Scholarship holders may be considered for the Electrical specialisation only if they obtain, during the tenure of their scholarship, the necessary educational qualification, which includes passes at Advanced Level in the General Certificate of Education in Pure and Applied Mathematics and Physics, or the equivalent in Scotland or Northern Ireland.

(b) Those who wish to be considered for the Royal Marines may enter for this Service in addition to their candidature for the Royal Navy or may submit themselves as candidates for the Royal Marines only.

5. Number of Scholarships.

Up to 90 scholarships a year may be awarded. There will be three competitions annually, each for approximately one-third of the scholarships allocated for the year, and every candidate will be permitted

one attempt to obtain a scholarship. The Admiralty reserve the right to vary this number in accordance with the requirements for cadet entry.

6. Procedure for Application.

Candidates must be aged at least 15 years 6 months but not yet 15 years 10 months on 1st November, 1st March or 1st July for the award of scholarships to take effect from the following May, September and January respectively. Applications should be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Scholarships), Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1, to reach there by 1st November, 1st February or 1st July respectively. The Admiralty will consider only those applications which have been endorsed by a boy's headmaster to show that he is prepared to retain him at school after the award of a scholarship. It will not be possible to consider applications from boys outside the age limits or applications received after the appropriate closing date.

7. Nationality.

Candidates must be British Subjects and the sons of British Subjects at the time of the award of a scholarship. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of a candidate will rest upon his parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates must also be undergoing fulltime instruction at a school in the United Kingdom, the Isle of Man, or the Channel Islands. Boys who possess a foreign as well as a British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines; parents or guardians are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty on eligibility in such circumstances.

8. Tenure of Scholarships.

A scholarship will normally be held for two years, subject to satisfactory progress and conduct. Scholars who qualify educationally will normally enter the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, at the beginning of the appropriate term two years after starting their scholarships; the Admiralty has discretion, however, to curtail the tenure of a scholarship, for instance if entrants to a particular Specialisation of the Royal Navy are required to enter together in one term.

9. Procedure for Selection.

Candidates will first be called for interview before a Preliminary Selection Board, consisting of a Captain, Royal Navy, and a headmaster, with a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist in attendance, at one of a number of regional centres; candidates will attend the centre nearest to their homes or schools. This Board will have before it a confidential report on each candidate by his headmaster, together with the results of paper and pencil tests. Those candidates who are successful at this first Selection Board will later be called for a second interview before the First Admiralty Interview Board, and will undergo tests of intelligence, aptitude, and personality. This final Board will consist of Naval Officers, a representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty and of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, a Headmaster and a Chief Education Officer.

10. Travelling Expenses.

Where travelling expenses above 7s. 6d. are incurred in connection with the interviews, third class rail or bus fares in excess of this amount from a candidate's normal place of residence will be refunded. (During school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school if the candidate attends a boarding school.) Board and lodging will be provided free of charge to candidates while attending the Final Interview Board. Candidates must, however, make their own arrangements at their own expense for meals and accommodation in connection with attendance at the Preliminary Selection Board, except that a free lunch will be provided on the day of the interview if required.

11. Medical Examination.

Candidates who reach a satisfactory standard at the final Interview Board will undergo a medical examination in London. Details of the medical standards required for naval scholarship candidates are given in the Appendix. Parents or guardians are urged to have candidates examined in relation to these standards by their own doctors before they come before the naval medical board; disappointment is often caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by this means and remedied in time before the official medical examination. Candidates found physically fit at this examination will not be specially notified, but the parents or guardians of unsuccessful candidates will be informed as soon as possible so that they may appeal, if they wish, to the medical appeal board. This consists of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the appropriate Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the alleged disqualification(s). Appeals must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, before the date specified in the letter notifying a candidate's rejection and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded. Travelling expenses will not be paid.

12. Award of Scholarships.

The Admiralty will award naval scholarships up to the limit of the number available in accordance with the order of merit shown in the competition. It is not possible to determine the final results until medical appeals have been decided. The parents or guardians of candidates who appear to be in, or near the zone of selection will be asked to complete and return a confidential form declaring their income, where this is £1,700 p.a. (net) or below, but this should not be taken as implying final success in the competition. The actual award of scholarships will be announced and the first instalments will be paid as soon as possible afterwards. Each term the scholars' headmaster will be asked to forward a progress report. If this report is satisfactory, further instalments of the scholarship will be paid at the beginning of the next and every succeeding term. Should the headmaster's report be unfavourable, the Admiralty will warn the boy's parents or guardians, and if subsequent reports do not show sufficient improvement the award may be terminated. A further financial declaration by the parent or guardian will be required after the scholarship has been in payment for one year.

13. Financial Assistance.

In deciding the rate of financial assistance to be granted to a boy's parents or guardians, the Admiralty will consider other essential commitments, as indicated below, and the rate of the award for maintenance purposes will be in accordance with this table:—

	Maintenance Grant	*Tuition fees (where applicable)
NET annual income		
below £499	£100 p.a.	100 %
£500—£699	£75 p.a.	100 %
£700—£899	£50 p.a.	100 %
£900—£1099	£40 p.a.	100 %
£1100—£1299	£35 p.a.	100 %
£1300—£1499	£30 p.a.	100 %
£1500—£1700	£15 p.a.	100 %
over £1700	NIL	100 %

*The 100 % award in respect of tuition fees is subject to a maximum of £100 p.a.

These grants are not subject to Income Tax.

In determining net income, the following annual outgoings will be deducted from gross income:—

- amount of income tax;
- allowance for wife (£100) and up to £140 of wife's earned income (if any);
- allowance for candidate and other wholly dependent children (£100 each);

- (d) school tuition fees of children other than the candidate (maximum £100 each);
- (e) interest on mortgages, loans, etc.;
- (f) half the amount of premiums for life assurance on parents or guardian;

14. Undertaking to enter Royal Navy or Royal Marines.

When a scholarship is awarded an undertaking must be given by the parent or guardian that the candidate intends to remain at school and do his best to qualify for entry as an officer into the Royal Navy or Royal Marines at the age of 18. If a candidate withdraws from this obligation, the parent or guardian will be required to refund to the Admiralty any instalments of a scholarship paid in the interim.

15. Reciprocal Undertaking.

In return for the undertaking described above, the Admiralty will reserve a place for each scholar at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, subject to his satisfactory progress and behaviour, to his remaining medically fit (Scholarship holders will undergo a medical examination before entry) and to his reaching the qualifying educational standard.

16. Lack of success in a competition for a scholarship will in no way militate against the chances of a boy who desires to take the normal written examination for officer entry at about the age of 18 or who wishes to join the Royal Navy or Royal Marines by any other method.

APPENDIX

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR ROYAL NAVAL SCHOLARSHIPS

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, it is suggested that they undergo examination by a qualified medical practitioner.

It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance:—

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.
2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.
3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.
4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.
5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.
6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

* *i.e.* seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents and guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys, hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (*e.g.* cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoid or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eyes or eyelids.

VISUAL STANDARDS.

The minimum standard of unaided distant vision on entry is Snellen, 6/6 in one eye and not less than Snellen, 6/9 in the other eye. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For unaided near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye, Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptres. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptre. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptres (of which not more than 0.75 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye, Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptres. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptre. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptres (of which not more than 1.0 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Candidates should possess binocular vision. Squint will debar from entry. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits, tested with the Maddox Rod are:—

Eso-and-Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptres
Hyperphoria .. 1 prism dioptre

Colour perception must be Standard 1. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

A strictly limited number of scholarships may be awarded at each competition to candidates who are found, at the medical examination, to be slightly below these visual standards; such candidates would be eligible for entry only to the Engineering, Supply and Secretariat, or Electrical Specialisations.

ENTRY OF NAVAL CADETS FROM THE SOUTH AFRICAN TRAINING SHIP "GENERAL BOTHA."

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these arrangements from time to time but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations made.)

The rules in the regulations for the entry of Naval Cadets (except Electrical Specialists) apply also to entries from the South African Training Ship "General Botha," subject to the following modifications:—

There will be one entry a year.

Candidates cannot be considered for entry as Naval Cadets under these regulations unless they are recommended by the authorities of their Establishment as being, in their opinion, suitable for commissioned rank in the Royal Navy.

Candidates will be restricted to one attempt under these regulations.

Candidates must have spent four terms (two years) in the "General Botha," and must be more than 17 years and 8 months but not more than 18 years and 3 months on the 1st May of the

year of entry into Royal Navy, following their examinations in the "General Botha" in the previous November.

The Commander-in-Chief, South Atlantic, will be responsible for the interview and medical examination of candidates.

Possession of the "General Botha" Senior Grade Certificate will be accepted as the educational qualification for entry, provided the certificate includes passes in Mathematics and Physics. The entry of the candidate will be subject to a scrutiny at the Admiralty of the marks obtained in the examination.

Parents or guardians of candidates for appointment as Naval Cadets must undertake for them that they are prepared to serve as long as the Admiralty is satisfied with their conduct and progress.

REGULATIONS FOR CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(Separate Regulations are issued for the entry of Cadets as Electrical Specialists)

Note.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.

Award of Cadetships.

1. Competitive examinations for the entry of Naval Cadets for service on the General List of the Royal Navy (except Electrical Specialists) are normally held in February, May and October each year. These examinations are the Navy, Army and Air Force examinations, the written part of which is conducted by the Civil Service Commission. (The preliminary educational requirements and the subjects of examination are given in Appendix I).

2. Candidates are restricted to three attempts at the whole examination, including not more than two for any one Service (i.e., Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force).

3. Candidates may be granted exemption from the written examination if they possess certain educational qualifications; these are given in Appendix I.

4. A description of the procedure for second attempts is given in paragraphs 21 and 22.

5. Candidates who have reached the qualifying standard in the written examination, or who possess the requisite exemption qualifications, are called before the Admiralty Interview Board which assesses their suitability for a cadetship. The Board, which has a Flag Officer as President, includes naval officers, a personal representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty and a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, a Chief Education Officer and a Headmaster. Its assessment takes into account candidates' academic attainments, reports received from headmasters and the tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality which the Board itself conducts. Cadetships will be awarded by the Admiralty, up to the number of vacancies available, in accordance with the order of merit determined by the Interview Board.

6. Successful candidates will enter as follows:—

Date of Examination		or Exemption.		Date of Entry.	
February	..	..	..	Following September	
May	..	..	..	" January	
October	..	..	..	" May	

Age Limits.

7. Candidates must be between 17 years 8 months and 19 years of age on the first day of the month of entry as shown above (i.e., for the February, May and October examinations, they must be aged 17 years 2 months but not 18 years 6 months on the first day of the following March, July and November respectively).

8. Every candidate will be required to send to the Civil Service Commission, when asked to do so, an extract from the Register recording his birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality.

9. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

Physical Standard.

11. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards. It is necessary to call candidates for medical examination before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set down in Appendix II, before they take the written examination; much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Similarly, candidates claiming exemption from the written examination should be thoroughly examined by their own doctor before they send their applications to the Civil Service Commission.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Navy.

12. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a

candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

13. A medical board of appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

Applications.

14. The examinations will normally begin on the third Tuesday in February, the last Tuesday in May, and the last Tuesday in October. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible. All candidates will be required to pay a fee of £2.

Note.—The Civil Service Commissioners are prepared to receive requests for application forms four months before the date of the written examination.

15. The closing dates for applications are announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has returned a completed application form, but has not received an acknowledgment of it within four complete days, should write at once to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

16. A separate form of application must be obtained, completed and returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not be enough time for fresh application.

17. The written examinations are held at various centres which are listed on the examination conspectus issued by the Civil Service Commission.

18. The subjects of examination, with the marks for each subject, will be found in Appendix 1. Specimen question papers may be obtained on payment from branches of Her Majesty's Stationery Office at York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 13A Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39-41 King Street, Manchester, 2; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; Tower Lane, Bristol, 1; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast, or through any bookseller. These papers cannot be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination should be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

19. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with the written examination and tests exceed 7s. 6d., the excess will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners on the form which will be supplied to each candidate. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at the Testing Establishment. *Note.*—Candidates com-

peting under paragraphs 21 and 22 Second Attempts, should submit their claims for refund to the Secretary of the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

Candidature for Royal Marines.

20. A candidate for a cadetship under these regulations may, if he so desires and provided he fulfils all the necessary conditions, present himself, at the same time and without payment of additional fees, for examination for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. Regulations about First Appointments in the Royal Marines may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

Second Attempts.

21. Subject to the condition in paragraph 2 candidates who qualify at the written examination (or are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Appendix I) but are declared unsuccessful in the competition, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter Dartmouth, apply to the Admiralty N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board without taking the written examination again. These applications must be received by the Admiralty not later than the first day of the written examination. Arrangements for this second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will be made by the Admiralty and it will not be necessary for candidates to make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

22. Candidates wishing to improve on their previous performance may take the written examination again. Alternatively, they may, if now qualified, apply for exemption under the terms of Appendix I. A candidate who elects to take the written examination a second time will be required to abide by the result of his second attempt (i.e., if he fails he will be declared unsuccessful in the competition). Such candidates must make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

Note 1.—A second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will count as a second attempt in the competition as a whole.

Note 2.—Subject to the condition in paragraph 2, candidates still eligible by age who qualified at a previous written examination for naval cadetships but were unsuccessful in the competition may apply to appear for a second or third time before the Admiralty Interview Board as candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines without taking the written examination again, as the Naval standard in the written examination is accepted as covering the Royal Marine standard. Applications should be made in accordance with paragraph 21.

Note 3.—Any candidate who has applied to appear again before the Admiralty Interview Board and has not received an acknowledgment of his application within four complete days should write at once to the address given in paragraph 21. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

Note 4.—Candidates who wish to compete for another Service in the event of their being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board, must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the Conspectus issued by the Civil Service Commission, and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their earlier candidature are known.

Conditions of Entry and Withdrawal.

23. Successful candidates will enter the Royal Navy for service as Officers on the General List.

They will subsequently specialise in one of the following three specialisations :—

Seaman
Engineer
Supply and Secretariat

(Separate regulations apply to the entry of cadets for service as Electrical specialists on the General List.)

It will be possible for a candidate for the Royal Marines who is educationally qualified for entry as a naval cadet under the conditions laid down in Appendix I, to ask, at the Admiralty Interview Board, to be considered also for entry as a naval cadet. It will not, however, be possible for a candidate who has originally applied only for entry as a naval cadet to add an application for entry for the Royal Marines at the Admiralty Interview Board.

24. Candidates must be unmarried and are not permitted to marry whilst under training at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

25. *Swimming Certificate.*

Before entry as a cadet, a certificate by the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards.

26. Successful candidates will be appointed as naval cadets to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, for a seven-term course of training in three phases, as follows :—

Phase I—consisting of two terms on shore, during which all cadets undergo a common training, of a primarily academic nature.

Phase II—consisting of one term, during which all cadets receive practical sea training in ships of the Dartmouth Squadron, and experience at a Naval Air Station.

Phase III—consisting of four terms on shore, with cruises at sea in the Dartmouth Squadron. During this phase, Midshipmen of all specialisations receive a common grounding in basic naval professional subjects, but the instruction given to each group is adapted to include the necessary initial training in their specialised subject (see paragraph 27).

27. At the beginning of the third phase, cadets will be promoted to Midshipmen, and will be allocated, after taking into account their aptitudes, their preferences and the needs of the Service, to the Seaman, the Engineer, or the Supply and Secretariat specialisation.

28. The parent or guardian must undertake on behalf of the candidate that the candidate will be prepared to serve in any capacity in the specialisation to which he is allocated by the Admiralty.

29. It must be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmation in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation and the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a Cadet, Midshipman, or Acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion :—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in training, or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Naval Officer.

30. If, for any reason, the parent or guardian wishes to withdraw the candidate during service as Cadet, Midshipman, or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, and if such withdrawal is permitted by the Admiralty, the parent or guardian will be required to make a payment to the Admiralty of £90 for each term spent by the candidate at the Britannia Royal Naval College, as a contribution towards the cost of his training and maintenance ; a reduction in the amount of this payment may be considered by the Admiralty in accordance with the financial circumstances of the parent or guardian, but the decision of the Admiralty will be final. The Admiralty will not refuse consent to withdrawal if satisfied that the cadet would have an invincible dislike of the only Specialisation(s) to which the Admiralty would be prepared to allocate him under paragraph 28.

31. On successful completion of the Dartmouth course, Midshipmen are promoted to Acting Sub-

Lieutenant, and are appointed to sea for general service for varying periods according to their particular specialisation. During this time all Officers are required to obtain Bridge Watchkeeping Certificates or Certificates of Competence. Seamen

Specialists complete two General Service Commissions at sea (a General Service Commission lasts about 18 months), except for Seamen Pilot Sub-Specialists, who, after a shorter period, proceed to flying training. Engineer Specialists are appointed for one General Service Commission at sea (the last year of which is spent in practical engineering training and in obtaining various engineering watchkeeping certificates) before joining the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, for a course of professional training. Supply and Secretariat specialists serve one commission at sea, the last six months of which are spent in practical supply training.

32. After the above initial periods of training have been completed, Lieutenants of all specialisations join the Royal Naval College, Greenwich, not necessarily at precisely the same seniority, for a Lieutenants' war course lasting one term.

33. Candidates who enter the Seamen Specialisation are required, after passing for the rank of Lieutenant, or at an earlier stage, to sub-specialise in gunnery, torpedo-anti-submarine, navigation-direction, signal communications, submarines or naval aviation, or to be employed on other special duties. Selection for sub-specialisation as Pilots is made early in Phase III of the Dartmouth training.

34. Engineer specialists are given a course at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, Plymouth, to a degree standard which is acceptable to the appropriate professional bodies. Suitable Engineer Specialists will later be given an advanced course to Honours Degree standard.

35. Engineer Specialists are similarly required to sub-specialise in marine, aeronautical or ordnance engineering, and they may be required to serve in submarines or on other special duties. Aeronautical sub-specialists, who volunteer, may be trained as operational pilots or as maintenance test pilots. Officers who wish to serve on special duties will, as far as possible, be allowed to make their own choice, provided that the requirements of the Service are satisfactorily met.

Uniform, etc.

36. The Admiralty will provide the cadet with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry, but in the event of withdrawal may require repayment in whole or in part of the expenditure incurred.

37. The cadet will be eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment while under training and, while on leave, to medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances. *Application from other Commonwealth Countries.*

38. The Governments of other Commonwealth countries are allowed to nominate exceptionally, for appointment to cadetships outside the normal entry arrangements, specially recommended candidates belonging to families resident in those Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually reside and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They will be required to undergo an examination on the lines shown in Appendix I, and to pass a Naval Interview Board.

39. Nominations must be forwarded through the Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations or the Secretary of State for the Colonies as appropriate, and must reach the Admiralty at least nine months before the particular entry for which the candidate is eligible by age. A nominated candidate must, attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful United Kingdom candidate in the competitive examination.

40. Enquiries should be addressed first to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, and should be made before the prospective candidate reaches the age of 16 years 10 months.

APPENDIX I

EDUCATIONAL REQUIREMENTS

Preliminary Educational Qualification.

1. Before admission to the written examination (see paragraph 1 of the regulations) candidates must possess one of the following :—

- (a) *A General Certificate of Education* showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language, and (ii) any two of the following subjects :—
- | | |
|----------------------|------------------------|
| English Literature. | Chemistry. |
| Geography | Physics-and-Chemistry |
| History (see Note 1) | (see Note 2) |
| Latin | Botany |
| Greek | Zoology |
| French | Biology (see Note 3) |
| German | General Science or Ad- |
| Spanish | dditional General |
| Italian | Science (see Note 4) |
| Russian | Geometrical Drawing or |
| Mathematics or Pure | Geometrical and Mech- |
| Mathematics | anical (or Machine) |
| Applied Mathematics | Drawing or Tech- |
| Physics | nical Drawing |

Note 1.—Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

Note 2.—Physics-and-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

Note 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

Note 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject is chosen.

- (b) *A Scottish Leaving Certificate* showing passes on the lower grade in (i) English, and (ii) any two of the following subjects :—
- | | |
|--------------------|---------|
| Geography | Latin |
| History | Greek |
| Mathematics | French |
| Science | German |
| Technical Subjects | Spanish |
| | Italian |
| | Russian |

A candidate educated in Scotland who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his Headmaster.

- (c) *A Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland* in 1952 or after or evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Senior Certificate Examination in 1952 or after in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (a) above.
- (d) A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (a) to (c) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education under (a) above.
- (e) Evidence of having passed any other examination which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners is of equal or higher standard.
2. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his certificate, a statement from the examining body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

3. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Civil Service Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g.,

his Headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard. He must also produce a statement from a responsible person (not a relative) about the circumstances which prevented him from obtaining the necessary qualifications.

4. A naval rating or naval apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education may be allowed to compete for a naval cadetship or First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces, when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

5. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

Subjects of Examination.

6. The following subjects will be set :—

Part I—Compulsory Subjects

	<i>Maximum Marks</i>
(1) English	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics "A"	100
(4) Elementary Physics	100

Note.—Candidates for naval cadetships who are also candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines or the Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst, must also take Elementary Mathematics "B" and reach the necessary qualifying standards for the Services concerned in each paper.

Part II—Optional Subjects.

	<i>Maximum Marks</i>
(5) Latin	200
(6) Greek	200
(7) French	200
(8) German	200
(9) Spanish	200
(10) History	200
(11) Geography	200
(12) Pure Mathematics	200
(13) Applied Mathematics	200
(14) Physics	200
(15) Chemistry	200
(16) Biology	200
(17) English Literature	200

7. In Part I all candidates must offer English, the General Paper, Elementary Mathematics "A", and Elementary Physics, and must reach a qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and Elementary Physics. *Note.*—A candidate who falls by a narrow margin to reach the qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and/or Elementary Physics may be regarded as qualified if, in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners, he reaches a satisfactory standard in the corresponding Mathematics and/or Physics Papers in Part II.

8. In Part II candidates may offer any two subjects. The standard of Part II subjects will be appropriate to candidates of average ability who have done one year's work in the sixth form.

9. The qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and in Elementary Physics will be approximately that required for a pass at Ordinary Level in the General Certificate of Education.

10. A copy of the Syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H.M. Stationery Office at addresses given in paragraph 18 of the regulations, or through any bookseller.

Exemption from the Written Examination.

11. Candidates for naval cadetships who possess the educational qualifications set out below, and are recommended by their headmasters, will not have to qualify at the written examination before taking part in the tests of personal qualities. Such candidates will be exempted from the written examination

only if the evidence of their educational qualifications and their Headmasters' recommendations are received by the Civil Service Commissioners before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. (Provisional exemption is explained in paragraph 14 below.) Candidates are urged to send in the documents at least four weeks before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. Those who delay until the last minute may find that the Commissioners are unable to decide on their claims to exemption until after the written examination has begun.

12. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption from the written examinations are the possession of

- (a) a *General Certificate of Education*, or a *Senior Certificate* awarded by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing passes in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) an approved Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both.

Note.—For approved Sciences see the science subjects given in the list in paragraph 1(a). Geography and Geometrical Drawing (or Geometrical and Mechanical or Machine Drawing or Technical Drawing) do not count as approved Science subjects for the purpose of this regulation.

Passes must be obtained at the Advanced level in at least two of the four subjects other than English Language.

(History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced level but passes at Ordinary or Advanced level in languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section.)

The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.

(The notes 1—4 of paragraph 1(a) apply also to this Section.)

or

- (b) a *Scottish Leaving Certificate* showing passes in (i) English, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained on the Higher Grade in English and at least two other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination. (A candidate educated in Scotland who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his Headmaster.)

A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the above qualifications, must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

Any other examination which in the opinion of the Commissioners is of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted instead of the General Certificate of Education examination.

13. Although fully qualified exempt candidates will not be required to take the written part of the Entrance Examination, their applications for admission to the examination must be made in the same manner as those of other candidates.

14. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down but

- (a) intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination or for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level, or
- (b) wishes to sit at Ordinary level,

in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraph 12, may submit an application to enter as a provisionally exempted candidate (as in paragraph 2) provided that the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination will be known before the beginning of the next following Navy, Army and Air Force

examination. Such a candidate should inform the Commissioners of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. If he then wishes to proceed with his candidature and if he fulfils the requirements of paragraph 12, he will be summoned to the Admiralty Interview Board.

APPENDIX II

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIPS IN THE ROYAL NAVY.

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate incapable of performing general duties in the Royal Navy ashore and afloat, in any part of the world, throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they should undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent of position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear

*i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac Hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

*VISUAL STANDARDS.

The minimum standard of unaided distant vision on entry is Snellen, 6/8 in one eye and not less than Snellen, 6/12 in the other eye. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately without the aid of glasses.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye:—Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptres. Simple Hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptre. Compound Hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptres (of which not more than 0.75 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye:—Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptres. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptre. Compound Hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptres (of which not more than 1.0 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Candidates should possess binocular vision. Squint will debar from entry. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits, tested with the Maddox Rod, are:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptres.
Hyperphoria .. 1 prism dioptre.

Colour perception must be Standard I. This standard of colour perception entails in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

†Engineer Specialisation.

For the Engineering Specialisation the minimum standards are: Unaided distant vision, Snellen 6/12 in one eye and not less than Snellen 6/18 in the other eye. Any defect must be due to error of refraction only. Unaided near vision, Snellen: D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately.

With glasses, vision must not be less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/9 in the other eye.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptres. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

Candidates should possess binocular vision. Squint will debar from entry. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits are the same as those required by the Seaman Specialisation.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

†Supply and Secretariat Specialisation.

For the Supply and Secretariat Specialisation full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must not be less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Myopia under homatropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in either eye. Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptres. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will not debar from entry, but vision of candidates with such a squint must be capable of correction to 6/6—6/12 at least, and, with glasses, the candidate must read Snellen D=0.60 with each eye. If binocular vision is present, heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits are the same as those required by the Seaman Specialisation.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

†The lower visual standards for the Engineer and Supply and Secretariat Specialisations will operate only for a strictly limited number of candidates who will be allocated only to these Specialisations.

*These eyesight standards are subject to review.

CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY. REGULATIONS FOR THE ELECTRICAL SPECIALISATION.

Note.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations. Separate regulations are issued for the entry of cadets into the Seaman, Engineer, and Supply and Secretariat Specialisations.

I.—AWARD OF CADETSHIPS.

1. Cadetships in the Electrical Specialisation of the Royal Navy are awarded annually in September on entry to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, to candidates declared successful in the competitions held in July.

2. Candidates for entry into the Electrical

Specialisation must possess certain educational qualifications: these are described in Section V below.

3. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements set out in Section V below are called before the Admiralty Interview Board for tests of aptitude, character and personality. The Board includes four naval officers, one of whom is from the

Electrical Specialisation, and a representative from the civil education system.

4. Cadetships, within the number of vacancies available, are awarded to medically fit candidates at the discretion of the Admiralty, who in making the final selection, are guided by the candidates' performance in their educational examinations (Section V) and the Interview Board's assessment of their suitability for a Naval Cadetship.

II.—AGE LIMITS.

5. Candidates must be aged 17 years but not yet 19 years 6 months on 1st September in the year of entry.

For example:—

Candidates born on or between:—	Eligible for entry in:—
2nd March, 1937, and 1st September, 1939.	September, 1956.
2nd March, 1938, and 1st September, 1940.	September, 1957.
2nd March, 1939, and 1st September, 1941.	September, 1958.

6. Candidates who are unsuccessful at their first attempt may renew their candidature in the following year, if they are still eligible by age.

III.—NATIONALITY.

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidates' entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates will rest upon their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

8. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing double nationality are therefore advised to seek in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV.—PHYSICAL STANDARD.

9. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements in Section V below and receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board, are also called for a medical examination by a naval medical board, as soon as possible afterwards. It is necessary to call candidates for medical examination before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not therefore be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set out in Appendix I, before they send their applications to the Admiralty: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found physically fit for service in the Royal Navy.

10. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds, will be informed as soon as possible.

11. A medical board of appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the alleged disqualification(s). The date by which an appeal must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for

one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

V.—EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATIONS.

12. (a) Candidates are required to have obtained passes in the General Certificate of Education examinations at Advanced level in at least two subjects (see NOTE 1) taken at one time, and to have obtained passes at Ordinary level in the subjects (see NOTE 2) necessary to complete the minimum educational qualification for entry to any English University.

NOTE 1.—The subject matter at Advanced level must cover Pure Mathematics, Applied Mathematics and Physics. Since the grouping of the subjects differs between one examining body and another, two subjects may sometimes be enough, for example:—Oxford and Cambridge Schools Examination Board:

- (i) Mathematics for Science
- (ii) Physics

while in other cases, passes in three subjects may be necessary, for example:—

University of London School Examinations Council:

- (i) Pure Mathematics
- (ii) Applied Mathematics
- (iii) Physics.

If a candidate is in any doubt, he should write to the Director, Naval Education Service, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, giving full details of his qualifications.

NOTE 2.—Passes are required in:—

- (i) English language
- (ii) a language other than English (Latin or Greek is not necessary).

(b) Successful candidates, who have not done so before entry, are subsequently required to pass the Qualifying Examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge, for which it is necessary that they should have reached an adequate standard of knowledge in Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics.

(c) The Admiralty will pay special attention to the degree of success in Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics when making their final selection (paragraph 4). They will not confine their attention to the minimum qualifications laid down in paragraph 12(a), but will consider, for example, results in these subjects in additional papers at Advanced level or in Scholarship papers of the General Certificate of Education examinations, or in examinations for entrance to Engineering or Science faculties of Universities, such as the qualifying examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge.

13. Instead of the General Certificate of Education, a candidate may offer:—

- (a) A Scottish Leaving Certificate with passes on the higher grade in Physics and Mathematics and with passes on at least the lower grade in English, a language other than English and two other subjects. Eligibility will be subject to confirmation by the Admiralty, who will, if necessary, consult the Scottish Education Department. It will be an advantage to candidates to have passed in at least two of the additional mathematical subjects of the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination, as it is essential for them to reach a really good standard in Pure Mathematics, Applied Mathematics and Physics: the standard required is that of the qualifying examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge.
- (b) A certificate from the Ministry of Education of Northern Ireland showing that he has reached a standard equivalent to that given in paragraph 12(a) above.
- (c) Evidence that he has passed any other examination, which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of equivalent or higher standard.

14. A candidate educated in the Commonwealth

or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence, satisfactory to the Admiralty, that he has reached an equivalent standard to that given above.

15. A candidate who is sitting for the General Certificate of Education examination may apply, provided that he produces a statement from his Headmaster that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain a General Certificate of Education as described in paragraph 12(a) and (b) above. This will enable him to be called before the Interview Board with the other candidates, and make it possible for the Admiralty to reach a decision immediately the results of the examination are known.

VI.—TRAVELLING EXPENSES.

16. Third class rail or bus fares in excess of 7s. 6d. incurred in travelling in connection with this competition from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at the testing establishment.

VII.—APPLICATIONS.

17. Every candidate must obtain the printed form of application for admission to the competition, which will be sent on application by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and returned to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, by 15th June (applications received after this date cannot be considered). A Registrar's copy of the candidate's birth certificate (or if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth) must accompany the completed application form. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth. Candidates should also forward with the application form their General Certificate of Education or a certificate of equivalent standard. If they are applying under the arrangement set out in paragraph 15, their Headmaster should complete the certificate on page 3 of the application form.

18. A certificate by the school or other appropriate authority to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards must be sent with the application form.

19. Any candidate who has applied and has not received an acknowledgement of his application within four complete days should write at once to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

VIII.—SERVICE NOMINATIONS.

20. Candidates, who are the sons of officers or men of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines who have been killed in action, or who have been lost at sea on Active Service or killed on duty, or who have died of wounds received in action or injuries received on duty within six months from the date of such action or injury, or who have performed long and meritorious service, are eligible for selection for a Service nomination.

21. One nomination will be available for award each year.

22. Candidates for nomination are required to enter the competition in the same way as other candidates.

23. The selection of the Service nominee will be made from among the eligible candidates who are unsuccessful in the competition, but who qualify in all respects and are medically fit.

24. Application to be considered for a Service nomination should be addressed separately to the

Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), and should reach there not later than 15th June. The award of a Service nomination will be communicated by the Secretary of the Admiralty.

IX.—CONDITIONS OF ENTRY.

25. Successful candidates spend a year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, and then enter a University—usually Cambridge—for three years to read for an honours degree in electrical engineering. On completion of the university course, they do two and a half years' further training at electrical schools in the Royal Navy, at sea in H.M. Ships and with manufacturing firms.

26. Candidates must be unmarried and will not be permitted to marry whilst under training at Dartmouth.

27. A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission in the Royal Navy.

28. It is to be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmed Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation, and that the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a Cadet, Midshipman or acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion :—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in work, or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a naval officer.

29. All Cadets are required to pass the Qualifying Examination (in Mathematics and Mechanics) for the Cambridge University Mechanical Sciences Tripos. This examination will be taken about a week after entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College, unless it has already been taken privately before entry.

NOTE.—The papers of the Qualifying Examination for the Cambridge University Mechanical Sciences Tripos may be found to differ appreciably in form from Mathematics and Mechanics papers in a General Certificate of Education examination. Candidates are therefore strongly advised to prepare for this examination before entry. Copies of previous question papers can be purchased from the Cambridge University Press, 200, Euston Road, London, N.W.1. (Single set 6d., booklet 2s.)

30. Parents or guardians must undertake on behalf of candidates that they will make their career in the Royal Navy and will serve in any capacity within the Electrical Specialisation.

X.—UNIFORM, ETC.

31. The Admiralty will provide the Cadet with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry, and will also assume responsibility for sundry expenses, such as travelling expenses to and from the Cadet's place of residence within the United Kingdom, and laundry.

32. The Cadet will be eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment, while under training and, while on leave, to medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances.

APPENDIX I.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIP ON THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY.

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for general service in the Royal Navy. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be

physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser to the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form,

* *i.e.*, seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (*e.g.*, cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

Visual Standards

Full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must be not less than 6/8 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptries.

Compound hypernetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

Myopia under homatropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptries in either eye.

Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will not debar from entry, but vision of candidates with such a squint must be capable of correction to 6/8-6/12 at least, and, with glasses, the candidate must read Snellen D=0.6 with each eye. If binocular vision is present, heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits, tested with the Maddox Rod, are:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria . . . 6 prism dioptries.
Hyperphoria . . . 1 prism dioptrie.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. The standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of 5 ft. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

REGULATIONS FOR COMMISSIONS IN THE ENGINEERING BRANCH. (UNIVERSITY AND OTHER CANDIDATES).

1. *Number of Entries.*—There will be one entry a year, in September.

2. *Academic Qualifications.*—Candidates should possess an Engineering Degree (mechanical, aeronautical, electrical, chemical or petroleum (production) engineering) or a Science Degree, with suitable engineering subjects, of a recognised University, or have passed or have been granted exemption from Sections A and B of the examination for Associate membership of the Institution of Mechanical Engineers or Parts I and II of the examination for Associate Fellowship of the Royal Aeronautical Society. Candidates whose academic qualifications have not

been determined by the date of forwarding the lists (see paragraph 6 below) may be recommended provisionally and their qualifications subsequently confirmed or otherwise.

3. *Age Limits.*—Candidates must be below the age of 25 years on 1st July, for entry in the following September. This age limit may be extended, at Admiralty discretion, in favour of candidates whose University course has been delayed or interrupted by compulsory military service.

4. *Nationality.*—Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of entry. The burden of clear proof of nationality will

rest upon the candidates, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy; they are, therefore, advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

5. *Suitability*.—A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission.

6. *Application*.—Candidates should apply on the appropriate forms (which may be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, or from the University authorities for other Commonwealth countries) to the authority of their University (see Appendix I). Applications must reach the University authority by 30th April of the year of entry. Lists of recommended candidates will then be forwarded to the Admiralty from the Universities.

Candidates who do not possess an Engineering Degree or a Science Degree with engineering subjects, but who have one of the other qualifications referred to in paragraph 2, should forward their applications directly to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch) by the 1st June of the year of entry.

7. *Interview*.—From the list of recommended candidates the Admiralty will select those considered suitable to appear before the Admiralty Interview Board. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with his interview and medical examination exceed 7/6, the full cost will be met by the Admiralty, but where they are 7/6 or less the candidate himself will be required to bear the cost.

Candidates from other Commonwealth countries will appear before interview boards convened locally.

8. *Physical Standard*.—Candidates will be required to satisfy the Medical Director-General of the Navy that they are up to the standard (details of which are given in Appendix II) of physical fitness for appointment as Engineer Officers, at a medical examination to be held normally on the day after the interview. The Admiralty decision on physical fitness will be final.

9. *Conditions of Service*.—Successful candidates will enter as Acting Sub-Lieutenants. They will undergo a short divisional course before appointment to the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, for a course of training lasting about 3½ months. At Manadon, officers will be selected for the specialisation they will follow, i.e., marine, ordnance or air engineering, their wishes being taken into account as far as possible. On completing the course, they will be confirmed in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant and appointed to sea for nine months in order to qualify for an Engineer Officer's watchkeeping certificate. Those who obtain this qualification will be promoted to the rank of Lieutenant with seniority as follows:—

- (i) Ex-University entrants with First Class Honours Degrees or their equivalent—5 months from date of entry.
- (ii) Ex-University entrants with Second Class Honours Degrees or their equivalent—8 months from date of entry.
- (iii) All other entrants—11 months from date of entry.

10. Failure to obtain a watchkeeping certificate will involve a delay in promotion or the question of the officer's discharge from the Service.

11. On completing their sea training, officers will return to the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, for their specialist courses. These will each last one year, except that the course in ordnance engineering, which will be divided between the Royal Naval Engineering College, H.M.S. "Excellent," and

other establishments, will last one year and four months.

12. Officers may later be selected, at the Admiralty's discretion, for an advanced course of two years' instruction in marine, ordnance or air engineering, which is to an Honours standard.

13. After promotion to Lieutenant, officers will be subject to the same regulations as officers of the Engineering Branch entered as cadets. Officers will be promoted to Lieutenant-Commander on reaching 8 years' seniority as Lieutenant. Advancement to Commander and higher ranks will be by selection.

14. *Uniform*.—Before entry, successful candidates must provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. They will be given a grant in cash to help them to pay for this uniform and some articles of clothing will be issued free of charge, subject to certain conditions of refund, e.g., if an officer fails to serve for a prescribed period. Grants are not payable on this scale to officers who have already received a gratuity in respect of a previous period of service as a naval officer; such officers may receive modified grants, depending on the length of the breaks in their service.

15. *Pay*.—The rates of pay are given on page 5.

16. *Retirement*.—Officers will be compulsorily retired on reaching the following ages if still serving in the rank:—

Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	45
Commander	..	..	50
Captain	..	..	55

They may be permitted to retire voluntarily at Admiralty discretion after reaching 40 years of age.

The rates of retired pay, etc., are given on pages 19 to 24.

APPENDIX I.

Authorities to whom candidates from Universities should apply for inclusion in the list of recommendations for commissions in the Engineering Branch of the Royal Navy.

Aberdeen: The Secretary of the University.

Belfast: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Birmingham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Bristol: The Vice-Chancellor.

Cambridge: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Durham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board, King's College.

Edinburgh: The Secretary of the University.

Glasgow: The Secretary of the Appointments Committee.

Leeds: The Vice-Chancellor.

Liverpool: The Dean of the Faculty of Engineering.

London (including University College, Southampton and Loughborough College): The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Manchester: The Vice-Chancellor.

Nottingham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Oxford: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

St. Andrews: Professor Dick, Queen's College, Dundee.

Sheffield: The Secretary, University Appointments Board.

Wales: The University Appointments Officer, or the Professor of Engineering.

Other Commonwealth Universities: The appropriate Resident Authority.

APPENDIX II.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR ENTRY AS ENGINEER OFFICERS IN THE ROYAL NAVY

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing

for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes, radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Candidates must arrange for dental defects to be remedied before joining.

inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially in the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

Visual Standards.

The standard of distant vision on entry is (without glasses) Snellen 6/12 using both eyes together, worse eye not less than 6/24, correcting to at least 6/6 in one eye and 6/12 in the other with glasses. For near vision, the candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger 2) with each eye separately without glasses. Hypermetropia exceeding 5.0 dioptres (under homatropine) in the meridian of greater error will disqualify.

Defects of colour vision do not necessarily disqualify, but the minimum standard acceptable is grade III. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

REGULATIONS FOR COMMISSIONS IN THE ELECTRICAL BRANCH. (UNIVERSITY CANDIDATES).

1. Entries will be made once a year (in September).

2. *Academic Qualifications.*—Candidates should possess an Honours Degree in Electrical Engineering of a recognised University. Applications from candidates with an Honours Degree in Physics, or a Pass Degree in Engineering, will also be considered, depending on the nature of the subjects taken and the standard reached. Before a candidate is accepted he should also, wherever possible, have six months' works experience, including that gained in University vacations. Candidates whose academic qualifications have not been determined by the date of forwarding the lists by the University authorities may be recommended provisionally subject to confirmation of their qualifications later.

3. *Age Limits.*—Candidates must not have attained the age of 25 years on 1st July for appointment in the following September. An extension of the age limit may be allowed at Admiralty discretion to candidates whose University course has been delayed or interrupted by compulsory military service.

4. *Nationality.*—All candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of candidates' entry. The burden of clear proof of nationality will rest upon the candidate who, if he is in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy; they are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

5. *Conditions of Entry.*—A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission.

6. *Applications.*—Candidates, including post-graduates, should apply on the proper form (supplies of which may be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), or, in the case of other Commonwealth Universities, from the University Authorities), to the authority of their University

shown in Appendix I. Applications must reach the University Authorities by the 30th April of the year of entry. Lists of recommended candidates will then be forwarded to the Admiralty from the Universities.

7. *Interview.*—From the list of recommended candidates the Admiralty will select those considered suitable to appear before the Admiralty Interview Board. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with his interview and medical examination exceed 7/6, the full cost will be met by the Admiralty, but where they are 7/6 or less, the candidate himself will be required to bear the cost.

Candidates from other Commonwealth countries will appear before interview boards convened locally.

8. *Physical Requirements.*—The physical standard is given in Appendix II. Candidates who appear before the Admiralty Interview Board will be required to undergo an examination by the Medical Director-General of the Navy as to their physical fitness for appointment. This examination will be held on the day preceding the interview. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated, and re-vaccination may be required, if considered necessary. The decision of the Admiralty as to physical fitness will be final.

9. *Conditions of service.*—Successful candidates will be entered as Acting Sub-Lieutenants and will be appointed to the Royal Naval Electrical School (H.M.S. COLLINGWOOD) at Fareham, Hants, for a course of training lasting about 3½ months.

On completion of this course, officers will be appointed to a ship for a period of 6 months' sea training, after successful completion of which they will be confirmed as Sub-Lieutenants and then appointed to H.M.S. COLLINGWOOD for a further course lasting 14 months. During this latter period, which will include 6 months' Radio Industrial Training, they will hold the rank of Acting Lieutenant.

On completion of this further course, officers will be confirmed as Lieutenants with seniority assessed in accordance with the regulations applicable to Cadet Entry Officers, i.e., adjusted according to their degree and the results achieved on their Naval post graduate courses so as to date from between 6 and 13 months after their date of joining the Royal Navy.

Failure to achieve satisfactory progress in the above courses will involve a delay in promotion, and loss of seniority, or the question of the officer's discharge from the Service.

After promotion to Lieutenant officers will be subject to the same regulations as officers of the Electrical Branch entered as cadets. They will be promoted to Lieutenant-Commander on attaining eight years' seniority as Lieutenant; advancement to Commander and higher ranks will be by selection.

10. *Uniform.*—Before joining, successful candidates will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received a gratuity in respect of a previous period of Naval Service as an officer. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

11. *Pay.*—The rates of pay are given on Page 5. Ante-dates in seniority will count towards increments in pay and for promotion, but the time so gained will not count for retired pay or for other financial

purposes. Ante-dates will not carry back pay on the scale for the higher rank.

12. *Retirement.*—Officers will be compulsorily retired on reaching the following ages:—

Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	45
Commander	..	..	50
Captain	..	..	55

Officers may be permitted to retire voluntarily at Admiralty discretion after reaching 40 years of age.

The rates of retired pay, etc., are given on pages 19 to 24.

APPENDIX I.

Authorities to whom candidates from Universities should apply for inclusion in the list of recommendations for commissions in the Electrical Branch of the Royal Navy.

Aberdeen:	The Secretary of the University.
Belfast:	The Secretary of the Appointments Board.
Birmingham:	The Secretary of the Appointments Board.
Bristol:	The Vice-Chancellor.
Cambridge:	The Secretary of the Appointments Board.
Durham:	The Secretary of the Appointments Board, King's College.
Edinburgh:	The Secretary of the University.
Glasgow:	The Secretary of the Appointments Committee.
Leeds:	The Vice-Chancellor.
Liverpool:	The Dean of the Faculty of Engineering.
London (including University College, Southampton and Loughborough College):	The Secretary of the Appointments Board.
Manchester:	The Vice-Chancellor.
Nottingham:	The Secretary of the Appointments Board.
Oxford:	The Secretary of the Appointments Board.
St. Andrews:	Professor Cullwick, Queen's College, Dundee.
Sheffield:	The Secretary, University Appointments Board.
Wales:	The University Appointments Officer, or the Professor of Engineering.
Other Commonwealth Universities:	The appropriate Resident Authority.

APPENDIX II.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR ENTRY IN THE ELECTRICAL BRANCH OF THE ROYAL NAVY

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical

mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Candidates must arrange for dental defects to be remedied before joining.

specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

Visual Standards

Full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must be not less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Myopia under homatropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptries in either eye. Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptries. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

Glasses are permitted on duty.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

REGULATIONS FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES.

(NOTE.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.)

I. Award of First Appointments.

1. Competitive examinations for appointments as Second Lieutenant in the Royal Marines are normally held in February, May and October each year. These examinations are the Navy, Army and Air Force Examinations held by the Civil Service Commissioners.

2. Candidates are restricted to three attempts at the whole examination, including not more than two attempts for any one Service (i.e. Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force). Candidates may be granted exemption from the written examination if they possess certain educational qualifications; these are given in Section VI below.

3. Candidates who have reached the qualifying standard in the written examination, or who possess the requisite exemption qualifications, are called before the Admiralty Interview Board which assesses their suitability for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. The Board includes Naval Officers, a Royal Marines Officer and civilian members drawn from the civil education system. Its assessment is made after taking into account all relevant factors—candidates' performance in the written examinations, reports received from headmasters and the tests of aptitude, character and personality which the Board itself conducts. The final declaration of results is made by the Admiralty after relating the report of the Interview Board to the number of vacancies available.

4. Successful candidates will be entered as follows:—

Date of Examination

Date of Examination or Exemption	Date of Entry
February	Following November.
May	Following November.
October	Following May.

II. Age Limits.

5. Candidates must have attained the age of 17 years 2 months, but must not have attained the age of 18 years 6 months on the first day of March, July and November following the February, May and October examinations respectively.

6. Every candidate will be required to send the Civil Service Commissioners, when asked to do so, an extract from the register recording his birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

III. Nationality.

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

8. Candidates possessing a foreign, as well as

a British, nationality, may be regarded as ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Marines. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing double nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV.—Physical Standard.

9. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set down in Appendix I, before they take the written examination: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Similarly, candidates claiming exemption from the written examination should be thoroughly examined by their own doctor before they send their applications to the Civil Service Commission.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found physically fit for service in the Royal Marines.

10. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

11. A medical board of appeal is available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to The Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

V. Preliminary Educational Qualifications.

12. Before admission to the written examination candidates must possess one of the following:—

(a) A General Certificate of Education showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language; and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

English Literature	Mathematics or Pure
Geography	Mathematics
History (see Note 1)	Applied Mathematics
Latin	Physics
Greek	Chemistry
French	Physics-and-Chemistry
German	(see Note 2)
Spanish	Botany
Italian	Zoology
Russian	Biology (see Note 3)
	General Science or
	Additional General
	Science (see Note 4)
	Geometrical Drawing
	or Geometrical and
	Mechanical (or Machine)
	Drawing or
	Technical Drawing.

NOTE 1.—Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g. History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

NOTE 2.—Physics-and-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

NOTE 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

NOTE 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject is chosen.

(b) A Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes on the lower grade in (i) English; and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

Geography	Technical Subjects	German
History	Latin	Spanish
Mathematics	Greek	Italian
Science	French	Russian.

An intending Scottish candidate who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his headmaster.

- (c) A Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, or evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Senior Certificate Examination in 1952 or after in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (a) above.
- (d) A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (a) to (c) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education under (a) above.
- (e) Evidence of having passed any other examination which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners is of equal or higher standard.

13. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his certificate, a statement from the Examining Body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

14. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g. his headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard. He must also produce a statement from a responsible person (not a relative) about the circumstances which prevented him from obtaining the necessary qualifications.

15. A Naval Rating or Naval Apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education examination may be allowed to compete for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces, when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment concerned that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

16. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

VI. Exemption from the Written Examination.

17. Candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who possess the educational qualifications set out below, and are recommended by their Headmasters, will not have to qualify at the written examination before taking part in the tests of personal qualities. Such candidates will be exempted from the written examination only if the evidence of their educational qualifications and their Headmasters' recommendations are received by the Civil Service Commissioners before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. Candidates are urged to send in the documents at least four weeks before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. Those who delay until the last minute may find that the Civil Service Commissioners are unable to decide on their claims to exemption until after the written examination has begun.

18. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption from the written examination are the possession of—

- (a) A General Certificate of Education, or a Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Educa-

tion for Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing passes in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) an approved Science* or a language (other than English) (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained at the Advanced level in at least two of the four subjects other than English Language.† The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination; or

- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in (i) English, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include either Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained on the Higher Grade in English and at least two other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.‡

19. A candidate for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines who has not obtained a pass in Mathematics in the General Certificate of Education or Northern Ireland Senior Certificate examination may claim exemption from the written examination if he has passed in (i) English Language, (ii) an approved Science* or a language other than English, (iii), (iv) and (v) three other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained at Advanced level in three of the four subjects other than English language, unless the candidate has been awarded a Distinction in two Advanced level subjects, in which case a third Advanced level subject will not be required.† The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.‡

20. A candidate for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines, educated in Scotland, who has not obtained a pass in Mathematics at the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination may claim exemption from the written examination if he has passed in (i) English, (ii) an approved Science* or a language other than English, (iii), (iv) and (v) three other subjects which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained in the Higher Grade in English and at least three other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.§

21. A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the qualifications set out in paragraphs 18 (a) and 19 must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

22. Any other examination deemed by the Commissioners to be of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted in lieu of the General Certificate of Education examination.

23. Although fully qualified "exempt" candidates will not be required to take the written part of the Entrance Examination, their applications for admission to the examination must be made in the same manner as those of other candidates.

24. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down but intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination or for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level or who wishes

* For approved Sciences see the science subjects given in the list in paragraph 12 (a) above. Geography and Geometrical Drawing (or Geometrical and Mechanical or Machine Drawing or Technical Drawing) do not count as approved Science subjects for the purpose of this regulation.

† History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced level, but passes at Ordinary or Advanced level in the languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section.

‡ The notes 1-4 of paragraph 12 (a) apply also to this Section.

§ An intending Scottish candidate who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his Headmaster.

to sit at Ordinary level in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraph 18 above, may submit an application to enter as a provisionally exempted candidate, provided that the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination will be known before the beginning of the next following Navy, Army, and Air Force examination. Such a candidate should inform the Commissioners of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. He will then, if he wishes to proceed with his candidature and if he fulfils the requirements of paragraph 18 above, be summoned to the Admiralty Interview Board.

VII.—Applications.

25. The examinations will normally begin on the third Tuesday in February, the last Tuesday in May and the last Tuesday in October. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application|| for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. The form must be filled up in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible.

26. The written examinations are held at various centres, a list of which may be obtained on written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. All candidates will be required to pay a fee of £2.

27. The closing date for applications, usually about ten weeks before the examination, is announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has filled up and returned the printed application form, but has not received an acknowledgment of it within four complete days, should at once write to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. Failure to comply with this provision may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration.

28. A separate form of application must be obtained, filled up and duly returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not then be enough time for fresh application.

29. The subjects of examination, with the marks obtainable in each subject, will be found in Appendix II. Specimen question papers may be obtained from Her Majesty's Stationery Office, Kingsway, W.C.2. These papers cannot be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination must be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

30. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or bus fares) incurred in connection with the written examination and tests exceed 7s. 6d. the excess will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners on the form which will be supplied to each candidate. Lodging and food will be supplied free of charge to candidates while they are at the Testing Establishment.

VIII.—Concurrent Candidature for Naval Cadetships.

31. A candidate for an appointment under these regulations may, if he so desires and provided he fulfils all the necessary conditions, present himself at the same time and without payment of additional fees, for examination for a Cadetship in the Seaman

|| The forms of application are ready for issue about four months before the date of each examination.

Specialisation, the Engineering Specialisation, or the Supply and Secretariat Specialisation of the Royal Navy. Regulations relating to Naval Cadetships may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

IX.—Special Appointments.

32. CORPS NOMINATION.—One appointment in the Royal Marines will be given annually to the son of an Officer of the Royal Marines Forces recommended to Her Majesty by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.

33. Selection for this appointment will be restricted:—

- (a) to sons of Officers who have been killed or have died of wounds received in action, within six months of such wounds having been received, or from illness brought on by fatigue, privation or exposure, through active operations before an enemy, within six months of having been first certified to be ill; or
- (b) to sons of Officers who have attained the substantive or brevet rank of Major or above, and have performed long and distinguished service.

X.—Service Nomination.

34. An additional appointment will be offered annually to sons of Officers or men of the Royal Marines and Royal Navy recommended to Her Majesty by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty. The selection for this appointment will be confined to the sons of Officers or men who have been killed in action or have died of wounds received afloat or ashore; or who have died through the destruction of their ship or through drowning; or have suffered other violent death due directly or wholly to Active Service, or who have died of disease directly attributable to such Service; or who have performed long and meritorious service.

35. For both of the foregoing appointments nominees must qualify in the competition and show a competent knowledge in Elementary Mathematics.

36. Applications to be considered for these appointments should be addressed separately to the Commandant General, Royal Marines, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, not later than the date of the start of the written examination. The award of the appointments will be notified by the Admiralty.

XI.—Second Attempts.

37. Candidates who qualify at the written examination, but are declared unsuccessful in the competition as a whole, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter the Royal Marines, apply to the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board. Such candidates will not be required to take the written examination again though they may opt to do so if they wish to improve on their previous performance. Alternatively they may, if now qualified, apply for exemption under the terms of Section VI. A candidate who elects to take the written examination a second time will be required to abide by the result of his second attempt (i.e. if he fails he will be declared unsuccessful in the competition).

38. Candidates who are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Section VI above may also apply to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board.

39. Arrangements for this second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will be made by the Admiralty, and it will not be necessary for candidates to apply again to the Civil Service Commissioners.

NOTES.—

1. A second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will count as a second attempt in the competition as a whole.

2. "Second attempt" candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who decide to take the written examination again or who wish to compete for another Service in the event of their

being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the Prospectus issued by the Civil Service Commissioners and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their earlier candidature are known.

XII.—Conditions of Entry.

40. Candidates must be unmarried.

41. A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission in the Royal Marines.

42. Successful candidates will be appointed as Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, and receive the pay and allowances of that rank from the date of joining.

43. The final order of seniority of Officers will be determined by the results of all their professional (naval and military) examinations during the probationary period of their service.

44. On completion of the courses laid down in Section XV the Senior Lieutenant may be awarded a revolver, or his personal sword may be suitably inscribed at the public expense and a sum equivalent to the difference between the cost of a sword and the cost of the inscription granted to him, the award being based on the aggregate results of the examination held.

45. PERIOD OF PROBATION. Officers will be considered as on probation until they have completed all their courses of instruction and training and have been successful in all the examinations hereinafter mentioned.

46. REMOVAL FROM THE SERVICE. An Officer may be removed from the Service if in the opinion of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in his work; or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory; or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Royal Marines Officer.

XIII.—Uniform.

47. A list of uniform required on joining is sent to all successful candidates.

48. An outfit allowance is payable on entry and is supplemented by free issues of clothing. This allowance, together with the free issues, is sufficient to provide all the essential uniform required by the Officer while under training. The outfit allowance may, at Admiralty discretion, be paid to the Officer's parent or guardian if a claim is received before payment is made to the Officer.

XIV.—Swimming Certificate.

49. Before entry, a certificate from the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Commandant General, Royal Marines, that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

XV.—Courses of Instruction and Training.

50. The programme of training for Second Lieutenants is carried out in three phases. Phase I consists of 16 months' instruction in the United Kingdom (including 3 months' in H.M. Ships), Phase II of one year's service in 3 Commando Brigade, Phase III of a further 16 months' instruction in the United Kingdom. Details are as follows:—

Phase I		Instruction.		Location.
1st Term	Primary Training, Drill, P.T., Weapon Training, Fieldcraft, Military History.			Officers School, R.M.
2nd Term	Tactics, Equitation and Commando Training.		42 Com-mando, R.M.	
3rd Term	Seamanship and Elementary Gunnery Boat work and Pilotage.		H.M. Ships Amphibious School, R.M.	
4th Term	Continuation of Terms 1 and 2		Officers' School, R.M.	
Phase II	Service with a unit of 3 Commando Brigade.			

Phase III

Course 1	Platoon	Weapon	Small Arms
	Course		School, R.M.
Course 2	Platoon	Commanders'	Army School
	Course		of Infantry
Course 3	Naval	Gunnery	Gunnery
	(Refresher)		School, R.M.
Course 4	General Education and		R.N. College,
	War Course		Greenwich
Course 5	Electricity		H.M.S.
			<i>Collingwood</i>
Course 6	Naval Gunnery		H.M.S.
			<i>Excellent</i>
Course 7	Torpedo and Anti-		H.M.S.
	Submarine		<i>Vernon</i>
Course 8	Navigation	Direction	H.M.S.
			<i>Dryad</i>
Course 9	A.B.C.D.		H.M.S.
			<i>Phoenix</i>

51. The period of training lasts approximately three and a half years, which includes leave granted during courses on an average scale of six weeks per year.

52. Physical and Recreational Training, Horsemanship, etc., are included in certain courses carried out in R.M. Establishments and Schools.

53. Marks are allotted at the end of most of the courses, on the results of examinations and for general qualities, power of command and work done.

54. Officers are given the acting rank of Lieutenant before undergoing Phase III training.

XVI.—Applications from other Commonwealth Countries.

55. The Governments of other Commonwealth countries are allowed to nominate exceptionally for appointment to Second Lieutenant, outside the normal entry arrangements, specially recommended candidates belonging to families resident in those Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually reside and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They will be required to undergo an examination on the lines shown in Appendix II, and to pass a Naval Interview Board.

56. Nominations must be forwarded through the Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations or the Secretary of State for the Colonies, as appropriate, and must reach the Admiralty at least nine months before the particular entry for which the candidate is eligible by age (at least 10 months for the February examination). A nominated candidate must attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful candidate in the competitive examination held in the United Kingdom.

57. Enquiries should be addressed first to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, and should be made before the prospective candidate reaches the age of 16 years 10 months.

APPENDIX I

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES.

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for general duties in the Royal Marines. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for Commissions in the Royal Marines, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment

and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination.

The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance:—

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Squint, deformity or any chronic disease of the eyes or eyelids. The standard of distant vision of entry is not less than Snellen 6/12 in each eye tested separately without glasses. With glasses, vision must be at least 6/6 in each eye. For near vision, candidates must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye without glasses. Hypermetropia exceeding 5.0 dioptres (under homatropine) or compound hypermetropic astigmatism exceeding 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error will disqualify. Candidates must possess binocular vision. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits tested with the Maddox Rod are:—

Eso — and Exo — phoria . . . 6 prism dioptres.
Hyperphoria 1 prism dioptre.

The minimum standard of colour vision is Standard 1. This standard of colour vision entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

20. Candidates must be at least 5 ft. 5 ins. in height.

APPENDIX II.

SUBJECTS OF EXAMINATION.

The following subjects will be set:—

<i>Part I—Compulsory Subjects</i>	Maximum marks
(1) English (two papers)	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics "B"	100

Part II—Optional Subjects

	Maximum marks
(4) Latin	200
(5) Greek	200
(6) French	200
(7) German	200
(8) Spanish	200
(9) History	200
(10) Geography	200
(11) Pure Mathematics	200
(12) Applied Mathematics	200
(13) Physics	200
(14) Chemistry	200
(15) Biology	200
(16) English Literature	200

In Part I all candidates must offer English, the General Paper and Elementary Mathematics "B," and must reach a qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "B."

In Part II candidates may offer any two subjects. The standard of Part II subjects will be appropriate to candidates of average ability who have done one year's work in the VIth form.

The qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "B" will approach that of the pass at Ordinary level in the General Certificate of Education.

A copy of the syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H.M. Stationery Office, Kingsway, London, W.C.2.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS FOR DUTIES AS PILOT OR OBSERVER ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of alterations.)

Under this scheme of entry into the Royal Navy, appointments are, in the first instance, for 12 years on the Active List, followed by four years on the Reserve: but Officers will have the option of leaving on completion of eight years' service, with a reduced gratuity, followed by four years on the Reserve. Whilst on the Reserve, Officers will only be liable for service in war or emergency.

2. These Regulations will take effect from (and including) the entry at July, 1956; and entries will normally be made four times a year—in January, April, July and October.

3. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and, subject to satisfactory completion of approximately six months' general naval training, will be appointed Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, according to age and provided they are recommended as suitable. Subsequent training will be as set out in paragraph 20.

4. On completion of six years, officers will be required to state whether they wish to remain for the full period of 12 years or, alternatively, to exercise the option to resign on completion of eight years. Officers who are serving for 12 years but who are not awarded a permanent commission, (see paragraph 5 below) may be offered an extension of service at the discretion of the Admiralty and according to requirements.

5. Service for 12 years will carry an entitlement to consideration for a permanent commission on the Supplementary List, the number available depending on the requirements of the Service. Although there will be no regular opportunities for transfer from the Supplementary List to the General List, outstanding Officers may, in exceptional circumstances, be transferred to a permanent commission on the General List.

6. On leaving the Active List on completion of 12 years, Officers will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £4,000; those who leave on completion of eight years will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £1,500. Officers who are selected for a permanent commission will not be eligible for this gratuity, but will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity under the

regulations in force for permanent Officers, and will be allowed to count their actual service on this commission towards such retired pay or gratuity. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn further gratuity at the rate of £400 per annum.

7. The rates of pay of Officers serving as Pilots or Observers on the Supplementary List of the Royal Navy are shown in Appendix II.

Age Limits.

8. Applicants must have attained the age of 17 years but (with the exception of those applying specifically for Observer duties) must not have attained the age of 23 years on the first day of the quarter of entry. Applicants wishing to be considered for Observer duties only will be eligible providing they have not attained the age of 26 years on the first day of the quarter of entry.

9. Applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty, with their applications, an extract from the register of birth, (or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth). Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality.

10. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the applicants or, in the case of those under 21 years of age, on their parents or guardians who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Applicants not of pure European descent must be domiciled in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

11. Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such applicants, or their parents or guardians, are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

Physical Standard.

12. Candidates will be required, irrespective of whether they have been passed fit in connection with a previous examination, to present themselves for medical examination and must be found physically fit for flying duties in the Royal Navy. Physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for aircrew duties. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval Authorities.

13. Details of physical requirements for candidates are contained in Appendix I.

14. The attention of applicants is particularly invited to the advice in paragraph 1 of Appendix I. Experience at recent examinations has shown that an undue number of candidates have been found to be suffering from defects sufficiently serious to cause their rejection on medical grounds. Had they been examined beforehand, as advised, unnecessary expense and disappointment might have been avoided.

Educational Qualification.

15. All candidates MUST forward with their applications evidence that they possess one of the following qualifications :—

- (a) General Certificate(s) of Education showing passes at the Ordinary Level in
 - (i) English Language
 - (ii) Mathematics and
 - (iii) one other subject from the list given in paragraph 16 below;
- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in the Lower Grade in English, Mathematics and one other subject;
- (c) a Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education of Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing a pass at Ordinary Level in English Language and Mathematics (Traditional or Alternative);
- (d) an Overseas School Certificate issued by the University of Cambridge Local Examinations Syndicate (or the equivalent) showing a pass in Mathematics.
- (e) a School Certificate, showing at least a pass standard in Mathematics, issued by one of the undermentioned examining bodies :—
 - Oxford and Cambridge Schools Examination Board
 - Oxford Delegacy for Local Examinations
 - Cambridge Local Examinations Syndicate
 - University of Bristol
 - University of Durham
 - University of London
 - Northern Universities Joint Matriculation Board
 - Central Welsh Board
- (f) a Matriculation Certificate issued by the University of London, or any other certificate which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of equivalent or higher standard.

16. The list of G.C.E. subjects referred to above is :—

English Literature	Mathematics or Pure
Geography	Mathematics
History*	Applied Mathematics
Latin	Physics
Greek	Chemistry
German	Physics and Chemistry
French	Botany
Spanish	Zoology
Italian	Biology

*Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

Russian

General Science or Additional General Science

Geometrical Drawings or Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine) Drawing or Technical Drawing.

17. If a candidate has passed one of the above examinations but has not yet received the actual certificate, a certified statement from the examining body (not the Headmaster) that he has been successful and has obtained passes in the required subjects will be accepted.

Tests of Personal Qualities and Flying Aptitude.

18. Applicants who satisfy the educational requirements and are accepted as candidates will be required to undergo flying aptitude and grading tests at the Royal Air Force Station, Hornchurch, followed by a Preliminary Selection Board at the Admiralty. This will occupy a total of about 2½ days. Those who satisfy this Board will later be required to attend at naval establishments in the vicinity of Portsmouth for medical examination and for interview by the Second Admiralty Interview Board. This will also occupy about 2½ days.

19. Third-class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling in connection with these tests, from the candidate's normal place of residence, will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge, to candidates whilst they are undergoing the selection procedure, but no other expenses, such as meals on journey or loss of wages, are allowed.

Applications.

20. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Officer Entry Section, Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned to the above address, together with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications.

21. Applications on the prescribed form, complete with the necessary enclosures, must be received in the Admiralty by the following dates :

1st September for the First Entry (January in the following calendar year).

1st December for the Second Entry (April).

1st March for the Third Entry (July).

1st June for the Fourth Entry (October).

22. Any applicant who has filled up and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgement of it within four complete days should write at once to the Officer Entry Section, at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the applicant of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

23. Candidates who have passed the aptitude tests and the medical examination for aircrew duties are allowed three attempts at entry under this scheme, provided they are still within the age limits. This rule applies both to those candidates who have been recommended by the Interview Board but have failed to obtain a vacancy owing to limited requirements, and also to those candidates who failed to pass the Interview Board in previous attempts—in the latter case, however, six months must elapse before a candidate can attend a further interview.

Conditions of Entry and Service.

24. The acceptance of a candidate, and his allocation to Pilot or Observer duties, will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

25. Before a candidate's entry as a Cadet, a certificate by the school or other authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

26. The Admiralty reserve the right to terminate an appointment at any time if, in their opinion :

- (a) the standard of work is unsatisfactory or, under certain circumstances, the officer fails to

perform the aviation duties for which he was primarily entered;

- (b) conduct is unsatisfactory; or
- (c) the qualities required of a Naval Officer are not being sufficiently developed.

27. Should an Officer be invalided, he will receive proportionate gratuity (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability was due to causes within the Officer's own control). This gratuity will be calculated as follows:—

- (a) *If invalided before completing eight years' service.* A gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first 18 months.
- (b) *If invalided after completion of eight years but before completion of 12 years' service.* A gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first eight years' service, and at the rate of £25 a year in respect of service beyond eight years.

An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity: but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned, subject to a minimum period of service of eighteen months and in possession of the flying badge, in the following circumstances:

- (a) for an officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission or to resign;
- (b) for an officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

28. The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is, therefore, not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List. A special gratuity of £200 is, however, normally paid to the widow; or if there are children but no widow, this gratuity may be paid in part or in whole for the benefit of the children.

Gratuities and/or pensions are also payable under Ministry of Pensions' regulations to the widows, etc., of Officers whose death is due to their service.

(Officers serving on Short Service commissions will be eligible for gratuities in accordance with paragraph 1 of the rules governing payment of Gratuities to Officers on the Supplementary List and Short Service Officers.)

Duration of Course of Training.

29. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and will be given approximately six months general naval training. On completion of this training they will be promoted to Midshipman, or, if they have attained the age of 21, to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, provided they are recommended as suitable to hold these ranks. Pilots will then undergo flying courses lasting about 12 months, and on successful completion will be awarded the flying badge. This will be followed by operational flying training. Observers will undergo basic courses lasting in all about nine months. After award of the flying badge they will undergo applied flying training.

30. Officers serving as Midshipmen will be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenants after one year four months in the rank of Midshipman, or an attainment of the age of 19 years six months, whichever is the later, subject to satisfactory completion of basic and applied flying training and to recommendation for promotion. Those Officers who reach the age of 21 before completing one year four months in the rank of Midshipman may be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant at age 21, provided that they are recommended as suitable to hold this rank.

31. Total time to be served as Sub-Lieutenant (acting and confirmed) before promotion to Lieutenant will be from one year eight months to three years according to time gained on results obtained during courses.

General.

32. The Admiralty will provide the Cadets with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry. Apart from incidental expenses, e.g., laundry charges, the cost of maintenance while on leave, and the costs when proceeding on leave or returning from leave of travel to destinations outside the United Kingdom, no form of expense will fall on the parent or guardian or cadet.

33. In the event of termination of appointment within 12 months of entry, the Admiralty will require return of the principal items of uniform and equipment.

34. The Cadet will be entitled without charge to medical and dental treatment while under training; and, when on leave, may consult the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent, if necessary. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty should an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent not be available, or for other exceptional reasons.

35. A Cadet entered under this scheme must produce on joining, or on returning from leave, a health certificate to the effect that he has not suffered from, nor been exposed to, infectious disease during the previous 30 days.

36. Letters concerning Cadets should be addressed to the Commanding Officer, H.M.S. (Name of Ship) c/o G.P.O. London, and not to the Captain by name.

37. Parents or guardians of Cadets must, in all cases of a permanent change of address, inform the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), and the Commanding Officer of the Ship.

APPENDIX I

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR AIRCREW DUTIES IN THE ROYAL NAVY AS PILOT OR OBSERVER.

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

6. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

7. Disease of the throat, palate or tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attack of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

8. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

9. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

10. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

11. Functional or organic disease of the heart or blood vessels.

12. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

13. Undue swelling or distortion of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

14. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

15. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

16. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

17. Fistula or fissure of the Anus, haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

18. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion or deformities of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good.

Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied prior to joining.

19. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

Height, Weight, and Leg Length Measurements.

The requirements are as follows:—

Height: 64" minimum; 78" maximum.

Leg Length: 39" minimum (Pilots only).

Weight: 200 lbs. maximum.

Fractional deviations from these limits will entail rejection.

(NOTE:—Leg length is measured with the candidate sitting, his buttocks firmly against a wall and the measurement is taken from the wall to the ball of the heel).

Visual Standards.

The minimum standard of distant vision on entry is Snellen 6/6 in one eye and not less than Snellen 6/12 in the other eye without glasses. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately without the aid of glasses.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye, Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptre. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptre. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptre (of which not more than 0.75 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye, Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptres. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptre. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptres (of which not more than 1.0 dioptre may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

The candidate is required to pass special tests of the ocular muscle balance and stereoscopic vision. The results of these tests are viewed as a whole by the Central Air Medical Board and mere attainment of the limits laid down does not necessarily ensure acceptance. For the guidance of parents and guardians, however, a summary of the limits required in these tests is given below:—

Maddox rod test (at 20ft. distance)	Exophoria Esophoria Hyperphoria	0.6 Prism D 0.6 Prism D 0.1 Prism D	} For Pilots only
Convergence	10 cms. at least		
Accommodation	11 cms. at least		
Bishop Harman diaphragm test	Exophoric response 4 Esophoric response 5		
Cover Test	Rapid recovery of fixation is necessary.		

Colour perception must be Standard I. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern test.

APPENDIX II NOTES ON PAY

1. A Naval Air Cadet receives pay at the rate of 9s. 6d. per day. This is sufficient to enable him to meet normal current expenses. Mess contributions of Junior Officers are limited by stringent regulations, and it should therefore not be necessary for parents or guardians to make personal allowances.

2. On award of the flying badge, an Officer receives a uniform grant of approximately £88, plus a free issue of certain articles of clothing from service sources. The cash grant in respect of Officers under 21 years of age may be paid direct to the parent or guardian, if application is made before the Officer is promoted.

Rates of Pay.

3. The rates of pay and marriage allowance of Officers of the General Service Branches, and of flying pay for Officers entitled to receive it, are as follows:—

NOTES ON PAY—continued

Rank or Relative Rank	Daily rate of			Marriage Allowance (for officers over 25 years of age) (a) (b)
	Pay	Flying Pay		
Naval Cadet entered for flying duties	£ 0 9 6	£ s. d.		£ s. d.
Midshipman	0 15 0	0 18 0		
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1 0 0	0 18 0		
Sub-Lieutenant	1 4 0	1 0 0		
Lieutenant on promotion	1 10 0	1 2 0		0 18 6
After 3 years	2 2 0	1 2 0		
After 6 years	2 4 0	1 2 0		
Lieutenant Commander on promotion	2 16 0	1 2 0		
After 3 years	3 0 0	1 2 0		
After 6 years	3 4 0	1 2 0		
After 9 years	3 10 0	1 2 0		
Commander on promotion	3 19 0	1 2 0*		
After 2 years	4 2 0	1 2 0*		
After 4 years	4 5 0	1 2 0*		
After 6 years	4 8 0	1 2 0*		1 1 0
After 8 years	4 11 0	1 2 0*		
Captain on promotion	5 0 0	16 0*		
After 2 years	5 5 0	16 0*		
After 4 years	5 10 0	16 0*		
After 6 years	5 15 0	13 0*		1 3 6
After 8 years	6 0 0	12 0*		

* Payable only in nominated flying appointments otherwise the rate will be 10/- a day.

- (a) Marriage allowance to Officers below the age of 25 is 56s. a week.
 (b) In certain circumstances, e.g., if the Officer is provided with official quarters which he occupies with his family, rates of marriage allowance which are 3s. a day less than the above rates are payable.
 (c) The rates shown are those payable on completion of flying training. Officers receive flying pay at the rate of 6s. a day during the training; and pilot pupils receive an additional 3/- a day during the jet training stage.

REGULATIONS FOR CHAPLAINS, R.N.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND
ENTRY.

1. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of England) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

- he must be an ordained Deacon and Priest of the Church of England, or admitted to the same Holy Orders by the lawful authority of one of the Churches within the Realm of Great Britain and Ireland which are in communion with the Church of England.
- after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
- he must produce satisfactory testimonials from the Lord Bishop of the Diocese in which he was last licensed, addressed to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.
- his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases.
- he must have been examined by the Chaplain of the Fleet, and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
- he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

2. Every Chaplain appointed for service must, as a condition to such appointment, receive a special ecclesiastical licence from the Archbishop of Canterbury and his successors, such licence to be one capable of recognition by all Bishops and other Authorities of the Church of England throughout the world during the period such Chaplain shall remain on the Active List of the Royal Navy.

3. In the event of discharge after short service the

names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Church authorities.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND AND FREE CHURCHES

ENTRY.

4. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of Scotland and Free Churches) in the Royal Navy, he must fulfil the following conditions:—

- he must be an ordained Minister of one of the group of Churches comprising the Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
- he must have been interviewed by the Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, Admiralty.
- his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
- after entry he must not hold any other Charge.
- he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

ROMAN CATHOLIC

ENTRY.

5. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Roman Catholic) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

- he must be a Roman Catholic Priest and be nominated for entry by the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces or the Apostolic Administrator of H.M. Forces (R.C.).

- (b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
 - (c) he must receive permission to apply for entry and produce satisfactory testimonials from the Bishop of his diocese, or if a Religious, from his Superior.
 - (d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with Senior R.C. Chaplain.
 - (e) he must have been examined by the Senior R.C. Chaplain and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
 - (f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.
6. Every Roman Catholic Chaplain appointed for service must be in possession of Ecclesiastical Faculties from the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces or from the Administrator Apostolic of H.M. Forces (R.C.).
7. In the event of discharge after short service the names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Bishop in whose Diocese they may desire to take duty.

ALL DENOMINATIONS

Nationality.

8. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidate, who, if in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

9. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry in the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty in such circumstances.

Visual Standard.

11. Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:—

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropic or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full. Colour Perception Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin Lantern at a distance of 5 feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60, and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

Dental Standard.

12. The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. The candidate must make his own arrangements for any defects to be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

General.

13. Chaplains will be appointed for a period of four years only in the first instance. Except for

the purpose of completing the four years' full pay service necessary to qualify for a gratuity they will not be retained beyond that period unless the requirements of the Service render it desirable and unless they have proved themselves to be in every way suitable for permanent duty in the Navy, Chaplains not so retained will withdraw with a gratuity. Chaplains leaving the Service on the expiration of a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years. A Chaplain who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is unsuitable for the Naval Service may be discharged at any time. In addition if the ecclesiastical authorities of the R.C. Church are not satisfied with the conduct of a Chaplain (R.C.) the Admiralty will take note of their objection.

14. Resignation before the expiration of four years' service may be permitted, in special circumstances, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

PAY, RETIRED PAY, ETC.

15. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Chaplains are contained under those headings in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

16. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

MISCELLANEOUS

17. All Chaplains must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

18. Chaplains on board ship are virtualised under the usual conditions for Naval Officers, i.e., they are required to pay the usual mess subscriptions. When detached for duty in circumstances which render the ordinary service virtualising unavailable they are entitled to Provision Allowance.

19. Chaplains, R.N., are required to wear Naval uniform, the initial cost of which is met by a cash allowance and a free issue of certain items of clothing.

REGULATIONS FOR INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS, R.N.

The Instructor Branch is divided into two grades distinguished in the Navy List as:—

- (a) Instructor Officers (Dagger), who are selected from candidates possessing 1st or 2nd Class Honours Degrees, and
- (b) Instructor Officers, selected from those possessing 3rd Class Honours or Pass Degrees, or in special cases, adequate qualifications in teaching.

ENTRY.

2. Entry into the Instructor Branch, R.N., will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis under the following regulations:—

Candidates must have attained the age of 21 years and must not have reached the age of 36 years on the date of entry. The lower age limit may be waived in the case of candidates liable for National Service. They must be recommended for entry by the Director of the Naval Education Service.

3. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidate will rest with him and if he is in any doubt he should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry if possessing double nationality.

4. Corresponding to the two grades of the Branch, candidates must possess (a) a 1st or 2nd

class Honours Degree, (b) a 3rd class Honours or a Pass Degree, or acceptable teaching qualifications.

The majority of entries will be from candidates with qualifications in Mathematics, Science (Physics, Chemistry or Metallurgy with the Mathematics as a Subsidiary Subject), Engineering (Mechanical, Electrical, Aeronautical or Civil); but a proportion with qualifications in Arts subjects and Geography will be required. Experience in teaching is desirable.

5. Candidates must be pronounced physically fit by the Medical Director-General of the Navy for general duties in the Instructor Branch.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

Colour perception. The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin lantern at a distance of five feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/80, 6/80 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Training.

6. Instructor Officers in both grades will, on entry, normally undergo a course of instruction in one of the Naval Training Establishments and/or in one of the Ships of the Home Fleet Training Squadron. These courses include Navigation, technical and non-technical subjects and instructional technique; an officer's preliminary training generally lasts about six months. Officers with suitable qualifications in Mathematics or Science may be required, on entry or at a later date, to undergo a five months' course at the Royal Naval School of Meteorology.

Any officer who fails to qualify in his preliminary course will be discharged.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7. Instructor Officers (dagger) will be entered in the rank of Acting Instructor Lieutenant and will be confirmed in rank on satisfactory completion of six months' service, most of which will have been spent in preliminary training. On confirmation, their seniority as Instructor Lieutenant will be ante-dated to a date two years before the date of entry and they will receive pay appropriate to an Instructor Lieutenant of that seniority, from the date of completion of six months' service.

This ante-date of seniority will count during an officer's short service (see para. 9) for the purpose of determining (a) his seniority and (b) his eligibility for increases of pay, and (c) for purposes of promotion. If, however, a Short Service Officer is transferred to the Permanent List (see para. 17) the ante-date of seniority will count for the above purposes but not as service towards retired pay.

Service before the age of 21 does not count for seniority purposes after transfer to the Permanent List, and officers who were entered before this age will have their seniority adjusted on transfer.

8. Instructor Officers (non-dagger) will be entered in the rank of Instructor Sub-Lieutenant (Wardroom rank) and will be promoted to Instructor Lieutenant after one year's satisfactory service.

9. All officers will be entered, initially, on a Short Service Engagement for a period of 3, 4 or 5 years. At any time during the last year of his engagement, but not less than three months before his engagement is due to terminate, an officer may apply through the normal Service channels for:—

- (a) his engagement of three or four years to be extended by one or two years in order to convert it to one of four or five years' duration; or
- (b) a new Short Service engagement of three, four or five years to follow immediately his existing engagement; or
- (c) an extension of his Short Service engagement by any period up to a maximum of six months.

A report on Form S.206 should accompany each application for either (a) or (b) above.

No officer can be permitted to serve for more than a total period of ten years on Short Service engagements. Any extension under (c) above must fall within this maximum period and only one such extension can be allowed.

10. Officers who leave the Service at the end of their Short Service engagement(s) will be eligible for a gratuity (free of tax) which will be paid at the end of their total period of service.

The (full) rates of gratuity are:—

After three years' service	£300
For each additional year of service	£100
Portion of year under 9(c) above—proportion of—	£100
Maximum gratuity	£1,000

(a) Officers whose period on a Short Service engagement is not treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity.

(b) Officers whose period on a Short Service engagement is treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity less the amount of the employer's and employee's contribution under those Acts, which amount, where required to be paid, will be paid by the Admiralty to the Ministry of Education on their behalf. Similar arrangements will be made with the Scottish Education Department and the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

11. Officers serving on Short Service engagements are entitled to the rates of pay according to seniority and are eligible for promotion to Instructor Lieutenant Commander in accordance with the regulations for Instructor Officers, R.N.

12. Service as an Instructor Officer counts as teaching service in determining the incremental position of a teacher on the Burnham Scales, and as qualifying for purposes of the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts. The position is similar as regards Scotland and Northern Ireland.

13. Details of the full pay, retired pay, etc., of Instructor Officers are contained under those headings in the various sections of this Appendix.

14. A cash grant for the provision of certain tailored items of uniform and a free issue of certain other items of clothing in accordance with an approved scale, is made subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of failure to complete specified periods of service up to a maximum of three years.

Officers who have already been provided with uniform and clothing in respect of previous service as an officer may receive modified grants according to the length of the break in service.

15. Instructor Officers must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

EMERGENCY LIST.

16. Officers leaving the service on completion of

a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST.

17. After a minimum period of two years' service and provided that they can serve for a further ten years, Officers, who so desire, may be transferred to the Permanent List at Admiralty discretion. In determining such transfers, regard will be paid to an officer's Short Service career and to his suitability for higher appointments. The number of transfers will be governed by the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the permanent list and by the career aspect of those selected. Interviews for selections will normally be held twice annually in March and October, and applications should be forwarded through normal Service channels.

PROMOTION.

18. Subject to a satisfactory record an Instructor Lieutenant will be promoted to Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on attaining eight years' seniority as Instructor Lieutenant. Promotion to the rank of Instructor Commander and above will be by selection, subject to such periods of service and such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

DUTIES.

19. Instructor Officers are employed primarily on educational and training duties ashore and afloat. A certain number of officers qualified in meteorology, are, however, seconded for meteorological duties and constitute the major part of the Naval Weather Service.

20. Instructor Officers are appointed to serve in aircraft carriers, cruisers, depot and repair ships, and destroyer and frigate squadrons of the Royal Navy.

21. The Instructor Officer is an integral part of the organisation of his ship and at "Action Stations" (except where appointed for full-time meteorological duties), he is employed in a key position in the tactical and strategical plotting organisation. Officers qualified in meteorology may be appointed for forecasting and general meteorological duties in a full or part time capacity, those who show a particular interest or aptitude being seconded to the Naval Weather Service for full time duties for a period of years. All officers with Scientific qualifications must be available to assist with their knowledge in solving any scientific problem which may arise.

22. Ashore, Instructor Officers are appointed to the Naval Colleges, Technical and Training Establishments, the main Naval Air Stations and other establishments where theoretical technical instruction, basic education, adult education and meteorological requirements exist.

There are a number of administrative posts in Headquarters and Commands open to the more senior Instructor Officers, and occasional opportunities for advanced technical research exist.

In any ship or shore establishment the senior Instructor Officer is responsible to the Commanding Officer for all the educational activities, including the furtherance of Adult Education. The senior officer appointed for meteorological duties will, however, be responsible for the meteorological organisation.

23. Instructor Officers of both grades may be called upon to carry out any of the above-mentioned duties for which they are considered suitable. In general, however, Instructor Officers (dagger) and Instructor Officers (non-dagger) will be employed as indicated in paragraphs 24 and 25 below.

24. Instructor Officers (dagger) are mainly responsible for the instruction of officers. At sea, this includes the training of Junior Officers in Navigation and the continuation of their general education. On the staffs of shore establishments, they are employed as instructors in such subjects as Navigation, Mathematics, Physics, Chemistry, Electrical or Mechanical Engineering, Radio, Aeronautics, Meteorology and Adult Education.

25. Instructor Officers (non-dagger) are generally employed in the training of ratings. At sea, their

duties include the instruction of Men and Boys in technical and educational subjects. Ashore, in the New-Entry Training Establishments, their duties include the instruction of Boys, young Seamen and Artificer Apprentices in basic subjects (English, Mathematics, Physics) : in the Technical Establishments and Air Stations instruction in such subjects as Electrical and Mechanical Engineering, Radio, Navigation and the organisation of Adult Education ; and in the instruction of apprentices and children in Dockyard Technical Colleges and Royal Naval Schools for children abroad.

MEDICAL OFFICERS.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF SURGEON LIEUTENANTS, R.N., FOR SHORT SERVICE.

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service.

(a) Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N.V.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 11 and 20 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Medical Officers.

(b) Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to The Central Medical Recruitment Committee and *not to the Admiralty*.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N., for Short Service.

Entry into the Naval Medical Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations :—

QUALIFICATIONS.

(a) To be registered under the Medical Act as qualified to practise Medicine and Surgery in Great Britain and Ireland.

(b) To be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General, and need not be obtained by the candidates).

(c) To produce another Certificate of good character.

(d) Age : preferably 24—28.

(e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

(f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6 ; 6/24 or to 6/12 ; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

(g) The refractive error should not exceed :

(i) 7 dioptries of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptries of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(h) The fields of vision should be full.

Colour perception.

(i) The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

(j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

(k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

(l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry.

The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality.

(m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign, as well as British nationality may, in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Medical Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Medical Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM.

5. Prior to joining officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval service as officers. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING.

6. Officers will be allowed the ordinary ship's rations when attached to ships in commission, but will have to pay about 2s. a day towards the maintenance of their Mess as Ward Room Officers.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7. (a) Successful candidates will be entered for a three or four years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants; they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further two, three or four years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 17(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant after one year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to one year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the three year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £450 (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £150 for each subsequent year of service.

8. Under the Regulations, Officers are required periodically and on cessation of medical charge to render a Journal of their practice, and certain other returns. Failure to comply with these Regulations on termination of the engagement may involve delay in payment of the above gratuities.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and Procedure, Tropical Diseases, Naval Hygiene, etc., is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

12. Surgeon Lieutenants are to report through their Commanding Officer not later than six months

before their Short Service is due to expire, whether they desire to be considered for transfer to the permanent list.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST.

13. Officers are transferred to the permanent list at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the permanent list.

14. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Medical Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Medical Officers £1,500 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of one year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If, however, an officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity, and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service gratuity.

15. On transfer to the permanent service Surgeon Lieutenants must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

16. (a) Promotion is made to rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on attaining seven years' seniority as confirmed Surgeon Lieutenant including at least two years' sea service from date of entry. Promotion to rank of Surgeon Commander and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and sea service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above ranks and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY.

17. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Medical Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned medical service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice.—The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the officer's previous experience in a civilian hospital or in civil practice for the purpose of granting an ante-date of seniority. The maximum ante-date of this seniority will be 7 years but ante-date up to this amount can only be allowed to officers transferred to permanent commissions after 1st October, 1953. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion, but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any officer who has, for recognized medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of

seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.V.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants on transfer to Short Service Commission or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice obtained since full registration.

EMERGENCY LIST.

18. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

MEDALS AND PRIZES.

19. Awards and prizes open to Naval Medical Officers are the Gilbert Blane Medal, Chadwick Naval Prize, and North Persian Forces Memorial Medal, and the Parkes Memorial Prize.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION.

20. Specialist Courses and Post-Graduate Courses of various duration are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialist posts or as general revision courses.

21. Medical Officers selected for specialist duties are given ample opportunity to prepare for and take degrees and diplomas in their specialist subjects.

KITCHENER MEDICAL SCHOLARSHIPS.

22. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these Scholarships may be awarded to the sons of Officers and Men or of ex-Officers and Men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a medical training with a view to obtaining a regular Commission in the Medical Services of the Navy, Army or Air Force.

23. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service instead of the normal period of 4 years. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with a gratuity of £750 (tax free). Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity of £750, any balance of the cost in excess of £750 being waived.

24. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the permanent list. The full cost of the Scholarship, even though its value may exceed £750 will be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the permanent list and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

25. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 14 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £750 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least one year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of five years' full pay service.

26. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50, Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

DENTAL OFFICERS.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF DENTAL OFFICERS.

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service.

Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N.V.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 15 and 21 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service Engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Dental Officers.

Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to the Ministry of Health and not to the Admiralty.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N., for Short Service.

Entry into the Royal Naval Dental Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D), R.N., in the first instance will be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS.

(a) Candidates must possess a Degree or Licence in Dental Surgery of a British University or Licensing Body, and must be registered under the Medical or Dentists' Acts in force in the United Kingdom.

(b) They must be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General of the Navy and need not be obtained by the candidate).

(c) They must produce another Certificate of good character.

(d) They should be preferably aged 24—28.

(e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

(f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

(g) The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptries of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptries of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(h) The fields of vision should be full.

(i) Colour perception. The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

(j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

(k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

(l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality.

(m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of

application. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality, may in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Dental Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Naval Dental Officers are contained in the appropriate Sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM.

5. Prior to joining, officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval Service as officers. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING.

6. When serving in H.M. Ships and Establishments, and not in receipt of ration allowance, the ordinary ship's rations are provided, but generally officers contribute about 2s. a day for additional messing.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7 (a). Successful candidates will be entered for a three or four years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D); they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further two, three or four years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 16(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) after one year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to one year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the three year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £375 (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £125 for each subsequent year of service.

8. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and procedure is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. Officers desiring to transfer to the Permanent Service are to forward their application through the usual Service channels *not later than* six months before their Short Service is due to expire.

TRANSFER TO PERMANENT LIST.

12. Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

13. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Dental Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Dental Officers £1,250 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of one year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The accept-

ance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If however an officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service Gratuity.

14. On transfer to the Permanent List Surgeon Lieutenants (D) must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

15. (a) Promotion is made to the rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on attaining seven years' seniority as *confirmed* Surgeon Lieutenant (D). Promotion to the rank of Surgeon Commander (D) and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY.

16. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Dental Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned dental service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice.—The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the officer's previous experience in a civilian hospital or in civil practice for the purpose of granting ante-date of seniority. The maximum ante-date of this seniority will be 7 years but ante-date up to this amount can only be allowed to officers transferred to permanent commissions after 1st October, 1953. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion, but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any officer who has, for recognized dental experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.V.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on transfer to Short Service Commissions or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice.

EMERGENCY LIST.

17. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service Engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION COURSES.

18. Post-graduate courses are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for officers selected for specialised posts, or as general revision courses.

ENTRY OF BOYS BETWEEN THE AGES OF 15 AND 16½ YEARS FOR SERVICE IN THE SEAMAN AND COMMUNICATIONS BRANCHES OF THE ROYAL NAVY.

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. The entry of boys as Junior ratings in the Royal Navy is for Long Service.

Present age limits 15 years to 16½ years.

The entry covers Seamen (who may be selected after entry for Signaller or Telegraphist) and the Engineering Electrical and Naval Air Mechanic branches.

2. Candidates are provisionally entered by Recruiting Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines, at London, Birmingham, Bristol, Derby, Glasgow, Liverpool, Manchester, Newcastle, and Southampton. They are then sent on to the Boys' Training Establishment for final entry.

3. Every candidate must satisfy the following conditions:—

- (a) he must be of good character.
- (b) he must be of robust frame, intelligent, of perfectly sound and healthy constitution, free from any physical defects or malformation, and not subject to fits.
- (c) he must present himself for a simple entrance examination consisting of (i) a test of general knowledge; (ii) a mathematics test, mainly on elementary arithmetic; (iii) Spelling; and (iv) an Intelligence test.
- (d) he must be within the prescribed age limits in force at the time. (See paragraph 1).

This must be proved by the production of a certificate of birth.

- (e) his height must reach the standard laid down from time to time.
- (f) every boy who is a candidate for the Seaman branch must obtain the written consent of his parent or guardian or nearest relative (on the form which can be obtained from a Recruiting Officer) to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve as a Seaman, Signaller, or Telegraphist, as may be required, until he shall have completed nine years' continuous service from the age of 18.
- (g) every candidate for entry in a technical branch must obtain similar consent to his entering the Royal Navy and engaging to serve until he shall have completed nine years' service from the age of 18.

4. Particulars can be obtained on application by letter or otherwise to the Officers referred to in paragraph 2.

5. Candidates must be British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland and normally the sons of persons who are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland.

ENTRY AND TRAINING OF ARTIFICER APPRENTICES.

METHOD OF SELECTION. Artificer Apprentices are selected by interview and aptitude test from candidates

- (a) who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in a General Certificate of Education examination.
- (b) who have obtained passes on the lower grade in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination.
- (c) who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Grammar School Senior Certificate examination of the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.
- (d) who can submit a certificate as evidence of having passed an examination which is of equivalent or higher standard.
- (e) who qualify in a special examination set by the Admiralty.

Admiralty Examination. Normally held locally on the second Tuesday in February, June and October. The question papers will be set by the Admiralty, will be the same for all candidates and will be supplied to the Education Authorities, Governing Body or Superintendent of the School or Establishment by whom all arrangements for holding the examination will be made.

The examination is completed in one day and consists of five papers as shown below:—

		Maximum Marks	Time Allowed
Mathematics	.. ..	300	1½ hours
Science	.. ..	200	1 hour
Essay	.. ..	100	½ hour
English (Comprehension Test)	100	100	½ hour
General Paper	.. ..	100	1 hour

The mathematics and science papers are taken in the morning, and the remaining papers in the afternoon.

The worked papers are forwarded for marking to the Secretary of the Admiralty (for D.N.E.S.), immediately after the examination.

Failure in any particular examination will not

render a candidate ineligible to compete again if otherwise eligible; nor will it render him ineligible for direct entry, should he subsequently obtain the General Certificate of Education qualification.

RECOMMENDATIONS. Boys who wish to try for an apprenticeship should apply for recommendation to one of the following authorities:

- (1) Local Education Authorities in Great Britain and Northern Ireland.
- (2) Youth Employment Committees of Local Education Authorities or of the Ministry of Labour and National Service.
- (3) The Governing Body of a Secondary School not provided by the local Education Authority, but recognised by the Ministry of Education, or the Ministry of Education (Northern Ireland), for purposes of grant, or conducted under the Schools (Scotland) Code, 1950 of the Scottish Education Department.
- (4) The Superintendent, Royal Hospital School, Holbrook.
- (5) The Superintendents of the Training Ship, *Archibusa* and *Mercury*, the Superintendent of the *Indefatigable* and National Sea Training School, or the Superintendent, Parkstone Sea Training School.

NOTE.—Boys who are not entitled to a recommendation from one of the above authorities may be allowed to take the examination at the discretion of the Admiralty.

A candidate should in the first place consult the Headmaster of his school or, if no longer attending school, the local Youth Employment Office.

Recommendations should be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied only to the authority concerned, on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, and must reach the Admiralty not later than the fifteenth day of the month previous to that in which the examination is to be held.

NOTE.—Recommendations of Direct Entry candidates should also be submitted by the above-mentioned date.

AGE. Candidates must be between the ages of

15 years and 17 years on the 1st day of the month of entry, i.e., either January, May or September.

A rating already serving in the Royal Navy, who is within the prescribed age limits may become a candidate for an apprenticeship at the discretion of his Commanding Officer who, for the purposes of the foregoing instructions, will be regarded as a recommending authority.

NATIONALITY. Candidates must be British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic and normally the sons of parents both of whom are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic.

INTERVIEW, APTITUDE TEST AND MEDICAL EXAMINATION. Candidates will have to satisfy the Selection Board that they will make good Artificer Apprentices. There will be practical tests designed to show the candidates' aptitude for craftsmanship.

Any candidate who qualifies educationally but fails the interview and aptitude test may be permitted to attend the immediately subsequent interview and aptitude test without requalifying educationally, subject to being eligible by age. The candidate should apply by letter to the Secretary of the Admiralty, before the end of the month in which the subsequent educational examination is held (October, February or June), for permission to attend for the second time.

Candidates will be examined by a Naval medical officer to ensure that they are in good health and, as far as can be ascertained, free from any defect that would render them unfit for the duties of Artificer. Details of the medical standard are set out below.

MEDICAL STANDARD.

Candidates must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit them for the duties of Artificer in the Royal Navy.

Hearing must be unimpaired.

VISION. Candidates must possess distant vision, Snellen 6/9 and near vision, Snellen D=0.5 (Jaeger 1) in each eye tested separately without glasses. Colour vision must approximate to normal.

TEETH must be in good condition and afford an efficient masticating area, including sound functionally opposed molars and incisors on both sides of the mouth. The loss of seven or more teeth will generally disqualify a candidate.

HEIGHT. Candidates must be at least 5 feet 1 inch in height.

All candidates must be willing to be vaccinated, re-vaccinated, and inoculated if necessary and to undergo such dental treatment as may be necessary. Parental consent to this must be produced.

PRELIMINARY MEDICAL EXAMINATION. To lessen the chances of subsequent disappointment, candidates are advised to present themselves for preliminary medical and dental examination at the nearest headquarters recruiting office and at some time before sitting for the Admiralty educational examination. The preliminary medical examination would be free of charge, but intending candidates would be required to pay their own travelling expenses. It must be clearly understood that the preliminary medical examination is suggested as a guide to candidates and would not influence the final examination mentioned above. Application may, if necessary, be made to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, for guidance as to the most convenient recruiting office.

CONSENT OF PARENT ON ENTRY. A successful candidate must produce the consent, in writing, of his parent, guardian or nearest relative, to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve for 12 years (Continuous Service) from the age of 18 in addition to whatever period may be served before he attains that age.

A serving rating who is a successful candidate must similarly produce written consent to his transfer to Artificer Apprentice and to the change of engagement entailed.

CANDIDATES WITH SERVICE CLAIMS.

Candidates with Service claims who reach the necessary qualifying standard in the educational examination may in certain cases be granted preferential entry, but application for a Service Nomination does not of itself constitute an application for admission to the educational examination. Every candidate should ensure that a recommendation to compete is forwarded on his behalf by the local educational or other appropriate authority. Candidates are recommended by Commanders-in-Chief at home and abroad, the Admiral Commanding Reserves, Flag Officers Commanding in Home Waters, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Commandant General Royal Marines.

Candidates must be sons of Commissioned Officers, Chief Petty Officers or Petty Officers of the Royal Navy; Commissioned Officers or Non-commissioned Officers, of or above the rank of Sergeant, of Royal Marines; Clerks, Draughtsmen, Inspectors and Foremen of the Artisan branches, or skilled Artisans not below the grade of Charge-man, of H.M. Dockyards. Service Nominations are restricted to:—

- (a) boys whose fathers are dead;
- (b) boys whose fathers have been invalided or who have, for some similar reason, strong claims to special consideration on compassionate grounds;
- (c) boys whose fathers can show long and faithful service, or other sound reasons for consideration.

In allotting Service Nominations under sub-heading (a), Their Lordships' preference will be given to boys whose fathers have been killed in action, lost at sea on active service, or killed on duty; or have died of wounds in action or injuries received on duty, within six months from the date of such action or injuries. Boys who are ineligible solely because their fathers were below the rank or grade specified in the paragraph above may be included in the recommendations 'or nomination if considered deserving and suitable candidates. Their names will, however, be considered after those of candidates whose fathers were of the necessary rank or grade.

Parents, if serving, should apply for a recommendation through the Commanding Officer of the ship or establishment in which they are serving, who will transmit the request to the appropriate authority. If not serving, parents should apply to the Commander-in-Chief at the nearest Home Port. Royal Marines, if not serving afloat, should apply to the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines, Melville Barracks, Chatham.

Recommendations by one of the authorities quoted above can be accepted at the Admiralty at any time after the boy has attained the age of 14 years 9 months. The latest date for the receipt of recommendations is the closing date for the receipt of applications for the last examination for which the boy is eligible by age.

Candidates will be eligible for nomination to an Apprenticeship in connection with any Admiralty examination held after the receipt of the recommendation at the Admiralty. If a candidate fails to qualify at the first attempt and sits for the examination on one or more further occasions, the original recommendation for a Service Nomination holds good.

A brief note of the father's services and of the family circumstances must be given.

In exceptional circumstances officers and men holding the ranks or rates mentioned above may apply for a recommendation for boys to whom they stand in the position of guardian. Independent evidence that the boy has been brought up by his

guardian for five years or more should be forwarded with the recommendation.

THE TRAINING OF AN ARTIFICER.

On entering the Navy the Artificer Apprentice joins H.M.S. *Fisgard*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Torpoint, Cornwall. Here he lives and is educated free of charge in an establishment run on the lines of a good training college. He is appointed to one of the Houses, each of which is named after a famous Admiral, and his work and recreational activities are directed by the House Tutor and House Officer.

The Apprentice spends four terms, which last 16 months, in H.M.S. *Fisgard*. During the first three terms, he is trained in general craftsmanship, including wood-work, fitting, metal working and machining. He is also taught the rudimentary principles of all types of machinery to be encountered in the Service. In addition to technical training, he receives a general education and is examined in all the subjects studied.

BRANCH AND TRADE SELECTION. At the end of his first year at H.M.S. *Fisgard* the Apprentice is asked which branch he would like to join—Aviation, Engine Room, Electrical, Ordnance or Shipwright. It cannot be guaranteed that he will enter any particular branch, but his wishes and his aptitude are carefully considered. During his last four months at H.M.S. *Fisgard* he starts on the specialised work of the branch to which he has been allocated.

Within the Engine Room Branch, Apprentices specialise in various trades, namely, boiler making, copper smithing and fitting and turning. Here again, consideration is given to the Apprentice's preference, but his aptitude and the demands of the Service will determine the final choice.

SPECIALIST COURSES. After leaving H.M.S. *Fisgard*, Aircraft Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Condor*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Arbroath, Scotland, Electrical Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Collingwood*, the Royal Naval Electrical School near Fareham, Hants., and from there Electrical and Radio Electrical Artificer Apprentices (Air) go on to H.M.S. *Ariel*, the Royal Naval Air Electrical School near Winchester, Hants. All other Apprentices go to H.M.S. *Caledonia*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Rosyth on the Firth of Forth.

At these training establishments, Apprentices devote two years and eight months to advanced training in their own particular trade. They receive both theoretical and practical instruction in the operation and upkeep of the machinery and other equipment of the kind for which they will later be responsible. There will, for instance, be lathe work, the taking to pieces and assembling of engines and pumps, aircraft and electrical components, in addition to lectures in which the function of these machines is explained.

PASSING-OUT EXAMINATION. Naval Artificer Apprentices of each branch, have to pass an examination and a practical test set for their branch, and provided they are successful, they are rated Artificer 5th Class, and go to sea. Aircraft Artificers 5th Class, however, are sent to a Naval Air Station for practical training on the servicing and maintaining of aircraft.

Further details are published in the pamphlet "Artificer Apprentices in the Royal Navy" which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, London, S.W.1, or at any Recruiting Staff Office, R.N. and R.M.

ENTRY OF DOCKYARD, &c., CRAFT APPRENTICES.

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES TO THE VARIOUS TRADES IN HER MAJESTY'S DOCKYARDS AND NAVAL ESTABLISHMENTS AT HOME.

1. Vacancies for appointments as craft apprentices to the various trades (including Shipwrights, Engine, Armament, Ship and Electrical Fitters, Electrical Station Fitters, Fitters M.T., Boilermakers, Coppersmiths, Founders, Joiners, Painters, Patternmakers, Plumbers, Ropemakers, Sailmakers, Smiths, etc.) in Her Majesty's Dockyards at Chatham, Sheerness, Portsmouth, Devonport, Rosyth, H.M. Naval Base, Portland, and, in certain trades only, at the R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, Dumbartonshire, the Torpedo Experimental Establishment, Greenock, R.N. Torpedo Depot, Antrim, Northern Ireland, and the Naval Armament Depots at Caerwent, Treccun, Milford Haven, Broughton Moor, Beith and Wrabness are open to public competition, and examinations for these appointments will be held on the third Tuesday and Wednesday in February, June and October of each year. The number of vacancies in the respective trades in each Dockyard and Naval Establishment will be fixed before each examination, but no undertaking is given that any apprenticeship will be offered for any of the above-named Dockyards or Naval Establishments, or in any trade.

2. All applications for the forms to be filled up by persons who wish to compete must be sent to the *Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath*. Care must be taken that the forms when filled up reach the Admiralty on or before the date given on the application form for the competition in question. This will normally be four weeks before the date of the examination. No forms received after the date fixed can be considered.

No candidate will be allowed to compete at any examination for entry as an apprentice at more than one Dockyard or Naval Establishment.

3. A candidate must be a natural-born British

subject and the son of a father or a mother who is or was at the time of death a British subject, but if either the father or the mother is or was a naturalised British subject the candidate will not be eligible for appointment without permission of the Admiralty. Candidates must be not less than fifteen nor more than seventeen years of age on the following dates* :—

February examination ..	1st May.
June examination ..	1st September.
October examination ..	1st January.

Evidence of age and character will not be required before the examination, but candidates successful in it will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on these points.

4. Every candidate entered must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for the duties of a tradesman. His hearing must be unimpaired; and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any work that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight; but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of the successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the competitive examination is known.

5. *The Competitive Examination will be held by the Admiralty so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres: Alexandria (Greenock), Antrim, Caerwent, Chatham, Dunfermline, Ply-

* Candidates whose fifteenth birthday anniversary falls on 1st May, 1st September or 1st January will be eligible to compete at the appropriate examination, but not in the year in which their seventeenth birthday so falls.

mouth, Portland, Portsmouth and Sheerness. Supplementary centres will be added after the receipt of candidates' applications if the number of candidates in any particular area is sufficient to justify it and arrangements are practicable. A fee of 2s. 6d. will be required from each candidate attending the examination.

6. Subjects of Examination.—The subjects of examination and the maximum number of marks obtainable in each subject are:—

English	200
Elementary Mathematics	200
General Knowledge	100
General Science	200

There will be no pass marks in individual subjects but, to be successful, a candidate must obtain such an aggregate as to satisfy the examiner.

Syllabus.

No separate tests will be set in handwriting and spelling, but writing, spelling and the command of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

English. (Two 1-hour papers).

Paper 1. Candidates will be required to write a composition. A choice of subjects will be given and a thread of narrative supplied. Candidates will be assessed on their ability to express themselves clearly and on their use of English.

Paper 2. Questions will be set on a given prose passage to see whether candidates can read it with understanding. The questions will include summarising, tests of comprehension, and explanation of difficult words and phrases.

Elementary Mathematics. (One 2 hour paper).

1. Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the English and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight, and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages. Calculation of areas of the rectangle, parallelogram, triangle, circle and trapezium. Calculation of areas and volumes related to simple solids such as the rectangular prism, cylinder and cone. Arithmetical use of the theorem of Pythagoras.

The elementary rules of algebra. Use of symbols and factors. Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalisation of an arithmetical result. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations.

The properties of the following. Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Angles in a triangle. Angle sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Simple triangles. Areas of parallelograms and triangles on the same base and between the same parallels. Pythagoras' theorem. Chords and angles in a circle. Tangents to circles.

The following ruler and compass constructions and simple loci depending on them: Bisection of angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals and circles from simple data. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

The simplest properties (including the mensuration) of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, pyramid tetrahedron, cylinder and cone.

Proofs of the properties mentioned above will not be expected, but proofs of simple geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

General Science (One 2-hour paper).

Candidates will be expected to show that they possess a sound knowledge of elementary scientific facts and principles and that they have studied this subject in an experimental manner.

The paper will be in three parts, the first comprising short questions which can be answered in a few words or by completing a diagram and the second and third comprising questions requiring longer written answers or calculations.

The air and its constituents. Oxygen in relation to burning, breathing and rusting. Preparation, properties and uses of oxygen. Carbon dioxide. Air pressure, simple water barometer, simple mercury barometer, aneroid barometer. Experiments to illustrate air pressure. Cyclones and anticyclones.

Water, with special reference to plants, animals, clouds (types). The rain cycle. Physical properties. Boiling and freezing points and their determination. Relation between water pressure and depth. Dams and reservoirs. Pressure head (e.g., water tower). Water manometer. Lift and force pumps. Bicycle pump. The siphon. Simple surface tension experiments. Soap bubbles. Capillarity—wicks. Town water supply. Density. Water as a solvent; effect of temperature on solubility, saturated solutions; evaporation; filtration; distillation; crystallisation. Synthesis and electrolysis of water.

Physical and chemical changes. Elements, compounds and mixtures. General properties of acids, bases and salts. Chalk, limestone and lime.

Force, weight, the spring balance. Centre of gravity. Moments. Levers. Simple pulleys leading to idea of work and its measurement. Mechanical advantage.

Heat as a form of energy. Thermal expansion. Temperature and its measurement. Fahrenheit and Centigrade scales. Application of liquid and gas expansion in everyday life. Convection, conduction and radiation.

Propagation of light. Pinhole camera. Reflexion at a plane mirror. The periscope. Qualitative treatment of refraction. The spectrum, colour. The eye simply explained.

Sound, production and transmission. Speed of sound. Echoes. The ear simply explained.

Simple qualitative treatment of magnets and magnetic materials, lines of force. The earth as a magnet. Magnetic compass.

Electric current, effects of—magnetic, heating, lighting. Simple cells. Electromagnets—simple uses. The electric bell. Switches and fuses.

The main activities of living creatures. Simple study of mammals, birds, amphibians, fish, insects.

Structure of seeds. Conditions for germination and growth. The growing plant. Root system. Stem system. Mineral food. Parts of the flower and their function.

Flower families. Identification of Liliaceae, Labiatae, Ranunculaceae. Annuals and perennials. Seeds, fruits, nuts and dispersal mechanisms.

Trees. Main structure. Identification of common trees.

General Knowledge (One 1-hour paper).

Questions will be asked on a wide range of subjects including English Literature, English History and Geography. There will be a wide choice of questions requiring answers ranging from simple one-word answers to longer or more descriptive answers.

7. Candidates will be informed by letter from the Admiralty of the result of their Examination.

Those candidates up to the required number who obtain the greatest number of marks in the subjects named in paragraph 6 will be eligible for appointment as apprentices, and, subject to requirements, they will be allowed to select their trades according to their position on the Examination List.

8. Apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for five years, and no candidate will be entered unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the indenture for the support, etc., of the apprentice during his apprenticeship.

9. **Pay of Apprentices.**—The current weekly rates of pay are as follows:—

First year	53/6d.
Second Year	63/0d.
Third year	85/4d.
Fourth year	101/0d.
Fifth year	120/1d.

Apprentices over 20 :

Third year	126/4d.
Fourth year	133/1d.
Fifth year	143/7d.

(Note : Founder apprentices are paid 5s. a week more than the basic rates paid to other apprentices.)

On completion of five years apprenticeship, apprentices suitable for retention will be entered either at the tradesman's rate, or, if not fully competent to carry out the duties of tradesmen, as probationary mechanics at a probationary rate of 162s. 4d., a week, advancement being subject to their being certified as fit for the full tradesman's rating.

10. Three free travel warrants (third class) may be issued annually to apprentices employed at a distance from their homes, and who are living in lodgings or hostels ; additional warrants may be issued in certain exceptional circumstances.

11. Maintenance allowance of up to 27s. weekly, according to wages received is payable to apprentices, who, whether on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance of their homes. The allowance ceases when the weekly wage exceeds 100s.

ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES WITHOUT WRITTEN EXAMINATION.

12. For trial over a period craft apprenticeships will also be offered to boys within the stipulated age limits who satisfy an interviewing Board as to their suitability and are able to perform satisfactorily an intelligence and aptitude test. Notice of entry by interview will be given in the local Press from time to time, and candidates should address their applications to the Head of the Establishment at which

they wish to be considered for entry. Boys accepted for apprenticeship by this means will be required to complete a period of six months' probationary service. On satisfactory completion of this service indentures will be signed, dated with the original date of their entry.

13. Selection of trades will be permitted so far as vacancies allow, a proportion of the vacancies in each trade being reserved for such entrants.

14. All apprentices entered in this way will commence in the Lower School of the Dockyard Technical College. They may at the end of the first or second year be selected for admission to the Upper School, having regard to the needs of the Service and their performance in the Lower School.

15. Otherwise their conditions of service and training will be the same as those of examination entrants.

N.B.—The details of the School Training of apprentices and other particulars are given in the Regulations which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath, or to the Superintendent of one of Her Majesty's Dockyards (*see* para. 1), or Naval Establishments.

The foregoing regulations, which supersede all earlier issues, relate primarily to craft apprenticeships in the shipbuilding and mechanical and electrical engineering departments of the Dockyards, but will also be adhered to as far as practicable in respect of apprentices in the Naval Armament Supply and Naval Works Departments. These regulations will be followed generally ; but they are issued for information only and are subject to such modifications as Their Lordships may from time to time consider desirable.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF NURSING SISTERS.

Entry into Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service as Nursing Sister will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis, and appointments will be made under the following regulations :

Qualifications.

1. Must be a fully trained Nurse registered under the Nurses' Registration Act, 1919.
2. To produce certificates of training for at least three years at a large civil hospital which is provided with Matron and staff of Nursing Sisters and in which male adult patients are received for medical and surgical treatment, and have at least one year's experience since qualifying.
3. To be single or a widow without children.
4. Age under 30 years.
5. Candidates will be required to attend at the Admiralty for interview and medical examination.
6. Candidates must be British subjects and the daughters of British subjects. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates of not pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Pay and Allowances.

7. The pay and allowances, etc., of Nursing Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

Uniform.

8. Each Nursing Officer will be provided with uniform or an allowance in lieu on joining. Nursing Officers who fail to serve for three years from date of entry will be liable, at the Admiralty's discretion, to refund a portion or whole of the initial cost for the uniform.

Messing.

9. Nursing Officers will be messed, but will be liable to pay up to 2/- a day towards the maintenance of their Mess.

Conditions of Service.

10. Successful candidates will be appointed as Nursing Sisters for a period of four years Short Service, which may be extended to six years or eight years. On leaving the Service at the end of the Short Service engagement they will be eligible for a gratuity of £200 after four years or £390 after six years or £520 after eight years (free of tax).

11. To serve wherever required, and to do any type of Nursing.

12. To be liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to be unsuitable for retention. Nursing Officers will be required to resign on marriage.

Counting of Civil Hospital Time.

13. An ante-date of seniority may be allowed on entry to those who held suitable appointments in civil hospitals, or have undergone other special experience in their profession prior to entry into the Service. Such time will count for seniority for eligibility for increased pay and for promotion to Senior Nursing Sister. The suitability of appointments to count for ante-date of seniority will be decided by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

Transfer to the Permanent List.

14. Nursing Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

15. Promotion is made to Senior Nursing Sister on attaining six years seniority as a Nursing Sister and to Superintending Sister on attaining eight years seniority as a Senior Nursing Sister. Promotion to higher ranks will be by selection.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE RESERVE.

Full details of conditions of service and enrolment of Reserve Nursing Sisters can be obtained on application to the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

HONOURS AND DECORATIONS FOR WHICH THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES ARE ELIGIBLE.

THE VICTORIA CROSS

1. The Victoria Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, or of the Royal Marines, for "most conspicuous bravery or some daring or pre-eminent act of valour or self-sacrifice or extreme devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea."

Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines are awarded concurrently with the award of the decoration, an annuity of £10 a year, plus *6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension.

For each bar, an additional annuity of £5 is awarded.

This annuity (together with any other pension from public funds) may be increased to £75 a year in all cases of need due to age or infirmity.† (Extends to Warrant and Commissioned rank.)

*The Balance of £60, if that amount has not been paid during life-time, will be credited to the estate of a recipient of the V.C. The full amount of £60 will be credited when an award is made posthumously.

The Victoria Cross may be awarded posthumously. It carries with it the right to use the initials V.C. after the surname.

THE GEORGE CROSS

2. The George Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines, for outstanding gallantry and devotion to duty, whether on land or at sea, not in the presence of the enemy, or for "extreme or heroic daring" in saving life at sea or on land.

The George Cross, which may be awarded posthumously, has now taken the place of the Medal of the Order of the British Empire, for Gallantry, and the Albert Medals in Gold.

The George Cross carries with it the right to use the initials G.C. after the surname.

APPOINTMENT AS COMPANIONS OF THE MILITARY DIVISION OF THE MOST HONOURABLE ORDER OF THE BATH.

3. Officers of the Royal Navy of or above the rank of Commander, and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines may be appointed Companions of the Military Division of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ORDER OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE

4. Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and members of the officially recognised Nursing Services may be appointed to the appropriate class of the Military Division of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, for gallantry or distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy at sea or on shore, or for long and meritorious service over a period, either ashore, or afloat. Appointments to the Order may also be made for Services in action against the enemy.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE ORDER.

5. Officers of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines may, in time of war, be appointed Companions of the Distinguished Service Order for

gallantry or devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea, which, though it may not be deemed to merit the Victoria Cross, is yet of a very high order.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ROYAL RED CROSS.

6. Fully trained Nurses who are members of the officially recognised Nursing Services or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the First Class (Members) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period in carrying out actual nursing duties in Naval or Auxiliary War Hospitals or for very exceptional acts of bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials R.R.C. after the surname.

Fully trained Nurses, or Assistant Nurses, Probationers or Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the Second Class (Associates) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period, or for exceptional bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials A.R.R.C. after the surname.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE CROSS.

7. The Distinguished Service Cross may in time of war be awarded to Officers of the Royal Navy of the rank of Commander and below and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines for meritorious or distinguished services before the enemy which may not be deemed to warrant the appointment of such officers to the Distinguished Service Order. Officers of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Officers and Warrant Officers of the Army when serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Cross.

It carries with it the right to use the letters D.S.C. after the surname.

THE ALBERT MEDAL

8. (1) The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life at sea.
- (2) The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life on land.

The Albert Medal may be awarded posthumously to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for gallantry in saving life at sea or on land in cases where the rescuer would have been awarded the George Medal had he survived.

The Albert Medal carries the right to have the initials A.M. put after the surname.

(See George Medal, paragraph 11 below).

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

† Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively.

THE CONSPICUOUS GALLANTRY MEDAL

9. The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal may be awarded to Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for acts of conspicuous gallantry in action against the enemy. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal carries with it the right to use the initials C.G.M. after the surname.

Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers of the Royal Navy and equivalent Royal Marine ranks may be awarded an annuity up to £20 concurrently with the award of the medal.

*Ratings and ranks below Petty Officer or equivalent who are awarded this medal may be granted 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

For awards in respect of service after the present emergency, the pecuniary benefits for C.P.Os, P.Os and equivalent R.M. ranks will be the same as for ratings and ranks below Petty Officer or equivalent.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE MEDAL.

10. The Distinguished Service Medal may be awarded to Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for bravery and resource in action against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Non-Commissioned Officers and men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Medal.

It carries with it the right to use the initials D.S.M. after the surname.

*Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who have been awarded this medal are eligible for the award of 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

NOTE:—A monetary award on the same conditions as for the Distinguished Service Medal may be made to recipients of the Distinguished Conduct Medal, the Military Medal or the Distinguished Flying Medal.

THE GEORGE MEDAL

11. The George Medal may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the George Cross.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials G.M. after the surname.

THE BRITISH EMPIRE MEDAL.

12. The British Empire Medal (Military Division) may be awarded to Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines, or to Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken

Nursing Duties, for gallantry and distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy, whether on shore or at sea, or for meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat. The Medal may also be awarded for services in action against the enemy.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials B.E.M. after the surname.

MENTION-IN-DESPATCHES.

13. A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for courage and resource in operations against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Distinguished Service Cross for Officers, or the Distinguished Service Medal for Men.

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded posthumously.

QUEEN'S COMMENDATION

14. The Queen's Commendation may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air, not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life, where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the British Empire Medal.

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded posthumously.

MEDALS OF THE ROYAL NATIONAL LIFE-BOAT INSTITUTION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF LIFE FROM SHIPWRECK.

15. The Gold, Silver and Bronze Medals of the Royal National Lifeboat Institution are awarded for courage in saving life from shipwreck on our coasts. They are worn on the right breast.

STANHOPE GOLD MEDAL

16. The Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded by the Royal Humane Society for the bravest deed of life-saving in the year, either ashore or afloat, but not for bravery in saving life in fires. It is worn on the right breast.

ROYAL HUMANE SOCIETY'S SILVER AND BRONZE MEDALS, TESTIMONIALS AND CERTIFICATES.

17. The Royal Humane Society's Silver and Bronze Medals are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Silver Medal being awarded for greater gallantry than the Bronze Medal.

These medals are worn on the right breast.

The Royal Humane Society's Testimonials on Vellum and Parchment are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Testimonial on Vellum being awarded for greater gallantry than the Testimonial on Parchment.

The Royal Humane Society's Resuscitation Certificate is awarded for restoring the apparently dead from drowning from asphyxia.

The Royal Humane Society's "In Memoriam" Testimonials on Vellum are presented at the discretion of the Society's Committee to the relatives of those who lose their lives in attempting rescues, and should therefore be reported for consideration.

Recommendations for the above awards must be made within two months of the gallant action, but if the rescues or attempted rescues, occur at a distance from the British Isles this time limit may be extended to eighteen months.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

The present Admiralty practice in recommending awards for various services may be summarised as follows :—

ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

Services	Awards
A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct :— (a) in face of the enemy	V.C., C.B., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
(b) in mine and bomb disposal at sea	.. G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
(c) in minesweeping	
(d) in bomb disposal ashore	
(e) in hazardous non-operational flying	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
B. Gallantry and distinguished conduct not in presence of the enemy, e.g., after a ship has been in collision or mined, bombed or torpedoed.	C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), B.E.M. (Military).
C. Meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat.	V.C., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M. Mention-in-Despatches.
D. (a) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore during enemy action.	G.C., G.M., B.E.M., (Military), Commendation.
(b) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore	G.C., G.M., B.E.M., Queen's Commendation, R.H.S. (Silver), A.M. (Posth.), R.H.S. (Bronze).
E. Gallantry in saving, or trying to save, life on land or at sea.	Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation Medal (Silver or Bronze).
F. Gallantry in saving life from shipwreck	R.N.L.I. Medals.

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Officers and Ratings of the W.R.N.S. are eligible for the same Decorations as the Royal Navy.

NURSING SERVICES.

For skill and devotion to duty over a long period, or for outstanding courage while carrying out nursing duties. R.R.C. (fully trained Nurses only). A.R.R.C., and as B, C and D (b) for the Royal Navy.

CIVILIANS.

A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct during or after enemy action and in bomb disposal.	G.C., G.M., Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil), Commendation.
B. Meritorious service	Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil).

It is customary for the ribbons of these Orders and Medals to be worn immediately on the Appointment or Award being published in the London Gazette or promulgated to the Fleet.

INVESTITURE AND PRESENTATION OF AWARDS

The awards listed in paragraphs 1 to 7 and 9 to 11, above, will be presented by the Queen at Investitures.

2. Naval personnel who are domiciled or serving in the United Kingdom will be summoned to an Investiture; for those who are domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for them to receive their awards from the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

3. Awards in the Order of the British Empire granted in connection with a specific deed carried out in dangerous circumstances to recipients who have died before the award could be presented to them, and all the decorations and medals named in paragraphs 1 to 12, above, if the recipients have fallen in action before they could receive their awards at the Queen's hands, will be handed by Her Majesty to the recipient's Next-of-Kin, who will be summoned to a Next-of-Kin Ceremony.

4. *British Empire Medals.*—British Empire Medals (Military Division) awarded to members of the Armed Services who are stationed in the United Kingdom, will be presented, on the Queen's behalf, by a Commander-in-Chief or, where that is not practicable, by another suitable senior officer.

5. For awards of the British Empire Medal (Military Division) to members of the Armed Services domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for presentation by the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

6. *Dress for attendance at Investitures :—*

Officers should wear No. 5 dress, no sword.

Ratings should wear ordinary service dress (gold or red badges, as convenient).

Members of the Naval Nursing Service should wear outdoor dress.

Orders, decorations, and medals should not be worn.

7. *Guests.*—It is Her Majesty's pleasure that each officer or rating to be decorated should, if he so desires, bring with him two relatives or friends. Applications for tickets of admission for these guests will be invited when the officer or rating is summoned to an Investiture by the Central Chancery of the Orders of Knighthood, St. James's Palace, S.W.1.

8. *Travel Warrants.*—Travel Warrants for Investitures will be issued in accordance with instructions in Naval Pay Regulations, B.R.1950, Chapter XXIV, Article 1429. Particulars of application will be forwarded when the officer or man, or next-of-kin, is summoned to an Investiture.

For presentations of British Empire Medals in the United Kingdom, Travel Warrants may be issued by the appropriate Naval authority for the B.E.M. recipient and two guests for journeys within the United Kingdom. D.N.A. Form 800 will be used in all cases.

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE DECORATION.

GENERAL RULES.

1. The Royal Naval Reserve Officers' Decoration is granted subject to the following regulations:—

(a) The Decoration may be conferred on Officers who have total Officers' service in the R.N.R. of at least 15 years. This service must be on the Active List except that R.N.R. Retired Officers may count mobilised service in Retired Rank towards the Decoration. All Officers' time counts except time in the rank of Midshipman.

(b) Commissioned Officers on the General List must have completed the period of training required for promotion to the rank of Lieutenant-Commander as follows:—

- (i) Executive Officers .. 9 months.
- (ii) Engineer Officers .. 4 months.
- (iii) Supply Officers .. 4 months.

(c) Branch Officers must have completed the obligatory training due for their Branch.

(d) Officers otherwise qualified, who have not undergone such training, but who have performed specially good service may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration.

(e) Registrars holding commissions as Commander (S), Lieutenant-Commander (S) and Lieutenant (S) may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration, provided they have completed 20 years' service on the active list.

2. Officers who were on the Active or Retired Lists of the Royal Naval Reserve on 2nd September, 1939, may be allowed to count mobilised service as

an Officer in any branch of the Naval Forces or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from that date to date of dispersal, as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this decoration.

3. Officers who held temporary R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. commissions and subsequently transferred to the permanent R.N.R., may count all mobilised service as temporary officers as single time for the award of the Decoration.

4. The letters "R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of Officers on whom the Decoration is conferred.

5. Applications for the award of the Decoration should be addressed as laid down in Article 1201 in the R.N.R. Regulations.

6. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

Clasp to the Reserve Decoration.

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Reserve Decoration after completing ten years' additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional ten years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the awards.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE DECORATION.

1. (A) Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating prior to 3rd September, 1939.

Officers must have 20 years' service which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following will be allowed to count towards the 20 years:—

(a) All Officers' service over 17 years of age in the R.N.V.R. (including time as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all commissioned service in the Royal Naval Reserve, in the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or in a contingent of the Officers' Training Corps.

(b) Half the time served as a rating of the R.N.V.R. or Royal Naval Reserve, or in the ranks of the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or as a cadet in a senior Contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 17. Service in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 15 will also count as half time, provided that the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910.

(c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration.

(d) Officers who belonged either to the R.N.V.R., R.N.R., or R.N.A.S.B.R., as Officer or man, on 4th August, 1914, may count mobilised service in any branch of the Naval Forces (including that under special Admiralty Agreements, T.124, and its variants) or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from 4th August, 1914, to date of demobilisation or dispersal, as double in the case of Officer's time or full in the case of man's time.

(e) Officers who were on the active or retired list of the permanent R.N.R., R.N.V.R., or R.N.V.(W)R., on the 2nd September, 1939, may count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal as double.

(f) Mobilised service qualifying for the

R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal may count in full instead of half only as in time of peace.

(g) Officers and men who transfer to the R.N.V.R. from the Territorial Force before completing time for the Territorial Force Decoration or Medal, and have not qualified for either in respect of service during the First World War (1914-1919), may count any service allowed to count towards those Decorations.

(h) Temporary Officers who were rating members of the permanent R.N.V.R. on the 2nd September, 1939 may count service from date of dispersal to date of transfer to the permanent R.N.V.R. as half provided the transfer is effected before the end of the Emergency which was declared in 1939—Any service after the end of that Emergency period before transfer will not count at all. Temporary officer service will count as single time.

(B) Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.

Officers must have 15 years' service over the age of 17 years, which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following service will be allowed to count towards the 15 years:—

(a) All officers' service in the permanent R.N.V.R. (including time served as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all service as an officer in the permanent R.N.R., the R.M.F.V.R., R.N.V.(W)R., the Army Territorial Force, the Auxiliary Air Force, or R.A.F.V.R. Service in the above forces will, however, not be allowed to count if it was solely for duty with a Cadet Force.

(b) Half the time served as a rating or other rank of the permanent R.N.V.R., R.N.R., R.M.F.V.R., R.N.A.S.B.R., R.N.V.(W)R., or in the ranks of the Army Territorial Force,

Auxiliary Air Force or R.A.F.V.R., or in a Cadet Force over the age of 17.

(c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration provided it has not already been awarded.

(d) All officers' service or half the time served as a rating or other rank in the R.N., R.M., Army, R.A.F., or similar Dominion or Colonial Forces on any engagement.

(e) Temporary officers who have not previously served in the permanent R.N.V.R. and who are subsequently granted a permanent commission in the R.N.V.R. may count all mobilised time served as a temporary officer.

Notwithstanding the above a minimum of seven years must have been served in the R.N.V.R. in any capacity before being eligible for the award of the V.R.D.

2. (A) Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. prior to 3rd September, 1939.

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the two Services in which the Officer shall have served the greater portion of his last 10 years of qualifying Service.

(B) Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the three Services in which the officer completes his qualifying period of service.

3. Service qualifying for the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal or the equivalent medal in other Services cannot count if the medal has actually been awarded.

4. Applications for this Decoration are to be

made in writing by the Commanding Officer of the Division to the Admiral Commanding Reserves for the consideration of the Admiralty, each case being supported by a statement of the applicant's service on Form R.N.V. 11. The Decoration being granted as a reward for good and long service, Commanding Officers should in each case state in general terms the reasons which, in their opinion, give the applicant a claim to receive the Decoration.

5. The letters "V.R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of the Officers to whom the Decoration is awarded.

6. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, may subsequently be awarded and wear the Volunteer Reserve Decoration provided he completes both periods of qualifying service.

7. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

8. Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration.

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration after completing ten years additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional ten years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the award.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE.

The Medal will be granted under the following conditions:—

1. To Royal Naval Reserve men who have satisfactorily completed 15 years' service with continuous "Very Good" character have entered their fourth period of service and have performed all requisite trainings.

2. To entitle a man to a Medal, he must be eligible as above and have been recommended for the award by the Registrar-General of Shipping and Seamen.

3. Except as shown in clause 6 service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve, will not be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period, but all service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, will reckon, provided the last five years have been served in the R.N.R.

4. Men transferred from the Royal Naval Reserve to the Royal Navy or the Royal Fleet Reserve, and men discharged from the R.N.R. on completion of a term of enrolment or on becoming medically unfit, who enter the Royal Navy and eventually enrol in the Royal Fleet Reserve, may count service in the Royal Fleet Reserve toward the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, provided that prior service in the Royal Naval Reserve is declared on entry in the Royal Navy.

5. Men awarded the Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal under the preceding paragraph, who subsequently qualify for the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to relinquish the former as a condition of the award of the latter.

6(a) Officers and men who belonged to the permanent R.N.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(b) Permanent ratings of the R.N.R., who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were

subsequently granted Temporary commissions in the R.N.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary commissioned service as double time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(c) Temporary service in the R.N. in response to a call for volunteers, will also count towards the award of this medal.

(d) Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

The medal may be awarded during such temporary R.N. Service, if due.

7. The requirements in clause 1 that the fourth period of enrolment must have been entered, are abrogated in the case of those coming under the foregoing concessions (Clauses 4, 5 and 6).

8. Men who have been granted the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and who have served for a further period which would have again qualified them for an award of a medal, may be awarded a clasp to the original medal. Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

9. The Medal may be granted to a Commissioned Officer who has served as a Branch Officer, Petty Officer or man in the R.N.R., on completion of 15 years' combined service, provided that he was promoted to commissioned rank before 9th June, 1927. Time reckoning for the medal under this clause cannot, however, also be counted for the Reserve Decoration.

10. Commissioned and Branch Officers of the R.N.R. (Patrol Service) promoted from the lower deck are also eligible for this Medal.

11. Applications, on Form R.V. 74, from Reservists eligible for the award of this Medal are to be forwarded by the Registrar to the Registrar-General for transmission to the Director of Navy Accounts, who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim to the Medal.

Deprivation of Medal.

12. When the conduct of any Reservist after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

NOTE.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1958, are to be followed.

Restoration.

13. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion

of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

Loss of Medal.

14. When it is desired to replace a Medal which has been accidentally lost, the Reservist to whom the Medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate, or Registrar of Royal Naval Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rank or rating, name, and number of his certificate book. This declaration will be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts through the Registrar-General, and the Medal will be replaced on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE.

1. The R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal will be granted to men of the R.N.V.R. after 12 years' qualifying service as defined below, provided that during such service their character has never been assessed below "Very Good." Those who serve for a further period which would again qualify them for the award of a medal may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The clasp may also be granted under the same conditions to officers who have received the medal, provided they are not eligible for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration. The Medal or clasp may be granted to men who have quitted the R.N.V.R., if they are qualified.

2. The following will be allowed to reckon as qualifying service, which need not be continuous:—

(a) service in the R.N.V.R. as "Efficient."

(b) service from the age of 15 in the R.N.V.R. Boys' Corps or Royal Naval or Royal Marine Volunteer Cadet Corps, provided enrolment in the R.N.V.R. occurred within six months of leaving the Boys' Corps or Cadet Corps.

Temporary service in the Royal Navy, in response to a call for volunteers, will count as single time towards the qualifying period for the award of this medal, and the medal may be awarded during such temporary service, if due.

Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

Except as provided above, service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve will not count.

(c) men who belonged to the *permanent* R.N.V.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as *double* time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(d) *permanent* ratings of the R.N.V.R. who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were subsequently granted *Temporary* commissions in the R.N.V.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary/commissioned service as *double* time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(e) service in the Territorial Army, as Officer or man, of R.N.V.R. ratings, provided that the last five years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(f) service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, provided the last five years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(g) service from the age of 15 in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps, provided the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910, and the man concerned entered the R.N.V.R. within six months of leaving the contingent.

(h) service from the age of 15 in a Cadet Corps or Cadet Battalion of the Army Volunteers.

3. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and is subsequently granted the Volunteer Officers' Decoration, may wear both Medal and Decoration.

4. APPLICATIONS should be made on Form R.N.V. 12 to the Admiral Commanding Reserves, who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim.

5. DEPRIVATION OF MEDAL.—When the conduct of a member after he has been awarded the medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

NOTE.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1958 are to be followed.

6. RESTORATION OF MEDAL.—A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

7. LOSS OF MEDAL.—When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost by the holder, a declaration must be made before a Magistrate, or before a Commissioned Officer of the R.N.V.R., stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, and the name, rank, and official number of the man to whom the medal belonged. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the usual channel in the case of a man who is still serving, and direct in the case of one who has retired. The medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

3. ROSETTES.—Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL FLEET RESERVE.

1. Men of the Royal Fleet Reserve who are not in possession of the R.N. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal are eligible for the award of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal provided that they :—

(a) have completed at least 15 years' service in the Fleet and Royal Fleet Reserve combined; for this purpose efficient service in the R.N.V.R. (R.M.F.V.R. for Royal Marines) or in the Commonwealth Forces may count as qualifying service;

(b) have satisfactorily carried out the prescribed training;

(c) have obtained a character not below "V.G." during the 15 years preceding the award;

(d) have not been awarded a character below "Good" during any year of their service from the age of 18 (*but see Clause 2*); and

(e) are recommended for the award of the medal by the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve.

Men holding the medal who complete a further 15 years' service under the above conditions may be awarded a clasp to the medal.

2. Men whose characters were assessed below "Good" during the first five years of their active service from the age of 18 may be specially considered for award of the medal either :—

(a) After the completion of 15 years' service with continuous "V.G." character, on the ground of having displayed heroism or gallantry in action, or having rendered some special service in time of emergency, subsequently to the assessment of character below "Good," or

(b) On the ground of having 18 years' service with continuous "V.G." character subsequent to that assessment.

The conditions laid down in clause 1 (a), (b), (c) and (e) will apply to all men. Desertion at any time will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal, except in special circumstances where a man can show the necessary period of service with continuous "V.G." character commencing from the date of recovery from desertion.

3. Men in possession of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal who subsequently re-enter the Royal Navy or Royal

Marines on regular engagements and qualify for the award of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to surrender the Reserve Medal on being awarded the Active Service Medal. Similarly, men who possess the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal will be required to surrender it on being subsequently awarded the Royal Australian Navy or the Royal Canadian Navy Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

4. When the conduct of any man after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

When reservists are mobilised or re-entered in the Royal Navy, the regulations for the deprivation of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions Article 1958) are to apply equally to the deprivation of the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal.

5. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines, on completion of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

6. When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost, the man to whom the medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate or Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rating, name, class, number in the Reserve, and Royal Naval official number, or Royal Marine register number. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, and the Medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

7. Medals are to be worn, in conformity with the Regulations for Naval Uniforms (Ratings), with No. 2 dress (or No. 7 dress in hot climates) on those occasions when the wearing of No. 1 or No. 6 dress is authorised for Active Service ratings, i.e., at inspections and musters, on ceremonial occasions, and on Sundays in harbour. Medals are not to be worn on any other occasion.

GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL AND GRATUITY.

Qualification for Award.—The Long Service and Good Conduct Medal represents, with Good Conduct Badges, the highest standard of conduct in the Service and it is important that recommendations for the award of the medal should not be made as a matter of course on completion of the necessary period of qualifying service.

2. **Gratuities.**—Except where otherwise stated, the award of a Good Conduct Medal will carry with it, irrespective of rating, a gratuity of £20, payment of which will be authorized by the Director of Navy Accounts.

3. **Entitlement.**

(a) To be entitled to the award of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity, a man must :

- (i) have completed 15 years' pensionable service with continuous "Very Good" character, and with previous character not inferior to "Good" in service which is reckonable for pension purposes. Where character during such service has been assessed as "Good" on the 31st December in any year, time reckoning for the medal will not commence until the 1st January following;
- (ii) have actually re-engaged to complete time for pension (but see clause (b) below regarding ratings on non-continuous service engagements)
- (iii) be in possession of the full number of Good Conduct Badges which he could have earned during his service ;
- (iv) be provisionally recommended by the Captain of the ship or the Commanding Officer of the establishment in which he is serving at the time of the application as in every respect deserving of the award.

(b) **Non-Continuous Service.**—Maltese ratings serving on non-continuous service engagements are eligible for the award of the medal and gratuity under the foregoing conditions, except that clause 3(a) (ii) above is not applicable. Non-European native ratings, may be awarded the medal without gratuity if their records of service and character conform to the requirements for an award under the ordinary rules.

(c) Desertion will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations (see Article 8—Special Recommendations).

4. **Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities—Additional Allowance.**—Men awarded the gratuity referred to in Article 2 will also be eligible to earn an additional allowance, which will be payable in a lump sum with the first payment of pension on discharge, at the rate of £1 for each year of qualifying service with "Very Good" character rendered subsequent to the award or restoration of the medal.

- (a) A rating who is promoted to officer after the award of the medal and gratuity will be allowed, on confirmation in rank, to receive payment of any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his promotion.
- (b) Service during which a "Good" character is awarded will not count as qualifying service for the additional allowance, notwithstanding that the man may not have been deprived of the medal.

(c) When a man is deprived of or forfeits his medal he will forfeit the additional allowance already accrued. If the medal is restored before he is pensioned, the amount earned subsequently to the date of restoration only will be awarded.

(d) When a man is invalided after having been awarded the medal and gratuity, and before completion of the full time for pension, he will be granted any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his discharge.

(e) Any man who voluntarily quits the Service after the award of the medal and gratuity, and before becoming entitled to a pension, will forfeit all claim to any additional allowance that may have been earned.

(f) Where a man who has been discharged to pension is permitted to re-engage for a further period of service subject to relinquishment of pension, such further service will be allowed to count for purposes of the additional allowance under the usual regulations, provided that the man is qualified in all respects for this allowance.

5. **Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities and Additional Allowances of Dead Men.**—If a man should die after the award of his medal any gratuity or additional allowance to which he may be entitled will be paid to his widow, or next-of-kin if dependent upon him.

6. **Breaks in Service.**—A break in service not due to desertion, dismissal, sentence of imprisonment, or other misconduct on the man's part, will not be considered as breaking the continuity of his "Very Good" character, or of recommendations for the medal and gratuity, provided that he rejoins within five years or, if invalided, as soon as the state of his health permits, or if approval has been given to bridge the break in service of more than five years.

7. **Recommendations to the Admiralty.**

- (a) The names of men provisionally recommended for medals and gratuities, are to be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts on Form S.218, accompanied by their Service Certificates or certified copies thereof, in sufficient time to allow for verification of entitlement and preparation of the medal (normally one calendar month), and for approval to be received and presentation to be made on the date when the award is due.
- (b) Recommendations for Royal Marine ranks disembarked are to be forwarded through the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines.

8. **Special Recommendations.**

- (a) If a man has the essential service qualification of 15 years with continuous "Very Good" character in accordance with the foregoing articles but is ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations, the Admiralty will consider any recommendation for a special award of the medal on the grounds that the man has displayed heroism or gallantry in action or has rendered some special service in time of emergency, during service qualifying for the medal and subsequent to the lapse which disqualifies him under the ordinary rules. The recommendation should be made by letter submitted through the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or for a Royal Marine serving on shore through the Director of Pay and Records, stating fully the circumstances in which the application is made.

- (b) A recommendation for a man who has a record of 18 years' qualifying service with continuous "Very Good" character will also be considered although he may be disqualified under the ordinary regulations.

9. *Presentation of Medal and Gratuity.*

- (a) When the approval of the Admiralty has been received, the medal is, if possible, to be presented by the Captain before the ship's company or for Royal Marines by the Commanding Officer on parade. The gratuity is to be paid on the authority which will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts. In no circumstances is the medal to be presented or the gratuity to be paid before the date on which the award is due.

- (b) The award of the medal and gratuity is to be noted on the Service Certificate. In order that the possession of the medal may not be overlooked when consideration is being given to deprivation of a Good Conduct Badge, the award of the medal is to be noted at the foot of the Badge column in addition to the Medals section of the Service Certificate.

10. *Misconduct Pending Presentation.*

- (a) If a man's conduct should not have been satisfactory in the interval between the date on which he is provisionally recommended for the medal and the date on which the award would normally be due, the Admiralty is to be informed by signal. The medal will not be awarded and, if received in the ship, is to be returned with the authority for payment of the gratuity to the Admiralty, and the circumstances explained.
- (b) If the presentation of the medal is for any reason delayed beyond the date on which the award is due, and misconduct (other than a trivial offence not breaking the continuity of a man's "Very Good" conduct or "V.G." character) occurs in the interval, the medal is to be withheld and particulars reported to the Admiralty for decision. The report is to state whether deprivation of the medal would have been proposed had it been in the man's possession at the time of punishment, unless the punishment awarded automatically involves loss of the medal. The authority for payment of the gratuity which accompanies the medal is not to be acted upon, unless the decision arrived at by the Admiralty is to the effect that the medal is to be regarded as awarded and deprived, in which case payment of the gratuity may then be made.

NOTE.—The rules about deprivation and restor-

ation of the G.C. Medal are contained in Articles 1958 and 1959 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

11. *First Clasp.*—A man holding the medal who completes a further fifteen years' service on any kind of Royal Naval engagement, T.124 and variants excepted, with the character qualification required for the original award may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The award of the clasp will not entitle the recipient to any further gratuity or pension addition. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 endorsed "CLASP ONLY," and forwarded as directed in clause 7, accompanied by the Service Certificate or a certified copy thereof.

12. *Second Clasp.*—A man holding the medal and clasp who completes a further 15 years' service under the same conditions required for the award of the first clasp, may be awarded a second clasp to the medal. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 as directed above.

NOTE.—Pensioners are not debarred from counting the additional service for the award of the clasps.

13. *W.R.N.S. Ratings.*

W.R.N.S. ratings will qualify for the medal and clasp under the same conditions as for men except that clause 3(a) (ii) will not apply. The gratuity will, however, be £15 and the additional allowance 15s. 0d. a year.

MERITORIOUS SERVICE ANNUITIES AND MEDALS (ROYAL MARINES).

A sum not exceeding £400 a year is placed at the disposal of the Admiralty to be distributed in annuities not exceeding £20, as rewards for distinguished and meritorious service. This award was open either before or after discharge to Senior Non-Commissioned Officers of the Royal Marines who had completed 21 years' service, or had been granted a life pension on account of wounds or hurts received in action or otherwise in the execution of duty.

2. As Royal Marines receive the L.S. and G.C. gratuity of £20, they are no longer eligible for this award. The Meritorious Service Medal has been awarded to all ranks who were registered in the Department of the Commandant General Royal Marines on 16th May, 1947, and no further awards will be made. Those to whom the Medal has been awarded remain eligible for the annuity and awards will be made, as and when vacancies occur.

3. The Medal and annuity are liable to forfeiture by recipients on conviction of treason, sedition or mutiny.

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION 217

CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY—NAUTICAL ASSESSORS

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY.

1. Executive Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above, and have completed 7 years' sea service may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as a Master in the Mercantile Marine.

2. Engineer Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant (E) or above, Senior Commissioned Engineer or Senior Commissioned Mechanician and who have completed 21 months' qualifying sea service as Watchkeeping Engineer Officer or Senior Engineer Officer or Engineer Officer since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count) may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as First Class Engineer.

3. Certificates of Service as Second Class Engineer may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded to Engineer Officers who have attained the substantive rank of Commissioned Engineer or Commissioned Mechanician and have completed 21 months' qualifying Watchkeeping Service since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count).

4. Temporary and Reserve Officers are ineligible for the award of Certificates of Service; but may count Naval Service as qualifying service for admittance to the Ministry's examinations for Certificates of Competency, provided it is performed as required by the Ministry's Examination Regulations.

5. Certificates of Competency as Extra Master, Master, Mate, Extra First Class Engineer, First Class Engineer, Second Class Engineer, Second Hand (Full or Limited) or (Special) of a fishing boat, and A.B., or of qualification as Efficient Deck Hand, can be granted by the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation only after examination.*

6. The following procedure is to be adopted when officers and ratings make application for the award of Certificates of Service or to sit examinations for Certificates of Competency:—

(a) *Certificates of Service.*

Applications for Certificates of Service should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded through the usual channels to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch). The fee of £1 should not be forwarded to the Admiralty with the application; the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation will request payment if the grant of a Certificate is approved. Applications will be forwarded to the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation by the Admiralty with the usual statement of service, etc. All subsequent correspondence will be direct between the Ministry and the candidate.

(b) *Certificates of Competency.*

Applications to be examined for Certificates of Competency should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded as directed on the form. They should be supported:—

- (i) in the case of Officers by a statement of service (Form N.P.405) which may be obtained on request from the Admiralty (N.P. Branch) together with Forms S.450 ("Flimsies") in respect of all sea-going appointments and of last appointment, whether seagoing or not; or
- (ii) in the case of ratings by a copy of Service Certificate. Candidates should also provide Watchkeeping Certificates. Details of fees for examinations are shown in the booklets mentioned at * below.

*Regulations governing the Examinations of Masters and Mates (Exn. 1), and Engineers (Exn. 1A), and Skippers and Second Hands of Fishing Boats (Exn. 1 (Fishing)) in the Mercantile Marine are published by H.M. Stationery Office, and obtainable on purchase at any Mercantile Marine Office or through any bookseller.

Notice No. M.383 may be obtained at any Mercantile Marine Office and deals with the issue of Certificates of Competency as A.B., and Certificates of Qualification as Efficient Deck Hand.

NAUTICAL ASSESSORS.

Appointments as Nautical Assessors will be made under the following rules:—

HOUSE OF LORDS.

(Under Section III of the Supreme Court of Judicature Act, 1891.)

(1) To be retired Naval Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had at least three years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea.

(2) The number will be limited to six.

(3) The age limit is 65.

(4) Appointments will be for a limited period of three years in the first instance, any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires.

COURT OF APPEAL.

(Under Section 98 of the Supreme Court of Judicature (Consolidation) Act, 1925).

(1) To be Naval Officers retired from the Commanders', Captains' or Flag Officers' Lists.

(2) The number will be limited to two.

(3) The appointment will be for three years in the first instance. Any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires.

CLASS III. ASSESSORS.

(Under the Merchant Shipping Act, 1894.)

(1) To be retired Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had three years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea. Qualified Navigating Officers of the rank of Commander or Lieutenant-Commander who have had three years' service as Navigator after passing for first class ships are also eligible for appointment.

(2) The number will be limited to four.

(3) The age limit is 70.

(4) The appointments will be for three years in the first instance.

Application for appointment as Assessors to the House of Lords or Court of Appeal should be made to the Admiralty.

Application for appointment as Class III Assessor should be addressed to the Home Office

REGULATIONS FOR HER MAJESTY'S LEVEES AT ST. JAMES'S PALACE.

At all Levees, which are usually held at 11.30 a.m., Cards of Admission will be required, whether for Presentation or Attendance, as the numbers at each of these ceremonies are limited.

The following are the rules to be observed:—

ATTENDANCES AND PRESENTATIONS

All Officers of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and Reserves, of whatever rank, whether on the Active or Retired Lists, will communicate with, and obtain their cards from, the Naval Secretary to the First Lord of the Admiralty. All Civil Officers of the Admiralty will communicate with, and obtain their cards from, the Private Secretary to the First Lord of the Admiralty.

Presentations of Officers on the Retired List are, however, never made by the First Lord. Should such an Officer desire presentation, he must forward his application to the Naval Secretary through some person who will himself be present at the same Levee and who will act as his sponsor and take full responsibility for the presentation.

A card for attendance may only be issued to an Officer, whether on the Active or Retired List, if he has already been presented and is also making a presentation.

Application for either presentation or attendance should be made when the date of the Levee for which the card is desired has been announced in the Press by the Lord Chamberlain, *but not before*.

Applications cannot, however, be considered unless they are received at the Admiralty *at least fourteen days prior to the date of the Levee*.

Occasions on which Officers may be presented by the First Lord of the Admiralty.

- 1.—On receiving a Commission in the Royal Navy.
- 2.—On promotion to the rank of Commander, or to corresponding rank in other branches of the Service, and after that on every step. Retired Officers are not presented on receiving a step in rank.
- 3.—*On appointment to the command of a station or squadron, or to a principal post at the Admiralty.
- 4.—On return from active service during War, or from any special service abroad, or on return from the command of a station or squadron.
- 5.—On appointment to the Royal Yacht or as Aide-de-Camp to the Queen.
- 6.—On appointment as a Knight Commander of any British Order, provided that a change of style is occasioned thereby.

*(*Presentations on appointment will only be made when such appointment is conferred by the Queen either by (a) Letters Patent, (b) Warrant, (c) Submission and Sign Manual, or (d) an informal notification of Her Majesty's approval of the appointment).*

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEMES, 1944-47 and 1952

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules.

SCHEDULE I.

This Schedule relates to:—

(a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay,

(b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve,

(c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age,

(d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order in Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(e) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel,

(f) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police,

(g) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights,

(h) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(i) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947.

(j) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,

(k) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(l) any award increased under Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(m) Pensions payable under Order in Council 1st July, 1937, to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. Conditions of Eligibility.

An award to which this schedule relates may be increased provided the following conditions are fulfilled.

(a) The total income of the pensioner, including pension and pension increase, does not exceed, in the case of a pensioner who is married, or has at least one dependant, £450 a year, or in any other case, £350 a year, but in assessing income for this purpose the first £52 a year of income other than the increasable pension or pensions shall be disregarded.

(b) (i) The pensioner has attained the age of 60 years (or, where the pension is one payable on account of widowhood, 40 years), or has not attained the age of 16 years, or

(ii) the pensioner was invalidated from the Naval Service, or

(iii) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant, or

(iv) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full-time employment.

3. Amount of Increase.

The maximum increase admissible as from 1st December, 1946, is as follows:—

(a) If the pensioner is married or has at least one dependant:

Where the pension exceeds	But does not exceed	the amount of increase shall be
—	£100	40% of the pension
£100	£133 6s. 8d.	£40
£133 6s. 8d.	£200	30% of the pension
£200	£390	£60
£390	£450	sufficient to increase the pension to £450

(b) If the pensioner is unmarried and has no dependant:—

Where the pension exceeds	But does not exceed	the amount of increase shall be
—	£75	40% of the pension
£75	£100	£30
£100	£150	30% of the pension
£150	£305	£45
£305	£350	sufficient to increase the pension to £350

but no pension shall be increased by an amount greater than is sufficient to bring the total income of the pensioner up to the appropriate income limit in paragraph 2 (a) above.

4. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase.

(a) Any portion of a pension which has been commuted shall not be regarded as part of the pension for the purposes of this Schedule, except that where the commutation was effected after 31st December, 1943, the commuted portion may wholly or partially be so regarded.

(b) The income of a married pensioner shall be deemed to include the income of the husband or wife of the pensioner, but the income of a pensioner shall not be otherwise deemed to include the income of any other person.

(c) A pensioner shall be regarded as unmarried unless the husband or wife of the pensioner is alive, but where a husband and wife are living apart, they may be treated as unmarried persons.

(d) To be regarded as dependant on the pensioner for the purpose of this schedule a person must be in fact wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner, must not have an income from other sources (apart from income from any scholarship or educational endowment) in excess of £52 a year, and must be either

(i) the parent, brother, sister, child, uncle or aunt of the pensioner, or of the pensioner's husband or wife, or deceased husband or wife or the child of any such relative ("child" including legitimate and illegitimate children, step-children, and statutorily adopted children), or the pensioner's step-father or step-mother, or

(ii) under 16 years of age, or receiving full-time instruction at an educational establishment, or undergoing full-time training for a trade, profession, or vocation.

(e) Where, in addition to the increasable pension, a pensioner is in receipt of other pension or pensions of the following types :—

(i) a pension to which this Schedule applies :

(ii) a pension arising from service in the Forces (but excluding any pension or any part of a pension granted in respect of disablement or death attributable to, or aggravated by such service) ;

(iii) a pension coming within the first Schedule to the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1944 (but excluding any portion of such pension representing an addition consequent on the receipt of war bonus during the present war), or a pension coming within paragraph (4) of Clause 2 of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1947 ; all such pensions shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase permissible on the pension or pensions to which this Schedule applies.

(f) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually, but so that the appropriate joint income limit is not exceeded, and where the increase admissible thus fails to be restricted, the increase shall be apportioned proportionately between the pensions.

(g) Where a widow in receipt of a pension on account of widowhood has dependent on her a child or children under 16 years of age receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's services, the widow's pension and each child's award shall be separately aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase applicable to them.

(h) Nothing in these Regulations shall prevent such a reduction being made in the amount of any increase payable to a pensioner as may be necessary to secure, where the pensioner is in receipt of a non-Contributory pension under the Old Age Pension Act, 1936, that he shall receive the greatest possible amount in respect of the increase and the non-Contributory pension taken together.

SCHEDULE II.

1. This Schedule relates to Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, awarded or assessed under the provisions of Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, and 11th October, 1923, 4th May, 1935, and in subsequent Orders in Council, authorising scales of service retired pay or service portions of disability retired pay based upon the consolidated rates of retired pay authorised by Order in Council of the 4th May, 1935 ; including also additional Retired Pay granted to Retired Officers in respect of certain salaried appointments, under the provisions or Orders in Council of 13th December, 1921, 28th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, and to Service Retired Pay assessed on any consolidated scale introduced not earlier than 1935 and not later than 18th December, 1945, but shall not apply to retired pay granted to certain Officers retired under the Special Retirement Schemes sanctioned by Orders in Council of the 14th July, 1922, and 16th January, 1924, whose retired pay was specifically exempted from subsequent periodical review.

It also relates to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel and to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, except that it does not relate to any such pensions payable by reason of death or retirement before the 21st February, 1922, nor retired pay awarded or assessed at men's pension rates.

2. Such awards, excluding any increase admissible under the First Schedule hereto, may be increased by 10 per cent.

This increase shall be given without regard to the income or other circumstances of the pensioner,

but where an increase of the award is admissible under the provisions of the First Schedule, the amount of the latter increase shall be limited to the excess, if any, over the increase authorised by this paragraph.

3. Any pension increased or further increased under paragraph 2 of this Schedule shall, as so increased, be regarded for the purposes of the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1952, as if assessed under the regulations in force before the 1st September, 1950.

4. In computing the increases permissible under paragraph 2, any sum commuted from the original retired pay shall be added to the existing rate, and eligibility for increase shall be determined by, and the rate of increase assessed on, the total so obtained.

5. In relation to an award which is, or would but for this paragraph be, increased by virtue of paragraphs 1 and 2 of this Schedule, shall have effect as if the references in paragraph 3 of the General Provisions in Schedule III to such an addition, included any excess of the said emoluments over what they were on the 3rd September, 1939, or what in the opinion of the Admiralty they would have been on that day had the office or employment then existed : so, however, that no pension shall by virtue of this paragraph be less than it would have been if this paragraph had not been introduced.

SCHEDULE III.

Special Provisions.

1. The retired pay of an Officer who, under regulation in force prior to Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, was granted a higher rate of retired pay than that for which he would have been eligible under the provisions of that Order, shall not be increased under the provisions of Schedule II to an amount greater than that for which he would have been eligible had he been granted the appropriate rate under the provisions of the said Order in Council.

2. The income limits imposed by Orders in Council of the 27th March, 1923, and the 1st February, 1926, in connection with the re-assessment of certain awards shall be withdrawn and the income limits set out in paragraph 2 of the First Schedule above shall be substituted.

General Provisions.

1. Where the amount to which a pension may be increased is less than the amount to which the pension might have been increased had it been smaller, the pension may be increased to the latter amount.

2. In calculating, for the purpose of Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, the means of any pensioner or the amount of any pension, any increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be disregarded, and where the amount of any pension has been increased under the aforesaid Orders of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or by any other corresponding enactment, the increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be calculated upon the amount of the pension as so increased.

3. Where a pension has been increased by virtue of any addition since the 3rd September, 1939, to the emoluments of any office or employment in respect of which, or on retirement from which, the pension is payable, and the said addition was an addition by way of war bonus or other similar allowance, the increase authorised under the First and Second Schedules shall be calculated

as if the pension had not been increased by reason of the said addition, and

(a) if the amount of the increase authorised under these Schedules, when so calculated as aforesaid, is equal to or less than the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition, the pension shall not be increased under these Schedules; and

(b) in any other case, the amount of the increase authorised by these Schedules, after being so calculated as aforesaid, shall be reduced by the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition.

3A. (i) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to a rate of emoluments received on or after 1st April, 1947, or by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service beginning on or after 1st April, 1946, no increase of the pension shall be payable under these Schedules.

(ii) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service (later referred to as "the relevant service") part of which was served before 1st April, 1946:

(a) For the purpose of calculating the amount of any increase under these Schedules, the pension shall be deemed to be of the like amount as the pension which could have been granted if it had fallen to be determined by reference to the average rate of emoluments received over so many years of the relevant service as were begun before 1st April, 1946;

(b) The amount of the increase which could be granted apart from this sub-paragraph (b) shall be reduced in the proportion which the relevant service less the years begun as aforesaid, bears to the whole of the relevant service.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1952.

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules.

SCHEDULE I.

This Schedule relates to:—

(a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order-in-Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(e) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(f) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(g) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the 1st April, 1952.

(h) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the 1st April, 1952

4. Where part of a pension has been surrendered by the pensioner for the purpose of enabling a grant to be made of a pension to the wife or husband of the pensioner under any arrangement whereby a pension is payable to the wife or husband of the pensioner during the pensioner's lifetime, then for the purpose of determining the percentage by reference to which the authorised increase of each of these pensions is to be calculated under the First and Second Schedules, each of the pensions shall be deemed to be of an amount equal to the aggregate of the two pensions.

5. The Admiralty may prescribe the manner in which the means of a pensioner are to be calculated for the purpose of this Order in Council, and may require from time to time of all pensioners who claim, or may be in receipt of, an increase of pension under the First Schedule a declaration in such form as may be prescribed regarding their means of livelihood and conditions as regards dependants.

6. An increase of pension granted under the First Schedule may be reviewed with a view to increase, reduction or cessation, whenever a change in the circumstances and means of livelihood of the pensioner renders such review necessary.

7. Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of retired pay or pension under Naval Regulations shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to such retired pay or pension awarded under the provisions of this Order in Council.

8. Except where express provision to the contrary is made, no increase of pension under the First or Second Schedules above shall be admissible in the case of a pension awarded or assessed under any Scheme brought into operation on or after 19th December, 1945, or re-assessed in respect of war service under any such Scheme.

(i) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,
(j) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,

(k) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increaseable under this Schedule.

(l) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(m) any award increased under Orders-in-Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increaseable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(n) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(o) the Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. An award to which this schedule relates may be increased provided the following conditions are fulfilled.

(a) The income of the pensioner does not exceed, in the case of a pensioner who is married, or has at least one dependant, £550 a year, or in any other case, £425 a year, including any pension in either case, but disregarding, in assessing income for this purpose, the first £104 a year of income other than the increaseable pension or pensions,

(b) either (i) The pensioner has attained the age of 60 years (or, where the pension is a widow's

pension, 40 years), or has not attained the age of 16 years, or

(ii) the pensioner was invalided from the Naval Service, or

(iii) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant, or

(iv) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full-time employment.

3. The increase admissible shall be as follows :—

(a) If the pensioner is married or has at least one dependant, £26 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates, 10/- a week.

(b) In other cases, £20 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates, 7/8 a week, but shall in no case exceed either one third of the rate of pension, including any increase granted under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, or the amount required to bring the income of the pensioner up to the appropriate income limit in paragraph 2 (a) above, whichever is less.

4. Any portion of a pension which has been commuted shall not be regarded as part of the pension for the purposes of this Schedule.

5. The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in determining entitlement under those Orders.

6. The income of a married pensioner shall be deemed to include the income of the husband or wife of the pensioner, but the income of a pensioner shall not be otherwise deemed to include the income of any other person.

7. A pensioner shall be regarded as unmarried unless the husband or wife of the pensioner is alive, and where a husband and wife are living apart, they may be treated as unmarried persons, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

8. To be regarded as dependent on the pensioner for the purpose of this Schedule a person must be in fact wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner, must not have an income from other sources (apart from income from any scholarship or educational endowment), in excess of £104 a year, and must be either

(i) the parent, brother, sister, child, uncle or aunt of the pensioner, or of the pensioner's husband or wife, or deceased husband or wife or the child of any such relative ("child" including legitimate and illegitimate children, step-children, and statutorily adopted children), or the pensioner's step-father or step-mother, or

(ii) under 16 years of age, or receiving full-time instruction at an educational establishment, or undergoing full-time training for a trade, profession, or vocation.

9. Where a pensioner is in receipt of more than one pension to which this Schedule applies, the aggregate increase on all such pensions shall be restricted to the increase which would have been given on a single pension equal to their total. The increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from this restriction.

10. Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually. Where in such a case it is necessary to restrict the aggregate increase in order that the appropriate income limit may not be exceeded, the increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from that restriction.

11. Where a widow in receipt of a widow's pension has dependant on her a child or children under 16 years of age receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's service, the widow's pension and children's awards shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the amount of the admissible increase, and the amount so determined shall be distributed proportionately between the awards.

SCHEDULE II

In the case of the pensions specified at (e), (f), (g), (h) and (n) in paragraph 1 of Schedule 1, the award may be increased to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increaseable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act 1952.

2. The income limits imposed by paragraph 3 of the Special Provisions in Schedule III of Order-in-Council of the 28th September, 1944, in connection with the re-assessment of certain awards under Orders-in-Council of the 27th March, 1923, and the 1st February, 1926, shall be withdrawn as far as they relate to any such re-assessed award, or any portion thereof, which is calculated with reference to the degree of disablement of the pensioner.

SCHEDULE III

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension awarded under Schedules I or II hereof.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 223

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(On the 31st August, 1953 the Ministry of Pensions and the Ministry of National Insurance were amalgamated, with the title of "Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance." At the same time certain functions relating to the provision of medical treatment for pensioners were transferred to the Ministry of Health and Department of Health for Scotland. (The Transfer of Functions (Ministry of Pensions) Order, 1953, S.I. 1953 No. 1198).

The various naval pensions hitherto administered by the Minister of Pensions will in future be the responsibility of the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.)

Regulations framed by the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance concerning Retired Pay, Pensions, and other grants for members of the Naval Forces and the Nursing and Auxiliary Services thereof disabled, and the Widows, Children, Parents and other Dependants of such Members deceased, in consequence of service after 2nd September, 1939.

(Order in Council, dated 29th September, 1949, as amended by the Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953 and 5th January, 1955).

Part I. Definitions and Interpretation.

1. **Definitions.**—In this Order the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(1) "adult dependant", in relation to a member of the naval forces, for the purposes of Articles 17 and 20, means—

(a) a person residing in the member's home who is related to the member in any of the following ways and fulfils the following conditions, namely—

(i) a grandfather or a father (including a stepfather) who is incapable of self-support;

(ii) a grandmother or a mother (including a stepmother) who is either a widow or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or has never been married;

(iii) a daughter (including a stepdaughter) who has attained the child's age limit or a sister (including a half-sister or stepsister) who has attained the age of 16 years and has never been married or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or is a widow;

(iv) a brother (including a half-brother or stepbrother) who has attained the age of 16 years and is incapable of self-support; or

(b) an adult female person who, in the member's home, looks after any child of the member in respect of whom an allowance is being paid under Article 13, 17 or 20;

being in each case a person who is in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member:

(2) "apprentice" means a person who is undergoing full time training for any trade, business, profession, employment or vocation and is receiving not more than nominal wages:

(3) "approved institutional treatment" means approved treatment in a hospital or similar institution:

(4) "approved treatment" means a course of medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment which it is certified that a member of the naval forces should receive in consequence of any disablement in respect of which an award may be or has been made under this Order, but does not include any treatment which involves no or only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment:

(5) "child", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) a legitimate child of the member;

(b) a legitimated child of the member;

(c) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother or father;

(d) an illegitimate child of a male member, whose mother is, or was at the date of her death, an unmarried dependant living as a wife of the member;

(e) an illegitimate child of the member, to whom sub-paragraph (c), (d) or (h) of this paragraph does not apply, who was born not later than nine months after the material date and who—

(i) where the member is disabled, has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review;

(ii) where the member is dead and the child was born before his death, was regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of his death or, where the deceased was a male member, was the subject of an affiliation order which was in force at the date of his death;

(f) a stepchild of the member, who, where the member is disabled, is being regularly maintained in whole or in part by him, or who, where the member is dead, was regularly so maintained by the member up to the date of his death;

(g) a legally adopted child of the member;

(h) a foster-child, that is to say, a child who—

(i) was on the material date being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member as his child; and

(ii) was so brought up and maintained for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) prior to the date on which the member's service terminated; and

(iii) has continued to be so maintained, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death:

(6) "child's age limit", in relation to a child or juvenile dependant of a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) where the member was an officer or sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, the age of 18 years; or

(b) in any other case, the age of 16 years:

(7) "dependent", in relation to the dependency of a person upon a deceased member of the naval forces before his death, means dependent by reason of the receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member—

(a) where his death occurred during his service, throughout the period of six months ending with his death; or

(b) in any other case, throughout the period beginning six months prior to the termination of his service and ending with his death;

or throughout such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case:

224 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(8) "disablement" means physical or mental injury or damage, or loss of physical or mental capacity, and "disabled" shall be construed accordingly :

(9) "eligible dependant", in relation to a course of approved treatment, means a person who is an eligible member of the family or who would be an eligible member of the family if, for any date mentioned in paragraphs (5) and (11) of this Article, and for the date specified in paragraph (29) of this Article as the terminating date of the period therein mentioned, there were substituted the date of the commencement of that course of treatment :

(10) "eligible member of the family", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means the wife, husband, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or child, of the member :

(11) "husband", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a husband whose marriage to the member took place not later than the material date, and "widower" shall be construed accordingly :

(12) "incapable of self-support", in relation to any person, means incapable of supporting himself solely by reason of—

- (a) physical or mental infirmity of a permanent or prolonged nature ; or
- (b) old age ; or
- (c) being a juvenile dependant :

(13) "injury" includes wound or disease :

(14) "juvenile dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, step-sister or grandchild of the member, who has not attained the child's age limit :

(15) "material date", in relation to any child of a member of the naval forces to whom subparagraph (e) or (h) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, or in relation to a husband of a member of the naval forces, means the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim under this Order in respect of his disablement or death is based, or, if there was no such occurrence, the date of the termination of his service :

Provided that, where the member suffered aggravation of the injury (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service—

- (a) in the case of a child to whom subparagraph (e) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, after or within nine months before the birth of the child ; or
- (b) in the case of a foster-child, after the date on which the member began to bring up and maintain the child as his child ; or
- (c) in the case of a husband, after the date of his marriage to the member ;

the expression "material date" in relation to that child or husband shall mean the date on which the member's service terminated :

(16) "member of the naval forces" means an officer or rating of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, within the meaning of the principal Regulations, but does not include—

- (a) an officer or rating serving under conditions other than those prescribed by the principal Regulations ;
- (b) a person entered abroad on a non-continuous service engagement for local service only ;
- (c) a non-European Native rating (whether a British subject or not) ;
- (d) a person who is by the terms of his service excluded from the benefits of this Order or whose conditions of service include other provisions of a like nature ;

(e) a person serving in one of Her Majesty's ships or in a Fleet Auxiliary or in any other vessel in the service of the Admiralty under Agreement T.124 or a variant of that Agreement or under any other mercantile or special agreement ;

(f) a person who is a member of a category or class specifically excluded from the benefits of this Order :

and, except where the context otherwise requires, any provision of this Order relating to a member of the naval forces shall be construed as relating also to a woman member of the naval forces and as relating to a person whose service as such a member or woman member has terminated :

(17) "member of the Naval Reserve Forces" means a member of the naval forces who is a member of—

- (a) The Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve ;
 - (b) the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve ;
 - (c) the Royal Naval Reserve ;
 - (d) the Royal Fleet Reserve ;
 - (e) the Royal Naval Special Reserve ;
 - (f) the Women's Royal Naval Reserve ;
 - (g) Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve ;
- but does not include such a member of the Naval Reserve Forces during any period when he is mobilized :

(18) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

(19) "officer" means a member of the naval forces who is a commissioned officer (which term shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer status), a subordinate officer, or a warrant officer (which term shall not include a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, but shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with warrant officer status) :

(20) "old age", in relation to any person, means the attainment of the age of 65 years by a male person or of the age of 60 years by a female person :

(21) "other dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, step-sister or grandchild of the member :

(22) "parent", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means—

- (a) a person of whom the member was a legitimate, legitimated or illegitimate child ; or
- (b) a person who had legally adopted the member ; or
- (c) a person who, for a period of five years (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the minority of the member, acted in the place of a parent to, and wholly or mainly maintained, the member ; or
- (d) a person who, for such period as is mentioned in subparagraph (c) of this paragraph, was the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of a person fulfilling the conditions set out in that subparagraph :

(23) "principal Regulations" means the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions for the government of Her Majesty's Naval Service, as amended from time to time, the Regulations governing the various Reserve Forces as so amended, the provisions summarised in the Appendix to the Navy List as so amended, and any other regulations, instructions or provisions issued or made from time to time in relation to Her Majesty's Naval Service ;

perform the aviation duties for which he was primarily entered;

- (b) conduct is unsatisfactory; or
- (c) the qualities required of a Naval Officer are not being sufficiently developed.

27. Should an Officer be invalided, he will receive proportionate gratuity (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability was due to causes within the Officer's own control). This gratuity will be calculated as follows:—

- (a) *If invalided before completing eight years' service.* A gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first 18 months.
- (b) *If invalided after completion of eight years but before completion of 12 years' service.* A gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first eight years' service, and at the rate of £625 a year in respect of service beyond eight years.

An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity: but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned, subject to a minimum period of service of eighteen months and in possession of the flying badge, in the following circumstances:

- (a) for an officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission or to resign;
- (b) for an officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

28. The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is, therefore, not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List. A special gratuity of £200 is, however, normally paid to the widow; or if there are children but no widow, this gratuity may be paid in part or in whole for the benefit of the children.

Gratuities and/or pensions are also payable under Ministry of Pensions' regulations to the widows, etc., of Officers whose death is due to their service.

(Officers serving on Short Service commissions will be eligible for gratuities in accordance with paragraph 1 of the rules governing payment of Gratuities to Officers on the Supplementary List and Short Service Officers.)

Duration of Course of Training.

29. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and will be given approximately six months general naval training. On completion of this training they will be promoted to Midshipman, or, if they have attained the age of 21, to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, provided they are recommended as suitable to hold these ranks. Pilots will then undergo flying courses lasting about 12 months, and on successful completion will be awarded the flying badge. This will be followed by operational flying training. Observers will undergo basic courses lasting in all about nine months. After award of the flying badge they will undergo applied flying training.

30. Officers serving as Midshipmen will be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenants after one year four months in the rank of Midshipman, or an attainment of the age of 19 years six months, whichever is the later, subject to satisfactory completion of basic and applied flying training and to recommendation for promotion. Those Officers who reach the age of 21 before completing one year four months in the rank of Midshipman may be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant at age 21, provided that they are recommended as suitable to hold this rank.

31. Total time to be served as Sub-Lieutenant (acting and confirmed) before promotion to Lieutenant will be from one year eight months to three years according to time gained on results obtained during courses.

General.

32. The Admiralty will provide the Cadets with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry. Apart from incidental expenses, e.g., laundry charges, the cost of maintenance while on leave, and the costs when proceeding on leave or returning from leave of travel to destinations outside the United Kingdom, no form of expense will fall on the parent or guardian or cadet.

33. In the event of termination of appointment within 12 months of entry, the Admiralty will require return of the principal items of uniform and equipment.

34. The Cadet will be entitled without charge to medical and dental treatment while under training; and, when on leave, may consult the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent, if necessary. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty should an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent not be available, or for other exceptional reasons.

35. A Cadet entered under this scheme must produce on joining, or on returning from leave, a health certificate to the effect that he has not suffered from, nor been exposed to, infectious disease during the previous 30 days.

36. Letters concerning Cadets should be addressed to the Commanding Officer, H.M.S. (Name of Ship) c/o G.P.O. London, and not to the Captain by name.

37. Parents or guardians of Cadets must, in all cases of a permanent change of address, inform the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), and the Commanding Officer of the Ship.

APPENDIX I

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR AIRCREW DUTIES IN THE ROYAL NAVY AS PILOT OR OBSERVER.

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.
2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.
3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.
4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

6. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

7. Disease of the throat, palate or tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attack of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

8. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

9. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

10. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

11. Functional or organic disease of the heart or blood vessels.

12. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

13. Undue swelling or distortion of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

14. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

15. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

16. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

17. Fistula or fissure of the Anus, haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

18. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion or deformities of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good.

Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied prior to joining.

19. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

Height, Weight, and Leg Length Measurements.

The requirements are as follows:—

Height: 64" minimum; 78" maximum.

Leg length: 39" minimum (Pilots only).

Weight: 200 lbs. maximum.

Fractional deviations from these limits will entail rejection.

{NOTE:—Leg length is measured with the candidate sitting, his buttocks firmly against a wall and the measurement is taken from the wall to the ball of the heel.

Visual Standards.

The minimum standard of distant vision on entry is Snellen 6/8 in one eye and not less than Snellen 6/12 in the other eye without glasses. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately without the aid of glasses.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye, Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptré. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptré. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptré (of which not more than 0.75 dioptré may be due to astigmatism in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye, Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptries. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptré. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptries (of which not more than 1.0 dioptré may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

The candidate is required to pass special tests of the ocular muscle balance and stereoscopic vision. The results of these tests are viewed as a whole by the Central Air Medical Board and mere attainment of the limits laid down does not necessarily ensure acceptance. For the guidance of parents and guardians, however, a summary of the limits required in these tests is given below:—

Maddox rod test	Exophoria	0.6 Prism D	} For
(at 20ft. distance)	Esophoria	0.6 Prism D	
	Hyperphoria	0.1 Prism D		} Pilots only

Convergence 10 cms. at least

Accommodation 11 cms. at least

Bishop Harman diaphragm test

Exophoric response 4

Esophoric response 5

Cover Test Rapid recovery of fixation is necessary.

Colour perception must be Standard I. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern test.

APPENDIX II NOTES ON PAY

1. A Naval Air Cadet receives pay at the rate of 9s. 6d. per day. This is sufficient to enable him to meet normal current expenses. Mess contributions of Junior Officers are limited by stringent regulations, and it should therefore not be necessary for parents or guardians to make personal allowances.

2. On award of the flying badge, an Officer receives a uniform grant of approximately £88, plus a free issue of certain articles of clothing from service sources. The cash grant in respect of Officers under 21 years of age may be paid direct to the parent or guardian, if application is made before the Officer is promoted.

Rates of Pay.

3. The rates of pay and marriage allowance of Officers of the General Service Branches, and of flying pay for Officers entitled to receive it, are as follows:—

NOTES ON PAY—continued

Rank or Relative Rank	Daily rate of		
	Pay	Flying Pay	Marriage Allowance (for officers over 25 years of age) (a) (b)
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Naval Cadet entered for flying duties	0 9 6		
Midshipman	0 15 0	0 18 0	
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1 0 0	0 18 0	
Sub-Lieutenant	1 4 0	1 0 0	
Lieutenant on promotion	1 10 0	1 2 0	
After 3 years	2 2 0	1 2 0	0 18 6
After 6 years	2 4 0	1 2 0	
Lieutenant Commander on promotion	2 16 0	1 2 0	
After 3 years	3 0 0	1 2 0	
After 6 years	3 4 0	1 2 0	
After 9 years	3 10 0	1 2 0	
Commander on promotion	3 19 0	1 2 0*	
After 2 years	4 2 0	1 2 0*	
After 4 years	4 5 0	1 2 0*	
After 6 years	4 8 0	1 2 0*	
After 8 years	4 11 0	1 2 0*	1 1 0
Captain on promotion	5 0 0	16 0*	
After 2 years	5 5 0	16 0*	
After 4 years	5 10 0	16 0*	
After 6 years	5 15 0	13 0*	
After 8 years	6 0 0	12 0*	1 3 6

*Payable only in nominated flying appointments otherwise the rate will be 10/- a day.

(a) Marriage allowance to Officers below the age of 25 is 56s. a week.

(b) In certain circumstances, e.g., if the Officer is provided with official quarters which he occupies with his family, rates of marriage allowance which are 3s. a day less than the above rates are payable.

(c) The rates shown are those payable on completion of flying training. Officers receive flying pay at the rate of 6s. a day during the training; and pilot pupils receive an additional 3/- a day during the jet training stage.

REGULATIONS FOR CHAPLAINS, R.N.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND

ENTRY.

1. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of England) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

(a) he must be an ordained Deacon and Priest of the Church of England, or admitted to the same Holy Orders by the lawful authority of one of the Churches within the Realm of Great Britain and Ireland which are in communion with the Church of England.

(b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.

(c) he must produce satisfactory testimonials from the Lord Bishop of the Diocese in which he was last licensed, addressed to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.

(d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases.

(e) he must have been examined by the Chaplain of the Fleet, and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.

(f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

2. Every Chaplain appointed for service must, as a condition to such appointment, receive a special ecclesiastical licence from the Archbishop of Canterbury and his successors, such licence to be one capable of recognition by all Bishops and other Authorities of the Church of England throughout the world during the period such Chaplain shall remain on the Active List of the Royal Navy.

3. In the event of discharge after short service the

names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Church authorities.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND AND FREE CHURCHES

ENTRY.

4. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of Scotland and Free Churches) in the Royal Navy, he must fulfil the following conditions:—

(a) he must be an ordained Minister of one of the group of Churches comprising the Church of Scotland and Free Churches.

(b) he must have been interviewed by the Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, Admiralty.

(c) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches.

(d) after entry he must not hold any other Charge.

(e) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

ROMAN CATHOLIC

ENTRY.

5. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Roman Catholic) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions:—

(a) he must be a Roman Catholic Priest and be nominated for entry by the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces or the Apostolic Administrator of H.M. Forces (R.C.).

- (b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
 - (c) he must receive permission to apply for entry and produce satisfactory testimonials from the Bishop of his diocese, or if a Religious, from his Superior.
 - (d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with Senior R.C. Chaplain.
 - (e) he must have been examined by the Senior R.C. Chaplain and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
 - (f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.
6. Every Roman Catholic Chaplain appointed for service must be in possession of Ecclesiastical Faculties from the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces or from the Administrator Apostolic of H.M. Forces (R.C.).
7. In the event of discharge after short service the names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Bishop in whose Diocese they may desire to take duty.

ALL DENOMINATIONS

Nationality.

8. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidate, who, if in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

9. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry in the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty in such circumstances.

Visual Standard.

11. Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:—

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropic or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full. Colour Perception Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin Lantern at a distance of 5 feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60, and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

Dental Standard.

12. The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. The candidate must make his own arrangements for any defects to be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

General.

13. Chaplains will be appointed for a period of four years only in the first instance. Except for

the purpose of completing the four years' full pay service necessary to qualify for a gratuity they will not be retained beyond that period unless the requirements of the Service render it desirable and unless they have proved themselves to be in every way suitable for permanent duty in the Navy, Chaplains not so retained will withdraw with a gratuity. Chaplains leaving the Service on the expiration of a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years. A Chaplain who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is unsuitable for the Naval Service may be discharged at any time. In addition if the ecclesiastical authorities of the R.C. Church are not satisfied with the conduct of a Chaplain (R.C.) the Admiralty will take note of their objection.

14. Resignation before the expiration of four years' service may be permitted, in special circumstances, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

PAY, RETIRED PAY, ETC.

15. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Chaplains are contained under those headings in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

16. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

MISCELLANEOUS

17. All Chaplains must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

18. Chaplains on board ship are victualled under the usual conditions for Naval Officers, i.e., they are required to pay the usual mess subscriptions. When detached for duty in circumstances which render the ordinary service victualling unavailable they are entitled to Provision Allowance.

19. Chaplains, R.N., are required to wear Naval uniform, the initial cost of which is met by a cash allowance and a free issue of certain items of clothing.

REGULATIONS FOR INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS, R.N.

The Instructor Branch is divided into two grades distinguished in the Navy List as:—

- (a) Instructor Officers (Dagger), who are selected from candidates possessing 1st or 2nd Class Honours Degrees, and
- (b) Instructor Officers, selected from those possessing 3rd Class Honours or Pass Degrees, or in special cases, adequate qualifications in teaching.

ENTRY.

2. Entry into the Instructor Branch, R.N., will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis under the following regulations:—

Candidates must have attained the age of 21 years and must not have reached the age of 36 years on the date of entry. The lower age limit may be waived in the case of candidates liable for National Service. They must be recommended for entry by the Director of the Naval Education Service.

3. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidate will rest with him and if he is in any doubt he should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry if possessing double nationality.

4. Corresponding to the two grades of the Branch, candidates must possess (a) a 1st or 2nd

class Honours Degree, (b) a 3rd class Honours or a Pass Degree, or acceptable teaching qualifications.

The majority of entries will be from candidates with qualifications in Mathematics, Science (Physics, Chemistry or Metallurgy with the Mathematics as a Subsidiary Subject), Engineering (Mechanical, Electrical, Aeronautical or Civil); but a proportion with qualifications in Arts subjects and Geography will be required. Experience in teaching is desirable.

5. Candidates must be pronounced physically fit by the Medical Director-General of the Navy for general duties in the Instructor Branch.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

Colour perception. The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin lantern at a distance of five feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/80, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, must not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Training.

6. Instructor Officers in both grades will, on entry, normally undergo a course of instruction in one of the Naval Training Establishments and/or in one of the Ships of the Home Fleet Training Squadron. These courses include Navigation, technical and non-technical subjects and instructional technique; an officer's preliminary training generally lasts about six months. Officers with suitable qualifications in Mathematics or Science may be required, on entry or at a later date, to undergo a five months' course at the Royal Naval School of Meteorology.

Any officer who fails to qualify in his preliminary course will be discharged.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7. Instructor Officers (dagger) will be entered in the rank of Acting Instructor Lieutenant and will be confirmed in rank on satisfactory completion of six months' service, most of which will have been spent in preliminary training. On confirmation, their seniority as Instructor Lieutenant will be ante-dated to a date two years before the date of entry and they will receive pay appropriate to an Instructor Lieutenant of that seniority, from the date of completion of six months' service.

This ante-date of seniority will count during an officer's short service (see para. 9) for the purpose of determining (a) his seniority and (b) his eligibility for increases of pay, and (c) for purposes of promotion. If, however, a Short Service Officer is transferred to the Permanent List (see para. 17) the ante-date of seniority will count for the above purposes but not as service towards retired pay.

Service before the age of 21 does not count for seniority purposes after transfer to the Permanent List, and officers who were entered before this age will have their seniority adjusted on transfer.

8. Instructor Officers (non-dagger) will be entered in the rank of Instructor Sub-Lieutenant (Wardroom rank) and will be promoted to Instructor Lieutenant after one year's satisfactory service.

9. All officers will be entered, initially, on a Short Service Engagement for a period of 3, 4 or 5 years. At any time during the last year of his engagement, but not less than three months before his engagement is due to terminate, an officer may apply through the normal Service channels for:—

- (a) his engagement of three or four years to be extended by one or two years in order to convert it to one of four or five years' duration; or
- (b) a new Short Service engagement of three, four or five years to follow immediately his existing engagement; or
- (c) an extension of his Short Service engagement by any period up to a maximum of six months.

A report on Form S.206 should accompany each application for either (a) or (b) above.

No officer can be permitted to serve for more than a total period of ten years on Short Service engagements. Any extension under (c) above must fall within this maximum period and only one such extension can be allowed.

10. Officers who leave the Service at the end of their Short Service engagement(s) will be eligible for a gratuity (free of tax) which will be paid at the end of their total period of service.

The (full) rates of gratuity are:—

After three years' service	£300
For each additional year of service ..	£100
Portion of year under 9(c) above—proportion of—	£100
Maximum gratuity	£1,000

(a) Officers whose period on a Short Service engagement is not treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity.

(b) Officers whose period on a Short Service engagement is treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity less the amount of the employer's and employee's contribution under those Acts, which amount, where required to be paid, will be paid by the Admiralty to the Ministry of Education on their behalf. Similar arrangements will be made with the Scottish Education Department and the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

11. Officers serving on Short Service engagements are entitled to the rates of pay according to seniority and are eligible for promotion to Instructor Lieutenant Commander in accordance with the regulations for Instructor Officers, R.N.

12. Service as an Instructor Officer counts as teaching service in determining the incremental position of a teacher on the Burnham Scales, and as qualifying for purposes of the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts. The position is similar as regards Scotland and Northern Ireland.

13. Details of the full pay, retired pay, etc., of Instructor Officers are contained under those headings in the various sections of this Appendix.

14. A cash grant for the provision of certain tailored items of uniform and a free issue of certain other items of clothing in accordance with an approved scale, is made subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of failure to complete specified periods of service up to a maximum of three years.

Officers who have already been provided with uniform and clothing in respect of previous service as an officer may receive modified grants according to the length of the break in service.

15. Instructor Officers must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

EMERGENCY LIST.

16. Officers leaving the service on completion of

a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST.

17. After a minimum period of two years' service and provided that they can serve for a further ten years, Officers, who so desire, may be transferred to the Permanent List at Admiralty discretion. In determining such transfers, regard will be paid to an officer's Short Service career and to his suitability for higher appointments. The number of transfers will be governed by the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the permanent list and by the career aspect of those selected. Interviews for selections will normally be held twice annually in March and October, and applications should be forwarded through normal Service channels.

PROMOTION.

18. Subject to a satisfactory record an Instructor Lieutenant will be promoted to Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on attaining eight years' seniority as Instructor Lieutenant. Promotion to the rank of Instructor Commander and above will be by selection, subject to such periods of service and such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

DUTIES.

19. Instructor Officers are employed primarily on educational and training duties ashore and afloat. A certain number of officers qualified in meteorology, are, however, seconded for meteorological duties and constitute the major part of the Naval Weather Service.

20. Instructor Officers are appointed to serve in aircraft carriers, cruisers, depot and repair ships, and destroyer and frigate squadrons of the Royal Navy.

21. The Instructor Officer is an integral part of the organisation of his ship and at "Action Stations" (except where appointed for full-time meteorological duties), he is employed in a key position in the tactical and strategic plotting organisation. Officers qualified in meteorology may be appointed for forecasting and general meteorological duties in a full or part time capacity, those who show a particular interest or aptitude being seconded to the Naval Weather Service for full time duties for a period of years. All officers with Scientific qualifications must be available to assist with their knowledge in solving any scientific problem which may arise.

22. Ashore, Instructor Officers are appointed to the Naval Colleges, Technical and Training Establishments, the main Naval Air Stations and other establishments where theoretical technical instruction, basic education, adult education and meteorological requirements exist.

There are a number of administrative posts in Headquarters and Commands open to the more senior Instructor Officers, and occasional opportunities for advanced technical research exist.

In any ship or shore establishment the senior Instructor Officer is responsible to the Commanding Officer for all the educational activities, including the furtherance of Adult Education. The senior officer appointed for meteorological duties will, however, be responsible for the meteorological organisation.

23. Instructor Officers of both grades may be called upon to carry out any of the above-mentioned duties for which they are considered suitable. In general, however, Instructor Officers (dagger) and Instructor Officers (non-dagger) will be employed as indicated in paragraphs 24 and 25 below.

24. Instructor Officers (dagger) are mainly responsible for the instruction of officers. At sea, this includes the training of Junior Officers in Navigation and the continuation of their general education. On the staffs of shore establishments, they are employed as instructors in such subjects as Navigation, Mathematics, Physics, Chemistry, Electrical or Mechanical Engineering, Radio, Aeronautics, Meteorology and Adult Education.

25. Instructor Officers (non-dagger) are generally employed in the training of ratings. At sea, their

duties include the instruction of Men and Boys in technical and educational subjects. Ashore, in the New-Entry Training Establishments, their duties include the instruction of Boys, young Seamen and Artificer Apprentices in basic subjects (English, Mathematics, Physics); in the Technical Establishments and Air Stations instruction in such subjects as Electrical and Mechanical Engineering, Radio, Navigation and the organisation of Adult Education; and in the instruction of apprentices and children in Dockyard Technical Colleges and Royal Naval Schools for children abroad.

MEDICAL OFFICERS.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF SURGEON LIEUTENANTS, R.N., FOR SHORT SERVICE.

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service.

(a) Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N.V.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 11 and 20 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Medical Officers.

(b) Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to The Central Medical Recruitment Committee and *not to the Admiralty*.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N., for Short Service. Entry into the Naval Medical Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS.

(a) To be registered under the Medical Act as qualified to practise Medicine and Surgery in Great Britain and Ireland.

(b) To be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General, and need not be obtained by the candidates).

(c) To produce another Certificate of good character.

(d) Age: preferably 24—28.

(e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

(f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

(g) The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptries of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptries of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(h) The fields of vision should be full-Colour perception.

(i) The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

(j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

(k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/80, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

(l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry.

The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality.

(m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign, as well as British nationality may, in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Medical Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Medical Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM.

5. Prior to joining officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval service as officers. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING.

6. Officers will be allowed the ordinary ship's rations when attached to ships in commission, but will have to pay about 2s. a day towards the maintenance of their Mess as Ward Room Officers.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7. (a) Successful candidates will be entered for a three or four years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants; they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further two, three or four years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 17(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant after one year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to one year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the three year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £450 (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £150 for each subsequent year of service.

8. Under the Regulations, Officers are required periodically and on cessation of medical charge to render a Journal of their practice, and certain other returns. Failure to comply with these Regulations on termination of the engagement may involve delay in payment of the above gratuities.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and Procedure, Tropical Diseases, Naval Hygiene, etc., is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

12. Surgeon Lieutenants are to report through their Commanding Officer not later than six months

before their Short Service is due to expire, whether they desire to be considered for transfer to the permanent list.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST.

13. Officers are transferred to the permanent list at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the permanent list.

14. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Medical Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Medical Officers £1,500 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of one year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If, however, an officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity, and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service gratuity.

15. On transfer to the permanent service Surgeon Lieutenants must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

16. (a) Promotion is made to rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on attaining seven years' seniority as confirmed Surgeon Lieutenant including at least two years' sea service from date of entry. Promotion to rank of Surgeon Commander and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and sea service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above ranks and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY.

17. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Medical Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned medical service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice.—The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the officer's previous experience in a civilian hospital or or in civil practice for the purpose of granting an ante-date of seniority. The maximum ante-date of this seniority will be 7 years but ante-date up to this amount can only be allowed to officers transferred to permanent commissions after 1st October, 1953. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion, but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any officer who has, for recognized medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of

seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.V.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants on transfer to Short Service Commission or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice obtained since full registration.

EMERGENCY LIST.

18. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

MEDALS AND PRIZES.

19. Awards and prizes open to Naval Medical Officers are the Gilbert Blane Medal, Chadwick Naval Prize, and North Persian Forces Memorial Medal, and the Parkes Memorial Prize.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION.

20. Specialist Courses and Post-Graduate Courses of various duration are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialist posts, or as general revision courses.

21. Medical Officers selected for specialist duties are given ample opportunity to prepare for and take degrees and diplomas in their specialist subjects.

KITCHENER MEDICAL SCHOLARSHIPS.

22. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these Scholarships may be awarded to the sons of Officers and Men or of ex-Officers and Men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a medical training with a view to obtaining a regular Commission in the Medical Services of the Navy, Army or Air Force.

23. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service instead of the normal period of 4 years. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with a gratuity of £750 (tax free). Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity of £750, any balance of the cost in excess of £750 being waived.

24. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the permanent list. The full cost of the Scholarship, even though its value may exceed £750 will be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the permanent list and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

25. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 14 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £750 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least one year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of five years' full pay service.

26. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50, Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

DENTAL OFFICERS.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF DENTAL OFFICERS.

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service.

Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N.V.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 15 and 21 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service Engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Dental Officers.

Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to the Ministry of Health and not to the Admiralty.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N., for Short Service.

Entry into the Royal Naval Dental Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D), R.N., in the first instance will be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS.

(a) Candidates must possess a Degree or Licence in Dental Surgery of a British University or Licensing Body, and must be registered under the Medical or Dentists' Acts in force in the United Kingdom.

(b) They must be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General of the Navy and need not be obtained by the candidate).

(c) They must produce another Certificate of good character.

(d) They should be preferably aged 24—28.

(e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

(f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

(g) The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(h) The fields of vision should be full.

(i) Colour perception. The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

(j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

(k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

(l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality.

(m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of

application. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality, may in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Dental Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Naval Dental Officers are contained in the appropriate Sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM.

5. Prior to joining, officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval Service as officers. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING.

6. When serving in H.M. Ships and Establishments, and not in receipt of ration allowance, the ordinary ship's rations are provided, but generally officers contribute about 2s. a day for additional messing.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7 (a). Successful candidates will be entered for a three or four years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D); they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further two, three or four years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 16(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) after one year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to one year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the three year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £375 (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £125 for each subsequent year of service.

8. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and procedure is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. Officers desiring to transfer to the Permanent Service are to forward their application through the usual Service channels *not later than* six months before their Short Service is due to expire.

TRANSFER TO PERMANENT LIST.

12. Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

13. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Dental Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Dental Officers . . . £1,250 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of one year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The accept-

ance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If however an officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service Gratuity.

14. On transfer to the Permanent List Surgeon Lieutenants (D) must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

15. (a) Promotion is made to the rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on attaining seven years' seniority as *confirmed* Surgeon Lieutenant (D). Promotion to the rank of Surgeon Commander (D) and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY.

16. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Dental Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned dental service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice.—The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the officer's previous experience in a civilian hospital or in civil practice for the purpose of granting ante-date of seniority. The maximum ante-date of this seniority will be 7 years but ante-date up to this amount can only be allowed to officers transferred to permanent commissions after 1st October, 1953. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion, but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any officer who has, for recognized dental experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.V.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on transfer to Short Service Commissions or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice.

EMERGENCY LIST.

17. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service Engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION COURSES.

18. Post-graduate courses are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for officers selected for specialised posts, or as general revision courses.

ENTRY OF BOYS BETWEEN THE AGES OF 15 AND 16½ YEARS FOR SERVICE IN THE SEAMAN AND COMMUNICATIONS BRANCHES OF THE ROYAL NAVY.

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. The entry of boys as Junior ratings in the Royal Navy is for Long Service.

Present age limits 15 years to 16½ years.

The entry covers Seamen (who may be selected after entry for Signalmen or Telegraphist) and the Engineering Electrical and Naval Air Mechanic branches.

2. Candidates are provisionally entered by Recruiting Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines, at London, Birmingham, Bristol, Derby, Glasgow, Liverpool, Manchester, Newcastle, and Southampton. They are then sent on to the Boys' Training Establishment for final entry.

3. Every candidate must satisfy the following conditions:—

- (a) he must be of good character.
- (b) he must be of robust frame, intelligent, of perfectly sound and healthy constitution, free from any physical defects or malformation, and not subject to fits.
- (c) he must present himself for a simple entrance examination consisting of (i) a test of general knowledge; (ii) a mathematics test, mainly on elementary arithmetic; (iii) Spelling; and (iv) an Intelligence test.
- (d) he must be within the prescribed age limits in force at the time. (See paragraph 1).

This must be proved by the production of a certificate of birth.

- (e) his height must reach the standard laid down from time to time.
- (f) every boy who is a candidate for the Seaman branch must obtain the written consent of his parent or guardian or nearest relative (on the form which can be obtained from a Recruiting Officer) to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve as a Seaman, Signalmen, or Telegraphist, as may be required, until he shall have completed nine years' continuous service from the age of 18.
- (g) every candidate for entry in a technical branch must obtain similar consent to his entering the Royal Navy and engaging to serve until he shall have completed nine years' service from the age of 18.

4. Particulars can be obtained on application by letter or otherwise to the Officers referred to in paragraph 2.

5. Candidates must be British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland and normally the sons of persons who are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland.

ENTRY AND TRAINING OF ARTIFICER APPRENTICES.

METHOD OF SELECTION. Artificer Apprentices are selected by interview and aptitude test from candidates

- (a) who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in a General Certificate of Education examination.
- (b) who have obtained passes on the lower grade in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination.
- (c) who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Grammar School Senior Certificate examination of the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.
- (d) who can submit a certificate as evidence of having passed an examination which is of equivalent or higher standard.
- (e) who qualify in a special examination set by the Admiralty.

Admiralty Examination. Normally held locally on the second Tuesday in February, June and October. The question papers will be set by the Admiralty, will be the same for all candidates and will be supplied to the Education Authorities, Governing Body or Superintendent of the School or Establishment by whom all arrangements for holding the examination will be made.

The examination is completed in one day and consists of five papers as shown below:—

	Maximum Marks	Time Allowed
Mathematics	300	1½ hours
Science	200	1 hour
Essay	100	½ hour
English (Comprehension Test) 100	100	½ hour
General Paper	100	1 hour

The mathematics and science papers are taken in the morning, and the remaining papers in the afternoon.

The worked papers are forwarded for marking to the Secretary of the Admiralty (for D.N.E.S.), immediately after the examination.

Failure in any particular examination will not

render a candidate ineligible to compete again if otherwise eligible; nor will it render him ineligible for direct entry, should he subsequently obtain the General Certificate of Education qualification.

RECOMMENDATIONS. Boys who wish to try for an apprenticeship should apply for recommendation to one of the following authorities:

- (1) Local Education Authorities in Great Britain and Northern Ireland.
- (2) Youth Employment Committees of Local Education Authorities or of the Ministry of Labour and National Service.
- (3) The Governing Body of a Secondary School not provided by the local Education Authority, but recognised by the Ministry of Education, or the Ministry of Education (Northern Ireland), for purposes of grant, or conducted under the Schools (Scotland) Code, 1950 of the Scottish Education Department.
- (4) The Superintendent, Royal Hospital School, Holbrook.
- (5) The Superintendents of the Training Ship, *Arctusa* and *Mercury*, the Superintendent of the *Indefatigable* and National Sea Training School, or the Superintendent, Parkstone Sea Training School.

NOTE.—Boys who are not entitled to a recommendation from one of the above authorities may be allowed to take the examination at the discretion of the Admiralty.

A candidate should in the first place consult the Headmaster of his school or, if no longer attending school, the local Youth Employment Office.

Recommendations should be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied only to the authority concerned, on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, and must reach the Admiralty not later than the fifteenth day of the month previous to that in which the examination is to be held.

NOTE.—Recommendations of Direct Entry candidates should also be submitted by the above-mentioned date.

AGE. Candidates must be between the ages of

15 years and 17 years on the 1st day of the month of entry, i.e., either January, May or September.

A rating already serving in the Royal Navy, who is within the prescribed age limits may become a candidate for an apprenticeship at the discretion of his Commanding Officer who, for the purposes of the foregoing instructions, will be regarded as a recommending authority.

NATIONALITY. Candidates must be British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic and normally the sons of parents both of whom are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic.

INTERVIEW, APTITUDE TEST AND MEDICAL EXAMINATION. Candidates will have to satisfy the Selection Board that they will make good Artificer Apprentices. There will be practical tests designed to show the candidates' aptitude for craftsmanship.

Any candidate who qualifies educationally but fails the interview and aptitude test may be permitted to attend the immediately subsequent interview and aptitude test without requalifying educationally, subject to being eligible by age. The candidate should apply by letter to the Secretary of the Admiralty, before the end of the month in which the subsequent educational examination is held (October, February or June), for permission to attend for the second time.

Candidates will be examined by a Naval medical officer to ensure that they are in good health and, as far as can be ascertained, free from any defect that would render them unfit for the duties of Artificer. Details of the medical standard are set out below.

MEDICAL STANDARD.

Candidates must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit them for the duties of Artificer in the Royal Navy.

HEARING must be unimpaired.

VISION. Candidates must possess distant vision, Snellen 6/9 and near vision, Snellen D=0.5 (Jaeger 1) in each eye tested separately without glasses. Colour vision must approximate to normal.

TEETH must be in good condition and afford an efficient masticating area, including sound functionally opposed molars and incisors on both sides of the mouth. The loss of seven or more teeth will generally disqualify a candidate.

HEIGHT. Candidates must be at least 5 feet 1 inch in height.

All candidates must be willing to be vaccinated, re-vaccinated, and inoculated if necessary and to undergo such dental treatment as may be necessary. Parental consent to this must be produced.

PRELIMINARY MEDICAL EXAMINATION. To lessen the chances of subsequent disappointment, candidates are advised to present themselves for preliminary medical and dental examination at the nearest headquarters recruiting office and at some time before sitting for the Admiralty educational examination. The preliminary medical examination would be free of charge, but intending candidates would be required to pay their own travelling expenses. It must be clearly understood that the preliminary medical examination is suggested as a guide to candidates and would not influence the final examination mentioned above. Application may, if necessary, be made to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, for guidance as to the most convenient recruiting office.

CONSENT OF PARENT ON ENTRY. A successful candidate must produce the consent, in writing, of his parent, guardian or nearest relative, to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve for 12 years (Continuous Service) from the age of 18 in addition to whatever period may be served before he attains that age.

A serving rating who is a successful candidate must similarly produce written consent to his transfer to Artificer Apprentice and to the change of engagement entailed.

CANDIDATES WITH SERVICE CLAIMS.

Candidates with Service claims who reach the necessary qualifying standard in the educational examination may in certain cases be granted preferential entry, but application for a Service Nomination does not of itself constitute an application for admission to the educational examination. Every candidate should ensure that a recommendation to compete is forwarded on his behalf by the local educational or other appropriate authority. Candidates are recommended by Commanders-in-Chief at home and abroad, the Admiral Commanding Reserves, Flag Officers Commanding in Home Waters, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Commandant General Royal Marines.

Candidates must be sons of Commissioned Officers, Chief Petty Officers or Petty Officers of the Royal Navy; Commissioned Officers or Non-commissioned Officers, of or above the rank of Sergeant, of Royal Marines; Clerks, Draughtsmen, Inspectors and Foremen of the Artisan branches, or skilled Artisans not below the grade of Charge-man, of H.M. Dockyards. Service Nominations are restricted to:—

- boys whose fathers are dead;
- boys whose fathers have been invalided or who have, for some similar reason, strong claims to special consideration on compassionate grounds;
- boys whose fathers can show long and faithful service, or other sound reasons for consideration.

In allotting Service Nominations under sub-heading (a), Their Lordships' preference will be given to boys whose fathers have been killed in action, lost at sea on active service, or killed on duty; or have died of wounds in action or injuries received on duty, within six months from the date of such action or injuries. Boys who are ineligible solely because their fathers were below the rank or grade specified in the paragraph above may be included in the recommendations or nomination if considered deserving and suitable candidates. Their names will, however, be considered after those of candidates whose fathers were of the necessary rank or grade.

Parents, if serving, should apply for a recommendation through the Commanding Officer of the ship or establishment in which they are serving, who will transmit the request to the appropriate authority. If not serving, parents should apply to the Commander-in-Chief at the nearest Home Port. Royal Marines, if not serving afloat, should apply to the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines, Melville Barracks, Chatham.

Recommendations by one of the authorities quoted above can be accepted at the Admiralty at any time after the boy has attained the age of 14 years 9 months. The latest date for the receipt of recommendations is the closing date for the receipt of applications for the last examination for which the boy is eligible by age.

Candidates will be eligible for nomination to an Apprenticeship in connection with any Admiralty examination held after the receipt of the recommendation at the Admiralty. If a candidate fails to qualify at the first attempt and sits for the examination on one or more further occasions, the original recommendation for a Service Nomination holds good.

A brief note of the father's services and of the family circumstances must be given.

In exceptional circumstances officers and men holding the ranks or rates mentioned above may apply for a recommendation for boys to whom they stand in the position of guardian. Independent evidence that the boy has been brought up by his

guardian for five years or more should be forwarded with the recommendation.

THE TRAINING OF AN ARTIFICER.

On entering the Navy the Artificer Apprentice joins H.M.S. *Fisgard*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Torpoint, Cornwall. Here he lives and is educated free of charge in an establishment run on the lines of a good training college. He is appointed to one of the Houses, each of which is named after a famous Admiral, and his work and recreational activities are directed by the House Tutor and House Officer.

The Apprentice spends four terms, which last 16 months, in H.M.S. *Fisgard*. During the first three terms, he is trained in general craftsmanship, including wood-work, fitting, metal working and machining. He is also taught the rudimentary principles of all types of machinery to be encountered in the Service. In addition to technical training, he receives a general education and is examined in all the subjects studied.

BRANCH AND TRADE SELECTION. At the end of his first year at H.M.S. *Fisgard* the Apprentice is asked which branch he would like to join—Aviation, Engine Room, Electrical, Ordnance or Shipwright. It cannot be guaranteed that he will enter any particular branch, but his wishes and his aptitude are carefully considered. During his last four months at H.M.S. *Fisgard* he starts on the specialised work of the branch to which he has been allocated.

Within the Engine Room Branch, Apprentices specialise in various trades, namely, boiler making, copper smithing and fitting and turning. Here again, consideration is given to the Apprentice's preference, but his aptitude and the demands of the Service will determine the final choice.

ENTRY OF DOCKYARD, &c., CRAFT APPRENTICES.

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES TO THE VARIOUS TRADES IN HER MAJESTY'S DOCKYARDS AND NAVAL ESTABLISHMENTS AT HOME.

1. Vacancies for appointments as craft apprentices to the various trades (including Shipwrights, Engine, Armament, Ship and Electrical Fitters, Electrical Station Fitters, Fitters M.T., Boilermakers, Coppersmiths, Founders, Joiners, Painters, Patternmakers, Plumbers, Ropemakers, Sailmakers, Smiths, etc.) in Her Majesty's Dockyards at Chatham, Sheerness, Portsmouth, Devonport, Rosyth, H.M. Naval Base, Portland, and, in certain trades only, at the R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, Dumfries, the Torpedo Experimental Establishment, Greenock, R.N. Torpedo Depot, Antrim, Northern Ireland, and the Naval Armament Depots at Caerwent, Treowen, Milford Haven, Broughton Moor, Beith and Wabness are open to public competition, and examinations for these appointments will be held on the third Tuesday and Wednesday in February, June and October of each year. The number of vacancies in the respective trades in each Dockyard and Naval Establishment will be fixed before each examination, but no undertaking is given that any apprenticeship will be offered for any of the above-named Dockyards or Naval Establishments, or in any trade.

2. All applications for the forms to be filled up by persons who wish to compete must be sent to the *Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath*. Care must be taken that the forms when filled up reach the Admiralty on or before the date given on the application form for the competition in question. This will normally be four weeks before the date of the examination. No forms received after the date fixed can be considered.

No candidate will be allowed to compete at any examination for entry as an apprentice at more than one Dockyard or Naval Establishment.

3. A candidate must be a natural-born British

SPECIALIST COURSES. After leaving H.M.S. *Fisgard*, Aircraft Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Condor*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Arbroath, Scotland, Electrical Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Collingwood*, the Royal Naval Electrical School near Fareham, Hants., and from there Electrical and Radio Electrical Artificer Apprentices (Air) go on to H.M.S. *Ariel*, the Royal Naval Air Electrical School near Winchester, Hants. All other Apprentices go to H.M.S. *Caledonia*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Rosyth on the Firth of Forth.

At these training establishments, Apprentices devote two years and eight months to advanced training in their own particular trade. They receive both theoretical and practical instruction in the operation and upkeep of the machinery and other equipment of the kind for which they will later be responsible. There will, for instance, be lathe work, the taking to pieces and assembling of engines and pumps, aircraft and electrical components, in addition to lectures in which the function of these machines is explained.

PASSING-OUT EXAMINATION. Naval Artificer Apprentices of each branch, have to pass an examination and a practical test set for their branch, and provided they are successful, they are rated Artificer 5th Class, and go to sea. Aircraft Artificers 5th Class, however, are sent to a Naval Air Station for practical training on the servicing and maintaining of aircraft.

Further details are published in the pamphlet "Artificer Apprentices in the Royal Navy" which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, London, S.W.1, or at any Recruiting Staff Office, R.N. and R.M.

subject and the son of a father or a mother who is or was at the time of death a British subject, but if either the father or the mother is or was a naturalised British subject the candidate will not be eligible for appointment without permission of the Admiralty. Candidates must be not less than fifteen nor more than seventeen years of age on the following dates* :—

February examination ..	1st May.
June examination ..	1st September.
October examination ..	1st January.

Evidence of age and character will not be required before the examination, but candidates successful in it will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on these points.

4. Every candidate entered must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for the duties of a tradesman. His hearing must be unimpaired; and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any work that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight; but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of the successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the competitive examination is known.

5. *The Competitive Examination will be held by the Admiralty so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres: Alexandria (Greenock), Antrim, Caerwent, Chatham, Dunfermline, Ply-

* Candidates whose fifteenth birthday anniversary falls on 1st May, 1st September or 1st January will be eligible to compete at the appropriate examination, but not in the year in which their seventeenth birthday so falls.

mouth, Portland, Portsmouth and Sheerness. Supplementary centres will be added after the receipt of candidates' applications if the number of candidates in any particular area is sufficient to justify it and arrangements are practicable. A fee of 2s. 6d. will be required from each candidate attending the examination.

6. Subjects of Examination.—The subjects of examination and the maximum number of marks obtainable in each subject are:—

English	200
Elementary Mathematics	200
General Knowledge	100
General Science	200

There will be no pass marks in individual subjects but, to be successful, a candidate must obtain such an aggregate as to satisfy the examiner.

Syllabus.

No separate tests will be set in handwriting and spelling, but writing, spelling and the command of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

English. (Two 1-hour papers).

Paper 1. Candidates will be required to write a composition. A choice of subjects will be given and a thread of narrative supplied. Candidates will be assessed on their ability to express themselves clearly and on their use of English.

Paper 2. Questions will be set on a given prose passage to see whether candidates can read it with understanding. The questions will include summarising, tests of comprehension, and explanation of difficult words and phrases.

Elementary Mathematics. (One 2-hour paper).

1. Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the English and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight, and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages. Calculation of areas of the rectangle, parallelogram, triangle, circle and trapezium. Calculation of areas and volumes related to simple solids such as the rectangular prism, cylinder and cone. Arithmetical use of the theorem of Pythagoras.

The elementary rules of algebra. Use of symbols and factors. Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalisation of an arithmetical result. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations.

The properties of the following. Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Angles in a triangle. Angle sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Simple triangles. Areas of parallelograms and triangles on the same base and between the same parallels. Pythagoras' theorem. Chords and angles in a circle. Tangents to circles.

The following ruler and compass constructions and simple loci depending on them: Bisection of angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals and circles from simple data. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

The simplest properties (including the mensuration) of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, pyramid tetrahedron, cylinder and cone.

Proofs of the properties mentioned above will not be expected, but proofs of simple geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

General Science (One 2-hour paper).

Candidates will be expected to show that they possess a sound knowledge of elementary scientific facts and principles and that they have studied this subject in an experimental manner.

The paper will be in three parts, the first comprising short questions which can be answered in a few words or by completing a diagram and the second and third comprising questions requiring longer written answers or calculations.

The air and its constituents. Oxygen in relation to burning, breathing and rusting. Preparation, properties and uses of oxygen. Carbon dioxide. Air pressure, simple water barometer, simple mercury barometer, aneroid barometer. Experiments to illustrate air pressure. Cyclones and anticyclones.

Water, with special reference to plants, animals, clouds (types). The rain cycle. Physical properties. Boiling and freezing points and their determination. Relation between water pressure and depth. Dams and reservoirs. Pressure head (e.g., water tower). Water manometer. Lift and force pumps. Bicycle pump. The siphon. Simple surface tension experiments. Soap bubbles. Capillarity—wicks. Town water supply. Density. Water as a solvent; effect of temperature on solubility, saturated solutions; evaporation; filtration; distillation; crystallisation. Synthesis and electrolysis of water.

Physical and chemical changes. Elements, compounds and mixtures. General properties of acids, bases and salts. Chalk, limestone and lime.

Force, weight, the spring balance. Centre of gravity. Moments. Levers. Simple pulleys leading to idea of work and its measurement. Mechanical advantage.

Heat as a form of energy. Thermal expansion. Temperature and its measurement. Fahrenheit and Centigrade scales. Application of liquid and gas expansion in everyday life. Convection, conduction and radiation.

Propagation of light. Pinhole camera. Reflexion at a plane mirror. The periscope. Qualitative treatment of refraction. The spectrum, colour. The eye simply explained.

Sound, production and transmission. Speed of sound. Echoes. The ear simply explained.

Simple qualitative treatment of magnets and magnetic materials, lines of force. The earth as a magnet. Magnetic compass.

Electric current, effects of—magnetic, heating, lighting. Simple cells. Electromagnets—simple uses. The electric bell. Switches and fuses.

The main activities of living creatures. Simple study of mammals, birds, amphibians, fish, insects.

Structure of seeds. Conditions for germination and growth. The growing plant. Root system. Stem system. Mineral food. Parts of the flower and their function.

Flower families. Identification of Liliaceae, Labiatae, Ranunculaceae. Annuals and perennials. Seeds, fruits, nuts and dispersal mechanisms.

Trees. Main structure. Identification of common trees.

General Knowledge (One 1-hour paper).

Questions will be asked on a wide range of subjects including English Literature, English History and Geography. There will be a wide choice of questions requiring answers ranging from simple one-word answers to longer or more descriptive answers.

7. Candidates will be informed by letter from the Admiralty of the result of their Examination.

Those candidates up to the required number who obtain the greatest number of marks in the subjects named in paragraph 6 will be eligible for appointment as apprentices, and, subject to requirements, they will be allowed to select their trades according to their position on the Examination List.

8. Apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for five years, and no candidate will be entered unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the indenture for the support, etc., of the apprentice during his apprenticeship.

9. Pay of Apprentices.—The current weekly rates of pay are as follows:—

First year	53/8d.
Second Year	63/0d.
Third year	85/4d.
Fourth year	101/0d.
Fifth year	120/1d.

Apprentices over 20 :

Third year	126/4d.
Fourth year	133/1d.
Fifth year	143/7d.

(Note : Founder apprentices are paid 5s. a week more than the basic rates paid to other apprentices.)

On completion of five years apprenticeship, apprentices suitable for retention will be entered either at the tradesman's rate, or, if not fully competent to carry out the duties of tradesmen, as probationary mechanics at a probationary rate of 162s. 4d., a week, advancement being subject to their being certified as fit for the full tradesman's rating.

10. Three free travel warrants (third class) may be issued annually to apprentices employed at a distance from their homes, and who are living in lodgings or hostels; additional warrants may be issued in certain exceptional circumstances.

11. Maintenance allowance of up to 27s. weekly, according to wages received is payable to apprentices, who, whether on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance of their homes. The allowance ceases when the weekly wage exceeds 100s.

ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES WITHOUT WRITTEN EXAMINATION.

12. For trial over a period craft apprenticeships will also be offered to boys within the stipulated age limits who satisfy an interviewing Board as to their suitability and are able to perform satisfactorily an intelligence and aptitude test. Notice of entry by interview will be given in the local Press from time to time, and candidates should address their applications to the Head of the Establishment at which

they wish to be considered for entry. Boys accepted for apprenticeship by this means will be required to complete a period of six months' probationary service. On satisfactory completion of this service indentures will be signed, dated with the original date of their entry.

13. Selection of trades will be permitted so far as vacancies allow, a proportion of the vacancies in each trade being reserved for such entrants.

14. All apprentices entered in this way will commence in the Lower School of the Dockyard Technical College. They may at the end of the first or second year be selected for admission to the Upper School, having regard to the needs of the Service and their performance in the Lower School.

15. Otherwise their conditions of service and training will be the same as those of examination entrants.

N.B.—The details of the School Training of apprentices and other particulars are given in the Regulations which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath, or to the Superintendent of one of Her Majesty's Dockyards (*see* para. 1), or Naval Establishments.

The foregoing regulations, which supersede all earlier issues, relate primarily to craft apprenticeships in the shipbuilding and mechanical and electrical engineering departments of the Dockyards, but will also be adhered to as far as practicable in respect of apprentices in the Naval Armament Supply and Naval Works Departments. These regulations will be followed generally; but they are issued for information only and are subject to such modifications as Their Lordships may from time to time consider desirable.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF NURSING SISTERS.

Entry into Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service as Nursing Sister will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis, and appointments will be made under the following regulations :

Qualifications.

1. Must be a fully trained Nurse registered under the Nurses' Registration Act, 1919.
2. To produce certificates of training for at least three years at a large civil hospital which is provided with Matron and staff of Nursing Sisters and in which male adult patients are received for medical and surgical treatment, and have at least one year's experience since qualifying.
3. To be single or a widow without children.
4. Age under 30 years.
5. Candidates will be required to attend at the Admiralty for interview and medical examination.
6. Candidates must be British subjects and the daughters of British subjects. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates of not pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Pay and Allowances.

7. The pay and allowances, etc., of Nursing Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

Uniform.

8. Each Nursing Officer will be provided with uniform or an allowance in lieu on joining. Nursing Officers who fail to serve for three years from date of entry will be liable, at the Admiralty's discretion, to refund a portion or whole of the initial cost for the uniform.

Messing.

9. Nursing Officers will be messed, but will be liable to pay up to 2/- a day towards the maintenance of their Mess.

Conditions of Service.

10. Successful candidates will be appointed as Nursing Sisters for a period of four years Short Service, which may be extended to six years or eight years. On leaving the Service at the end of the Short Service engagement they will be eligible for a gratuity of £260 after four years or £390 after six years or £520 after eight years (free of tax).

11. To serve wherever required, and to do any type of Nursing.

12. To be liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to be unsuitable for retention. Nursing Officers will be required to resign on marriage.

Counting of Civil Hospital Time.

13. An ante-date of seniority may be allowed on entry to those who held suitable appointments in civil hospitals, or have undergone other special experience in their profession prior to entry into the Service. Such time will count for seniority for eligibility for increased pay and for promotion to Senior Nursing Sister. The suitability of appointments to count for ante-date of seniority will be decided by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

Transfer to the Permanent List.

14. Nursing Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

15. Promotion is made to Senior Nursing Sister on attaining six years seniority as a Nursing Sister and to Superintending Sister on attaining eight years seniority as a Senior Nursing Sister. Promotion to higher ranks will be by selection.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE RESERVE.

Full details of conditions of service and enrolment of Reserve Nursing Sisters can be obtained on application to the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

HONOURS AND DECORATIONS FOR WHICH THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES ARE ELIGIBLE.

THE VICTORIA CROSS

1. The Victoria Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, or of the Royal Marines, for "most conspicuous bravery or some daring or pre-eminent act of valour or self-sacrifice or extreme devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea."

Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines are awarded concurrently with the award of the decoration, an annuity of £10 a year, plus *6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension. For each bar, an additional annuity of £5 is awarded.

This annuity (together with any other pension from public funds) may be increased to £75 a year in all cases of need due to age or infirmity.† (Extends to Warrant and Commissioned rank.)

*The Balance of £50, if that amount has not been paid during life-time, will be credited to the estate of a recipient of the V.C. The full amount of £60 will be credited when an award is made posthumously.

The Victoria Cross may be awarded posthumously. It carries with it the right to use the initials V.C. after the surname.

THE GEORGE CROSS

2. The George Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines, for outstanding gallantry and devotion to duty, whether on land or at sea, not in the presence of the enemy, or for "extreme or heroic daring" in saving life at sea or on land.

The George Cross, which may be awarded posthumously, has now taken the place of the Medal of the Order of the British Empire, for Gallantry, and the Albert Medals in Gold.

The George Cross carries with it the right to use the initials G.C. after the surname.

APPOINTMENT AS COMPANIONS OF THE MILITARY DIVISION OF THE MOST HONOURABLE ORDER OF THE BATH.

3. Officers of the Royal Navy or above the rank of Commander, and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines may be appointed Companions of the Military Division of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ORDER OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE

4. Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and members of the officially recognised Nursing Services may be appointed to the appropriate class of the Military Division of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, for gallantry or distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy at sea or on shore, or for long and meritorious service over a period, either ashore, or afloat. Appointments to the Order may also be made for Services in action against the enemy.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE ORDER.

5. Officers of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines may, in time of war, be appointed Companions of the Distinguished Service Order for

gallantry or devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea, which, though it may not be deemed to merit the Victoria Cross, is yet of a very high order.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ROYAL RED CROSS.

6. Fully trained Nurses who are members of the officially recognised Nursing Services or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the First Class (Members) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period in carrying out actual nursing duties in Naval or Auxiliary War Hospitals or for very exceptional acts of bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials R.R.C. after the surname.

Fully trained Nurses, or Assistant Nurses, Probationers or Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the Second Class (Associates) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period, or for exceptional bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials A.R.R.C. after the surname.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE CROSS.

7. The Distinguished Service Cross may in time of war be awarded to Officers of the Royal Navy of the rank of Commander and below and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines for meritorious or distinguished services before the enemy which may not be deemed to warrant the appointment of such officers to the Distinguished Service Order. Officers of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Officers and Warrant Officers of the Army when serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Cross.

It carries with it the right to use the letters D.S.C. after the surname.

THE ALBERT MEDAL

8. (1) The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life at sea.
- (2) The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life on land.

The Albert Medal may be awarded posthumously to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for gallantry in saving life at sea or on land in cases where the rescuer would have been awarded the George Medal had he survived.

The Albert Medal carries the right to have the initials A.M. put after the surname.

(See George Medal, paragraph 11 below).

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

† Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively.

THE CONSPICUOUS GALLANTRY MEDAL

9. The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal may be awarded to Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for acts of conspicuous gallantry in action against the enemy. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal carries with it the right to use the initials C.G.M. after the surname.

Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers of the Royal Navy and equivalent Royal Marine ranks may be awarded an annuity up to £20 concurrently with the award of the medal.

*Ratings and ranks below Petty Officer or equivalent who are awarded this medal may be granted 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

For awards in respect of service after the present emergency, the pecuniary benefits for C.P.Os, P.Os and equivalent R.M. ranks will be the same as for ratings and ranks below Petty Officer or equivalent.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE MEDAL.

10. The Distinguished Service Medal may be awarded to Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for bravery and resource in action against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Non-Commissioned Officers and men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Medal.

It carries with it the right to use the initials D.S.M. after the surname.

*Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who have been awarded this medal are eligible for the award of 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

NOTE:—A monetary award on the same conditions as for the Distinguished Service Medal may be made to recipients of the Distinguished Conduct Medal, the Military Medal or the Distinguished Flying Medal.

THE GEORGE MEDAL

11. The George Medal may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the George Cross.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials G.M. after the surname.

THE BRITISH EMPIRE MEDAL.

12. The British Empire Medal (Military Division) may be awarded to Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines, or to Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken

Nursing Duties, for gallantry and distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy, whether on shore or at sea, or for meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat. The Medal may also be awarded for services in action against the enemy.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials B.E.M. after the surname.

MENTION-IN-DESPATCHES.

13. A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for courage and resource in operations against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Distinguished Service Cross for Officers, or the Distinguished Service Medal for Men.

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded posthumously.

QUEEN'S COMMENDATION

14. The Queen's Commendation may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air, not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life, where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the British Empire Medal.

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded posthumously.

MEDALS OF THE ROYAL NATIONAL LIFE-BOAT INSTITUTION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF LIFE FROM SHIPWRECK.

15. The Gold, Silver and Bronze Medals of the Royal National Lifeboat Institution are awarded for courage in saving life from shipwreck on our coasts. They are worn on the right breast.

STANHOPE GOLD MEDAL

16. The Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded by the Royal Humane Society for the bravest deed of life-saving in the year, either ashore or afloat, but not for bravery in saving life in fires. It is worn on the right breast.

ROYAL HUMANE SOCIETY'S SILVER AND BRONZE MEDALS, TESTIMONIALS AND CERTIFICATES.

17. The Royal Humane Society's Silver and Bronze Medals are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Silver Medal being awarded for greater gallantry than the Bronze Medal.

These medals are worn on the right breast.

The Royal Humane Society's Testimonials on Vellum and Parchment are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Testimonial on Vellum being awarded for greater gallantry than the Testimonial on Parchment.

The Royal Humane Society's Resuscitation Certificate is awarded for restoring the apparently dead from drowning from asphyxia.

The Royal Humane Society's "In Memoriam" Testimonials on Vellum are presented at the discretion of the Society's Committee to the relatives of those who lose their lives in attempting rescues, and should therefore be reported for consideration.

Recommendations for the above awards must be made within two months of the gallant action, but if the rescues or attempted rescues, occur at a distance from the British Isles this time limit may be extended to eighteen months.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

The present Admiralty practice in recommending awards for various services may be summarised as follows :—

ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

Services	Awards
A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct :— (a) in face of the enemy	V.C., C.B., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
(b) in mine and bomb disposal at sea	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
(c) in minesweeping	
(d) in bomb disposal ashore	
(e) in hazardous non-operational flying	
B. Gallantry and distinguished conduct not in presence of the enemy, e.g., after a ship has been in collision or mined, bombed or torpedoed.	G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation.
C. Meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat.	C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), B.E.M. (Military).
D. (a) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore during enemy action.	V.C., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches.
(b) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore	G.C., G.M., B.E.M., (Military), Commendation.
E. Gallantry in saving, or trying to save, life on land or at sea.	G.C., G.M., B.E.M., Queen's Commendation, R.H.S. (Silver), A.M. (Posth.), R.H.S. (Bronze).
F. Gallantry in saving life from shipwreck	Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation Medal (Silver or Bronze). R.N.L.I. Medals.

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Officers and Ratings of the W.R.N.S. are eligible for the same Decorations as the Royal Navy.

NURSING SERVICES.

For skill and devotion to duty over a long period, R.R.C. (fully trained Nurses only).
or for outstanding courage while carrying out A.R.R.C. and as B, C and D (b) for the nursing duties. Royal Navy.

CIVILIANS.

A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct during or after enemy action and in bomb disposal.	G.C., G.M., Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil), Commendation.
B. Meritorious service	Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil).

It is customary for the ribbons of these Orders and Medals to be worn immediately on the Appointment or Award being published in the London Gazette or promulgated to the Fleet.

INVESTITURE AND PRESENTATION OF AWARDS

The awards listed in paragraphs 1 to 7 and 9 to 11, above, will be presented by the Queen at Investitures.

2. Naval personnel who are domiciled or serving in the United Kingdom will be summoned to an Investiture; for those who are domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for them to receive their awards from the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

3. Awards in the Order of the British Empire granted in connection with a specific deed carried out in dangerous circumstances to recipients who have died before the award could be presented to them, and all the decorations and medals named in paragraphs 1 to 12, above, if the recipients have fallen in action before they could receive their awards at the Queen's hands, will be handed by Her Majesty to the recipient's Next-of-Kin, who will be summoned to a Next-of-Kin Ceremony.

4. *British Empire Medals.*—British Empire Medals (Military Division) awarded to members of the Armed Services who are stationed in the United Kingdom, will be presented, on the Queen's behalf, by a Commander-in-Chief or, where that is not practicable, by another suitable senior officer.

5. For awards of the British Empire Medal (Military Division) to members of the Armed Services domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for presentation by the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

6. Dress for attendance at Investitures :—

Officers should wear No. 5 dress, no sword.

Ratings should wear ordinary service dress (gold or red badges, as convenient).

Members of the Naval Nursing Service should wear outdoor dress.

Orders, decorations, and medals should not be worn.

7. *Guests.*—It is Her Majesty's pleasure that each officer or rating to be decorated should, if he so desires, bring with him two relatives or friends. Applications for tickets of admission for these guests will be invited when the officer or rating is summoned to an Investiture by the Central Chancery of the Orders of Knighthood, St. James's Palace, S.W.1.

8. *Travel Warrants.*—Travel Warrants for Investitures will be issued in accordance with instructions in Naval Pay Regulations, B.R.1950, Chapter XXIV, Article 1429. Particulars of application will be forwarded when the officer or man, or next-of-kin, is summoned to an Investiture.

For presentations of British Empire Medals in the United Kingdom, Travel Warrants may be issued by the appropriate Naval authority for the B.E.M. recipient and two guests for journeys within the United Kingdom. D.N.A. Form 800 will be used in all cases.

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE DECORATION.

GENERAL RULES.

1. The Royal Naval Reserve Officers' Decoration is granted subject to the following regulations:—

(a) The Decoration may be conferred on Officers who have total Officers' service in the R.N.R. of at least 15 years. This service must be on the Active List except that R.N.R. Retired Officers may count mobilised service in Retired Rank towards the Decoration. All Officers' time counts except time in the rank of Midshipman.

(b) Commissioned Officers on the General List must have completed the period of training required for promotion to the rank of Lieutenant-Commander as follows:—

(i) Executive Officers .. 9 months.

(ii) Engineer Officers .. 4 months.

(iii) Supply Officers .. 4 months.

(c) Branch Officers must have completed the obligatory training due for their Branch.

(d) Officers otherwise qualified, who have not undergone such training, but who have performed specially good service may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration.

(e) Registrars holding commissions as Commander (S), Lieutenant-Commander (S) and Lieutenant (S) may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration, provided they have completed 20 years' service on the active list.

2. Officers who were on the Active or Retired Lists of the Royal Naval Reserve on 2nd September, 1939, may be allowed to count mobilised service as

an Officer in any branch of the Naval Forces or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from that date to date of dispersal, as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this decoration.

3. Officers who held temporary R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. commissions and subsequently transferred to the permanent R.N.R., may count all mobilised service as temporary officers as single time for the award of the Decoration.

4. The letters "R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of Officers on whom the Decoration is conferred.

5. Applications for the award of the Decoration should be addressed as laid down in Article 1201 in the R.N.R. Regulations.

6. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

Clasp to the Reserve Decoration.

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Reserve Decoration after completing ten years' additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional ten years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the awards.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE DECORATION.

1. (A) *Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating prior to 3rd September, 1939.*

Officers must have 20 years' service which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following will be allowed to count towards the 20 years:—

(a) All Officers' service over 17 years of age in the R.N.V.R. (including time as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all commissioned service in the Royal Naval Reserve, in the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or in a contingent of the Officers' Training Corps.

(b) Half the time served as a rating of the R.N.V.R. or Royal Naval Reserve, or in the ranks of the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or as a cadet in a senior Contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 17. Service in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 16 will also count as half time, provided that the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910.

(c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration.

(d) Officers who belonged either to the R.N.V.R., R.N.R., or R.N.A.S.B.R., as Officer or man, on 4th August, 1914, may count mobilised service in any branch of the Naval Forces (including that under special Admiralty Agreements, T.124, and its variants) or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from 4th August, 1914, to date of demobilisation or dispersal, as double in the case of Officer's time or full in the case of man's time.

(e) Officers who were on the active or retired list of the permanent R.N.R., R.N.V.R., or R.N.V.(W)R., on the 2nd September, 1939, may count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal as double.

(f) Mobilised service qualifying for the

R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal may count in full instead of half only as in time of peace.

(g) Officers and men who transfer to the R.N.V.R. from the Territorial Force before completing time for the Territorial Force Decoration or Medal, and have not qualified for either in respect of service during the First World War (1914-1919), may count any service allowed to count towards those Decorations.

(h) Temporary Officers who were rating members of the permanent R.N.V.R. on the 2nd September, 1939 may count service from date of dispersal to date of transfer to the permanent R.N.V.R. as half provided the transfer is effected before the end of the Emergency which was declared in 1939—Any service after the end of that Emergency period before transfer will not count at all. Temporary officer service will count as single time.

(B) *Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.*

Officers must have 15 years' service over the age of 17 years, which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following service will be allowed to count towards the 15 years:—

(a) All officers' service in the permanent R.N.V.R. (including time served as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all service as an officer in the permanent R.N.R., the R.M.F.V.R., R.N.V.(W)R., the Army Territorial Force, the Auxiliary Air Force, or R.A.F.V.R. Service in the above forces will, however, not be allowed to count if it was solely for duty with a Cadet Force.

(b) Half the time served as a rating or other rank of the permanent R.N.V.R., R.N.R., R.M.F.V.R., R.N.A.S.B.R., R.N.V.(W)R., or in the ranks of the Army Territorial Force,

Auxiliary Air Force or R.A.F.V.R., or in a Cadet Force over the age of 17.

(c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration provided it has not already been awarded.

(d) All officers' service or half the time served as a rating or other rank in the R.N., R.M., Army, R.A.F., or similar Dominion or Colonial Forces on any engagement.

(e) Temporary officers who have not previously served in the permanent R.N.V.R. and who are subsequently granted a permanent commission in the R.N.V.R. may count all mobilised time served as a temporary officer.

Notwithstanding the above a minimum of seven years must have been served in the R.N.V.R. in any capacity before being eligible for the award of the V.R.D.

2. (A) Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. prior to 3rd September, 1939.

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the two Services in which the Officer shall have served the greater portion of his last 10 years of qualifying Service.

(B) Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the three Services in which the officer completes his qualifying period of service.

3. Service qualifying for the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal or the equivalent medal in other Services cannot count if the medal has actually been awarded.

4. Applications for this Decoration are to be

made in writing by the Commanding Officer of the Division to the Admiral Commanding Reserves for the consideration of the Admiralty, each case being supported by a statement of the applicant's service on Form R.N.V. 11. The Decoration being granted as a reward for good and long service, Commanding Officers should in each case state in general terms the reasons which, in their opinion, give the applicant a claim to receive the Decoration.

5. The letters "V.R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of the Officers to whom the Decoration is awarded.

6. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, may subsequently be awarded and wear the Volunteer Reserve Decoration provided he completes both periods of qualifying service.

7. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

8. Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration.

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration after completing ten years additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional ten years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the award.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE.

The Medal will be granted under the following conditions:—

1. To Royal Naval Reserve men who have satisfactorily completed 15 years' service with continuous "Very Good" character have entered their fourth period of service and have performed all requisite training.

2. To entitle a man to a Medal, he must be eligible as above and have been recommended for the award by the Registrar-General of Shipping and Seamen.

3. Except as shown in clause 6 service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve, will not be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period, but all service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, will reckon, provided the last five years have been served in the R.N.R.

4. Men transferred from the Royal Naval Reserve to the Royal Navy or the Royal Fleet Reserve, and men discharged from the R.N.R. on completion of a term of enrolment or on becoming medically unfit, who enter the Royal Navy and eventually enrol in the Royal Fleet Reserve, may count service in the Royal Fleet Reserve toward the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, provided that prior service in the Royal Naval Reserve is declared on entry in the Royal Navy.

5. Men awarded the Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal under the preceding paragraph, who subsequently qualify for the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to relinquish the former as a condition of the award of the latter.

6(a) Officers and men who belonged to the permanent R.N.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(b) Permanent ratings of the R.N.R., who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were

subsequently granted Temporary commissions in the R.N.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary commissioned service as double time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(c) Temporary service in the R.N. in response to a call for volunteers, will also count towards the award of this medal.

(d) Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

The medal may be awarded during such temporary R.N. Service, if due.

7. The requirements in clause 1 that the fourth period of enrolment must have been entered, are abrogated in the case of those coming under the foregoing concessions (Clauses 4, 5 and 6).

8. Men who have been granted the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and who have served for a further period which would have again qualified them for an award of a medal, may be awarded a clasp to the original medal. Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

9. The Medal may be granted to a Commissioned Officer who has served as a Branch Officer, Petty Officer or man in the R.N.R., on completion of 15 years' combined service, provided that he was promoted to commissioned rank before 9th June, 1927. Time reckoning for the medal under this clause cannot, however, also be counted for the Reserve Decoration.

10. Commissioned and Branch Officers of the R.N.R. (Patrol Service) promoted from the lower deck are also eligible for this Medal.

11. Applications, on Form R.V. 74, from Reservists eligible for the award of this Medal are to be forwarded by the Registrar to the Registrar-General for transmission to the Director of Navy Accounts, who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim to the Medal.

Deprivation of Medal.

12. When the conduct of any Reservist after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

NOTE.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1958, are to be followed.

Restoration.

13. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion

of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

Loss of Medal.

14. When it is desired to replace a Medal which has been accidentally lost, the Reservist to whom the Medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate, or Registrar of Royal Naval Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rank or rating, name, and number of his certificate book. This declaration will be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts through the Registrar-General, and the Medal will be replaced on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE.

1. The R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal will be granted to men of the R.N.V.R. after 12 years' qualifying service as defined below, provided that during such service their character has never been assessed below "Very Good." Those who serve for a further period which would again qualify them for the award of a medal may also be awarded a clasp to the medal. The clasp may also be granted under the same conditions to officers who have received the medal, provided they are not eligible for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration. The Medal or clasp may be granted to men who have quitted the R.N.V.R., if they are qualified.

2. The following will be allowed to reckon as qualifying service, which need not be continuous :—

(a) service in the R.N.V.R. as "Efficient."

(b) service from the age of 15 in the R.N.V.R. Boys' Corps or Royal Naval or Royal Marine Volunteer Cadet Corps, provided enrolment in the R.N.V.R. occurred within six months of leaving the Boys' Corps or Cadet Corps.

Temporary service in the Royal Navy, in response to a call for volunteers, will count as single time towards the qualifying period for the award of this medal, and the medal may be awarded during such temporary service, if due.

Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

Except as provided above, service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve will not count.

(c) men who belonged to the *permanent* R.N.V.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as *double* time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(d) *permanent* ratings of the R.N.V.R. who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were subsequently granted *Temporary* commissions in the R.N.V.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary commissioned service as *double* time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(e) service in the Territorial Army, as Officer or man, of R.N.V.R. ratings, provided that the last five years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(f) service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, provided the last five years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(g) service from the age of 15 in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps, provided the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910, and the man concerned entered the R.N.V.R. within six months of leaving the contingent.

(h) service from the age of 15 in a Cadet Corps or Cadet Battalion of the Army Volunteers.

3. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and is subsequently granted the Volunteer Officers' Decoration, may wear both Medal and Decoration.

4. APPLICATIONS should be made on Form R.N.V. 12 to the Admiral Commanding Reserves, who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim.

5. DEPRIVATION OF MEDAL.—When the conduct of a member after he has been awarded the medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

NOTE.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1958 are to be followed.

6. RESTORATION OF MEDAL.—A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

7. LOSS OF MEDAL.—When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost by the holder, a declaration must be made before a Magistrate, or before a Commissioned Officer of the R.N.V.R., stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, and the name, rank, and official number of the man to whom the medal belonged. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the usual channel in the case of a man who is still serving, and direct in the case of one who has retired. The medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

3. ROSETTES.—Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL FLEET RESERVE.

1. Men of the Royal Fleet Reserve who are not in possession of the R.N. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal are eligible for the award of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal provided that they :—

(a) have completed at least 15 years' service in the Fleet and Royal Fleet Reserve combined; for this purpose efficient service in the R.N.V.R. (R.M.F.V.R. for Royal Marines) or in the Commonwealth Forces may count as qualifying service;

(b) have satisfactorily carried out the prescribed training;

(c) have obtained a character not below "V.G." during the 15 years preceding the award;

(d) have not been awarded a character below "Good" during any year of their service from the age of 18 (*but see Clause 2*); and

(e) are recommended for the award of the medal by the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve.

Men holding the medal who complete a further 15 years' service under the above conditions may be awarded a clasp to the medal.

2. Men whose characters were assessed below "Good" during the first five years of their active service from the age of 18 may be specially considered for award of the medal either :—

(a) After the completion of 15 years' service with continuous "V.G." character, on the ground of having displayed heroism or gallantry in action, or having rendered some special service in time of emergency, subsequently to the assessment of character below "Good," or

(b) On the ground of having 18 years' service with continuous "V.G." character subsequent to that assessment.

The conditions laid down in clause 1 (a), (b), (c) and (e) will apply to all men. Desertion at any time will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal, except in special circumstances where a man can show the necessary period of service with continuous "V.G." character commencing from the date of recovery from desertion.

3. Men in possession of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal who subsequently re-enter the Royal Navy or Royal

Marines on regular engagements and qualify for the award of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to surrender the Reserve Medal on being awarded the Active Service Medal. Similarly, men who possess the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal will be required to surrender it on being subsequently awarded the Royal Australian Navy or the Royal Canadian Navy Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

4. When the conduct of any man after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

When reservists are mobilised or re-entered in the Royal Navy, the regulations for the deprivation of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions Article 1958) are to apply equally to the deprivation of the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal.

5. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines, on completion of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

6. When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost, the man to whom the medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate or Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rating, name, class, number in the Reserve, and Royal Naval official number, or Royal Marine register number. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, and the Medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

7. Medals are to be worn, in conformity with the Regulations for Naval Uniforms (Ratings), with No. 2 dress (or No. 7 dress in hot climates) on those occasions when the wearing of No. 1 or No. 6 dress is authorised for Active Service ratings, i.e., at inspections and musters, on ceremonial occasions, and on Sundays in harbour. Medals are not to be worn on any other occasion.

GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL AND GRATUITY.

Qualification for Award.—The Long Service and Good Conduct Medal represents, with Good Conduct Badges, the highest standard of conduct in the Service and it is important that recommendations for the award of the medal should not be made as a matter of course on completion of the necessary period of qualifying service.

2. Gratuities.—Except where otherwise stated, the award of a Good Conduct Medal will carry with it, irrespective of rating, a gratuity of £20, payment of which will be authorized by the Director of Navy Accounts.

3. Entitlement.

(a) To be entitled to the award of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity, a man must :

- (i) have completed 15 years' pensionable service with continuous "Very Good" character, and with previous character not inferior to "Good" in service which is reckonable for pension purposes. Where character during such service has been assessed as "Good" on the 31st December in any year, time reckoning for the medal will not commence until the 1st January following;
- (ii) have actually re-engaged to complete time for pension (but *see* clause (b) below regarding ratings on non-continuous service engagements)
- (iii) be in possession of the full number of Good Conduct Badges which he could have earned during his service;
- (iv) be provisionally recommended by the Captain of the ship or the Commanding Officer of the establishment in which he is serving at the time of the application as in every respect deserving of the award.

(b) **Non-Continuous Service.**—Maltese ratings serving on non-continuous service engagements are eligible for the award of the medal and gratuity under the foregoing conditions, except that clause 3(a) (ii) above is not applicable. Non-European native ratings, may be awarded the medal without gratuity if their records of service and character conform to the requirements for an award under the ordinary rules.

(c) Desertion will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations (*see* Article 8—Special Recommendations).

4. Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities—Additional Allowance.—Men awarded the gratuity referred to in Article 2 will also be eligible to earn an additional allowance, which will be payable in a lump sum with the first payment of pension on discharge, at the rate of £1 for each year of qualifying service with "Very Good" character rendered subsequent to the award or restoration of the medal.

(a) A rating who is promoted to officer after the award of the medal and gratuity will be allowed, on confirmation in rank, to receive payment of any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his promotion.

(b) Service during which a "Good" character is awarded will not count as qualifying service for the additional allowance, notwithstanding that the man may not have been deprived of the medal.

(c) When a man is deprived of or forfeits his medal he will forfeit the additional allowance already accrued. If the medal is restored before he is pensioned, the amount earned subsequently to the date of restoration only will be awarded.

(d) When a man is invalidated after having been awarded the medal and gratuity, and before completion of the full time for pension, he will be granted any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his discharge.

(e) Any man who voluntarily quits the Service after the award of the medal and gratuity, and before becoming entitled to a pension, will forfeit all claim to any additional allowance that may have been earned.

(f) Where a man who has been discharged to pension is permitted to re-engage for a further period of service subject to relinquishment of pension, such further service will be allowed to count for purposes of the additional allowance under the usual regulations, provided that the man is qualified in all respects for this allowance.

5. Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities and Additional Allowances of Dead Men.—If a man should die after the award of his medal any gratuity or additional allowance to which he may be entitled will be paid to his widow, or next-of-kin if dependent upon him.

6. Breaks in Service.—A break in service not due to desertion, dismissal, sentence of imprisonment, or other misconduct on the man's part, will not be considered as breaking the continuity of his "Very Good" character, or of recommendations for the medal and gratuity, provided that he rejoins within five years or, if invalidated, as soon as the state of his health permits, or if approval has been given to bridge the break in service of more than five years.

7. Recommendations to the Admiralty.

- (a) The names of men provisionally recommended for medals and gratuities, are to be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts on Form S.218, accompanied by their Service Certificates or certified copies thereof, in sufficient time to allow for verification of entitlement and preparation of the medal (normally one calendar month), and for approval to be received and presentation to be made on the date when the award is due.
- (b) Recommendations for Royal Marine ranks disembarked are to be forwarded through the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines.

8. Special Recommendations.

- (a) If a man has the essential service qualification of 15 years with continuous "Very Good" character in accordance with the foregoing articles but is ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations, the Admiralty will consider any recommendation for a special award of the medal on the grounds that the man has displayed heroism or gallantry in action or has rendered some special service in time of emergency, during service qualifying for the medal and subsequent to the lapse which disqualifies him under the ordinary rules. The recommendation should be made by letter submitted through the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or for a Royal Marine serving on shore through the Director of Pay and Records, stating fully the circumstances in which the application is made.

- (b) A recommendation for a man who has a record of 18 years' qualifying service with continuous "Very Good" character will also be considered although he may be disqualified under the ordinary regulations.

9. *Presentation of Medal and Gratuity.*

- (a) When the approval of the Admiralty has been received, the medal is, if possible, to be presented by the Captain before the ship's company or for Royal Marines by the Commanding Officer on parade. The gratuity is to be paid on the authority which will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts. In no circumstances is the medal to be presented or the gratuity to be paid before the date on which the award is due.

- (b) The award of the medal and gratuity is to be noted on the Service Certificate. In order that the possession of the medal may not be overlooked when consideration is being given to deprivation of a Good Conduct Badge, the award of the medal is to be noted at the foot of the Badge column in addition to the Medals section of the Service Certificate.

10. *Misconduct Pending Presentation.*

- (a) If a man's conduct should not have been satisfactory in the interval between the date on which he is provisionally recommended for the medal and the date on which the award would normally be due, the Admiralty is to be informed by signal. The medal will not be awarded and, if received in the ship, is to be returned with the authority for payment of the gratuity to the Admiralty, and the circumstances explained.
- (b) If the presentation of the medal is for any reason delayed beyond the date on which the award is due, and misconduct (other than a trivial offence not breaking the continuity of a man's "Very Good" conduct or "V.G." character) occurs in the interval, the medal is to be withheld and particulars reported to the Admiralty for decision. The report is to state whether deprivation of the medal would have been proposed had it been in the man's possession at the time of punishment, unless the punishment awarded automatically involves loss of the medal. The authority for payment of the gratuity which accompanies the medal is not to be acted upon, unless the decision arrived at by the Admiralty is to the effect that the medal is to be regarded as awarded and deprived, in which case payment of the gratuity may then be made.

NOTE.—The rules about deprivation and restor-

ation of the G.C. Medal are contained in Articles 1958 and 1959 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

11. *First Clasp.*—A man holding the medal who completes a further fifteen years' service on any kind of Royal Naval engagement, T.124 and variants excepted, with the character qualification required for the original award may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The award of the clasp will not entitle the recipient to any further gratuity or pension addition. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 endorsed "CLASP ONLY," and forwarded as directed in clause 7, accompanied by the Service Certificate or a certified copy thereof.

12. *Second Clasp.*—A man holding the medal and clasp who completes a further 15 years' service under the same conditions required for the award of the first clasp, may be awarded a second clasp to the medal. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 as directed above.

NOTE.—Pensioners are not debarred from counting the additional service for the award of the clasps.

13. *W.R.N.S. Ratings.*

W.R.N.S. ratings will qualify for the medal and clasp under the same conditions as for men except that clause 3(a) (ii) will not apply. The gratuity will, however, be £15 and the additional allowance 15s. 0d. a year.

MERITORIOUS SERVICE ANNUITIES AND MEDALS (ROYAL MARINES).

A sum not exceeding £400 a year is placed at the disposal of the Admiralty to be distributed in annuities not exceeding £20, as rewards for distinguished and meritorious service. This award was open either before or after discharge to Senior Non-Commissioned Officers of the Royal Marines who had completed 21 years' service, or had been granted a life pension on account of wounds or hurts received in action or otherwise in the execution of duty.

2. As Royal Marines receive the L.S. and G.C. gratuity of £20, they are no longer eligible for this award. The Meritorious Service Medal has been awarded to all ranks who were registered in the Department of the Commandant General Royal Marines on 10th May, 1947, and no further awards will be made. Those to whom the Medal has been awarded remain eligible for the annuity and awards will be made, as and when vacancies occur.

3. The Medal and annuity are liable to forfeiture by recipients on conviction of treason, sedition or mutiny.

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION 217

CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY—NAUTICAL ASSESSORS

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY.

1. Executive Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above, and have completed 7 years' sea service may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as a Master in the Mercantile Marine.

2. Engineer Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant (E) or above, Senior Commissioned Engineer or Senior Commissioned Mechanician and who have completed 21 months' qualifying sea service as Watchkeeping Engineer Officer or Senior Engineer Officer or Engineer Officer since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count) may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as First Class Engineer.

3. Certificates of Service as Second Class Engineer may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded to Engineer Officers who have attained the substantive rank of Commissioned Engineer or Commissioned Mechanician and have completed 21 months' qualifying Watchkeeping Service since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count).

4. Temporary and Reserve Officers are ineligible for the award of Certificates of Service; but may count Naval Service as qualifying service for admittance to the Ministry's examinations for Certificates of Competency, provided it is performed as required by the Ministry's Examination Regulations.

5. Certificates of Competency as Extra Master, Master, Mate, Extra First Class Engineer, First Class Engineer, Second Class Engineer, Second Hand (Full or Limited) or (Special) of a fishing boat, and A.B., or of qualification as Efficient Deck Hand, can be granted by the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation only after examination.*

6. The following procedure is to be adopted when officers and ratings make application for the award of Certificates of Service or to sit examinations for Certificates of Competency:—

(a) *Certificates of Service.*

Applications for Certificates of Service should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded through the usual channels to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch). The fee of £1 should not be forwarded to the Admiralty with the application; the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation will request payment if the grant of a Certificate is approved. Applications will be forwarded to the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation by the Admiralty with the usual statement of service, etc. All subsequent correspondence will be direct between the Ministry and the candidate.

(b) *Certificates of Competency.*

Applications to be examined for Certificates of Competency should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded as directed on the form. They should be supported:—

(i) in the case of Officers by a statement of service (Form N.P.405) which may be obtained on request from the Admiralty (N.P. Branch) together with Forms S.450 ("Films") in respect of all sea-going appointments and of last appointment, whether seagoing or not; or

(ii) in the case of ratings by a copy of Service Certificate. Candidates should also provide Watchkeeping Certificates. Details of fees for examinations are shown in the booklets mentioned at * below.

*Regulations governing the Examinations of Masters and Mates (Exn. 1), and Engineers (Exn. 1A), and Skippers and Second Hands of Fishing Boats (Exn. 1 (Fishing)) in the Mercantile Marine are published by H.M. Stationery Office, and obtainable on purchase at any Mercantile Marine Office or through any bookseller.

Notice No. M.363 may be obtained at any Mercantile Marine Office and deals with the issue of Certificates of Competency as A.B., and Certificates of Qualification as Efficient Deck Hand.

NAUTICAL ASSESSORS.

Appointments as Nautical Assessors will be made under the following rules:—

HOUSE OF LORDS.

(Under Section III of the Supreme Court of Judicature Act, 1891.)

(1) To be retired Naval Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had at least three years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea.

(2) The number will be limited to six.

(3) The age limit is 65.

(4) Appointments will be for a limited period of three years in the first instance, any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires.

COURT OF APPEAL.

(Under Section 98 of the Supreme Court of Judicature (Consolidation) Act, 1925).

(1) To be Naval Officers retired from the Commanders', Captains' or Flag Officers' Lists.

(2) The number will be limited to two.

(3) The appointment will be for three years in the first instance. Any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires.

CLASS III. ASSESSORS.

(Under the Merchant Shipping Act, 1894.)

(1) To be retired Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had three years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea. Qualified Navigating Officers of the rank of Commander or Lieutenant-Commander who have had three years' service as Navigator after passing for first class ships are also eligible for appointment.

(2) The number will be limited to four.

(3) The age limit is 70.

(4) The appointments will be for three years in the first instance.

Application for appointment as Assessors to the House of Lords or Court of Appeal should be made to the Admiralty.

Application for appointment as Class III Assessor should be addressed to the Home Office

REGULATIONS FOR HER MAJESTY'S LEVEES AT ST. JAMES'S PALACE.

At all Levees, which are usually held at 11.30 a.m., Cards of Admission will be required, whether for Presentation or Attendance, as the numbers at each of these ceremonies are limited.

The following are the rules to be observed:—

ATTENDANCES AND PRESENTATIONS

All Officers of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and Reserves, of whatever rank, whether on the Active or Retired Lists, will communicate with, and obtain their cards from, the Naval Secretary to the First Lord of the Admiralty. All Civil Officers of the Admiralty will communicate with, and obtain their cards from, the Private Secretary to the First Lord of the Admiralty.

Presentations of Officers on the Retired List are, however, never made by the First Lord. Should such an Officer desire presentation, he must forward his application to the Naval Secretary through some person who will himself be present at the same Levee and who will act as his sponsor and take full responsibility for the presentation.

A card for attendance may only be issued to an Officer, whether on the Active or Retired List, if he has already been presented and is also making a presentation.

Application for either presentation or attendance should be made when the date of the Levee for which the card is desired has been announced in the Press by the Lord Chamberlain, *but not before.*

Applications cannot, however, be considered unless they are received at the Admiralty *at least fourteen days prior to the date of the Levee.*

Occasions on which Officers may be presented by the First Lord of the Admiralty.

- 1.—On receiving a Commission in the Royal Navy.
- 2.—On promotion to the rank of Commander, or to corresponding rank in other branches of the Service, and after that on every step. Retired Officers are not presented on receiving a step in rank.
- 3.—*On appointment to the command of a station or squadron, or to a principal post at the Admiralty.
- 4.—On return from active service during War, or from any special service abroad, or on return from the command of a station or squadron.
- 5.—On appointment to the Royal Yacht or as Aide-de-Camp to the Queen.
- 6.—On appointment as a Knight Commander of any British Order, provided that a change of style is occasioned thereby.

(*Presentations on appointment will only be made when such appointment is conferred by the Queen either by (a) Letters Patent, (b) Warrant, (c) Submission and Sign Manual, or (d) an informal notification of Her Majesty's approval of the appointment).

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEMES, 1944-47 and 1952

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules.

SCHEDULE I.

This Schedule relates to:—

(a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay,

(b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve,

(c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age,

(d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order in Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(e) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel,

(f) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police,

(g) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights,

(h) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(i) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,

(j) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increaseable under this Schedule,

(k) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(l) any award increased under Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increaseable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(m) Pensions payable under Order in Council 1st July, 1937, to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. Conditions of Eligibility.

An award to which this schedule relates may be increased provided the following conditions are fulfilled.

(a) The total income of the pensioner, including pension and pension increase, does not exceed, in the case of a pensioner who is married, or has at least one dependant, £450 a year, or in any other case, £350 a year, but in assessing income for this purpose the first £52 a year of income other than the increaseable pension or pensions shall be disregarded.

(b) (i) The pensioner has attained the age of 60 years (or, where the pension is one payable on account of widowhood, 40 years), or has not attained the age of 16 years, or

(ii) the pensioner was invalidated from the Naval Service, or

(iii) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant, or

(iv) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full-time employment.

3. Amount of Increase.

The maximum increase admissible as from 1st December, 1946, is as follows:—

(a) If the pensioner is married or has at least one dependant:—

Where the pension exceeds	But does not exceed	the amount of increase shall be
—	£100	40% of the pension
£100	£133 6s. 8d.	£40
£133 6s. 8d.	£200	30% of the pension
£200	£300	£60
£300	£450	sufficient to increase the pension to £450

(b) If the pensioner is unmarried and has no dependant:—

Where the pension exceeds	But does not exceed	the amount of increase shall be
—	£75	40% of the pension
£75	£100	£30
£100	£150	30% of the pension
£150	£305	£45
£305	£350	sufficient to increase the pension to £350

but no pension shall be increased by an amount greater than is sufficient to bring the total income of the pensioner up to the appropriate income limit in paragraph 2 (a) above.

4. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase.

(a) Any portion of a pension which has been commuted shall not be regarded as part of the pension for the purposes of this Schedule, except that where the commutation was effected after 31st December, 1943, the commuted portion may wholly or partially be so regarded.

(b) The income of a married pensioner shall be deemed to include the income of the husband or wife of the pensioner, but the income of a pensioner shall not be otherwise deemed to include the income of any other person.

(c) A pensioner shall be regarded as unmarried unless the husband or wife of the pensioner is alive, but where a husband and wife are living apart, they may be treated as unmarried persons.

(d) To be regarded as dependent on the pensioner for the purpose of this schedule a person must be in fact wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner, must not have an income from other sources (apart from income from any scholarship or educational endowment) in excess of £52 a year, and must be either

(i) the parent, brother, sister, child, uncle or aunt of the pensioner, or of the pensioner's husband or wife, or deceased husband or wife or the child of any such relative ("child" including legitimate and illegitimate children, step-children, and statutorily adopted children), or the pensioner's step-father or step-mother, or

(ii) under 16 years of age, or receiving full-time instruction at an educational establishment, or undergoing full-time training for a trade, profession, or vocation.

(e) Where, in addition to the increasable pension, a pensioner is in receipt of other pension or pensions of the following types :—

(i) a pension to which this Schedule applies :
(ii) a pension arising from service in the Forces (but excluding any pension or any part of a pension granted in respect of disablement or death attributable to, or aggravated by such service) ;

(iii) a pension coming within the first Schedule to the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1944 (but excluding any portion of such pension representing an addition consequent on the receipt of war bonus during the present war), or a pension coming within paragraph (4) of Clause 2 of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1947 ; all such pensions shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase permissible on the pension or pensions to which this Schedule applies.

(f) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually, but so that the appropriate joint income limit is not exceeded, and where the increase admissible thus fails to be restricted, the increase shall be apportioned proportionately between the pensions.

(g) Where a widow in receipt of a pension on account of widowhood has dependent on her a child or children under 16 years of age receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's services, the widow's pension and each child's award shall be separately aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase applicable to them.

(h) Nothing in these Regulations shall prevent such a reduction being made in the amount of any increase payable to a pensioner as may be necessary to secure, where the pensioner is in receipt of a non-Contributory pension under the Old Age Pension Act, 1936, that he shall receive the greatest possible amount in respect of the increase and the non-Contributory pension taken together.

SCHEDULE II.

1. This Schedule relates to Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, awarded or assessed under the provisions of Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, and 11th October, 1923, 4th May, 1935, and in subsequent Orders in Council, authorising scales of service retired pay or service portions of disability retired pay based upon the consolidated rates of retired pay authorised by Order in Council of the 4th May, 1935 ; including also additional Retired Pay granted to Retired Officers in respect of certain salaried appointments, under the provisions or Orders in Council of 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, and to Service Retired Pay assessed on any consolidated scale introduced not earlier than 1935 and not later than 18th December, 1945, but shall not apply to retired pay granted to certain Officers retired under the Special Retirement Schemes sanctioned by Orders in Council of the 14th July, 1922, and 16th January, 1924, whose retired pay was specifically exempted from subsequent periodical review.

It also relates to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel and to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, except that it does not relate to any such pensions payable by reason of death or retirement before the 21st February, 1922, nor retired pay awarded or assessed at men's pension rates.

2. Such awards, excluding any increase admissible under the First Schedule hereto, may be increased by 10 per cent.

This increase shall be given without regard to the income or other circumstances of the pensioner,

but where an increase of the award is admissible under the provisions of the First Schedule, the amount of the latter increase shall be limited to the excess, if any, over the increase authorised by this paragraph.

3. Any pension increased or further increased under paragraph 2 of this Schedule shall, as so increased, be regarded for the purposes of the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1952, as if assessed under the regulations in force before the 1st September, 1950.

4. In computing the increases permissible under paragraph 2, any sum commuted from the original retired pay shall be added to the existing rate, and eligibility for increase shall be determined by, and the rate of increase assessed on, the total so obtained.

5. In relation to an award which is, or would but for this paragraph be, increased by virtue of paragraphs 1 and 2 of this Schedule, shall have effect as if the references in paragraph 3 of the General Provisions in Schedule III to such an addition, included any excess of the said emoluments over what they were on the 3rd September, 1939, or what in the opinion of the Admiralty they would have been on that day had the office or employment then existed : so, however, that no pension shall by virtue of this paragraph be less than it would have been if this paragraph had not been introduced.

SCHEDULE III.

Special Provisions.

1. The retired pay of an Officer who, under regulation in force prior to Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, was granted a higher rate of retired pay than that for which he would have been eligible under the provisions of that Order, shall not be increased under the provisions of Schedule II to an amount greater than that for which he would have been eligible had he been granted the appropriate rate under the provisions of the said Order in Council.

2. The income limits imposed by Orders in Council of the 27th March, 1923, and the 1st February, 1926, in connection with the re-assessment of certain awards shall be withdrawn and the income limits set out in paragraph 2 of the First Schedule above shall be substituted.

General Provisions.

1. Where the amount to which a pension may be increased is less than the amount to which the pension might have been increased had it been smaller, the pension may be increased to the latter amount.

2. In calculating, for the purpose of Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, the means of any pensioner or the amount of any pension, any increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be disregarded, and where the amount of any pension has been increased under the aforesaid Orders of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or by any other corresponding enactment, the increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be calculated upon the amount of the pension as so increased.

3. Where a pension has been increased by virtue of any addition since the 3rd September, 1939, to the emoluments of any office or employment in respect of which, or on retirement from which, the pension is payable, and the said addition was an addition by way of war bonus or other similar allowance, the increase authorised under the First and Second Schedules shall be calculated

as if the pension had not been increased by reason of the said addition, and

(a) if the amount of the increase authorised under these Schedules, when so calculated as aforesaid, is equal to or less than the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition, the pension shall not be increased under these Schedules; and

(b) in any other case, the amount of the increase authorised by these Schedules, after being so calculated as aforesaid, shall be reduced by the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition.

3A. (i) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to a rate of emoluments received on or after 1st April, 1947, or by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service beginning on or after 1st April, 1946, no increase of the pension shall be payable under these Schedules.

(ii) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service (later referred to as "the relevant service") part of which was served before 1st April, 1946:

(a) For the purpose of calculating the amount of any increase under these Schedules, the pension shall be deemed to be of the like amount as the pension which could have been granted if it had fallen to be determined by reference to the average rate of emoluments received over so many years of the relevant service as were begun before 1st April, 1946;

(b) The amount of the increase which could be granted apart from this sub-paragraph (b) shall be reduced in the proportion which the relevant service less the years begun as aforesaid, bears to the whole of the relevant service.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1952.

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules.

SCHEDULE I.

This Schedule relates to:—

(a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order-in-Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(e) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(f) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(g) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the 1st April, 1952.

(h) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the 1st April, 1952

4. Where part of a pension has been surrendered by the pensioner for the purpose of enabling a grant to be made of a pension to the wife or husband of the pensioner under any arrangement whereby a pension is payable to the wife or husband of the pensioner during the pensioner's lifetime, then for the purpose of determining the percentage by reference to which the authorised increase of each of these pensions is to be calculated under the First and Second Schedules, each of the pensions shall be deemed to be of an amount equal to the aggregate of the two pensions.

5. The Admiralty may prescribe the manner in which the means of a pensioner are to be calculated for the purpose of this Order in Council, and may require from time to time of all pensioners who claim, or may be in receipt of, an increase of pension under the First Schedule a declaration in such form as may be prescribed regarding their means of livelihood and conditions as regards dependants.

6. An increase of pension granted under the First Schedule may be reviewed with a view to increase, reduction or cessation, whenever a change in the circumstances and means of livelihood of the pensioner renders such review necessary.

7. Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of retired pay or pension under Naval Regulations shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to such retired pay or pension awarded under the provisions of this Order in Council.

8. Except where express provision to the contrary is made, no increase of pension under the First or Second Schedules above shall be admissible in the case of a pension awarded or assessed under any Scheme brought into operation on or after 19th December, 1945, or re-assessed in respect of war service under any such Scheme.

(i) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(j) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,

(k) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule.

(l) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(m) any award increased under Orders-in-Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(n) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952.

(o) the Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. An award to which this schedule relates may be increased provided the following conditions are fulfilled.

(a) The income of the pensioner does not exceed, in the case of a pensioner who is married, or has at least one dependant, £550 a year, or in any other case, £425 a year, including any pension in either case, but disregarding, in assessing income for this purpose, the first £104 a year of income other than the increasable pension or pensions,

(b) either (i) The pensioner has attained the age of 60 years (or, where the pension is a widow's

pension, 40 years), or has not attained the age of 16 years, or

(ii) the pensioner was invalided from the Naval Service, or

(iii) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant, or

(iv) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full-time employment.

3. The increase admissible shall be as follows :—

(a) If the pensioner is married or has at least one dependant, £26 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates, 10/- a week.

(b) In other cases, £20 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates, 7/8 a week, but shall in no case exceed either one third of the rate of pension, including any increase granted under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, or the amount required to bring the income of the pensioner up to the appropriate income limit in paragraph 2 (a) above, whichever is less.

4. Any portion of a pension which has been commuted shall not be regarded as part of the pension for the purposes of this Schedule.

5. The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in determining entitlement under those Orders.

6. The income of a married pensioner shall be deemed to include the income of the husband or wife of the pensioner, but the income of a pensioner shall not be otherwise deemed to include the income of any other person.

7. A pensioner shall be regarded as unmarried unless the husband or wife of the pensioner is alive, and where a husband and wife are living apart, they may be treated as unmarried persons, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

8. To be regarded as dependent on the pensioner for the purpose of this Schedule a person must be in fact wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner, must not have an income from other sources (apart from income from any scholarship or educational endowment), in excess of £104 a year, and must be either

(i) the parent, brother, sister, child, uncle or aunt of the pensioner, or of the pensioner's husband or wife, or deceased husband or wife or the child of any such relative ("child" including legitimate and illegitimate children, step-children, and statutorily adopted children), or the pensioner's step-father or step-mother, or

(ii) under 16 years of age, or receiving full-time instruction at an educational establishment, or undergoing full-time training for a trade, profession, or vocation.

9. Where a pensioner is in receipt of more than one pension to which this Schedule applies, the aggregate increase on all such pensions shall be restricted to the increase which would have been given on a single pension equal to their total. The increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from this restriction.

10. Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually. Where in such a case it is necessary to restrict the aggregate increase in order that the appropriate income limit may not be exceeded, the increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increases which would have been given apart from that restriction.

11. Where a widow in receipt of a widow's pension has dependant on her a child or children under 16 years of age receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's service, the widow's pension and children's awards shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the amount of the admissible increase, and the amount so determined shall be distributed proportionately between the awards.

SCHEDULE II

In the case of the pensions specified at (e), (f), (g), (h) and (i) in paragraph 1 of Schedule I, the award may be increased to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increaseable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act 1952.

2. The income limits imposed by paragraph 3 of the Special Provisions in Schedule III of Order-in-Council of the 28th September, 1944, in connection with the re-assessment of certain awards under Orders-in-Council of the 27th March, 1923, and the 1st February, 1926, shall be withdrawn as far as they relate to any such re-assessed award, or any portion thereof, which is calculated with reference to the degree of disablement of the pensioner.

SCHEDULE III

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension awarded under Schedules I or II hereof.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(On the 31st August, 1953 the Ministry of Pensions and the Ministry of National Insurance were amalgamated, with the title of "Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance." At the same time certain functions relating to the provision of medical treatment for pensioners were transferred to the Ministry of Health and Department of Health for Scotland. (The Transfer of Functions (Ministry of Pensions) Order, 1953, S.I. 1953 No. 1198).

The various naval pensions hitherto administered by the Minister of Pensions will in future be the responsibility of the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.)

Regulations framed by the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance concerning Retired Pay, Pensions, and other grants for members of the Naval Forces and the Nursing and Auxiliary Services thereof disabled, and the Widows, Children, Parents and other Dependants of such Members deceased, in consequence of service after 2nd September, 1939.

(Order in Council, dated 29th September, 1949, as amended by the Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953 and 5th January, 1955).

Part I. Definitions and Interpretation.

1. **Definitions.**—In this Order the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them :—

(1) "adult dependant", in relation to a member of the naval forces, for the purposes of Articles 17 and 20, means—

(a) a person residing in the member's home who is related to the member in any of the following ways and fulfils the following conditions, namely—

(i) a grandfather or a father (including a stepfather) who is incapable of self-support ;

(ii) a grandmother or a mother (including a stepmother) who is either a widow or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or has never been married ;

(iii) a daughter (including a stepdaughter) who has attained the child's age limit or a sister (including a half-sister or stepsister) who has attained the age of 16 years and has never been married or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or is a widow ;

(iv) a brother (including a half-brother or stepbrother) who has attained the age of 16 years and is incapable of self-support ; or

(b) an adult female person who, in the member's home, looks after any child of the member in respect of whom an allowance is being paid under Article 13, 17 or 20 ;

being in each case a person who is in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member :

(2) "apprentice" means a person who is undergoing full time training for any trade, business, profession, employment or vocation and is receiving not more than nominal wages :

(3) "approved institutional treatment" means approved treatment in a hospital or similar institution :

(4) "approved treatment" means a course of medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment which it is certified that a member of the naval forces should receive in consequence of any disablement in respect of which an award may be or has been made under this Order, but does not include any treatment which involves no or only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment :

(5) "child", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) a legitimate child of the member ;

(b) a legitimated child of the member ;

(c) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother or father ;

(d) an illegitimate child of a male member, whose mother is, or was at the date of her death, an unmarried dependant living as a wife of the member ;

(e) an illegitimate child of the member, to whom sub-paragraph (c), (d) or (h) of this paragraph does not apply, who was born not later than nine months after the material date and who—

(i) where the member is disabled, has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review ;

(ii) where the member is dead and the child was born before his death, was regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of his death or, where the deceased was a male member, was the subject of an affiliation order which was in force at the date of his death ;

(f) a stepchild of the member, who, where the member is disabled, is being regularly maintained in whole or in part by him, or who, where the member is dead, was regularly so maintained by the member up to the date of his death ;

(g) a legally adopted child of the member ;

(h) a foster-child, that is to say, a child who—

(i) was on the material date being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member as his child ; and

(ii) was so brought up and maintained for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) prior to the date on which the member's service terminated ; and

(iii) has continued to be so maintained, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death :

(6) "child's age limit", in relation to a child or juvenile dependant of a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) where the member was an officer or sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, the age of 18 years ; or

(b) in any other case, the age of 16 years :

(7) "dependant", in relation to the dependency of a person upon a deceased member of the naval forces before his death, means dependent by reason of the receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member—

(a) where his death occurred during his service, throughout the period of six months ending with his death ; or

(b) in any other case, throughout the period beginning six months prior to the termination of his service and ending with his death ;

or throughout such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case :

224 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(8) "disablement" means physical or mental injury or damage, or loss of physical or mental capacity, and "disabled" shall be construed accordingly :

(9) "eligible dependant", in relation to a course of approved treatment, means a person who is an eligible member of the family or who would be an eligible member of the family if, for any date mentioned in paragraphs (5) and (11) of this Article, and for the date specified in paragraph (20) of this Article as the terminating date of the period therein mentioned, there were substituted the date of the commencement of that course of treatment :

(10) "eligible member of the family", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means the wife, husband, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or child, of the member :

(11) "husband", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a husband whose marriage to the member took place not later than the material date, and "widower" shall be construed accordingly :

(12) "incapable of self-support", in relation to any person, means incapable of supporting himself solely by reason of—

(a) physical or mental infirmity of a permanent or prolonged nature ; or

(b) old age ; or

(c) being a juvenile dependant :

(13) "injury" includes wound or disease :

(14) "juvenile dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member, who has not attained the child's age limit :

(15) "material date", in relation to any child of a member of the naval forces to whom subparagraph (e) or (h) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, or in relation to a husband of a member of the naval forces, means the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim under this Order in respect of his disablement or death is based, or, if there was no such occurrence, the date of the termination of his service :

Provided that, where the member suffered aggravation of the injury (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service—

(a) in the case of a child to whom subparagraph (e) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, after or within nine months before the birth of the child ; or

(b) in the case of a foster-child, after the date on which the member began to bring up and maintain the child as his child ; or

(c) in the case of a husband, after the date of his marriage to the member ;

the expression "material date" in relation to that child or husband shall mean the date on which the member's service terminated :

(16) "member of the naval forces" means an officer or rating of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, within the meaning of the principal Regulations, but does not include—

(a) an officer or rating serving under conditions other than those prescribed by the principal Regulations ;

(b) a person entered abroad on a non-continuous service engagement for local service only ;

(c) a non-European Native rating (whether a British subject or not) ;

(d) a person who is by the terms of his service excluded from the benefits of this Order or whose conditions of service include other provisions of a like nature ;

(e) a person serving in one of Her Majesty's ships or in a Fleet Auxiliary or in any other vessel in the service of the Admiralty under Agreement T.124 or a variant of that Agreement or under any other mercantile or special agreement ;

(f) a person who is a member of a category or class specifically excluded from the benefits of this Order :

and, except where the context otherwise requires, any provision of this Order relating to a member of the naval forces shall be construed as relating also to a woman member of the naval forces and as relating to a person whose service as such a member or woman member has terminated :

(17) "member of the Naval Reserve Forces" means a member of the naval forces who is a member of—

(a) The Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve ;

(b) the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve ;

(c) the Royal Naval Reserve ;

(d) the Royal Fleet Reserve ;

(e) the Royal Naval Special Reserve ;

(f) the Women's Royal Naval Reserve ;

(g) Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve ;

but does not include such a member of the Naval Reserve Forces during any period when he is mobilized :

(18) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

(19) "officer" means a member of the naval forces who is a commissioned officer (which term shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer status), a subordinate officer, or a warrant officer (which term shall not include a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, but shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with warrant officer status) :

(20) "old age", in relation to any person, means the attainment of the age of 65 years by a male person or of the age of 60 years by a female person :

(21) "other dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member :

(22) "parent", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means—

(a) a person of whom the member was a legitimate, legitimated or illegitimate child ; or

(b) a person who had legally adopted the member ; or

(c) a person who, for a period of five years (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the minority of the member, acted in the place of a parent to, and wholly or mainly maintained, the member ; or

(d) a person who, for such period as is mentioned in subparagraph (c) of this paragraph, was the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of a person fulfilling the conditions set out in that subparagraph :

(23) "principal Regulations" means the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions for the government of Her Majesty's Naval Service, as amended from time to time, the Regulations governing the various Reserve Forces as so amended, the provisions summarised in the Appendix to the Navy List as so amended, and any other regulations, instructions or provisions issued or made from time to time in relation to Her Majesty's Naval Service ;

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 225

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(24) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom :

(25) "rating" means a member of the naval forces who is not an officer :

(26) "service", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means service as such a member for any period after the 2nd September, 1939 :

(27) "student" means a person who is receiving full time instruction at a university, college, secondary school or technical school, or at any other establishment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is a comparable educational establishment :

(28) "termination", in relation to service as a member of the naval forces, means termination of service as such a member by reason of retirement, discharge, demobilisation, transfer to the Emergency List or Reserve or in any other manner :

Provided that—

(a) where the member renders service during more than one period, it means the date, having regard to the foregoing provisions of this paragraph, of the end of the period which is relevant in the circumstances of his case ;

(b) in relation to service as a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, for the purposes of Article 9 (1) only, it means the date of his retirement, discharge from his engagement or the date, if earlier, of his death ;
and "terminated" shall be construed accordingly :

(29) "unmarried dependant living as a wife", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a person wholly or substantially maintained by the member on a permanent bona fide domestic basis throughout the period beginning six months prior to the commencement of his service and continuing, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death :

(30) "woman member of the naval forces" means a woman who is—

(a) a medical or dental practitioner employed with the Medical or Dental Branch of the Royal Navy with naval status for general service ;

(b) enrolled in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service or the reserve thereof ;

(c) enrolled in the Women's Royal Naval Service or the reserve thereof ;

(d) a member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment enrolled for employment under the Admiralty.

2. *Interpretation.*—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889(a), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as if it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Order to any enactment shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment, as amended by or under any other enactment or order, and to any other enactment substituted therefor.

(3) Where any matter is required by this Order to be certified, that matter shall be determined—

(a) where a Tribunal constituted under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(b), has given a decision under those Acts upon that matter, in accordance with that decision, or, if an appeal from that decision is brought under that Act, in accordance with the decision on that appeal ;

(b) where no such decision has been given and the matter involves a medical question, in accordance with a certificate on that question of a medical officer or board of medical officers appointed or recognised by the Minister for the purpose :

Provided that, where that question appears to the Minister to raise a serious doubt or difficulty, he may obtain the opinion thereon of one or more of a panel of independent medical experts nominated by the President of the Royal College of Physicians, the Royal College of Surgeons or the Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynaecologists, and in that case the matter involving that question shall be determined in accordance with that opinion.

(4) For the purposes of this Order, a person shall be treated as having attained the age of 16 years at the commencement of the sixteenth anniversary of the day of his birth and similarly with respect to any other age.

(5) For the purposes of this Order—

(a) a person may be treated as being in receipt of any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit awarded to him under this Order notwithstanding that the retired pay, pension, allowance or other benefit, or any part thereof, is, by virtue of any provision of this Order, being administered or otherwise applied for any purpose or paid to some other person ;

(b) where an allowance awarded in respect of a child under this Order is withheld or reduced under Article 55, a widow or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a deceased member of the naval forces who has the child under her control or in her charge may be treated as being in receipt of the allowance notwithstanding that it is so withheld or reduced.

(6) For the purposes of this Order, any question as to whether a person—

(a) is the legally adopted child of a member of the naval forces, or a person who has legally adopted a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if any legal adoption effected by the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of the member or person had been effected by the member or person ; or

(b) is the grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister, daughter or grandchild of a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if—

(i) any child legally adopted by two spouses jointly, or by one of two spouses (not being separated spouses), were the legitimate child of those spouses ;

(ii) any child legally adopted by a person having no spouse, or separated from his spouse, were the legitimate child of that person ;

(iii) any illegitimate child had been born the legitimate child of his father and mother.

(7) Any condition or requirement laid down in this Order for an award, or the continuance of an award, or relating to the rate or amount of an award, shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be construed as a continuing condition or requirement, and accordingly the award, rate or amount shall cease to have effect if and when the condition or requirement ceases to be fulfilled and shall be subject to variation from time to time in accordance with the condition or requirement.

226 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Part II.—General Principles of Awards.

3. *Basic condition of awards.*—Under this Order awards may be made where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces is due to service.

4. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place not later than seven years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, not later than seven years after the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or the death occurs of that member and a claim is made (at any time) in respect of that death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

- (a) the disablement is due to an injury which—
 - (i) is attributable to service; or
 - (ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or
- (b) the death was due to or hastened by—
 - (i) an injury which was attributable to service; or
 - (ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Article to prove the fulfilment of the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article and the benefit of any reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, where an injury which has led to a member's discharge or death during service was not noted in a medical report made on that member on the commencement of his service, a certificate under paragraph (1) of this Article shall be given unless the evidence shows that the conditions set out in that paragraph are not fulfilled.

(4) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the provisions of paragraphs (2) and (3) of this Article shall not apply to any claim made in connection with his service as such a member but—

(a) a disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled;

(b) where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

5. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place more than seven years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, after the expiration of the period of seven years beginning with the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or in respect of the death of that member (being a death occurring after the expiration of the said period) and the member was at the time of his death, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of an injury which was a cause of his death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

(a) the disablement is due to an injury which—

- (i) is attributable to service; or
- (ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or

(b) the death was due to or substantially hastened by—

- (i) an injury which was attributable to service; or
- (ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) A disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled.

(3) The condition set out in subparagraph (a) (ii) of paragraph (1) of this Article, namely, that the injury on which the claim is based remains aggravated by service, shall not be deemed to be fulfilled unless the injury remains so aggravated at the time when the claim is made, but this paragraph shall be without prejudice, in a case where an award is made, to the subsequent operation of paragraph (7) of Article 2 of this Order in relation to that condition.

(4) Where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

(6) For the purposes of this Article the expression "pension" shall include retired pay, disablement addition, weekly allowance or gratuity, or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment.

6. *Serious negligence or misconduct.*—The Minister may withhold, cancel or reduce any award which may be or has been made under this Order in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces in any case in which the injury on which the claim to the award is based was caused or contributed to by the serious negligence or misconduct of the member, or in any case in which the death of the member was so caused or contributed to.

7. *Rank or status.*—(1) Where, for the purposes of any award under Part III, IV or V of this Order (including any award under any Article in those Parts made by virtue of Part VI) in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces, the member's rank has to be determined, it shall be determined by reference to the relevant rank of the member.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the relevant rank of a member shall be whichever is the highest of the following ranks, namely—

(a) the substantive rank held by him on the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service;

(b) where on that date he held war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank which would then have been allowed to reckon for the purpose of calculating service retired pay or the rank element of a service pension if he were eligible for such retired pay or pension, that war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank, as the case may be;

(c) the substantive, war substantive, paid temporary or paid acting rank held by the member on any of the following dates, namely—

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 227

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(i) the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based;

(ii) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date mentioned in subparagraph (c) (i) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the date of the termination of his service;

(3) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the relevant rank shall be—

(a) the paid rank held by him, or, where pay was not in issue, the rank for which pay would have been in issue if the member had been entitled to receive pay, on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or on which he was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based; or

(b) if there was no such occurrence, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph) held by him during the relevant period of service; or

(c) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date or period mentioned in subparagraphs (a) and (b) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph) held by him during such service.

(4) Where an award is payable in respect of the disablement or death of a member by reason of more than one injury, and different ranks would, under the foregoing provisions of this Article, be relevant to the different causes leading to the disablement or death—

(a) an award under Part III or IV of this Order shall be at a composite rate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the relevant rank appropriate thereto; and

(b) an award under Part V of this Order shall be based upon the highest of those different relevant ranks.

(5) For the purposes of an award in respect of the death of a retired officer who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer, the relevant rank shall be the rank in which he was employed, or the rank appropriate to the appointment in which he was employed, at the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service, or at any of the dates mentioned in paragraph (2) (c) of this Article, whichever is most favourable.

(6) The provisions contained in the principal Regulations as to equivalent ranks of officers and ratings, for the purposes of retired pay, pension or like grant thereunder, and as to the classification of different categories of ratings, shall have effect for the purposes of this Order.

(7) For the purposes of any award under this Order, a Chaplain shall be treated as holding such rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate in his case having regard to his denomination and the length of his service and the provisions made in the principal Regulations as to the grant of retired pay, pensions, allowances or gratuities to or in respect of Chaplains of that denomination with that length of service.

(8) The foregoing provisions of this Article shall, where appropriate, apply in relation to women members of the naval forces, any reference to a rank being treated as a reference to a status equivalent to that rank.

Part III.—Awards in respect of Disablement.

8. *Application of Part III.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part of this Order shall have effect subject, in the case of any award which may be made under Part VI, to the provisions of that Part.

9. *General conditions of awards in respect of disablement.*—(1) An award in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces shall not be made to take effect before the termination of his service or, in the case of an officer on the active list, while he is in receipt of unemployed pay or half-pay.

(2) The Minister may withhold or reduce an award in respect of the disablement of an officer whose service is terminated voluntarily or on account of misconduct.

(3) For the purposes of an award in respect of disablement (which may be made provisionally or upon any other basis), the degree of that disablement shall be assessed on an interim basis, unless the member's condition permits a final settlement of the extent, if any, of that disablement.

10. *Determination of degree of disablement.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Order, the degree of the disablement due to service of a member of the naval forces shall be assessed by making a comparison between the condition of the member as so disabled and the condition of a normal healthy person of the same age and sex, without taking into account the earning capacity of the member in his disabled condition in his own or any other specific trade or occupation, and without taking into account the effect of any individual factors or extraneous circumstances:

Provided that, where such disablement is due to more than one injury, a composite assessment of the degree of disablement shall be made by reference to the combined effect of all such injuries.

(2) The degree of disablement assessed as aforesaid shall be certified by way of a percentage, total disablement being represented by 100 per cent. (which shall be the maximum assessment) and a lesser degree being represented by such percentage as bears to 100 per cent. the same proportion as the lesser degree of disablement bears to total disablement, so, however, that a degree of disablement of 20 per cent. or more shall be certified at a percentage which is a multiple of ten, and a degree of disablement which is less than 20 per cent. shall, except in a case to which Table 1 in the Third Schedule applies, be certified in the manner required by Table 2 or 3 in that Schedule.

(3) Where a disablement is due to an injury specified in the First Schedule or is a disablement so specified, and, in either case, has reached a settled condition, the degree of that disablement shall, in the absence of any special features, be certified for the purposes of this Article at the percentage specified in that Schedule as appropriate to that injury or to that disablement.

(4) Where a member of the naval forces has sustained a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule as well as some other disablement due to service, the degree of which is less than 100 per cent., and a composite assessment of the degree of the disablement from both causes is no higher than the assessment for the other disablement alone, this Article shall have effect so as to authorise an award under Article 12 in respect of the minor injury as well as an award under Article 11 or 12 in respect of the other disablement.

228 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(6) The degree of disablement certified under this Article shall be the degree of disablement for the purpose of any award in respect thereof under this Order.

11. *Pensions for disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is not less than 20 per cent. may be awarded retired pay or a pension at whichever of the rates set out in the Tables in the Second Schedule is appropriate to his rank or status and the degree of his disablement.

12. *Gratuities and weekly allowances for minor disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is less than 20 per cent. may be awarded a gratuity, or a weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, in accordance with the appropriate Table in the Third Schedule.

13. *Allowances for eligible members of the family.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is awarded retired pay or a pension under Article 11, allowances in respect of the eligible members of the family may be awarded in accordance with the following provisions of this Article.

(2) An allowance under this Article in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be at such proportion of the rates set out in the following Table as corresponds to the degree of the disablement which may give title to that allowance :—

Table.

Eligible member of the family.	Rate for 100 per cent. disablement.	
	Officers (yearly rate)	Other ranks (weekly rate)
	£	s. d.
(a) wife, husband, or unmarried dependant living as a wife	36	10 0
(b) children :—		
(i) if an allowance under each child	30	7 6
(ii) if no allowance under each child	36	10 0
(a) is in issue—	30	7 6
first child		
each other child		

(3) The award, continuance and amount of any allowance in respect of a wife, husband or child who is living apart from the member shall be at the discretion of the Minister.

(4) No allowance shall be awarded in respect of a husband unless—

(a) he has been in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member throughout the period beginning (unless the Minister otherwise determines in the exceptional circumstances of any case) not less than six months prior to the termination of her service, and continuing up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of her disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review; and

(b) he is incapable of self-support and in need

(5) No allowance shall be granted in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife unless she has in her charge a child of the member in respect of whom an allowance may be awarded under this Article.

(6) Where a woman member has a husband (whether married to her before or after the material date), no allowance shall be awarded to her in respect of any child of whom the husband is the father, or who has been legally adopted by the husband, unless the conditions set out in paragraph (4) of this Article for the award of an allowance in respect of the husband are fulfilled.

(7) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (8) of this Article, an award of an allowance under this Article shall not be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit.

(8) An award of an allowance under this Article may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit where that child—

(a) is a student or an apprentice; or

(b) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit; and the circumstances of the case are, in the opinion of the Minister, such as to justify the award or its continuance.

14. *Education allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 may be awarded an allowance in respect of a child (including a child to whom Article 17 (3) (e) (ii) applies) for the purpose of his education if—

(a) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and
(b) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(c) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving, or is to receive, is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an allowance under this Article shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

15. *Allowances for constant attendance.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent., and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister that constant attendance on the member is necessary on account of the disablement, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding £100 a year in the case of an officer or 30s. a week in any other case:

Provided that in an exceptional case of very severe disablement the allowance may, subject to such conditions as the Minister may determine, be increased to a rate not exceeding £156 a year in the case of an officer or 60s. a week in any other case.

16. *Allowances for wear and tear of clothing.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of an amputation regularly wears an artificial limb, he may be awarded an allowance in respect of wear and tear of clothing at whichever of the following rates is applicable, namely :—

(a) where he wears a single artificial limb (other than a tilting-table limb), £6 a year; or

(b) where he wears a tilting-table limb or more than one artificial limb, £10 a year.

(2) In any other case in which the Minister is satisfied that as a result of the pensioned disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the member's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be awarded.

17. *Allowances for unemployable pensioners.*—(1) *Eligibility.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 229

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

11 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be awarded allowances in accordance with such of the provisions of this Article as may be appropriate in his case:

Provided that—

(a) such a member may be deemed to be unemployable although in receipt of earnings which are, in the opinion of the Minister, unlikely to exceed £52 a year;

(b) such a member shall not be eligible for any award under this Article if he is in receipt of a retirement pension (not being contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

(2) *Supplementation of retired pay or pension.*—A member of the naval forces coming within paragraph (1) of this Article may be awarded an allowance, by way of supplement to his retired pay or pension, at the rate of £117 a year in the case of an officer, or 46s. a week in any other case:

Provided that, in computing the said rates, account shall be taken, to such extent as the Minister may think fit, of any of the following benefits for which the member may be eligible—

(a) sickness or disablement benefit under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to benefits under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any corresponding legislation in Northern Ireland;

(b) a contributory old age pension or a widow's basic pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

(3) *Additional allowances for dependants.*—Where a member of the naval forces is awarded an allowance in accordance with paragraph (2) of this Article, there may also be awarded to that member additional allowances in accordance with the following provisions of this paragraph—

(a) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

(b) In the case of a woman member of the naval forces, an allowance may be awarded in respect of a husband to whom she was married after the material date, at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the husband were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the woman member were 100 per cent., and any such allowance shall be treated as an allowance under (a) of the Table in Article 13 (2) for the purpose of determining the rate of any allowance for a child under Article 13 or under subparagraph (e) of this paragraph.

(c) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is 100 per cent., or where an allowance for such a person has been increased or awarded under subparagraph (a) or (b) of this paragraph, the rate of the allowance may be increased, or further increased, as the case may be, by £29 a year in the case of an officer, or 15s. 0d. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit having regard to the financial circum-

stances of the person in respect of whom the allowance has been granted.

(d) Where the member is not in receipt of an allowance under Article 13 or under subparagraph (b) of this paragraph in respect of a wife or husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or unmarried dependant living as a wife, an allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £65 a year in the case of an officer, or 25s. 0d. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance is claimed:

Provided that—

(i) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(ii) where, in the case of an officer, an additional allowance is awarded under this paragraph and an allowance is payable in respect of a first child under (b) (ii) of the Table in Article 13 (2), or under the said (b) (ii) as increased by subparagraph (e) (i) of this paragraph, or under subparagraph (e) (ii) of this paragraph, as the case may be, the aggregate of these allowances shall not exceed £95 a year.

(e) (i) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a child and the degree of disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.;

(ii) An allowance may be awarded in respect of any child, not being an eligible member of the family, who should, in the opinion of the Minister, be treated as such having regard to the child's relationship to or connection with the member and the other circumstances of the case:

Provided that any such allowance shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the child were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

(f) In the case of a member of the naval forces not being an officer, the amount of the allowance in respect of the first child awarded under Article 13 or awarded or increased under subparagraph (e) of this paragraph may be increased or further increased to 11s. 6d. a week.

17A. *Allowances for Comforts.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent., and either he is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 or he is a person, not in receipt of such an allowance, whose retired pay or pension has been awarded in respect of multiple injuries which, in the opinion of the Minister, render the disablement so severe as to justify an award under this Article, he may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts at the rate of £26 a year in the case of an officer or 10s. a week in any other case:

Provided that, in either case, he is also in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 or would be in receipt of such an allowance if he were not in a hospital or other institution.

18. *Allowances for lowered standard of occupation.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is less than 100 per cent. or has been granted an award under Article 12 in respect of a minor disablement and in either case the disablement is such as to render him incapable, and likely to remain permanently incapable, of following the occupation which was his regular occupation before his service and incapable of following any other occupation

230 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

which is of an equivalent standard and is suitable in his case, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding 27s. 6d. a week, so, however, that the aggregate rate of his retired pay or pension under Article 11 together with the allowance under this Article shall not exceed the rate of award which would have been appropriate in his case under Article 11 if the degree of his disablement had been 100 per cent.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is eligible for an allowance under Article 17 (2).

Part IV.—Treatment and Rehabilitation.

19. *Application and interpretation of Part IV.*—

Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where the disablement of a member of the naval forces is due to service and any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

20. *Treatment allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces may be awarded in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself and any additional allowance which may be appropriate in his case in accordance with the following provisions of this Article:

Provided that—

(a) a treatment allowance shall be subject to such deductions or adjustments as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case;

(b) where a member is in receipt of a treatment allowance under this Article in respect of any period, no payment shall be made in respect of that period of any award under Part III or VI except an award under Article 14, 16, 17 (2) or 17A, or, in the case of treatment other than approved institutional treatment, under Article 15.

(2) The personal allowance in respect of the member shall be awarded at the rate of retired pay or pension which would be appropriate under this Order if the degree of that member's disablement were 100 per cent.

(3) The allowance under paragraph (2) of this Article may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely—

(a) if he is not eligible for any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (6) of this Article, 40s. 0d. a week;

(b) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 40s. 0d. a week, the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 40s. 0d. a week;

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to—

(i) a member who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2); or

(ii) a member who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under the following provisions of this Article.

(4) An additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an eligible dependant at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if that dependant were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the member's disablement were 100 per cent.:

Provided that—

(a) where that eligible dependant is a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, the rate of the additional allowance in respect of that person may be increased to the rate of £65 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 25s. 0d. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that person;

(b) where, in the case of a member of the naval forces not being an officer, an increased allowance is granted under paragraph (3) of this Article the amount of the allowance awarded under the foregoing provisions of this paragraph in respect of the first child may be increased to 11s. 6d. a week.

(5) Where a member of the naval forces is not in receipt of an allowance under paragraph (4) of this Article in respect of a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, an additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £65 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 25s. 0d. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that adult dependant:

Provided that—

(a) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an additional allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(b) where, in the case of an officer, an additional allowance is awarded under this paragraph, the aggregate of that allowance and any allowance under paragraph (4) of this Article in respect of any child shall not exceed £95 a year.

(6) The benefit referred to in paragraph (3) of this Article is personal benefit by way of injury benefit under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(a), sickness benefit, retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(b), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that legislation, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that legislation.

21. *Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following approved institutional treatment.*—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under Article 20.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2).

22. *Allowances for part-time treatment.*—Where a member of the naval forces receives treatment which would be approved treatment but for the fact that it involves only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment, a treatment allowance may be awarded to the member at such rate, not exceeding 30s. in respect of any one day (subject to a maximum payment of 40s. in respect of any one week), as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to any loss of remunerative time by the member as the result of those interruptions:

Provided that the rate of a treatment allowance awarded to a member under this Article in respect of any period of a week or less shall not exceed the amount by which the weekly value of the member's existing award under Part III or Part VI (excluding any award under Article 14, 15, 16, 17 (2) or 17A) fall short of the weekly value of the award which would have been appropriate in the case of that member under Article 20 if he had been eligible for an award under that Article.

23. *Medical expenses.*—Any necessary expenses in respect of the medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment of a member of the naval forces not otherwise provided for may be defrayed by the Minister under such conditions and up to such amount as he may determine.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 231

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Part V.—Awards in respect of Death.

24. *Application of Part V.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part and the Schedules referred to in this Part shall have effect as if any reference to a commissioned officer included a reference to an acting sub-lieutenant and any reference to a warrant officer included a reference to a midshipman or cadet.

25. *General conditions of awards in respect of death.*—Where, after the death of a member of the naval forces, any allowance, grant or other payment out of public funds is paid for any period to or in respect of any person in continuation of any payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member, no pension, allowance or other grant under this Part shall be paid for that period to or in respect of that person :

Provided that, where the aggregate amount of any pension, allowance or other grant which might, but for this paragraph, have been paid under this Part is in excess of the aggregate amount of the payments so made out of public funds, an amount equal to that excess may be paid.

26. *Pensions to widows.*—(1) The widow of an officer above the rank of Lieutenant-Commander or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines may be awarded a pension at whichever of the rates set out in column (3) in Table 1 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(2) The widow of a Lieutenant-Commander, Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank or Warrant Officer* or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines or the widow of a rating may be awarded a pension—

(a) at whichever of the rates specified in column (2) in Table 1 or column (2) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case—

(i) where she has attained the age of 40 years ; or

(ii) where she is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32 34 or 36 ; or

(iii) where she was in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32 of whom she is the mother—or was being treated under Article 2 (5) (b) as if she were in receipt of such an allowance for such a child—until the date, in either case, upon which the child attained the age of 16 years, or where, in the opinion of the Minister in any other case, she should be so treated ; or

(iv) where the child in respect of whom she was awarded an allowance under Article 32 or 36 dies before attaining the age of 16 years, for a period of thirteen weeks beginning with the date of the child's death ; or

(v) where she is incapable of self-support ;

(b) in any other case, at whichever of the rates specified in column (3) in Table 1 or column (3) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(3) A widow of a member of the naval forces shall only be eligible for a pension under this Article if she was not separated from the member at the date of his death or if, being then separated from him, the separation was, in the opinion of the Minister, caused by his mental instability arising from disablement due to service.

27. *Killed in action gratuities.*—Where an officer has been killed in action or while on flying duty or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper

authority, or has in such circumstances sustained wounds or injuries from which he died within seven years of sustaining them, his widow may, if she is a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, be awarded a gratuity in accordance with the Table in the Fifth Schedule.

28. *Pensions to widows who were separated.*—(1) The widow of a member of the naval forces, not being a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, may be awarded a pension if—

(a) she was entitled to periodical payments from her husband under a maintenance or separation order and was, throughout the period of six months expiring on the date of his death or such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case, either receiving those payments or taking reasonable steps to obtain them ; or

(b) her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph, contributing to a reasonable extent to her support.

(2) The rate of a pension awarded to a widow under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed—

(a) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (a) of this Article are fulfilled, the rate of the payments which she was entitled to receive from her husband ; or

(b) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (b) of this Article are fulfilled, the average amount that her husband was contributing to her support throughout any such period as is mentioned in paragraph (1) (a) of this Article ;

and shall not in either case exceed the rate of the pension under Article 26 of which she would be in receipt if she were a widow eligible for a pension under that Article.

29. *Pensions to unmarried dependants living as wives.*—(1) An unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension in accordance with the following provisions of this Article, if the widow of the member is not in receipt of a pension under Article 26.

(2) Where an unmarried dependant of a member has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part, a pension may be paid to her until she ceases to have that child in her charge or to be in receipt of such allowance.

(3) The rate of a pension to the unmarried dependant of a member shall be at the discretion of the Minister but shall not exceed £141 a year where the member was an officer or 45s. 0d. a week where the member was a rating.

(4) For the purposes of this Article, an unmarried dependant of a member who has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part shall, where the child dies before attaining the child's age limit, be treated for the period of thirteen weeks from the date of the child's death as though she still had that child in her charge and were still in receipt of that allowance.

30. *Rent allowances to widows, and unmarried dependants living as wives, who have children.*—(1) Where the widow of a rating is in receipt of a pension under Article 26 or 28, or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a rating is in receipt of a pension under Article 29 and the household of the widow or unmarried dependant includes a child, the widow or unmarried dependant may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following provisions of

* NOTE.—Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List respectively)—A.F.O. 913/49.

232 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

this Article at such weekly rate, not exceeding 15s., as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the amount by which her weekly rent and rates exceed 6s.

(2) An allowance under this Article to a widow in receipt of a pension under Article 28 shall not exceed the amount by which the pension, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the amount which her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in Article 28 (1) (a), contributing, or required by a maintenance or separation order to contribute, to her support and that of her children.

(3) Where an allowance under this Article would cease by reason of the death of a child before attaining the child's age limit, the allowance shall be continued for the period of thirteen weeks from the date of the child's death.

(4) In this Article—

(a) "child" means a child of the rating who has not attained the child's age limit, or who, having attained that age limit, is a student or an apprentice or is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained that age limit, and includes any person fulfilling those conditions who should, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to his relationship to or connection with the rating and the other circumstances of the case, be treated as covered by the provisions of this Article;

(b) "weekly rent and rates" means such sum as the Minister may, after taking into account all relevant factors and making all necessary apportionments, consider to be the weekly amount which the widow or unmarried dependant is paying or providing either directly or indirectly in respect of rent, or the equivalent thereof, and rates for accommodation for the benefit of herself and the child;

(c) "accommodation" means living accommodation without any service or benefit not ordinarily provided by the landlord to the tenant of an unfurnished dwelling house, but may include accommodation reasonably required for the storage of furniture.

(5) This Article shall have effect as if any reference to a rating included a reference to a warrant officer, so, however, that the rate of an allowance under this Article to the widow or unmarried dependant of a warrant officer shall not exceed the amount by which the pension of which she is in receipt under this Part, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the pension under this Part, together with any allowances under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, of which she would be in receipt if the warrant officer had been a sub-lieutenant.

31. *Pensions to widowers.*—(1) The widower of a woman member of the naval forces may, unless he was separated from her at the date of her death, be awarded a pension if he was dependent on her and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(2) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed £141 a year where the member was an officer or 52s. 6d. a week in any other case.

32. *Allowances in respect of children under the age limit.*—(1) Where a child of a member of the

naval forces has not attained the child's age limit, an allowance under this Article may be awarded in respect of that child unless a pension is awarded to that child under Article 33.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, an allowance under this Article in respect of a child shall be at the rate of £50 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer or £44 10s. a year where the member was a warrant officer or 16s. 6d. a week in any other case.

(3) Where a child of a male member is a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies, an allowance under this Article in respect of that child shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £50 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer, £44 10s. a year where the member was a warrant officer or 16s. 6d. a week in any other case.

(4) Where the widower of a woman member is alive, no allowance shall be awarded under this Article in respect of any child of whom the widower is the father or who has been legally adopted by the widower unless the conditions for the award under Article 31 or 36 of a pension to the widower in respect of the death of the member are fulfilled. In this paragraph the word "widower" includes a person married to the member after the material date.

(5) Where—

(a) a child of a male member, including a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies, is not under the control of the child's mother or of a person who is or has been in receipt of a pension under Article 26, 23 or 29, in respect of the death of the member; or

(b) a child of a woman member is not under the control of the child's father or of a widower of the member, being a father or widower in receipt of a pension under Article 31 or 36 in respect of her death;

an allowance under this Article in respect of the child may be awarded at, or, if already awarded, increased to, a rate not exceeding—

(i) where the member was a commissioned officer, £80 10s. a year;

(ii) where the member was a warrant officer,* £62 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £78 10s. a year if the child has attained that age; or

(iii) in any other case, 20s. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 30s. 0d. a week if the child has attained that age.

33. *Pensions to motherless or fatherless children under the age limit.*—Where a child of a male member of the naval forces is or becomes motherless, or where a woman member who has a child dies without leaving a widower (whether married to her before or after the material date) or the pensioned widower of such a woman member dies, and in either case the child has not attained the child's age limit, a pension may be awarded to the child at whichever of the following rates is applicable:—

(a) where the member was a commissioned officer, £80 10s. a year;

(b) where the member was a warrant officer,* £62 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £78 10s. a year if the child has attained that age;

(c) in any other case, 20s. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 30s. 0d. a week if the child has attained that age;

Provided that, in the case of a male member, a pension under this Article to a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed the

* See note at foot of page 231.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 233

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

rate which would be appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Article.

34. Awards to or in respect of children over the age limit.—(1) An allowance in respect of, or a pension to, a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded, or an award of such an allowance or pension may be continued, subject to the following provisions of this Article, after the child has attained the child's age limit where the child—

(a) is a student or an apprentice; or

(b) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit;

and the circumstances are such, in the opinion of the Minister, as to justify the award or its continuance.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) of this Article, an allowance or pension so awarded or continued shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions laid down in the foregoing provisions of this Part.

(3) Where a child in whose case the conditions of Article 32 (5) or 33 are fulfilled has attained the age of 18 years and is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit, the allowance or pension may be awarded at, or if already awarded increased to, a rate not exceeding £104 a year in the case of an officer's child or 40s. 0d. a week in any other case.

35. Education allowances.—(1) An allowance in respect of a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded for the purpose of that child's education if—

(a) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and

(b) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and

(c) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

36. Awards for ineligible members of the family of unemployable pensioners.—Where a member of the naval forces was at the date of his death in receipt of an allowance in respect of a child under Article 17 (3) (d) (ii) or in respect of a husband under Article 17 (3) (b), a pension to or an allowance in respect of the child and a pension to the husband may be awarded at the rate and subject to the conditions which would have been appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Part if the child or husband had been an eligible member of the family.

37. Pensions to parents.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the parent of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he is in pecuniary need by reason of old age, or infirmity or other adverse condition which is not merely of a temporary character:

Provided that, where the widow, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or widower of a member is in receipt of a pension under this Part, a pension shall not be awarded under this Article unless the parent was dependant on the member.

(2) In determining whether and to what extent a parent is in pecuniary need, the Minister shall take into account the extent to which the member before and during his service supported the parent, and the extent to which the member, if he had not died,

would have been likely, in the opinion of the Minister, to support the parent thereafter.

(3) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be not less than £15 a year where the member was an officer, or 5s. a week in any other case, and shall not exceed—

(a) where the member was a male commissioned officer, whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

(i) £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent; or

(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations;

(b) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent;

(c) where the member was a warrant officer,* £60 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £85 a year where there is more than one eligible parent;

(d) in any other case, 20s. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 27s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent:

Provided that, in exceptional cases, the rate of the pension may be increased in excess of the foregoing rates by a sum not exceeding:—

(i) where the member was an officer, £20 a year;

(ii) in any other case, 7s. 6d. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 12s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent.

(4) Where an award to a parent may be made under this Article in respect of the death of two or more members of the naval forces—

(a) one pension only may be awarded under this Article in respect of the death of those members; and

(b) paragraph (2) of this Article shall have effect as if it referred to the support given to the parent by all those members.

(5) Where the conditions for the award of a pension under this Article are fulfilled in the case of more than one parent of a member, a pension may be awarded to whichever parent the Minister may select and, so long as the award to that parent is in force, a pension shall not be awarded to any other parent of the member:

Provided that, where the parents of the member are not living together, a pension may, if the Minister thinks fit, be awarded to each of them, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed the maximum rate at which a pension under this Article may be awarded.

38. Pensions to other dependants.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, any other dependant of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he was dependent on the member and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support:

Provided that—

(a) Not more than one dependant shall be awarded a pension under this Article in respect of the death of the member except in the case of juvenile dependants, and where an award under this Article to any dependant ceases for any reason to have effect, no award shall be made under this Article to any other person unless that person is the wife or husband of that dependant; and

234 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(b) The decision of the Minister shall be final on any question as to which of two or more dependants who may be eligible should receive a pension under this Article.

(2) A pension awarded under this Article to an other dependant who is not a juvenile dependant shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £54 a year where the member was an officer or 20s. a week in any other case, and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(3) A pension awarded under this Article to a juvenile dependant of a member shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed—

(a) where the member was a male commissioned officer, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

(i) £75 a year; or

(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations;

(b) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £75 a year;

(c) where the member was a warrant officer,* £20 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £65 a year;

(d) in any other case, 6s. a week for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed 20s. a week; and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(4) Where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, the rate of a pension under this Article to another dependant of the member or, as the case may be, the aggregate rate of the pensions to the other dependants of the member, shall not exceed the difference between the rate of the pension of which the parent is in receipt and the maximum rate which would be appropriate in that case under paragraph (3) of Article 37 if there were two eligible parents and the case were treated as an exceptional case under the proviso to that paragraph.

39. *Remarriage of female pensioners, etc.*—(1) Any pension to or allowance in respect of a female person awarded under this Part in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces shall cease if that person marries or cohabits with some other person as his wife.

(2) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 to the widow of an officer or of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, or a pension awarded under Article 37 to the female parent of a member of the naval forces, ceases under paragraph (1) of this Article on her marriage, the Minister may, on the death of the husband of that marriage, restore the pension in whole or in part if the circumstances of the widow or parent are, in his opinion, such as to justify its restoration.

(3) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 or 28 to the widow of a rating (not being the widow of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines) ceases on her marriage, a gratuity equal to one year's pension may be awarded to her.

(4) An allowance under this Part in respect of the child of a member of the naval forces shall not be affected by the cessation under this Article of a pension awarded to any other person in respect of the death of that member.

Part VI.—Provisions for Special Classes of Disabled Members.

40. *Application and interpretation of Part VI.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where a member of the naval forces suffers disablement which is due to service.

(2) Any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

(3) In this Part the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(a) "disablement addition on a pension basis", in relation to disablement assessed at not less than 20 per cent., means an addition by way of disablement element at the rate of £210 a year for total disablement in the case of a male officer or £185 a year for total disablement in the case of a woman officer or, in either case, at a proportionately lower rate for a lesser degree of disablement.

(b) "disablement addition on a gratuity basis", in relation to disablement assessed at less than 20 per cent., means the gratuity, or weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, which would be appropriate under Article 12.

(c) "regular officer" means an officer on one of the permanent lists of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, or a Chaplain or Instructor Officer entered under normal conditions;

(d) "regular rating" means a person who, in respect of service (otherwise than as an officer) in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, is eligible on discharge for an award under the principal Regulations of disablement pension comprising an element in respect of service or rank or both.

41. *Regular officers with permanent commissions.*—A regular officer with a permanent commission (not being an officer to whom Article 42, 43, 44 or 45 applies) may be granted—

(a) the award, other than an award at the half pay rate, for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or,

(b) for so long as it is to his advantage and in lieu of an award under subparagraph (a) of this paragraph, the appropriate award under Article 11; or

(c) where he is invalided before he has qualified for an award of retired pay under the principal Regulations, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12 in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible; or

(d) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

42. *Regular officers with short service commissions.*—A regular officer serving on a short service commission (not being an officer to whom Article 45 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible.

43. *Re-employed officers.*—(1) In this Article "re-employed officer" means an officer with previous commissioned service who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 235

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(2) Where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay which contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

(a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such retired pay and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Where a re-employed officer was awarded a gratuity in respect of his previous service or was not eligible for any award in respect of his previous service, he may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay or pension (or both) partly in respect of his previous service and partly in respect of previous disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

(a) a pension consisting of the service element of his existing retired pay or pension (or both) and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or,

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph.

(5) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where a re-employed officer is in receipt of an award in respect of previous disablement and the award contains no element in respect of his previous service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, an award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service:

Provided that where the existing award is in respect of disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, or is in respect of disablement due to service before the 1914 World War but is at a rate laid down for disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, an award under Article 11 in respect of the additional disablement which is represented by the difference between the degree of disablement assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, and the degree of disablement on which the existing award is based.

(6) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (4) or (5) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of the disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

44. *Officers with previous commissioned service in Commonwealth forces, etc.*—An officer to whom Article 43 would apply if his previous commissioned service in the forces of any part of the Commonwealth (other than the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man), or in the forces of Burma before the 4th January, 1948, were previous commissioned service for the purposes of that Article may, if and for so long as it is to his advantage, be granted—

(a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(b) an award equal to the difference between his existing award in respect of his previous service in those forces and the award for which he would have been eligible under Article 43 if that Article had applied to him.

45. *Officers promoted from rating.*—(1) In this Article "officer promoted from rating" means an officer who was, on the 3rd September, 1939, a rating serving on a continuous service engagement or on an engagement to complete time for pension, and who was so serving immediately before being promoted to temporary rank as an officer.

(2) An officer promoted from rating may be granted—

(a) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis; or

(b) the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, if and for so long as it is to his advantage.

(3) An officer to whom the provisions of paragraph (1) of this Article apply, being an officer who, if he had not been disabled on the termination of his service, would have been eligible under the principal Regulations for a gratuity in respect of service, shall, if he ceases to be eligible for a disablement addition on a pension basis, have an option—

(a) to continue to receive retired pay in respect of service; or

(b) to receive, in lieu of such further retired pay and in final settlement, the service gratuity which might otherwise have been granted on the termination of his service, less the difference between the amount of such retired pay which has been issued and the amount of the payment which would, over the period of such issue, have been made if a life annuity had been purchased, corresponding in value to the service gratuity and determined actuarially according to the officer's age on the date his service terminated:

Provided that—

(i) if the officer is eligible for a gratuity under Article 12, he may receive that gratuity in addition to an award under this paragraph;

(ii) where an award was made under paragraph (2) (b) of this Article as an alternative to an award under paragraph (2) (a) of this Article the provisions of this paragraph shall apply, the amount of retired pay in respect of service which has been issued being treated as the amount which would have been issued under the said paragraph (2) (a).

(4) Where an officer promoted from rating has received a service gratuity and subsequently a claim in respect of his disablement due to service is accepted, he shall have an option—

(a) to refund the service gratuity in one sum and receive the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (a) or (b) of this Article; or

(b) to retain the service gratuity and receive either—

(i) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(ii) the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (a) or (b) of this Article less the annual value of the service gratuity as a life annuity determined actuarially according to his age at the time when he exercises the option:

Provided that the option shall be exercised when

236 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

acceptance of the claim in respect of disablement is notified and the exercise thereof shall be final.

46. *Temporary officers with previous pension.*—(1) In this Article "officer with a previous pension" means an officer who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the ranks of the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes an officer who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before the 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

(a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or,

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such previous pension and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains elements in respect both of service and of disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

(a) a pension consisting of the service element of the existing award and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or,

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension is in respect of disablement and contains no element in respect of service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(5) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (3) or (4) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

47. *Regular ratings.*—A regular rating (not being a rating to whom Article 48 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any award in respect of service or rank (or both) for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

48. *Ratings with previous pension.*—(1) In this Article "rating with a previous pension" means a rating who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes a rating who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before the 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(3) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension is wholly or partly in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to any service element (including any rank element) of the existing award, but in lieu of the element thereof in respect of disablement, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(4) Where the disablement due to service of a rating with a previous pension is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the rating may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

49. *Commuted awards.*—Where a member of the naval forces has commuted any part of his previous award or of any element thereof, the amount commuted shall be deducted from any award made under this Order in lieu of the previous award or element.

50. *General provision relating to awards under Part VI.*—Any retired pay, pension, gratuity, disablement addition on a pension basis or disablement addition on a gratuity basis awarded under this Part shall be treated as retired pay or pension awarded under Article 11 or, as the case may be, as a gratuity awarded under Article 12, for the purpose of any reference in any other provision of this Order to retired pay, pension or gratuity awarded under those Articles, and shall be treated as retired pay or pension for the purpose of Part IV:

Provided that—

(a) any award under Article 13 in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be based upon the degree of the disablement which is due to service, so, however, that, where an allowance in respect of that eligible member is being paid as part of the existing award, the aggregate rate of the allowances in respect of that member shall not exceed the rate at which an allowance in respect of that member would be paid if all the injuries had been due to service;

(b) except for the purposes of an award under Article 15, the reference in this Article to retired pay awarded under this Part shall be treated as excluding retired pay awarded under this Part at the half-pay rate.

Part VII.—General Provisions.

51. *Interpretation of Part VII.*—In this Part of this Order, except where the context otherwise requires, the expression "pension" means any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit under this Order, and the expression "gratuity" means any gratuity under this Order.

52. *Adjustment of awards in respect of other compensation.*—(1) Where the Minister is satisfied that compensation has been or will be paid to or in respect of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid or that any compensation which has been or will be paid will benefit such a person, the Minister may take the compensation into account against the pension or gratuity in such manner and to such extent as he may think fit and may withhold or reduce the pension or gratuity accordingly.

(2) Where the Minister in any case considers that it is by reason of some act or omission by or on behalf of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid that—

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 237

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(a) there is no compensation to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity under paragraph (1) of this Article; or

(b) the amount of compensation so to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity is less than it would otherwise have been; and the Minister is of the opinion that such act or omission was unreasonable, the Minister may assess the amount of the compensation which, in his opinion, would have fallen to be taken into account as aforesaid but for such act or omission, and may, for the purpose of paragraph (1) of this Article, treat the amount so assessed as if it were compensation which could be taken into account under that paragraph against that pension or gratuity.

(3) In this Article "compensation" means—

(a) any periodical or lump sum payment in respect of the disablement or death of any person, or in respect of any injury, disease or incapacity sustained or suffered by any person, being a payment—

(i) for which provision is made by or under any enactment, Order in Council (including this Order), Warrant, Order, scheme, ordinance, regulation, or other instrument; or

(ii) which is recoverable as damages at common law; or

(b) any periodical or lump sum payment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is recoverable or payable—

(i) under any enactment, scheme, ordinance, regulation or other instrument whatsoever promulgated or made in any place outside the United Kingdom; or

(ii) under the law of any such place;

and is analogous to any payment falling within subparagraph (a) of this paragraph; or

(c) any periodical or lump sum payment made in settlement or composition of, or to avoid the making of, any claim to any payment falling within sub-paragraph (a) or (b) of this paragraph, whether liability on any such claim is or is not admitted.

53. *Pensioners admitted to institutions.*—Where any person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded is being maintained in an institution which is supported wholly or partly out of public funds, otherwise than for the purpose of receiving medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity such amount in respect of the maintenance of the person in the institution as he may think fit having regard to all the circumstances of the case, and may pay the amount so deducted to that authority.

54. *Chelsea pensioners.*—Where a member of the naval forces is, by virtue of previous service in the military forces, admitted to Chelsea Hospital as an in-pensioner, his pension shall cease but may be restored in the event of his leaving that Hospital.

55. *Children whose maintenance is otherwise provided for.*—(1) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child may be withheld, or reduced to such an extent as the Minister may think fit, where periodical payments out of public funds are being made to or in respect of the child or the child is being maintained in the Navy, Army or Air Force or in any institution wholly or mainly supported out of public funds.

(2) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child of a woman member of the naval forces, or to or in respect of an illegitimate child of the wife or widow of a male member, or to

or in respect of a foster-child who is illegitimate, may be reduced by the amount of any contributions to the support of the child which are being made by, or which it would be reasonably practicable to obtain from, the father of the child, or, as the case may be, the widower of a woman member.

(3) In this Article "child" includes any person who is for the purposes of any provision of this Order to be treated as a child to or in respect of whom a pension may be or has been awarded.

56. *Payment of public claims out of pensions.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a sum is due to the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department from a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, or that an overpayment has been made to or in respect of any such person by the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity in respect of that sum or overpayment such amounts and at such times as he may think fit and may apply the amounts so deducted in or towards paying or repaying that sum or overpayment.

57. *Administration of pensions, etc.*—(1) A pension or gratuity awarded to or in respect of any person may be administered by the Minister if that person—

(a) has not attained the age of 21 years; or
(b) is, in the opinion of the Minister, incapable of managing his own affairs by reason of mental infirmity; or

(c) is being maintained in an institution to which Article 53 applies; or

(d) is a person in whose case the award can be forfeited or has been restored under Article 58; or if, in any other case, the Minister considers that it is in the interests of that person that it should be so administered.

(2) A pension or gratuity which is being administered under this Article may, as to the whole or such part thereof as the Minister thinks fit and at such times as he thinks fit, be applied for the benefit of the person to or in respect of whom it has been awarded or be paid to any person whom the Minister considers a fit and proper person so to apply the same.

58. *Forfeiture of pensions, etc.*—(1) Where a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded—

(a) is, in pursuance of a sentence or order of a Court upon his being found guilty of an offence, serving a term of imprisonment, detention, preventive detention or corrective training, or detained in a Borstal institution, approved school or remand home; or

(b) is under any enactment deported from, required to leave, or prohibited from entering the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man, or is a person whose certificate of naturalisation has been revoked; or

(c) being a person to or in respect of whom an award of a pension or gratuity may be or has been made under Part V of this Order, is, in the opinion of the Minister, unworthy of a grant from public funds;

the Minister may withhold the award of the pension or gratuity or, if it has been awarded, may direct that it shall be forfeited as from such date (including any past date) as he may think fit.

(2) The Minister may, upon such terms and as from such date (including any past date) as he thinks fit, restore, either in whole or in part, a pension or gratuity forfeited under this Article.

238 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

59. *Refusal of treatment.*—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should in his own interests receive medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension may be or has been awarded to him, and the member refuses or neglects to receive the treatment, the Minister may, if he considers that such refusal or neglect is unreasonable, reduce any pension in respect of the member's disablement by such an amount, not exceeding one-half of any such pension, as he may think fit.

(2) For the purpose of this Article, any misconduct on the part of the member which, in the opinion of the Minister, renders it necessary for any treatment that he is receiving to be discontinued, may be treated as a refusal of the member to receive the treatment.

60. *Failure to draw pension.*—Where a person fails for a continuous period of not less than twelve months to draw his pension, the award may be cancelled and payment of any arrears may be withheld:

Provided that the Minister may, in any particular case, restore the award and pay the arrears either in whole or in part.

61. *Arrears.*—Except in so far as the Minister may otherwise direct with respect to any particular case or class of case, payment of a pension shall not be made in respect of any period preceding the date of the application or appeal as a result of which the claim to the award of the pension, or as the case may be, to the continuance or resumption of the payment of the pension, is accepted.

62. *Payment of pensions.*—Payment of a pension under this Order may be made provisionally or upon any other basis and for such period as the Minister may think fit and, except as the Minister may direct either generally or in any particular case or class of case, a pension awarded in terms of a weekly amount may be paid weekly in advance and a pension not awarded in such terms may be paid quarterly or monthly in arrears.

63. *Review of awards, etc.*—(1) Where the Minister makes a final assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement of a member of the naval forces, or a final decision that there is no disablement or that the disablement has come to an end, any award under Article 11 or 12 made on the basis of that assessment, or any such final decision, shall not, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(a), and to the provisions of this Part, be reviewed unless—

(a) in the case of a final assessment, there is a substantial increase in the degree of disablement which is due to service; or

(b) in the case of a final decision, there is a substantial degree of disablement which is due to service; or

(c) the rate of the pension or other grant has by error been fixed at a figure which is not appropriate under this Order to the assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement; or

(d) the award of the pension or other grant has been made by error; or

(e) the Minister has reason to believe that the award has been obtained by improper means.

(2) Any award under this Order (other than an award made on the basis of such a final assessment as aforesaid) may, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(a), be reviewed at any time on any of the grounds specified in paragraph (1) of this Article, or on any other ground which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the provisions of this Order, necessitates its review.

(3) On any review under this Article the Minister may continue or vary the award, or make a fresh award in place of it, or cancel it, or in the case of such a final decision as is mentioned in paragraph (1) of this Article may make an award as may be appropriate having regard to the provisions of this Order.

64. *Power to dispense with probate.*—(1) Where a person to whom any payment could have been made under this Order before his death dies before the payment is made, and the amount unpaid does not exceed £100, the amount so unpaid may be paid to the personal representative of the deceased person without probate or other proof of title, or may be paid or distributed to or among the persons appearing to the Minister to be the persons beneficially entitled to the personal estate of the deceased person, or to or among any one or more of those persons, and, in determining the persons to whom and the proportions in which the amount so unpaid shall be paid or distributed, the Minister may have regard to any payments made or expenses incurred by any such person for or on account of the funeral of the deceased person.

(2) Where a deceased person has died intestate and he was, or any child of his was or is, illegitimate, the deceased person and any such child shall, for the purposes of this Article, be treated as legitimate.

65. *Administration of this Order.*—This Order shall be administered by the Minister or, as to any particular provision thereof which he may select, by such other person or body acting under his directions as he may direct, and, except as otherwise provided by statute, the Minister shall be the sole interpreter of this Order and shall be empowered to issue such instructions with reference thereto as he may from time to time deem necessary.

66. *Transferred powers.*—Nothing contained in this Order shall prejudice or affect any power transferred to the Minister under Section 1 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (b).

67. *Commencement of this Order and revocation of previous Orders.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Order shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, in place of the Order of the 4th June, 1946 (c) and the two Orders of the 21st May, 1947, which shall cease to have effect from the 1st June, 1949, in respect of any period after that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(a) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(b) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph until the death of the member of the naval forces, an award may be made under Article 28 of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(c) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Order and, on the expiration of the period of twelve months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 239

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of Part V of this Order, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of the provisions specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

Table

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (c)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (f) and (g)	1st February, 1948
5	3rd September, 1946
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
17A, 30 (1), 41	1st June, 1951
22	1st May, 1953
15, 16, 17 (2), 18, 26, 29 (3) } 81 (2)	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
32 (2) (3) and (5), 33, 34 (3) } 40 (3)	31st January, 1955 (Ratings)
17 (3) (c) (d) and (f), 20 (8) } (4) and (5)	1st June, 1955 (Officers)
	18th May, 1955 (Ratings)
First Schedule	1st April, 1947
Second, Third and Fourth Schedules	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
	31st January, 1955 (Ratings)

(4) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing references to the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 shall be construed as references to the first normal pay day for that award following the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 as the case may be: the reference to the 31st January, 1955 shall be construed as a reference to the first normal weekly pay day following the 31st January, 1955 where this is not the normal weekly pay day for that award.

(5) Any relevant provision of this Order shall apply to any case where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces was due to service before the commencing date specified in this Article in relation to that provision, whether an award has been made under any previous Order or not.

240 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

First Schedule

Assessment of Disablement caused by Specified Injuries and of certain other Disablements.

Description of Injury	Assessment
<i>Amputation Cases—Upper Limbs</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Loss of both hands or amputation at higher sites	100
Amputation through shoulder joint	80
Amputation below shoulder with stump less than 8 inches from tip of acromion	80
Amputation from 8 inches from tip of acromion to less than 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	70
From 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	60
Loss of thumb	30
Loss of thumb and its metacarpal bone	40
Loss of 4 fingers	50
Loss of 3 fingers	30
Loss of 2 fingers	20
Loss of terminal phalanx of thumb	20
<i>Amputation Cases—Lower Limbs</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Double amputation through thigh, or through thigh on one side and loss of other foot, or double amputation below thigh to 5 inches below knee	100
Double amputation through leg lower than 5 inches below knee	100
Amputation of one leg lower than 5 inches below knee and loss of other foot	100
Amputation of both feet resulting in end-bearing stumps	90
Amputation through both feet proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	80
Loss of all toes of both feet through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	40
Loss of all toes of both feet proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	30
Loss of all toes of both feet distal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	20
Amputation through hip joint	90
Amputation below hip with stump not exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter	80
Amputation below hip with stump exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter, but not beyond middle thigh	70
Below middle thigh to 3½ inches below knee	60
Below knee with stump exceeding 3½ inches but not exceeding 5 inches	50
Below knee with stump exceeding 5 inches	40
Amputation of one foot resulting in end-bearing stump	30
Amputation through one foot proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	30
Loss of all toes of one foot proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint, including amputations through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	20
<i>Other Specific Injuries</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Loss of a hand and a foot	100
Loss of one eye, without complications, the other being normal	40
Loss of vision of one eye, without complications or disfigurement of the eyeball, the other being normal	30
Loss of sight	100
<i>Other Disablements</i>	
	<i>per cent.</i>
Very severe facial disfigurement	100
Absolute deafness	100

NOTE.—Where the scheduled assessment for a specified injury involving multiple losses differs from the sum of the assessments for the separate injuries, the former is the appropriate assessment.

SECOND SCHEDULE

TABLE 1

YEARLY RATES OF RETIRED PAY FOR DISABLED OFFICERS

A. Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (a)

Degree of disablement	Rank*							
	Rear-Admiral	Com-modore 1st or 2nd class	Captain	Com-mander	Lieutenant-Com-mander	Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A)	Commis-sioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training
	<i>Major-General</i>	<i>Colonel-Com-mandant</i>	<i>Colonel 2nd Com-mandant, Colonel, Lieuten-ant-Colonel</i>	<i>Major</i>	<i>Captain</i>	<i>Lieutenant with 4 years commis-sioned service or over</i>	<i>Lieutenant with under 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i>	<i>Commis-sioned Officer (Branch List)</i>
Per cent.	£	£ s.	£	£	£	£	£	£
100	480	435 0	390	360	330	300	270	240
90	482	391 10	351	324	297	270	243	216
80	384	348 0	312	288	264	240	216	192
70	336	304 10	273	252	231	210	189	168
60	288	261 0	234	216	198	180	162	144
50	240	217 10	195	180	165	150	135	120
40	192	174 0	156	144	132	120	108	96
30	144	130 10	117	108	99	90	81	72
20	96	87 0	78	72	66	60	54	48

*Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B. Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a)) and Women Members of Officer Status

Degree of disablement	Rank			
	Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	Second Officer. Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.
Per cent.	£	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100	330	205 0	265 0	235 0
90	297	265 10	238 10	211 10
80	264	236 0	212 0	188 0
70	231	206 10	185 10	164 10
60	198	177 0	159 0	141 0
50	165	147 10	132 10	117 10
40	132	118 0	106 0	94 0
30	99	88 10	79 10	70 10
20	66	59 0	53 0	47 0

SECOND SCHEDULE

TABLE 2
WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS

A. Disabled Ratings—Men*

Degree of disablement	Regimental Sergeant-Major	Quartermaster Sergeant	Chief Petty Officer Colour Sergeant	Petty Officer Sergeant	Leading Rating Corporal	A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy Marine
Per cent.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
100	84 2	80 10	77 6	74 2	70 10	67 6
90	75 9	72 9	69 9	66 9	63 9	60 9
80	67 4	64 8	62 0	59 4	56 8	54 0
70	58 11	56 7	54 3	51 11	49 7	47 3
60	50 6	48 6	46 6	44 6	42 6	40 6
50	42 1	40 5	38 9	37 1	35 5	33 9
40	33 8	32 4	31 0	29 8	28 4	27 0
30	25 8	24 3	23 3	22 3	21 3	20 3
20	16 10	16 2	15 6	14 10	14 2	13 6

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B. Disabled Ratings—Women

Degree of disablement	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serving as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade 1	Chief Wren	Petty Officer Wren	Leading Wren	Wren
Per cent.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
100	79 2	72 6	70 10	69 2	67 6
90	71 3	65 3	63 9	62 3	60 9
80	63 4	58 0	56 8	55 4	54 0
70	55 5	50 9	49 7	48 5	47 3
60	47 6	43 6	42 6	41 6	40 6
50	39 7	36 3	35 5	34 7	33 9
40	31 8	29 0	28 4	27 8	27 0
30	23 9	21 9	21 3	20 9	20 3
20	15 10	14 6	14 2	13 10	13 6

THIRD SCHEDULE

TABLE 1
GRATUITIES PAYABLE FOR SPECIFIED MINOR INJURIES

Description of Injury	Officers	Other Members
For the loss of :—		
A.—FINGERS	£ s.	£ s.
Index finger—		
Whole	210 0	180 0
2 phalanges	167 10	142 10
1 phalanx	140 0	120 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	85 0	75 0
Middle finger—		
Whole	182 10	157 10
2 phalanges	140 0	120 0
1 phalanx	112 10	97 10
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	70 0	60 0
Ring or little finger—		
Whole	112 10	97 10
2 phalanges	97 10	82 10
1 phalanx	85 0	75 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	42 10	37 10
B.—TOES		
Great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	210 0	180 0
part, with some loss of bone	57 10	52 10
1 other toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	57 10	52 10
part, with some loss of bone	27 10	22 10
2 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	85 0	75 0
part, with some loss of bone	42 10	37 10
3 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	97 10	82 10
part, with some loss of bone	57 10	52 10
4 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	140 0	120 0
part, with some loss of bone	57 10	52 10

244 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

THIRD SCHEDULE

TABLE 2

GRATUITIES PAYABLE TO OFFICERS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (a)

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to								
	Temporary less than a year			Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate		
	Per cent.			Per cent.			Per cent.		
	1-5	6-14	15-19	1-5	6-14	15-19	1-5	6-14	15-19
Rear-Admiral, <i>Major-General</i> ..	£ 30 s. 10	£ 59 s. 10	£ 91 s. 10	£ 59 s. 10	£ 119	£ 182 s. 10	£ 151 s. 10	£ 302 s. 10	£ 473 s. 10
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, <i>Colonel-Commandant</i> ..	28 10	55 10	83 10	55 10	111	166 10	141 10	282 10	433 10
Captain, <i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i> ..	26 10	51 10	75 10	51 10	103	150 10	131 10	262 10	393 10
Commander, <i>Major</i> ..	23 10	45 10	67 10	45 10	91	134 10	116 10	232 10	353 10
Lieutenant-Commander, <i>Captain</i> ..	20 10	39 10	59 10	39 10	79	118 10	101 10	202 10	313 10
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), <i>Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	19 10	33 10	51 10	33 10	67	102 10	96 10	192 10	273 10
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, <i>Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	18 10	29 10	44 10	29 10	59	88 10	76 10	152 10	238 10

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent.
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary less than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate	
	£	£	£	£ s.	£	£
Rear-Admiral, <i>Major-General</i> ..	181	213	211	274 10	334	366
Commodore, 1st or 2nd Class, <i>Colonel-Commandant</i> ..	169	197	197	252 10	310	388
Captain, <i>Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel</i> ..	157	181	183	230 10	286	310
Commander, <i>Major</i> ..	139	161	162	205 10	254	276
Lieutenant-Commander, <i>Captain</i> ..	121	141	141	180 10	222	242
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), <i>Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	111	129	130	165 10	210	228
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, <i>Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i> ..	88	103	106	135 10	167	182

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 245

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

B.—Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a)) and Women Members of Officer Status

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to																		
	Temporary less than a year						Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate									
	Per cent.						Per cen .			Per cent.									
	1-5		6-14		15-19		1-5		6-14		15-19		1-5		6-14		15-19		
	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	22	10	43	10	65	10	43	10	87	130	10	106	10	212	10	323	10		
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N. . .	20	10	37	10	56	10	37	10	75	112	10	101	10	202	10	293	10		
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	17	10	31	10	47	10	31	10	63	94	10	81	10	162	10	253	10		
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	16	10	29	10	44	10	29	10	59	88	10	76	10	152	10	238	10		

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to							
	6-14 per cent.		15-19 per cent.		6-14 per cent.		15-19 per cent.	
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent.		Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent.		Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent.		Temporary less than a year followed by 6-14 per cent.	
	Indeterminate		Indeterminate		Indeterminate		Indeterminate	
	£	£	£	£	s.	£	£	£
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	128	150	150	193	10	234	256	
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	119	138	139	176	10	221	240	
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	96	112	113	144	10	178	194	
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	90	105	106	135	10	167	182	

THIRD SCHEDULE

TABLE 3

RATES AND PERIODS OF WEEKLY ALLOWANCES WITH TERMINAL GRATUITIES
(WHERE APPROPRIATE) PAYABLE TO RATINGS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT
LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—The weekly rates of allowances shall be as follows :—

Ratings*			Women ratings		
	s.	d.		s.	d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	15	3	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment		
Quartermaster Sergeant	14	9	serving as an uncertificated Nurse Grade I	14	11
Chief Petty Officer, Colour Sergeant	14	3	Chief Wren	13	9
Petty Officer, Sergeant	13	9	Petty Officer Wren	13	5
Leading Rating, Corporal	13	3	Leading Wren	13	1
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy, Marine	12	9	Wren	12	9

With an addition, subject to the same conditions as those laid down with respect to allowances granted under Article 13, as follows :—

	s.	d.
for a wife or unmarried dependant living as a wife ..	1	0
for a husband	1	0
for each child	1	0

B.— The periods of weekly allowances and amounts of terminal gratuities (where appropriate) shall be as follows :—

Degree of disablement	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	Temporary less than a year		Temporary more than a year		Indeterminate	
	Number of weeks' allow- ance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allow- ance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allow- ance	Terminal gratuity
Per cent.		£		£		£
1—5	18	—	35	—	52	30
6—14	35	—	70	—	104	60
15—19	52	—	104	—	156	120
6—14 (followed by 1—5 indeterminate)	69	30	87	30	—	—
15—19 (followed by 1—5 indeterminate)	86	30	121	30	—	—
15—19 (followed by 6—14 indeterminate)	121	60	138	60	—	—

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 247
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

FOURTH SCHEDULE

TABLE 1

YEARLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF OFFICERS

Rank* (1)	Yearly rate of pension	
	(2)	(3)
	£	£
Admiral of the Fleet	—	746
Admiral, General	—	586
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General	—	486
Rear-Admiral, Major-General	—	396
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, Colonel-Commandant	—	336
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel	—	276
Commander, Major	—	256
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain	226	170
Lieutenant, Lieutenant with 4 years' commissioned service or over	211	150
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Lieutenant with less than 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	196	130
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	171	105

TABLE 2

WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF RATINGS

Rating* (or equivalent rating) (1)	Weekly rate of pension			
	(2)		(3)	
	s.	d.	s.	d.
Regimental Sergeant Major	57	6	28	4
Quartermaster Sergeant	56	6	26	8
Chief Petty Officer, Colour Sergeant	55	6	25	0
Petty Officer, Sergeant	54	6	23	4
Leading Rating, Corporal	53	6	21	8
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Marine	52	6	20	0

FIFTH SCHEDULE

WIDOWS' GRATUITIES UNDER ARTICLE 27

Rank*	Amount of gratuity
	£
Admiral of the Fleet	2,000
Admiral, General	1,500
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General	1,250
Rear-Admiral, Major-General	1,000
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, Colonel-Commandant	800
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel	600
Commander, Major	450
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain	300
Lieutenant, Lieutenant with 4 years commissioned service or over	200
Sub-Lieutenant, Lieutenant with less than 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December, 1920	150
Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, 2nd Lieutenant other than an officer promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December, 1920, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank†	100
Warrant Officer, Warrant Officer†	80

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

† See note at foot of page 231.

248 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

NAVAL AUXILIARY PERSONNEL SCHEME, 1949.

Scheme S.I. 1949, No. 1853, made by the Minister of Pensions on 29th September, 1949, under Sections 5 (1) and 7 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a) as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b), governing the grant of Compensation for War injuries, War risk injuries and Detention to, or in respect of, Personnel serving under agreement T.124 and Variants in Commissioned Auxiliary War Vessels, and other Naval Auxiliary Members Serving Afloat in H.M. Ships.

1. *Definitions*.—In this Scheme the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:

- (1) "the Act" means the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a), as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b);
- (2) "detention", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means detention which—
 - (a) is consequent on the capture, seizure, arrest or other restraint of the naval auxiliary member or of his ship effected by reason of the existence of a state of war; and
 - (b) is suffered by reason of his service;
- (3) "equivalent naval rank", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means the rank which the naval auxiliary member is, by virtue of Article 4 of this Scheme, to be treated as holding for the purposes of this Scheme;
- (5) "material date", in relation to any claim to an award under this Scheme, means the date of the qualifying injury, or of the commencement of the detention, on which the claim to the award is based;
- (5) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.
- (6) "naval auxiliary member" means a person who—
 - (a) is subject to the Naval Discipline Act by virtue of section 90 of that Act; and
 - (b) is, in pursuance of a naval engagement—
 - (i) employed or engaged in sea-going service in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy; or
 - (ii) temporarily employed or engaged in a Depot Ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy either pending his being employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance of that engagement or pending termination of that engagement after he has been employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance thereof;
- (7) "naval engagement", in relation to any person, means an engagement with the Admiralty to serve Her Majesty—
 - (a) in a particular ship; or
 - (b) in a particular ship or such ships as the Admiralty may from time to time determine;

Provided that, where a person enters into two or more successive naval engagements which succeed each other without an interval, those engagements shall be deemed for the purposes of this Scheme to constitute a single naval engagement:

- (8) "the Naval Order" means the Order in Council dated 29th September, 1949 (d), concerning retired pay, pensions and other grants for members of the naval forces and of the nursing and auxiliary services thereof disabled, and for the widows, children, parents and other dependants of such members deceased, in consequence of service after the 2nd September, 1939;
- (9) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern

Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom:

- (10) "qualifying injury", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means a war injury or a war risk injury, being in either case an injury sustained by the naval auxiliary member by reason of his service;
- (11) "rank" includes rating;
- (12) "service", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means service after the 2nd September, 1939, in pursuance of a naval engagement;
- (13) "ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy" means a ship of the Royal Navy in commission;
- (14) "war injury" and "war risk injury" have the meanings respectively assigned thereto in the First Schedule to this Scheme.

2. *Interpretation*.—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889 (c), applies to the interpretation of this Scheme as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Scheme to any enactment or Order shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment or Order as amended by or under any other enactment or Order, and to any other enactment or Order substituted therefor.

(3) Subject to the provisions of the next following paragraph, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Scheme to prove that disablement or death is directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, and the benefit of any reasonable doubt on those questions shall be given to the claimant.

(4) Where a claim under this Scheme—

- (a) in respect of disablement is made more than seven years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention; or
- (b) is made in respect of the death of a person, such death having occurred more than seven years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention;

and, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the disablement is, or the death was, directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) For the purposes of this Scheme, the detention of a naval auxiliary member may be treated as continuing until whichever is the earliest of the following dates, that is to say—

- (a) the date of his death; or
- (b) the date on which it is first practicable for him to go to the place to which he ought to go for the purpose of resuming the performance of his duties under the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention; or
- (c) the date on which it is first practicable for him, without committing a breach of the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention, to return to the country to which he belongs;

or until such other date as the Minister may direct in relation to that naval auxiliary member or to any class of naval auxiliary members.

3. *Persons to whom the Scheme applies*.—(1) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, this Scheme applies to any naval auxiliary member whose disablement or death is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.

(a) 2 & 3 Geo. 6, c. 83.

(c) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

(b) 5 & 6 Geo. 6, c. 26.

(d) as amended by Naval Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953 and 5th January, 1955.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 249

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(2) This Scheme applies also, subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, to any person employed or engaged in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy as an enlisted man of the Royal Navy in whose case it was provided on his enlistment that, in the event of his disablement or death being directly attributable to a war injury, war risk injury or detention, compensation would be payable in accordance with the provisions of the Scheme for the time being in force applying the provisions of the Naval Order to naval auxiliary personnel, and, accordingly, any such person shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as if he were a naval auxiliary member, the rank in which he is serving in the Royal Navy being treated as his equivalent naval rank and his service after the 2nd September, 1939, as a man of the Royal Navy being treated as service as a naval auxiliary member.

(3) This Scheme does not apply to any person to whom any Scheme made under subsection (2) of section 5 of the Act applies.

4. *Equivalent naval ranks.*—(1) For the purposes of this Scheme, a naval auxiliary member shall be treated as holding on the material date the equivalent naval rank which is specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, and the qualifications which he held, on that date:

Provided that where, in the case of a naval auxiliary member holding a commission granted by Her Majesty for the purpose of his service, his commissioned rank was on the material date higher than the rank specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, or the qualifications which he held, on that date, the equivalent naval rank which the naval auxiliary member shall for the purposes of this Scheme be treated as holding on that date shall be his commissioned rank.

(2) Where, on the material date, a naval auxiliary member—

(a) falls to be treated by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article as holding an equivalent naval rank which is, in the opinion of the Minister, too low or too high having regard to any circumstances which the Minister may consider relevant to the determination of the equivalent naval rank of that naval auxiliary member; or

(b) was rendering service in a capacity, or in a capacity and circumstances, not specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme;

that naval auxiliary member shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding on that date such equivalent naval rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate.

(3) Where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention, but to two or more such causes, and different ranks would, by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article, be applicable to the different causes of the disablement or death—

(a) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of disablement shall be at such composite rate as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the rank applicable thereto; and

(b) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of death shall be based upon the highest of those different ranks.

5. *Awards for disablement.*—Where the disablement of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply to him so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made on the termination of the naval engagement in the course of

which he sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention an award or awards in respect of that disablement of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made in respect thereof under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his disablement had been due to service as a member of those forces.

6. *Persons previously disabled.*—(1) Where a naval auxiliary member who has suffered disablement which is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention (in this Article referred to as the "relevant disablement") has been awarded a pension or other grant payable out of public funds (otherwise than under this Scheme) in respect of some other disablement however caused, the degree of the relevant disablement shall not exceed the difference between—

- (a) the degree of the other disablement determined by reference to the assessment on which payment of the said pension or other grant is being made or, where that payment is not based on any specific assessment, the assessment which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the regulations under which that payment is made, is appropriate to that other disablement; and
- (b) the degree at which the relevant disablement and the other disablement, determined as aforesaid, would together have been assessed on a composite assessment if both disablements had fallen to be assessed under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

(2) The Minister may, notwithstanding anything in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme, make such award in respect of the relevant disablement as will secure that the aggregate value of the award in respect of that disablement and of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement is not less than the value of the award which, if both disablements had come within the scope of this Scheme, would have been made by virtue of Article 4 (3) of this Scheme having regard to the equivalent naval rank of the member in relation to the relevant disablement and the rank which is, or should, in the opinion of the Minister, be assumed to be, the basis of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement.

(3) The provisions of this Article shall not apply where a naval auxiliary member to whom an award in respect of the relevant disablement may be made has been awarded a pension or other grant payable, in respect of some other disablement however caused, under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(d), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that Act.

(4) Where an award may be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of a member of the disabled person's family in respect of whom an award is not comprised in the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement, the provisions of this Article shall not apply in relation to that award.

7. *Awards on death.*—(1) Where the death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made an award or awards of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his death had been due to service as a member of those forces:

Provided that an award under this Article shall not be made where the death of the naval auxiliary member takes place more than seven years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of

250 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

detention unless at the date of his death he then was, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of a disablement to which his death was directly attributable.

(2) In this Article, the expression "pension" includes a weekly allowance, a gratuity or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment, and the expression "approved treatment" has the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

8. *Prevention of double payments.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a payment (not being a payment in respect of the cost of a funeral) has been or will be made in respect of an injury (whether resulting in disablement or death)—

- (a) under section 1 of the Superannuation Act, 1887 (e), as amended by section II of the Superannuation Act, 1935 (f), or by section 9 of the Superannuation Act (Northern Ireland), 1935 (g); or
- (b) under or by virtue of section 41 or 56 of the Superannuation Act, 1949 (h); or
- (c) under any Order-in-Council relating to pensions for officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliaries;

no award of a pension, allowance or gratuity on account of any disablement or death which is directly attributable to that injury shall be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme and any such award which has been made shall be cancelled:

Provided that, where the Minister is satisfied that, in respect of any period, the aggregate annual value of the payments which are being or will be made under or by virtue of the said section 1, section 41 or section 56 falls short of the aggregate annual value of the payments which, but for the foregoing provisions of this Article, would have been made in respect of that period under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister may make such awards under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme as he may consider appropriate in order to make good the deficiency.

9. *Modification of awards in certain cases.*—(1) The rate or amount of any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme to or in respect of a person to whom this Article applies may be reduced to such extent as the Minister may consider appropriate, and (unless the Minister, having regard to any circumstances which seem to him relevant, otherwise directs in relation to a person coming within paragraph (2) (c) or (d) of this Article) shall not exceed two-thirds of the rate or amount which, but for this Article, would have been applicable.

- (2) This Article applies to—
 - (a) any person ordinarily resident outside the United Kingdom who, for the performance of his duties under the naval engagement by virtue of which his case comes within this Scheme, was receiving or due to receive remuneration which is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the remuneration customary in the case of a person ordinarily resident in the United Kingdom who undertakes in the United Kingdom to perform similar duties;
 - (b) any member of the family of a person coming within sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph;
 - (c) any person whose country of origin is one where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment, and who is resident in that country or in some other country where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of

the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment;

- (d) any member of the family of a person whose country of origin is as aforesaid, being a member of the family who is resident in the said country or in some other country such as aforesaid.

10. *Power to make lump sum payments.*—Where, in the case of any person to whom a pension or allowance may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister is satisfied that the payment of a lump sum in lieu of that pension or allowance is justified by the circumstances of the case, the Minister may pay to that person such a lump sum, and any reference in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme to a gratuity shall be construed as including a reference to a lump sum under this Article.

11. *Invalidity of assignments.*—Any assignment or charge, and any agreement to assign or charge, any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme shall, for the purposes of this Scheme, be void.

12. *Determination of medical questions.*—The provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall apply in relation to any medical question which arises under this Scheme in like manner as they apply in relation to any matter which is required by the Naval Order to be certified and which involves a medical question.

13. *Declarations and certificates.*—(1) Any person to whom a pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, and any person to whom payment of that pension, allowance or gratuity is to be made, shall, if and when required by the Minister so to do, subscribe such declaration as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(2) Where a declaration is subscribed under paragraph (1) of this Article by a person who is not the person to whom the pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded, there shall be furnished, if and when required by the Minister, such certificate as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(3) If such a declaration or certificate as may have been required by the Minister under this Article to be subscribed or furnished is not subscribed or furnished, payment of the pension, allowance or gratuity, shall be withheld until the requirements of the Minister under this Article have been satisfied.

14. *Administration of Scheme.*—(1) The Minister shall be the sole administrator of this Scheme and, subject to the provisions of the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949; all questions with respect to the effect or operation of this Scheme shall be determined by the Minister and his decision thereon shall be final and conclusive.

(2) The Minister may make regulations for giving effect to the purposes of this Scheme.

15. *Commencement of Scheme and repeal of previous Schemes.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Scheme shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, so, however, that no payment shall be made under this Scheme in respect of any period before that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946 (j), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948 (k), shall be deemed to have ceased to have effect as from the 1st June, 1949, without prejudice, however, to their operation in respect of any period before that date.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

- (a) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance

(e) 50 & 51 Vict. c. 67.
(f) 25 & 26 Geo. 5, c. 23.
(g) 1 Edw. 8, c. 2.
(h) 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 44.

(i) 6 & 7 Geo. 6, c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 12..
(j) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 1640) I, p. 1298.
(k) S.I. 1948 (No. 204) I, p. 3356.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 251

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

granted under Article 12 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme 1946(m), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(n), in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a naval auxiliary member was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(b) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph until the death of the naval auxiliary member, an award may be made under Article 28 of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946(m), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(n), if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(c) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946 (l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946 (m), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(n), to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Naval Order as so applied and, on the expiration of the period of 12 months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of the said Naval Order as so applied, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(4) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of those provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme which are specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

TABLE

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (c)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (f) and (g)	1st February, 1948
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
17A, 30 (1)	1st June, 1951
22	1st May, 1953
15, 16, 17 (2), 18, 26, 29 (3)	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
32 (2) (3) and (5), 33, 34 (3)	31st January, 1955 (Ratings)
17 (3) (c) (d) and (f), 20 (3)	1st June, 1955 (Officers)
(4) and (5)	18th May, 1955 (Ratings)
First Schedule	1st April, 1947
Second, Third and Fourth Schedules	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
	31st January, 1955 (Ratings)

(5) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing references to the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 shall be construed as references to the first normal pay day for that award following the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 as the case may be; the reference to the 31st January, 1955

shall be construed as a reference to the first normal weekly pay day following the 31st January, 1955 where this is not the normal weekly pay day for that award.

(6) Any relevant provision of this Scheme or of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall, as from the commencing date appropriate for that provision, apply to any case where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member was directly attributable to a qualifying injury sustained or detention suffered on or after 3rd September, 1939, but before that commencing date, whether an award has been made under any previous Scheme or not.

(7) In this Article, the expressions "unmarried dependant living as a wife" and "rating" have the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

16. *Citation*.—This Scheme may be cited as the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1949.

First Schedule

WAR INJURIES AND WAR RISK INJURIES

1. A war injury is a physical injury—

(a) caused by—

(i) the discharge of any missile (including liquids and gas); or

(ii) the use of any weapon, explosive or other noxious thing; or

(iii) the doing of any other injurious act; either by the enemy or in combating the enemy or in repelling an imagined attack by the enemy; or

(b) caused by the impact on any person or property of any enemy aircraft, or any aircraft belonging to, or held by any person on behalf of or for the benefit of, Her Majesty or any allied power, or any part of, or anything dropped from any such aircraft.

2. A war risk injury is a physical injury sustained on or after the 3rd September, 1939, at sea or in any other tidal water or in the waters of any harbour and attributable to—

(a) the taking of measures with a view to avoiding, preventing or hindering enemy action against ships, or as a precaution in anticipation of enemy action against ships, or for rescue or salvage purposes in consequence of enemy action against ships; or

(b) the absence, by reason of circumstances connected with any war in which Her Majesty may be engaged, of any aid to navigation for ships, or of any warning of danger to ships, being an aid or warning which would be normal in time of peace; or

(c) the carriage, by reason of circumstances connected with any such war as aforesaid, of any cargo in a manner which would be abnormal in time of peace and involves danger to the ship in which the cargo is carried or to her crew; or

(d) the existence on board ship of any other conditions arising out of any such war as aforesaid which would be abnormal in time of peace:

Provided that—

(i) in relation to injuries sustained in the waters of a harbour, the measures specified in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph do not include the prohibition or restriction of lights other than navigational lights; and

(ii) in relation to a salvage worker, or the master or a member of the crew of a salvage vessel, the references in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph to measures taken for salvage purposes shall not apply.

3. For the purposes of paragraph 2 of this

(l) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 812) I, p. 1100.

(n) S.I. 1948 (No. 204) I, p. 3356

(m) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 1640) I, p. 1298.

252 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Schedule, an injury shall be treated as being attributable to the matters specified in sub-paragraph (a), sub-paragraph (b), sub-paragraph (c), or sub-paragraph (d) of that paragraph if, but only if, they substantially increased the risk of the peril occurring which caused the injury.

4. In this Schedule, the following expressions have, except where the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them, that is to say—

- (a) "harbour" means any harbour, whether natural or artificial, and any port, dock, haven, estuary, tidal or other river, canal or inland navigation to which seagoing ships have access;
- (b) "navigational light" means a light displayed, whether on a ship or otherwise, as an aid to navigation for ships or as a warning of danger to ships;
- (c) "physical injury" includes tuberculosis and any other organic disease, and the aggravation thereof;
- (d) "salvage" means the preservation or recovery of vessels wrecked, stranded or in distress, or their cargo or apparel, or the recovery of any other property from the water and includes the removal of wrecks, and "salvage operations" and "salvage

purposes" shall be construed accordingly;

- (e) "salvage vessel" means a ship regularly employed, or chartered for the purpose of being employed, in salvage operations;
- (f) "salvage worker" means any person, other than a member of Her Majesty's naval forces, who, not being the master or a member of the crew of a ship, is regularly employed in salvage operations;
- (g) "tidal water" means any part of the sea, and any part of a river within the ebb and flow of the tide at ordinary spring tides and not being a harbour.

Second Schedule

EQUIVALENT NAVAL RANKS OF NAVAL AUXILIARY MEMBERS FOR THE PURPOSES OF THIS SCHEME

In this Schedule, except where otherwise expressly provided,—

- (a) "ship" does not include a commissioned auxiliary vessel not exceeding 1,000 tons formerly a home trade cargo ship, or an Admiralty cable ship or small craft;
- (b) "certificated" in relation to a deck officer, means holding a certificate of competency for a foreign-going ship;
- (c) "tons" means gross tons.

Table 1
DECK OFFICERS, ENGINEERS, PURSERS AND RADIO OFFICERS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
DECK OFFICERS			
<i>Chief Navigating Officer</i> ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
<i>First Mate</i>			
Certificated :—			
(1) Master	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	—
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	—
<i>Second Mate</i>			
Certificated :—			
(1) Master if over 30 years of age	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
(2) Master if 30 years of age or under ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
(3) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 253

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
Third Mate			
Certificated :—			
(1) Master	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Other Mates			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Apprentice or Cadet			
With three years' experience or more ..	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With less than three years' experience ..	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet
ENGINEERS			
Chief Engineer	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
2nd Engineer	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
3rd Engineer			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
Uncertificated ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
4th and Junior Engineers			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated ..	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Chief Refrigerating Engineer			
Certificated :—			
1st Class	—	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
2nd Class	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated ..	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Other Refrigerating Engineers			
Certificated	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated ..	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
PURSERS			
Purser	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
Senior Assistant Purser ..	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
Junior Assistant Purser ..	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
RADIO OFFICERS			
Radio Officer			
With 3 years' sea service or more ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
With less than 3 years' sea service ..	Warrant Officer* ..	Warrant Officer* ..	Warrant Officer*
Radio Cadet			
With over 1 year's sea service	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With 1 year's sea service or less	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet

The foregoing table is subject in the following cases to the following variations :—

(a) where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, the First Mate is engaged as Chief Navigating Officer, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant ;

(b) where an Engineer Officer holds only a second class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall not in any case be higher than Sub-Lieutenant ;

(c) where, in a Home Trade passenger ship not exceeding 2,500 tons, being a ship of 15 knots or over, the Chief or Second Engineer holds a first class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant-Commander in the case of the Chief Engineer and Lieutenant in the case of the Second Engineer ;

(d) where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, being a ship with a complement of 200 hands or over, the Purser has two or more subordinate accounting officers, the equivalent naval ranks of the Purser and the Senior Assistant Purser shall be Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant respectively.

* NOTE.—Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively.—A.F.O. 913/49.

254 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Table 2
ELECTRICIANS

Capacity	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships where two or one are borne*	In ships where three are borne*	In ships where four or more are borne*
<i>Chief Electrician</i>	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
<i>2nd Electrician</i>	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Electricians</i> ..	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

* The ranks of electricians in ships where electrical assistants are borne in place of electricians will be determined as if the electrical assistants were electricians.

Table 3
BOILERMAKERS

Capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank	
	In ships of less than 8,000 tons	In ships of 8,000 tons or more
<i>Boilermaker</i>		
Certificated	Chief Petty Officer	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Chief Petty Officer	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

Table 4
OFFICERS IN COMMISSIONED RESCUE TUGS

Capacity, or capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank
<i>Towing Master</i>	Lieutenant
<i>Other Deck Officers</i>	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Chief Engineer</i>	
Certificated 1st Class	Lieutenant
" 2nd Class	Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Engineers</i>	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 255

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Table 5
RATINGS OTHER THAN THOSE COVERED BY TABLE 6

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
DECK DEPARTMENT	
Boatswain	} Chief Petty Officer
Carpenter	
Plumber	} Petty Officer
Boatswain's Mate	
Carpenter's Mate	}
Craneman	
Lamp Trimmer	} Leading Rating
Launchman	
Painter	}
Quartermaster	
Storekeeper	} A.B.
Winchman	
A.B.	}
O.S.	
ENGINEER'S DEPARTMENT	
Sanitary Engineer	} Chief Petty Officer
Donkeyman	
First Leading Fireman	} Petty Officer
Leading Hand Diesel	
Electrical Assistant	}
Pumpman	
Storekeeper	} Leading Rating
Winchman	
Greaser	}
Leading Fireman	
Storekeeper Engine-room Assistant	} A.B.
Fireman	
Trimmer	}
Cleaner and Wiper	
CATERING DEPARTMENT	
Chief Steward in a ship exceeding 10,000 tons	} Warrant Officer†
Chief Steward in a ship not exceeding 10,000 tons	
Chief Cook	} Chief Petty Officer
Baker	
Butcher	}
First Writer or No. 1 Purser's Clerk	
Head Waiter	} Petty Officer
Hospital Attendant	
Saloon Steward*	}
Second Steward	
Ship's Cook (including rating signed as "second Cook and ship's Cook")	}
Pantry Man	
Cook	} Leading Rating
Leading Steward	
Second Writer or No. 2 Purser's Clerk	}
Storekeeper†	
Second Baker	}
Assistant Baker	
Assistant Butcher	} A.B.
Assistant Cook (rated as such)	
Assistant Pantryman	}
Steward or Assistant Steward (where so described)	
Boy Steward	}
Assistant Storekeeper	

* The equivalent naval rank of a Saloon Steward engaged as a Chief Steward in a Commissioned Rescue Tug carrying 40 hands and over shall be Chief Petty Officer.

† The equivalent naval rank of a Storekeeper 1st Class in a vessel carrying 200 hands and over shall be Petty Officer.

‡ See note at foot of page 253.

256 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Table 6
RATINGS IN ADMIRALTY CABLE SHIPS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
Cable Foreman	Warrant Officer†
Boatswain (not described as Cable Foreman)	Chief Petty Officer
Assistant Cable Foreman	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Hand (not described as Assistant Cable Foreman)	Petty Officer
Cable Joiner	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Quartermaster (rated as such in a ship carrying three Quartermasters)	Petty Officer
Quartermaster	Leading Rating
Storekeeper	Leading Rating
Leading Seaman	Leading Rating
A.B.	A.B.
Chief Stoker	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Stoker	Leading Rating
Stoker	A.B.
Chief Steward (with or without an assistant)	Chief Petty Officer
Senior Steward (in a ship with two or more Stewards in addition to a Chief Steward)	Petty Officer
Steward	Leading Rating
Officers' Cook (with or without an assistant)	Petty Officer
Crew's Cook	Leading Rating
Captain's Writer	Petty Officer
Wireless Operator	A.B.
O.S.	A.B.

Third Schedule

The provisions of the Naval Order shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be modified for the purposes of their application to naval auxiliary members by deleting Articles 1 (11), 1 (16), 1 (17), 1 (28), 1 (30), 4, 5, 7, 8 (2), 13 (4), 13 (6), 17 (3) (b), 31, 32 (4), 32 (5) (b), 37 (3) (b), 38 (3) (b), 67 and the whole of Part VI, and by substituting for the words, phrases and provisions set out in the first column of the following Table the words, phrases and provisions set out in the second column of that Table.

Table

Provision in Naval Order	Modification for application to naval auxiliary members
Member of the naval forces ..	Naval auxiliary member.
Officer	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a commissioned, subordinate or warrant officer of the Royal Navy.
Commissioned Officer or Warrant Officer†	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a Commissioned Officer or Warrant Officer as the case may be.
Rating, other rank	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a rating of the Royal Navy.
Any specific rank or rating ..	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of that rank or rating.
Rank	Equivalent naval rank as defined in this Scheme.
Retired pay or pension	Pension.
Service	Service as defined in this Scheme.
Commencement of service ..	Commencement of the first naval engagement after the 2nd September, 1939.
Termination of service ..	Termination of the naval engagement in the course of which the naval auxiliary member sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention to which his disablement or death is, or is claimed to be, directly attributable.
Due to service	Directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.
During service	While serving on a naval engagement.
Material date as therein defined	Material date as defined in this Scheme.
Injury (in Article 6)	Qualifying injury or detention.
Due to more than one injury (in Article 10 (1) proviso)	Directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention, but to two or more such causes.
Payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member (in Article 25)	Allotment or similar payment made by the member in his lifetime.

† See note at foot of page 253.

By Royal Warrant of Appointment to The Prince of Wales 1902

A JOY TO SEE— A PLEASURE TO WEAR

Such are Uniforms tailored for Officers of the Royal Navy by Bernards.

And just why is easy to see for Bernards use only the finest materials while each garment is carefully cut and tailored in the truest tradition of British Tailoring Craftsmanship.

An appointment for a representative to visit you will gladly be arranged through a Branch Manager or Head Office.



C. H. BERNARD & SONS LTD.

Admiralty and Trinity House Contractors

Royal and Merchant Naval Officers Outfitters

30 Royal Parade, City Centre, Plymouth. Tel. 66543

40 Commercial Road, Portsmouth. Tel. 6596

Branches at: Portsmouth, Chatham, Devonport, Weymouth, Portland, Falmouth, Milford Haven, Grimsby, Harwich, Wetherby, Skegness, Newcastle-u-Lyme, Londonderry, Helensburgh, Rothesay, Rosyth, Dunfermline, Invergordon, Deal, Gibraltar, Sliema and Valletta, Malta.

And at: Lossiemouth, Arbroath, Abbotsinch, Anthorn, Eglinton, Kete, Brawdy, Corsham, Helston and Worthy Down.

HEAD OFFICE : ORDNANCE BUILDINGS, HARWICH, ESSEX.

Telephone 880

Gieves

LIMITED

ESTABLISHED 1785

27 OLD BOND STREET
LONDON W1

Telephone: HYDe Park 2276

Telegrams: Muftis Piccy London



By Appointment
to Her Majesty the Queen
Makers of Livery Hats



By Appointment
to His Royal Highness
the Duke of Edinburgh
Naval Tailors and Outfitters

Outfitters to the

ROYAL NAVY

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE

MERCHANT NAVY

branches at:

PORTSMOUTH

22 The Hard

TEL: 74388/9

CHATHAM

13 Military Road

TEL: 3332

WEYMOUTH

111 St. Mary Street

TEL: 58

LIVERPOOL

24B North John Street

TEL: CENTRAL 5549

PLYMOUTH

11 North Hill Terrace

TEL: 65497

BOURNEMOUTH

4 Palace Court

Westover Road

TEL: 1643

EDINBURGH

27 Hanover Street

TEL: CALEDONIAN 7456

BATH

20 Old Bond Street

TEL: 3154

DARTMOUTH

6 Fairfax Place

TEL: DARTMOUTH 450

SOUTHAMPTON

135 High Street

TEL: 23432

LONDONDERRY

1 Waterloo Place

TEL: 2475

MALTA

55 Old Bakery Street

Valetta

TEL: CENTRAL 4405

GIBRALTAR

110/112 Main Street

TEL: 3308

81

APPENDIX TO THE NAVY LIST

RATES OF PAY,
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.



The New York
Public Library
JUL 1956

Crown Copyright Reserved

DECEMBER, 1956

PUBLISHED BY HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE

To be purchased from

York House, Kingsway, LONDON, W.C.2 423 Oxford St., LONDON, W.1

P.O. BOX 569, LONDON, S.E.1

13a Castle Street, EDINBURGH, 2 109 St. Mary Street, CARDIFF

39 King Street, MANCHESTER, 2 Tower Lane, BRISTOL, 1

2 Edmund St., BIRMINGHAM, 3 80 Chichester Street, BELFAST

or from any Bookseller.

1956

Price 6s. 6d. net



When Nelson was a lad

In 1772, the year which saw Nelson as a boy of fourteen sailing into Arctic seas, there was founded in London the firm of Stillwell & Sons, Navy Agents and Bankers. That was the beginning of our long tradition of service to the Navy, for Stillwells became part of the Westminster Bank and their address in Haymarket, London, is now the address of our Navy Branch. The special facilities provided for Navy personnel and the services which their wives and families can enjoy are described in a booklet called *Westminster Bank to Her Majesty's Ships*. It is obtainable without charge from our branches in the Home Ports or from

WESTMINSTER BANK LIMITED

Navy Branch: 26 Haymarket, S.W.1

HEAD OFFICE: 41 LOTHBURY, LONDON, E.C.2

APPENDIX
TO THE
NAVY LIST
RATES OF PAY,
CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT,
UNIFORM REGULATIONS, ENTRY REGULATIONS,
Etc., Etc.

DECEMBER, 1956



LONDON : HER MAJESTY'S STATIONERY OFFICE
1956

CONTENTS

	PAGE		PAGE
Badges	88 & 114	Medals—	
		Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity ..	180
Decorations—		Long Service and Good Conduct, R.F.R.	179
Royal Naval Reserve	176	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.N.R.	177
Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve	176	Long Service and Good Conduct, R.N.V.R.	177
		Meritorious Service Annuities and Medals (Royal Marines)	181
Distinction Marks of Branch	71		
Distinction Marks of Rank	70	Medals, Orders and Decorations—	
		Manner of Wearing	57
Dresses and Occasions on which to be worn—		Table of	62
Royal Navy (Officers)	64		
Royal Marines (Officers)	106	Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation	
		Certificates	182
Dress Regulations—			
Royal Marines	108	Nautical Assessors	182
Ships' Companies	85		
Emergency List	56	Pay—	
Employment of Retired Officers	53	Full	5
		Half	12
		Unemployed	12
Entry and Examination—		Pensions—	
Aircrew Officers	156	Chinese and Malayan Native and other locally entered Ratings	43
Artificer Apprentices	167	Dependants of Officers	34
Boys (Seaman Class)	167	Dependants of Seamen and Marines	47
Chaplains	160	Disability Pensions and Gratuities	40
Dental Officers	165	Increase Schemes	184
Dockyard Apprentices	169	Marines	37
Electrical Officers (University Candidates)	149	Greenwich Hospital (Seamen and Marines)	45
Engineer Officers (University Candidates)	147	Ministry of Pensions & National Insurance —Disablement, etc., Pension Regu- lations	189
Instructor Officers	161	Naval Compassionate, Greenwich Hospital and Travers (Officers)	36
Medical Officers	163	Seamen	37
Naval Cadets	139	Women's Royal Naval Service Ratings	43
Naval Cadets (Electrical Specialisation)	144	Widows' Scale of—	
Naval Cadets (South African)	139	Officers	34
Royal Marines	151	Seamen and Marines	47
Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme	136		
Nursing Sisters	172	Prizes, Testimonials, etc.	131
Nursing Service and Reserve, Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval	172		
Foreign Orders, Decorations and Medals	130	Retired Pay—	
		Commutation of, etc.	29
Half-Pay—		Officers in special appointments	28
Procedure for placing Officers on	27	Procedure for placing Officers on	27
		Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service	27
Honours and Decorations	173	Royal Marines	19
Inspection, Research, Design and Experi- mental Ordnance Duties, etc., Officers Employed on—Conditions of service	49	Royal Navy	19
Kitchener Medical Scholarships	164	Women's Royal Naval Service	25
Levés	183		

	PAGE		PAGE
Retirements—		Royal Navy (Officers)	57
Royal Marines	33	Royal Navy (Ratings)	83
Royal Navy	31	Women Medical and Dental Officers	120
		Women's Royal Naval Service (Officers)	120
Uniform—		Women's Royal Naval Service (Ratings)	125
Dress of Chaplains	78		
Royal Marines (Officers)	108	Wages Table—	
Royal Marines (N.C.O.s and Men)	112	Naval Ratings	13
Royal Naval Reserve (Officers)	116	Royal Marines, N.C.O.s and Men	16
Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve (Officers)	116	Women's Royal Naval Service, Ratings ..	16

Except where provision is or may hereafter be expressly made to the contrary, no person shall be entitled to claim as a right any promotion, emolument, retired pay, pension or other benefit conferred by any provision of these Regulations in the event of such provisions being at any time varied, or cancelled.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES OF OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY, ROYAL MARINES, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE, QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE AND VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS.

Note.—Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Naval Pay and Allowances are contained in the Naval Pay Regulations. The following is a brief summary only, and is not to be taken as superseding or overriding anything contained in the Naval Pay Regulations.

I. DAILY RATES OF FULL PAY.

NORMAL RATES—(GENERAL AND SUPPLEMENTARY LISTS, R.N.), R.N.R. AND R.N.V.R. OFFICERS

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	£	s.	d.
Cadet at Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth	8	0	
Cadet in Ship of the Fleet	9	6	
Midshipman at Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth	12	0	
Midshipman in Ship of the Fleet	15	0	
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1	0	0
Sub-Lieutenant	1	4	0
Lieutenant on Promotion	1	10	0
Lieutenant after 3 years	2	2	0
" " 6 years	2	4	0
Lieutenant-Commander on Promotion	2	16	0
" " " after 3 years	3	0	0
" " " 6 years	3	4	0
" " " 9 years	3	10	0
Commander on Promotion	3	19	0
" " after 2 years	4	2	0
" " 4 "	4	5	0
" " 6 "	4	8	0
" " 8 "	4	11	0
Captain on Promotion	5	0	0
" " after 2 years	5	5	0
" " 4 "	5	10	0
" " 6 "	5	15	0
" " 8 "	6	0	0
Commodore 1st Class }	8	0	0
Rear-Admiral }			
Vice-Admiral	10	0	0
Admiral	12	0	0
Admiral of the Fleet	14	0	0

Notes.—(i) A Commodore 2nd Class receives full pay as a Captain.

(ii) Increments of full pay for Reserve officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

During Officer service within first 18 months of full time service including any time as a rating.

After first 18 months of full time service.

Rank	£	s.	d.
Midshipman	10	6	
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	13	0	
Sub-Lieutenant	16	0	
Lieutenant on Promotion	1	1	0

MEDICAL OFFICERS, R.N. AND R.N.V.R.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	£	s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	1	12	0
Surgeon Lieutenant	1	18	0
" " at 1 years' seniority	2	0	0
" " 2 "	2	2	0
" " 3 "	2	4	0
" " 4 "	2	11	0
" " 6 "	2	14	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	3	6	0
" " after 2 years	3	12	0
" " 4 "	3	18	0
" " 6 "	4	1	0

MEDICAL OFFICERS, R.N. AND R.N.V.R.—continued.

									£	s.	d.
Surgeon Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	17	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	0	0
Surgeon Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	8	0
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	11	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	14	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	17	0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	3	0
Surgeon Rear-Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0
Surgeon Vice-Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10	0	0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.V.R. officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS.

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank											
									During first 18 months of full time service.	After first 18 months of full time service.	
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	£	s.	d.
Surgeon Lieutenant on confirmation	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	5	0
after 1 year from date of entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	15	6

DENTAL OFFICERS, R.N., AND R.N.V.R.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

Rank										£	s.	d.
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	12	0
Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	18	0
" " at 1 year's seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
" " " 2 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	2	0
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	8	0
Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	2	6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	8	6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	14	6
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	17	6
Surgeon Commander (D) on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	1	6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	7	6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	13	6
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	16	6
Surgeon Captain (D) on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	4	6
" " after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	7	6
" " " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	10	6
" " " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	15	0
" " " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	0	0
Surgeon Rear Admiral (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0

Note.—Increments of full pay for R.N.V.R. officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS.

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank											
									During first 18 months of full time service.	After first 18 months of full time service.	
Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	3	0
Surgeon Lieutenant (D) on confirmation	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	7	6
after 1 year from date of entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	8	0
	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	12	6

CHAPLAINS (ALL DENOMINATIONS), R.N. AND R.N.V.R.

									£	s.	d.
Chaplain on entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	16	0
" after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	0	0
" " 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	5	0
" " 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	10	0
" " 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	15	0
" " 10 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	18	0
" " 12 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	1	0
" " 14 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
" " 16 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	7	0
" " 18 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	12	0
" " 20 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	16	0
" " 22 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	0	0
" " 24 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	4	0
" " 26 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	8	0
" " 28 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	12	0
Chaplain of the Fleet	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	12	0

The two Senior Chaplains holding the appointments of Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, and Senior Roman Catholic Chaplain respectively, will receive a special rate of full pay of £4 16s. 0d. a day whilst so appointed. On ceasing to hold these appointments they will revert to their normal rate of full pay.

R.N.V.R. Chaplains on completing 6, 14, 22 and 28 years' Reserve Service are eligible for appropriate rates of full pay above. Intervening increments of pay depend on mobilised service on full pay.

7

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.										f	s.	d.
<i>Rank</i>												
Instructor Sub-Lieutenant	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	4	0
Acting Instructor Lieutenant										1	10	0
Instructor Lieutenant on promotion										2	2	0
Instructor Lieutenant at 3 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	4	0
" " " 6	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	16	0
" " " at 3 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
" " " 6	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	4	0
" " " 9	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	10	0
Instructor Commander on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	19	0
" " " at 2 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	2	0
" " " 4	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	5	0
" " " 6	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	8	0
" " " 8	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	11	0
Instructor Captain on promotion	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	0	0
" " " at 2 years' seniority	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	5	0
" " " 4	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	10	0
" " " 6	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5	15	0
" " " 8	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6	0	0
Instructor Rear Admiral	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8	0	0

The following scales apply to National Service Officers.

Rank	During first 18 months of full time service.				After first 18 months of full time service.			
	£	s.	d.		£	s.	d.	
Instructor Sub-Lieutenant	16	0			1	0	6	
Acting Instructor Lieutenant	1	1	0		1	5	6	
Instructor Lieutenant on promotion								

<i>Rank</i>	<i>f</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Sub-Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..
„ „ after 2 years	..	..	..
Lieutenant on promotion	..	..	..
„ after 2 years	..	..	..
„ „ 4 „	..	..	..
„ „ 6 „	..	..	..
„ „ 8 „	..	..	..
Lieutenant-Commander on promotion	..	..	..
„ „ after 3 years	..	..	..
„ „ „ 6 „	..	..	..
„ „ „ 8 „	..	..	..
„ „ „ 11 „	..	..	..
Commander—as for General List Officers (see page 5).	3	10	0

The following rates do not apply to National Service Officers.

	Rank	£ s. d.
Second Lieutenant .. .	" "	15 0
Acting " " " " " "	" "	1 0 0
Lieutenant on Promotion .. .	" "	1 4 0
" after 1 year .. .	" "	1 10 0
" " 4 years .. .	" "	2 2 0
" " 7 " " " " .. .	" "	2 4 0
Captain on promotion .. .	" "	2 16 0
" after 3 years .. .	" "	3 0 0
" " 6 " " " " .. .	" "	3 4 0
" " 9 " " " " .. .	" "	3 10 0
Major on promotion .. .	" "	3 19 0
" after 2 years .. .	" "	4 2 0
" " 4 " " " " .. .	" "	4 5 0
" " 6 " " " " .. .	" "	4 8 0
" " 8 " " " " .. .	" "	4 11 0
Lieutenant-Colonel on promotion .. .	" "	5 0 0
" " after 2 years .. .	" "	5 5 0
" " " 4 " " " " .. .	" "	5 10 0
Colonel on promotion .. .	" "	5 15 0
" after 2 years .. .	" "	6 0 0
Major-General .. .	" "	8 0 0
Lieutenant-General .. .	" "	10 0 0
General .. .	" "	12 0 0

Notes :—A Brigadier receives full pay as a Colonel.

Increments of full pay for R.M.F.V.R. Officers depend on mobilised service and not seniority.

The following scale applies to National Service Officers.

Rank	During Officer service within first 18 months of full time service in- cluding any time as other rank.						After first 18 months of full time service.	
	s. d.						s. d.	
Second Lieutenant under the age of 20	..	10	6	..	..	..	..	14 6
" " aged 20 or over	..	13	0	..	..	..	..	17 6
Lieutenant " " " "	..	16	0	..	..	..	..	1 0 6

[illegible]

	<i>Rank</i>	<i>Daily Rate</i>
		£ s. d.
Probationary Third Officer ..	" "	16 0
Third Officer on Confirmation ..	" "	18 6
Third Officer after 3 years ..	" "	1 0 0
Second Officer ..	" "	1 2 6
" " after 2 years ..	" "	1 5 6
" " " 4 " ..	" "	1 10 0
" " " 6 " ..	" "	1 12 6
First Officer ..	" "	2 2 0
" " after 2 years ..	" "	2 5 0
" " " 4 " ..	" "	2 8 0
" " " 6 " ..	" "	2 10 0
" " " 8 " ..	" "	2 13 0
Chief Officer ..	" "	2 18 0
" " after 2 years in the Rank (or 19 years' Officer Service) ..	" "	3 0 6
" " " 4 " " " " 21 " " " ..	" "	3 3 0
" " " 6 " " " " 23 " " " ..	" "	3 5 6
" " " 8 " " " " 25 " " " ..	" "	3 8 0
Superintendent ..	" "	8 15 0
" " after 2 years ..	" "	8 18 6
" " " 4 " ..	" "	4 2 0
" " " 6 " ..	" "	4 6 0
Commandant ..	" "	4 10 0

QUEEN ELIZABETH'S HOSPITAL NURSING SERVICE, AND RESERVE													Daily Rate		
													£	s.	d.
Nursing Sister on entry	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	2	0
" "	"	after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	3	6
" "	"	" 3 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	5	0
" "	"	" 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	6	6
Senior Nursing Sister	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	9	0
" "	"	after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	12	0
" "	"	" 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	15	0
" "	"	" 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	1	17	0
Superintending Sister/Matron	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	3	0
" "	"	after 2 years	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	6	0
" "	"	" 4 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	9	0
" "	"	" 6 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	11	0
" "	"	" 8 "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	13	0
Principal Matron	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	2	18	0
" "	"	after 2 years in the Rank (or 19 years' Service)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	3	0	0
" "	"	" 4 "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	3	3	0
" "	"	" 6 "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	3	5	6
" "	"	" 8 "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	" "	3	8	0
Matron-in-Chief	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4	10	0

OFFICER MEMBERS OF NAVAL VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS

	Rank	Daily Rate		
		£.	s.	d.
Assistant Commandant			16	0
" " after 3 years			1	0
" " after 5 years			1	6
Commandant			12	6
" after 2 years			1	6
" after 4 years			10	0
" after 6 years			12	6

II. ALLOWANCES.

(i) RELATIVE RANK

The following table shows the relative Naval rank of Officers, so far as rates of allowances are concerned:—

<i>Royal Marine Officers (General List)</i>	<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
2nd Lieutenant	Midshipman
Acting Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant on Promotion	Sub-Lieutenant
Lieutenant after 1 year	Lieutenant
Captain	Lieutenant-Commander
Major	Commander
Lieutenant-Colonel	Captain of under 6 years
Colonel	Captain of 6 years
Major-General	Rear-Admiral
Lieutenant-General	Vice-Admiral
General	Admiral

Note.—A Brigadier receives Colonel's allowances.

Chaplains of all denominations.

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Under 6 years' seniority	Lieutenant
Of and over 6 years' seniority	Lieutenant-Commander
" " " 14 " " "	Commander
" " " 22 " " "	Captain of under 6 years
" " " 28 " " "	Captain of 6 years
Chaplain of the Fleet	Rear-Admiral

The above table applies to permanent active list R.N. Chaplains and to Permanent R.N.V.R. Chaplains. In the case of retired Chaplains re-employed and temporary Chaplains, the same table applies with the substitution of the words 'paid service' for 'seniority.'

W.R.N.S. Officers.

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Third Officer	Sub-Lieutenant
Second Officer	Lieutenant
First Officer	Lieutenant-Commander
Chief Officer	Commander
Superintendent	Captain
Commandant	Commodore 2nd Class

Q.A.R.N.N.S. and Q.A.R.N.N.S. (Reserve)

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Nursing Sister	Sub-Lieutenant
Senior Nursing Sister	Lieutenant
Superintending Sister/Matron	Lieutenant-Commander
Principal Matron	Commander
Matron-in-Chief	Commodore 2nd Class

Commandants and Assistant Commandants of V.A.Ds.

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Relative Naval Rank</i>
Assistant Commandant	Sub-Lieutenant
Commandant	Lieutenant

(ii) COMMAND MONEY

Payable to Officers in Command of one or a group of H.M. seagoing ships, or to Royal Marine Officers of relative rank in command of Landing Craft, at the following daily rates.

Captain	10s. 0d. or 7s. 0d.
Commander	5s. 0d.
Lieutenant-Commander	3s. 0d.
Lieutenant	3s. 0d.
Sub-Lieutenant	2s. 0d.

(iii) ENTERTAINING ALLOWANCE

Payable to Officers appointed in Command at the following daily rates:—

Captain in Command of seagoing ship	10s. 0d. or 7s. 6d.
" " " " shore establishment	7s. 6d. or 5s. 0d.
Commander in Command of seagoing ship	5s. 0d.
" " " " shore establishment	4s. 6d.*

* Subject to special Admiralty approval.

(iv) **FLYING PAY**

Flying pay is payable at the rates shown below to Officers up to and including the rank or relative rank of Captain R.N., or Colonel R.M., who are appointable for flying duties or are trained to qualify as service pilots or observers.

		<i>Daily Rates</i>	
		s.	d.
Officers under training	(i) as Observers	6	0
	(ii) as Pilots	6	0
	During first period of training (28 weeks)	6	0
	During second period of training (28/30 weeks)	9	0

Officers appointable for flying duties :—

<i>Rank (including relative ranks R.M.)</i>	<i>£</i>	<i>s.</i>	<i>d.</i>
Midshipman	18	0	
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	18	0	
Sub-Lieutenant	1	0	0
Lieutenant	1	2	0
Lieutenant-Commander	1	2	0
Commander	1	2	0*
Captain of 4 years' seniority and below	16	0	*
" " 6 " " and above	18	0	*
" " 8 " " and above	12	0	*

Special Duties List Officers

	<i>Daily Rates</i>
	s. d.
Sub-Lieutenant	18 0
Lieutenant	1 0 0
Lieutenant-Commander	1 2 0

*Note.—Commanders and Captains R.N. entitled to flying pay when not serving in active flying appointments receive a rate of flying pay of 10/- a day in place of the rates quoted above.

(v) **SUBMARINE PAY**

Submarine Pay is payable to officers of the rank of Lieutenant-Commander and below at the following rates, when appointed for duty in or with submarines :

<i>Rank</i>	<i>Daily Rates</i>
	s. d.
Midshipman	6 0
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	9 6
Sub-Lieutenant	
Lieutenant	
Lieutenant-Commander	11 0

Special Duties List Officers

	<i>Daily Rates</i>
	s. d.
Sub-Lieutenant	9 6
Lieutenant	
Lieutenant-Commander	11 0

(vi) **SURVEYING PAY**

Surveying Officers receive surveying pay at the following rates, payable continuously from the date of first appointment as Surveyor or Assistant Surveyor, so long as they remain in the Surveying Service.

<i>Grade</i>	<i>Daily Rates</i>
	s. d.
Officer qualified to take charge of a survey :—	
Captain and Commander	15 0
Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant	10 0
Assistant Surveyor, 1st Class	7 0
Assistant Surveyor, 2nd Class	4 0
Assistant Surveyor, 3rd Class	2 6
Assistant Surveyor, 4th Class	1 0

(vii) **MEDICAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY**

Medical Officers of the rank of Surgeon Commander and below while appointed for duty as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rates of 12/- and 5/- a day respectively.

(viii) **DENTAL OFFICERS' SPECIALIST PAY**

Dental Officers of the rank of Surgeon Commander (D) and below while appointed for duty as Senior Specialist or Specialist receive Specialist pay at the rates of 12/- and 5/- a day respectively.

(ix) **QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE AND RESERVE**

Specialist Allowance

	<i>Daily rate</i>
	s. d.
For certain specialist duties	3 0

(x) **PILOTAGE MONEY**

Pilotage Money at rates embodied in an authorised scale approved by the Admiralty is payable to officers at Home and Abroad for pilotage of H.M. Ships and Vessels at certain ports, channels, etc., classified as being difficult of access.

(xi) HARD-LYING MONEY

Payable to officers whilst living and sleeping in ships employed on mainly sea service, at full rates when the living and sleeping conditions are not superior to those in a trawler, and at half rates when the conditions are superior to those in a trawler but markedly inferior to those in a destroyer.

The rates are as follows:—

Rank	Daily Rates		Half Rates	
	Full Rates	s. d.	s. d.	
Lieutenant, R.N., and above and relative ranks	4	0	2	0
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Midshipman, Cadet, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants on the Special Duties List	3	0	1	6

Hard-lying money is not payable to officers in receipt of Surveying Pay.

(xii) MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE

Subject to detailed conditions laid down in Regulations, all married officers are eligible for Marriage Allowance, payable continuously at the following rates:—

(i) Married Officers aged 25 and over :	s. d.
Rear Admiral and above	} 28 0 a day
Commodore 1st Class	
Commodore 2nd Class	} 23 0 a day
Captain in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of full pay	
Captain in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	} 21 0 a day
Commander	
Lieutenant Commander and below	18 6 a day

(Note.—An abatement of 3s. a day is made from the above rates in certain circumstances, e.g., if an officer is provided with official quarters which he occupies with his family, or if he is in receipt of the married rates of Local Overseas Allowance of Mission Allowance).

(ii) Married officers under 25—a marriage allowance of 56s. a week. Except that National Service entrants under the age of 21 years receive 45s. per week.

If the officer has been promoted from the Lower Deck or from the ranks, he may receive the rate of Marriage Allowance (excluding the Allotment from his own pay) in issue on the day before the date of promotion if this is more than 56s. a week.

W.R.N.S. officers who are widows with children are eligible for marriage allowance at the same rates and under the same conditions as widower naval officers.

(xiii) LODGING ALLOWANCE

Officers for whom accommodation cannot be provided on board H.M. Ships, or in Naval or R.M. Barracks, or in service quarters generally, are eligible under certain conditions for Lodging Allowance at the following rates:—

Rank or Relative Rank	
Rear Admiral and above	} 26s. 0d. a day
Commodore 1st Class	
Commodore 2nd Class	} 23s. 0d. a day
Captain, R.N. in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of pay	
Captain, R.N. of less than six years seniority or in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	} 19s. 0d. a day
Commander	
Lieut.-Commander	13s. 0d. a day
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieut., Act. Sub-Lieut.	11s. 0d. a day
Midshipman	7s. 9d. a day

Lodging allowance is not normally payable in addition to Marriage Allowance, or to officers whilst on leave.

(xiv) RATION ALLOWANCE

Ration Allowance is payable under certain conditions to officers entitled to service victualling who cannot be so victualled. The current rate is 4s. 10d. a day in the British Isles; abroad the rate varies according to station.

(xv) LONDON ALLOWANCE

Officers whose place of duty is within ten miles of Charing Cross and who are not provided with accommodation at public expense, will be entitled to London Allowance at the following rates as a supplement to lodging allowance or marriage allowance:—

Rank or Relative Rank	
Rear-Admiral and above	} 18s. 0d. a day
Commodore 1st Class	
Commodore 2nd Class	} 14s. 6d. a day
Captain in receipt of the "over 6 years" or "over 8 years" rate of pay	
Captain in receipt of pay less than the "over 6 years" rate	} 11s. 3d. a day
Commander	
Lieut.-Com., Lieut., Sub-Lieut.	8s. 0d. a day
Midshipman	3s. 9d. a day

(xvi) LOCAL OVERSEAS ALLOWANCE

Local Overseas Allowance is designed to compensate an officer for the extra cost of living overseas. Conditions of issue together with rates appropriate to the station are promulgated separately.

III.—PAY WHILST UNEMPLOYED.

Except as provided for the payment of half pay, full pay will be granted to all officers whilst unemployed together with Marriage Allowance or Lodging Allowance as appropriate, and Ration Allowance, on condition that they hold themselves at the disposal of the Admiralty and are regarded by the Admiralty as available for employment and do not undertake continuous professional work for which payment is made.

IV.—HALF PAY.

Officers will be discharged to Half Pay in the following circumstances :—

- (i) When dismissed their ships as a result of a sentence by Court Martial or when relieved by order of the Admiralty on account of misconduct otherwise than as a result of sentence by a Court Martial.
- (ii) In special cases for disciplinary reasons as the Admiralty may direct.

Officers (except Admirals of the Fleet) discharged to Half Pay will receive half the rates of Full Pay, Marriage Allowance and Flying Pay, to which their rank and seniority, as reduced by any sentence of a Court Martial, entitle them, except that where they are holding acting higher, or temporary rank, the Half Pay rate will be based on the rates appropriate to their substantive rank.

The rate of Half Pay for an Admiral of the Fleet when further naval employment is not contemplated is £2,800 a year.

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS). 13

The basic rates of pay in all branches depend on the period for which a man is committed to serve. Those on engagements for periods of nine years or more will receive the "Standard rate of pay," those serving for less than nine years will receive the lower "seven year rate of pay." In deciding which scale a man is to receive account is taken of their previous service rendered. Pay also varies according to the qualifications held, the classification being denoted alphabetically in the following tables.

NAVAL RATINGS

JUNIORS AND APPRENTICES

											Daily Rates s. d.
Junior 2nd Class	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4 6
Junior 1st Class ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
Junior at age 17 ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	9 0
<i>Apprentices</i>											
1st year of training	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	4 6
2nd year of training	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
At age 17 ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	9 0
At age 17½ ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	13 0
At age 18 or on completion of 26 weeks total service whichever is the later	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14 6

SEAMAN BRANCH

"Seven year Rate"

										Daily Rates Pay Classification	
										B	
										C	A
										s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11 0	12 0
Able Seaman ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14 0	15 6
Leading Seaman ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19 0	20 6
Petty Officer ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	26 6
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	30 0

Standard Rate

											s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Seaman ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	13 0	14 6	14 6
Able Seaman ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 0	18 6	18 6
Able Seaman after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6	20 0	20 0
Leading Seaman ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0	22 9	23 6	23 6
Leading Seaman after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0	24 9	25 6	25 6
Leading Seaman after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6	26 3	27 0	27 0
Petty Officer ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 0	28 9	29 6	29 6
Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 6	31 3	32 0	32 0
Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 6	33 3	34 0	34 0
Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 6	34 3	35 0	35 0
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 6	32 3	33 0	33 0
Chief Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0	34 9	35 6	35 6
Chief Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	37 3	38 0	38 0
Chief Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0	38 9	39 6	39 6

OTHER BRANCHES (EXCEPT AIRCREW, ARTIFICERS, MECHANICIANS AND ARTISANS)

"Seven year Rate"

										Daily Rates Pay Classification	
										B	
										A	A
										s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	11 0	12 0
Able Rating ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	14 0	15 6
Leading Rating ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19 0	20 6
Petty Officer ..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 0	26 6
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 6	30 0

Standard Rate of Pay

											B	A
											s. d.	s. d.
Ordinary Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	13 0	14 6
Able Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 0	18 6
Able Rating after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6	20 0
Leading Rating	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0	23 6
Leading Rating after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0	25 6
Leading Rating after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6	27 0
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	28 0	29 6
Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 6	32 0
Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 6	34 0
Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 6	35 0
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	31 6	33 0
Chief Petty Officer after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0	35 6
Chief Petty Officer after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	36 6	38 0
Chief Petty Officer after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0	39 6

14 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

AIRCREWMENT

Standard Rate of Pay

	s.	d.
Aircrewman II (P.O.)	39	6
Aircrewman II (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	42	0
Aircrewman II (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	44	0
Aircrewman II (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	45	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.)	45	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	47	6
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	50	0
Aircrewman I (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	51	6

ARTIFICERS

"Seven year Rate"

	Basic Pay		Trade Pay		Charge Pay	
	s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
5th Class (Leading)	19	0	—	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	25	0	1	0	—	—
4th Class (P.O.)	26	6	1	0	—	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	28	6	1	6	—	—
2nd Class (C.P.O.)	30	0	6	—	—	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	30	0	2	0	1	6
Chief	30	0	2	0	1	6

Standard Rate

	Basic Pay		Trade Pay		Charge Pay	
	s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
5th Class (Leading)	22	0	—	—	—	—
Acting 4th Class (P.O.)	28	0	1	0	—	—
4th Class (P.O.)	29	6	1	0	—	—
4th Class (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	32	0	1	0	—	—
4th Class (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	34	0	1	0	—	—
4th Class (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	35	0	1	0	—	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.)	31	6	1	6	—	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	34	0	1	6	—	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	36	6	1	6	—	—
3rd Class (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	38	0	1	6	—	—
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	33	0	1	6	—	—
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	35	6	1	6	—	—
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	38	0	1	6	—	—
2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	39	6	1	6	—	—
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.)	33	0	2	0	1	6
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	35	6	2	0	1	6
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	38	0	2	0	1	6
Chief Artificer (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	39	6	2	0	1	6

MECHANICIANS

"Seven year Rate"

	Basic Pay		Trade Pay		Charge Pay	
	s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.)	26	6	—	—	—	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	30	0	1	0	—	—
			(After 3 years as Mechanician)	1	6	—
			(After 5 years as Mechanician)	2	0	1
Chief Mechanician	30	0	2	0	1	6

Standard Rate of Pay

	Basic Pay		Trade Pay		Charge Pay	
	s.	d.	s.	d.	s.	d.
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.)	29	6	—	—	—	—
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	32	0	—	—	—	—
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	34	0	—	—	—	—
3rd and 2nd Class (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	35	0	—	—	—	—
1st Class (C.P.O.)	33	0	1	0	—	—
			(After 3 years as Mechanician)	1	6	—
1st Class (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	35	6	1	6	—	—
			(After 5 years as Mechanician)	2	0	1
1st Class (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	38	0	—	—	—	—
1st Class (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	39	6	—	—	—	—
Chief Mechanician	33	0	2	0	1	6
Chief Mechanician after 9 years' man's time	35	6	2	0	1	6
Chief Mechanician after 14 years' man's time	38	0	2	0	1	6
Chief Mechanician after 18 years' man's time	39	6	2	0	1	6

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL 15 RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SER- VICES AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS))

MOTOR MECHANICS AND ORDNANCE MECHANICS

Standard Rate of Pay

										Daily Rates s. d.
Chief Motor Mechanic	}	2nd and 1st Class (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 0
Chief Ordnance Mechanic		after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6
" " "		after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0
" " "		after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6

ARTISANS (BLACKSMITH, JOINER, PAINTER, PLUMBER)

Standard Rate of Pay

										Daily Rates s. d.
5th Class (Able)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6
5th Class (Able) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0
Acting 4th Class (Leading) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
4th Class (Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 6
4th Class (Leading) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
4th Class (Leading) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29 6
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0
3rd, 2nd and 1st Class (P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 0
Chief (C.P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	33 0
Chief (C.P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 6
Chief (C.P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	38 0
Chief (C.P.O.) after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	39 6

ROYAL NAVAL SHORE WIRELESS SERVICE

Standard Rate

										Daily Rates s. d.
Telegraph st	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	17 0
Telegraphist after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6
Telegraphist (passed for Leading)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	18 6
Telegraphist (passed for Leading) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	20 0
Leading Telegraphist	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	22 0
Leading Telegraphist after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	24 0
Leading Telegraphist after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.)	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	25 6
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.) after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	26 6
Leading Telegraphist (passed for P.O.) after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	27 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	23 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	30 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	29 6
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications after 9 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	32 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications after 14 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	34 0
Petty Officer Telegraphist with additional qualifications after 18 years' man's time	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	35 0

FLYING PAY

Payable to all ratings attached to F.A.A. and continuously liable to flying duties as Aircrew.

Flying Pay

										Daily Rates s. d.
Chief Petty Officers	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	10 0
Petty Officers and below	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8 0
Flying Training Allowance	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6 0

SUBMARINE PAY

										Daily Rates s. d.
A.B. and below	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	5 0
Leading	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	6 0
Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	7 6
Chief Petty Officer	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	8 6

Payable to all ratings while serving in the submarine service.

16 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

	Daily Rates	
	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.
Wren Ordinary Rating	7 0	8 0
Wren Able Rating	9 0	10 3
Wren Able Rating after 3 years' woman's time	10 6	11 9
Wren Able Rating after 6 years' woman's time	12 0	13 3
Wren Able Rating after 9 years' woman's time	13 6	14 9
Wren Able Rating after 12 years' woman's time	15 0	16 3
Leading Wren	12 9	14 0
Leading Wren after 3 years' woman's time	14 3	15 6
Leading Wren after 6 years' woman's time	15 9	17 0
Leading Wren after 9 years' woman's time	17 3	18 6
Leading Wren after 12 years' woman's time	18 9	20 0
Leading Wren after 15 years' woman's time	20 3	21 6
Petty Officer	16 6	17 9
Petty Officer after 3 years' woman's time	18 0	19 3
Petty Officer after 6 years' woman's time	19 6	20 9
Petty Officer after 9 years' woman's time	21 0	22 3
Petty Officer after 12 years' woman's time	22 6	23 9
Petty Officer after 15 years' woman's time	24 0	25 3
Petty Officer after 18 years' woman's time	25 6	26 9
Chief Wren	19 6	20 9
Chief Wren after 3 years' woman's time	21 0	22 3
Chief Wren after 6 years' woman's time	22 6	23 9
Chief Wren after 9 years' woman's time	24 0	25 3
Chief Wren after 12 years' woman's time	25 6	26 9
Chief Wren after 15 years' woman's time	27 0	28 3
Chief Wren after 18 years' woman's time	28 6	29 9

RATINGS MEMBERS OF VOLUNTARY AID DETACHMENTS

	Daily Rates	
	s. d.	
Probationary V.A.D. Member Ordinary	7 0	
Probationary V.A.D. Member Ordinary after 26 weeks total service	8 0	
V.A.D. Member (Able)	9 0	
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 3 years' woman's time	10 6	
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 6 years' woman's time	12 0	
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 9 years' woman's time	13 6	
V.A.D. Member (Able) after 12 years' woman's time	15 0	
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading)	12 9	
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 3 years' woman's time	14 3	
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 6 years' woman's time	15 9	
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 9 years' woman's time	17 3	
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 12 years' woman's time	18 9	
Senior V.A.D. Member (Leading) after 15 years' woman's time	20 3	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.)	16 6	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 3 years' woman's time	18 0	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 6 years' woman's time	19 6	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 9 years' woman's time	21 0	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 12 years' woman's time	22 6	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 15 years' woman's time	24 0	
Supervisory V.A.D. Member (P.O.) after 18 years' woman's time	25 6	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.)	19 6	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 3 years' woman's time	21 0	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 6 years' woman's time	22 6	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 9 years' woman's time	24 0	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 12 years' woman's time	25 6	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 15 years' woman's time	27 0	
Head V.A.D. Member (C.P.O.) after 18 years' woman's time	28 6	

ROYAL MARINES

JUNIOR BUGLERS AND JUNIOR MUSICIANS

	Daily Rates	
	s. d.	
Junior 2nd Class	4 6	
Junior 1st Class	6 0	
Junior at age 17	9 0	

RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS) 17

ROYAL MARINES GENERAL DUTIES BRANCH, TECHNICAL BRANCH AND NON-TRADESMEN, MUSICIANS

“Seven year Rate of Pay”

	Daily Rates Pay Classification		
	C	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 2nd Class	—	11 0	12 0
Marine 1st Class	—	14 0	15 6
Corporal	19 0	19 9	20 0
Sergeant	25 0	25 9	26 6
Colour Sergeant	28 6	29 3	30 0
Quarter Master Sergeant	—	—	32 6
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	34 6

Standard Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates Pay Classification		
	C	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 2nd Class	—	13 0	14 6
Marine 1st Class	—	17 0	18 6
Marine 1st Class after 9 years' man's time	—	18 6	20 0
Corporal	22 0	22 9	23 6
Corporal after 9 years' man's time	24 0	24 9	25 6
Corporal after 14 years' man's time	25 6	26 3	27 0
Sergeant	28 0	28 9	29 6
Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	30 6	31 3	32 0
Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	32 6	33 3	34 0
Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	33 6	34 3	35 0
Colour Sergeant	31 6	32 3	33 0
Colour Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	34 0	34 9	35 6
Colour Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	36 6	37 3	38 0
Colour Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	38 0	38 9	39 6
Quarter Master Sergeant	—	—	35 6
Quarter Master Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	—	—	38 0
Quarter Master Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	—	—	40 6
Quarter Master Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	—	—	42 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	37 6
Regimental Sergeant Major after 9 years' man's time	—	—	40 0
Regimental Sergeant Major after 14 years' man's time	—	—	42 6
Regimental Sergeant Major after 18 years' man's time	—	—	44 0

MARINE TRADESMEN “Seven year Rate of Pay”

	Daily Rates Pay Classification		
	C	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 2nd Class	—	11 0	12 0
Marine 1st Class	—	14 0	15 6
Corporal	19 0	19 9	20 6
Sergeant	—	25 9	26 6
Colour Sergeant	—	29 3	30 0
Quarter Master Sergeant	—	—	32 6
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	34 6

Standard Rate of Pay

	Daily Rates Pay Classification		
	C	B	A
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Marine 2nd Class	—	13 0	14 6
Marine 1st Class	—	17 0	18 6
Marine 1st Class after 9 years' man's time	—	18 6	20 0
Corporal	22 0	22 9	23 6
Corporal after 9 years' man's time	24 0	24 9	25 6
Corporal after 14 years' man's time	25 6	26 3	27 0
Sergeant	—	28 9	29 6
Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	—	31 3	32 0
Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	—	33 3	34 0
Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	—	34 3	35 0
Colour Sergeant	—	32 3	33 0
Colour Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	—	34 9	35 6
Colour Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	—	37 3	38 0
Colour Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	—	38 9	39 6
Quarter Master Sergeant	—	—	35 6
Quarter Master Sergeant after 9 years' man's time	—	—	38 0
Quarter Master Sergeant after 14 years' man's time	—	—	40 6
Quarter Master Sergeant after 18 years' man's time	—	—	42 0
Regimental Sergeant Major	—	—	37 6
Regimental Sergeant Major after 9 years' man's time	—	—	40 0
Regimental Sergeant Major after 14 years' man's time	—	—	42 6
Regimental Sergeant Major after 18 years' man's time	—	—	44 0

18 RATES OF PAY AND MARRIAGE ALLOWANCE FOR NAVAL RATINGS (INCLUDING MEMBERS OF THE WOMEN'S SERVICES) AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

NATIONAL SERVICEMEN

During their first 12 months' service National Servicemen receive the rates of pay shown in column X below.

During the next six months they receive the rates in column Y and during full time service beyond 18 months they receive the rates shown in column Z according to qualifications held.

	X	Y	Z
	s. d.	s. d.	Min. s. d. Max. s. d.
Ordinary	4 6	5 6	7 6 8 6
Ordinary on completion of 26 weeks	5 6	6 6	7 6 8 6
A.B.	6 6	7 0	10 0 11 0
Leading	8 0	9 0	13 6 14 6
Petty Officer	9 6	11 0	17 6 18 0
Chief Petty Officer	11 0	12 6	20 6 21 6
		Marriage Allowance s. d.	Qualifying Allotment s. d.
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.		56 0	56 0
Quarter Master Sergeants, R.M.			
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.		52 6	
Colour Sergeants, R.M.		52 6	
Petty Officers, R.N.		49 0	
Sergeants, R.M.		49 0	
Leading Ratings, R.N. and below		42 0	28 0
Corporals, R.M. and below		42 0	28 0

(a) National Servicemen under age 21 and with less than 18 months full time service

A.B.s and below, R.N.		
Marines 1st Class and below, R.M.		
Leading Ratings, R.N.		
Corporals, R.M.		
Petty Officers, R.N.		
Sergeants, R.M.		
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.		
Colour Sergeants, R.M.		
	35 0	10 6
	40 0	17 6
	42 6	24 6

(b) National Servicemen under age 21 but who have completed 18 months' service

A.B.s and below, R.N.		
Marines 1st Class and below, R.M.		
Leading Ratings, R.N.		
Corporals, R.M.		
Petty Officers, R.N.		
Sergeants, R.M.		
Chief Petty Officers, R.N.		
Colour Sergeants, R.M.		
	35 0	17 6
	40 0	28 0
	42 6	38 6

National Servicemen attaining the age of 21 irrespective of length of service will receive full regular rates of Marriage Allowance subject to the Qualifying Allotments in (a) and (b) appropriate to their length of service. Juniors and Apprentices who are married are entitled to Marriage Allowance of 42s. 0d. a week irrespective of age, subject to making a Qualifying Allotment according to their daily rate of pay as follows :-

Daily Rate of Pay	Marriage Allowance	Qualifying Allotment
s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
4 6		10 6
6 0	42 0	17 6
9 0		21 0

W.R.N.S. who are widows with a child or children and who have not remarried are eligible for Marriage Allowance as under

	Marriage Allowance	Qualifying Allotment
	s. d.	s. d.
Leading Wren and below	42 0	21 0
Petty Officer Wren	49 0	
Chief Wren	52 6	31 6

PERMANENT COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

1. The provisions of the 1956 retired pay code are set out below.

2. The 1956 code applies to permanent commissioned officers who were retired on or after 1st January 1956. If it is to their advantage, officers serving on the active list on 6th March, 1946, will be allowed to receive, in respect of the rank held on that date, the retired pay or gratuity terms prescribed under the 1919 code instead of those prescribed under the 1956 code. (*Note*.—The rates of Retired Pay and gratuities under the 1919 code were last published in the Appendix to the Navy List for June, 1956). The following rates do not apply to officers holding temporary or short service commissions.

3. **RATES.** The standard rates of retired pay will be as follows: They apply to permanent commissioned officers of all branches.

(a) **Direct entry officers (except Chaplains), and officers promoted direct from the lower deck (or from the former Branch List)**—

(i) <i>Naval Officers</i>		(ii) <i>Royal Marine Officers.</i>	
Admiral	£ 1,900 a year	General	£ 1,900 a year
Vice-Admiral	1,600 "	Lieutenant-General	1,600 "
Rear-Admiral	1,400 "	Major-General	1,400 "
Captain after six years' service in the rank	1,150 "	Colonel	1,150 "
Captain with less than six years' service in the rank	1,000 "	Lieutenant-Colonel	1,000 "
Commander	800 "	except Paymasters and Barrackmasters)	
Lieutenant-Commander	625 "	Major	800 "
Lieutenant	500 "	Captain	625 "
		Lieutenant	500 "

(b) **Special Duties Officers.**

(i) <i>Naval Officers</i>		(ii) <i>Royal Marine Officers</i>	
Commander	£ 800 a year*	Major	£ 675 a year
Lieutenant Commander (with 9 years' service in the rank)	625 "	Captain (with 9 years' service in the rank)	625 "
Lieutenant Commander (with less than 9 years' service in the rank)	500 "	Captain (with less than 9 years' service in the rank)	500 "
Lieutenant	450 "	Lieutenant	450 "
Sub-Lieutenant	400 "	Second Lieutenant	400 "

*If promoted to the rank of Commander before 1st January, 1957, the standard rate of retired pay will be £675 a year.

Officers who have insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay will retain their right to ratings pension, counting officer service for special rank elements on the following scale:—

Sub Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant, R.M.	3s. 6d. a week
Lieutenant	4s. 0d. a week
Lieutenant Commander or Captain, R.M.	5s. 0d. a week

(c) **Chaplains**

The rate of retired pay for the Chaplain of the Fleet will be £1,275 a year subject to completion of 28 years' total service and two years in the appointment. For service short of 28 years, deductions will be made on the scale in para. 6.

The rates for Chaplains will be:—

On completion of 22 years' service	£625 a year
Addition for each complete quarter of a year reckonable service up to the 27th year inclusive	£8 15s. a year
Addition for each complete quarter of a year reckonable service from the 28th year to the 30th year inclusive	£10 a year
up to a maximum of £920 a year.	

For service short of 22 years, deductions will be made on the scale in para. 6.

CONDITIONS OF AWARD OF RETIRED PAY OR GRATUITY

4. Qualifying Service

Eligibility for retired pay or gratuity is dependent on the completion of the following minimum periods of qualifying service, reckoned in accordance with paragraph 12 (a) below.

Retired pay.

On retirement for a cause other than invaliding or under para. 11 (b)	20 years
on invaliding	10 years

Retired pay may however be awarded on completion of not less than 15 years' reckonable service, on compulsory retirement only,

(a) To officers who necessarily entered, in the interest of the Service, at an age above the normal and have in consequence not completed 20 years' qualifying service at the time of their compulsory retirement for age or non-employment.

(b) To officers promoted from the lower deck provided that they have not less than 22 years' service (including ratings service in full) from first entry or age of 18, whichever is the later.

Gratuity

On retirement for a cause other than invaliding (para. 9), or under para. 11 (c)	10 years
--	----------

5. Conditions necessary for award of full standard rate.**(a) Compulsory retirement**

Subject to the following conditions regarding length of service and service in the rank, retired pay at the standard rate is payable to an officer either—

- (i) compulsorily retired on reaching the age limit for service in the rank and Branch or
- (ii) compulsorily retired before reaching the age limit, by reason of it having been decided that he will not be further employed or promoted.

(b) Service in the rank

An officer who retires for any cause other than invaliding must have completed the following periods of full pay service in the substantive rank to qualify for retired pay appropriate to the rank—

- | | | |
|--|---------|-----------|
| (i) Admiral or General, R.M. | .. .. . | one year |
| (ii) All other officers (except as in (iii)) | .. .. . | two years |
| (iii) Majors, R.M. (Special Duties) | .. .. . | one year |

If an officer has less than the prescribed period of service in the rank, his retired pay will be based on the highest rank for which he is so qualified.

(c) Service from age 21

To qualify for the standard rate, officers must have completed the following periods of reckonable service see para. 12 (b) below.

Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M., or above	.. 30 years
Captain, R.N., after six years' service in the rank, or	.. .. .
Colonel, R.M.	 28 years
Captain, R.N., with less than six years' service in the rank or	.. .. .
Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M.	 26 years
Commander, R.N., or Major, R.M.	 24 years
Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., or Captain, R.M.	 22 years
Lieutenant, R.N., or R.M.	 20 years
Sub-Lieutenant (Special Duties) or Second Lieutenant,	.. .. .
R.M. (Special Duties)	 20 years

6. Deductions for service short of the standard periods.

Where the total service given is less than the period, according to rank, prescribed in paragraph 5 (c), the rate of retired pay otherwise admissible will be reduced by one deduction, at the following rates, in respect of each quarter or part of a quarter of the deficiency:—

	Deduction for each quarter or part of a quarter by which total service falls short of the period specified in paragraph 5 (c)
Above £1,200 a year	£15 a quarter
£1,200 and above £1,000 a year	£12 10s. a quarter
£1,000 and above £800 a year	£10 a quarter
£800 and above £600 a year	£7 10s. a quarter
£600 and above £400 a year	£5 a quarter
£400 and above £300 a year	£3 15s. a quarter
£300 and above £200 a year	£2 10s. a quarter
£200 and below, a year	£1 5s. a quarter

Where, after a deduction has been made, the net remaining rate of retired pay is less than the minimum appropriate to the rate of deduction, any further deductions will be at the next lower rate. For example, if the standard rate of retired pay is £625 a year but under the above conditions eight quarterly deductions are to be made, the first four deductions would be at £7 10s. a quarter, and the next four at £5 a quarter; thus the net rate of retired pay would be £575 a year.

7. Voluntary Retirement

(a) Officers who are allowed to retire at their own request, within two years of the date on which they attain the compulsory retiring age for their rank and branch, will receive the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible by rank and service that would have been payable on compulsory retirement in the circumstances set out in paragraph 5 (a) above.

(b) The rate of retired pay payable to an officer who is permitted to retire at his own request, except as provided in sub-paragraph (a) above, will be the rate which he would have received on compulsory retirement at the age-limit for service in his rank and branch reduced by one deduction on the scale shown in paragraph 6 above for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his age falls short, by more than two years, of that age-limit, with a further deduction of ten per cent. of the resultant figure.

Note.—The award to a Captain, R.N. who retires at his own request with less than six years' service in the rank, will be assessed with reference to the standard rate of £1,000 a year.

8. Terminal Grants

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual amount of retired pay.

9. Gratuities

(a) Gratuities at the following rates will be payable to officers on the General List holding permanent commissions who are allowed to retire voluntarily, or are compulsorily retired otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct, but have insufficient service to qualify for retired pay. The rate of gratuity is the same for officers of all Branches.

For each year up to the tenth inclusive £100

For each year in excess of ten (subject to a maximum of £2,800) £200

Officers transferred from the Reserves or from temporary service or while holding Short Service or Extended

Service Commissions, will not be eligible for gratuities on voluntary retirement unless they have rendered five years' service from the date of transfer to the permanent list.

(b) Special Duties Officers permitted to retire at their own request with insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay, may be granted a gratuity on the following scale, subject to the completion of a minimum period of ten years' actual service from the age of 18.

(i) *Rating Service*

For each year of reckonable service in excess of five years up to ten years	£10
For each year of reckonable service in excess of 10 years	£25
Subject to a maximum for ratings' service of	£200

(ii) *Officer Service*

For each year of reckonable service as Sub.-Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant, R.M.	£75
For each year of reckonable service as Lieutenant	£100
For each year of service as Lieutenant-Commander, or Captain, R.M. or above	£100

(c) A Special Duties Officer with sufficient service to qualify for an award of retired pay, or for an award of pension on the ratings' scale (with special rank increments for service as officer), will not be eligible for an alternative award of gratuity on the foregoing scale.

(d) Voluntary retirement with a gratuity on the scale laid down in sub-paragraph (b) will be allowable at the discretion of the Admiralty in exceptional circumstances only.

10. Officers Invalided

(A) *Officers with a minimum of ten years' qualifying service will be granted retired pay as follows :—*

(a) An Officer with 20 or more years' qualifying service will receive the rate of retired pay for which he would have been eligible by rank and service had he been compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with less than 20 but more than ten years' qualifying service will receive retired pay as follows :—

(i) *General List Officers.*—From the retired pay for which he would have been eligible under (a) above had he completed 20 years' qualifying service and retired in the rank of Lieutenant-Commander, Royal Navy, or Captain, Royal Marines; or his substantive rank, if higher; a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 6 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

(ii) *Special Duties Officers.*

Sub.-Lieutenants or Second Lieutenants, R.M.—£230 a year for ten years' reckonable service with an addition at the rate of £4 5s. for each complete quarter of further service. An Officer who has not ten years' reckonable service will be entitled, if he has 12 years, actual service, to an invaliding pension on the rating scale, with special rank elements for service in the rank of Sub.-Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant, R.M. (Special Duties) or higher rank as follows :—

Sub.-Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant, R.M. ..	3s. 6d. a week
Lieutenant	4s. 0d. a week
Lieutenant Commander or Captain, R.M. ..	5s. 0d. a week

Lieutenant.—£270 a year for ten years' reckonable service with an addition at the rate of £4 10s. for each complete quarter of further service.

Lieutenant-Commander or Captain R.M. and above.—From the rate of retired pay for which he would have been eligible under (a) above he had completed 20 years' qualifying service, a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 6 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which his qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

(B) *Officers with less than ten years' qualifying service.*

(i) Officers (other than Special Duties Officers) with less than ten years' qualifying service, will receive service gratuities at the rate of £150 for each year of such service.

(ii) Special Duties Officers with less than ten years' qualifying service and with insufficient service to qualify them for ratings' pension, will receive gratuities at the rate of £115 for each complete year of qualifying service.

If an officer's unfitness when invalided is due wholly or in part to his own negligence, or to causes within his own control, the grant and amount of retired pay or gratuity will be at the discretion of the Admiralty.

11. Retirement for Unsuitability, Inefficiency, Misconduct, etc.

Officers retired for incapacity, unsuitability, misconduct, etc., will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity as follows :—

Officers retired for causes not within their control.

(a) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, etc., not due to causes within his own control, with at least 20 years' qualifying service, may be awarded retired pay as for other officers compulsorily retired.

(b) An Officer with between 15 and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay not exceeding the rate calculated on the scale for voluntary retirement or the invaliding rate, whichever is the lesser.

(c) An Officer with between 10 and 15 years' qualifying service may be awarded a gratuity on the scale applicable to officers retired voluntarily. An officer with less than ten years' qualifying service but with over two years qualifying service may, at Admiralty discretion, be awarded a gratuity not exceeding the following :—

With less than two years qualifying service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	Nil
After two years qualifying service	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	75
" three " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	150
" four " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	225
" five " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	300
" six " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	375
" seven " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	450
" eight " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	525
" nine " " " " " " " " " " " "	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	600

Officers retired for causes within their own control.

(d) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, unsuitability, etc., due to causes within his own control, but not amounting to misconduct, with at least 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay at the discretion of the Admiralty, not exceeding the award payable had he retired voluntarily.

(e) An Officer retired on account of incapacity, etc., due to causes within his own control, with between ten and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded a gratuity at the discretion of the Admiralty not exceeding the amount which could have been awarded had the officer retired voluntarily.

(f) An Officer retired on account of misconduct with at least 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded retired pay at the discretion of the Admiralty not exceeding 90% of the rate which could have been awarded had he retired voluntarily.

(g) An Officer retired on account of misconduct with between ten and 20 years' qualifying service may be awarded a gratuity at the discretion of the Admiralty not exceeding 90% of the amount which could have been awarded had he retired voluntarily.

(h) An Officer dismissed the service may, if there is need, be awarded at the discretion of the Admiralty, a compassionate allowance or gratuity not exceeding the amount of the award which could be made had he been retired on account of misconduct.

(i) It is within the discretion of the Admiralty to award a gratuity or compassionate gratuity in lieu of retired pay or compassionate allowance to an officer retired for a cause within his own control, or retired for misconduct, or dismissed the service.

12 Reckoning of Service

(a) Qualifying Service.

The following periods will reckon as service qualifying for the award of retired pay and gratuity and for assessing the amount of gratuity.

(i) Full pay commissioned service.

In full : Service as acting Sub-Lieutenant, Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines (not below the age of 20), and above.

In half : Service (not below the age of 18 as Midshipman or Cadet; Second Lieutenant, Royal Marines under the age of 20; and in ratings or ranks below Sub-Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant Royal Marines.

(ii) Service below commissioned rank which would be admissible as service for pension under the ratings' pension regulations, to the following extent

In full : Service which would earn rank element of pension in the rank of Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines, or of Warrant Officer Class I in the Army, or the Royal Air Force.

In half : other service.

(b) Reckonable service.

For the purpose of determining an officer's rate of retired pay, only qualifying service rendered after the age of twenty-one is ordinarily reckonable, but sufficient service reckonable at a half under paragraph 12 (a) above may be taken into account to produce a notional date of commencement of reckonable service, not earlier than an officer's twenty-first birthday.

13. Reckoning of Service—General Rules

(a) Continuity of Service.

Except as provided hereunder only continuous active list service on a permanent commission on full pay reckons for retired pay gratuity.

(b) Reckoning of previous or non-continuous service.

Previous active list service on permanent, short service, or other commission or engagement, may be taken into account provided :—

- (i) there has not been a break in service of more than five years. The Admiralty may, however, at their discretion, take into account previous service notwithstanding a break exceeding five years provided that they are satisfied that the officer has been, for any excess over the five years, a member of a Reserve Force undertaking regular training;
- (ii) No gratuity (other than war gratuity) was paid to the officer on termination of the former service; or if any such gratuity was paid, or the officer were entitled to such gratuity, arrangements satisfactory to the Admiralty are made for its repayment.

(c) Previous Army or Air Force Service.

Previous service in the Army or Air Force may be taken into account as though it were Naval service in equivalent rank or rating.

(d) Training Periods, etc.

Periods of service on full pay of an Officer of the Reserve Forces, except individual periods of less than six months, may be taken into account as full pay service.

(e) Half-Pay Service.

Periods on unemployed full pay or on the intermediate rate of unemployed pay, or on half-pay before 1st

Aug., 1938, not following the sentence of a Court Martial or the expiration of full pay sick leave, will reckon as service in full up to a maximum of six months in any one period or two years in all. Any such service not reckoning in full under the above rule reckons as a third subject to a maximum of six years such service reckoning as two.

(f) *Service in appointments not remunerated from Naval Funds.*

The Admiralty may, at their discretion, allow to reckon as service for retired pay, service in appointments not remunerated from Naval Funds which, the Admiralty is satisfied, are appointments which may be properly held, in the interests of the Naval service, by a Naval officer on the Active List during and as a part of his Naval career, to which the officer is required to bring Naval knowledge and experience, and from which he is considered by the Admiralty to acquire experience of value to his Service.

14. **Rank**

Only full pay substantive rank on the Active List will be taken into account in assessing retired pay under the New Code, except that:—

(a) For officers substantively promoted to a rank before 1st July, 1946 (or in the case of officers compulsorily retired from the former Royal Indian Navy before 31st December, 1947), periods of service in Acting Rank between 3rd September, 1939, and 30th June, 1946 (30th December, 1947, in the case of ex-R.I.N. officers), may be reckoned towards the minimum qualifying periods of service in that rank; and service as Acting Captain, R.N., up to 31st July, 1957, inclusive, may reckon towards the requirement of six years service as Captain irrespective of the date of substantive promotion.

(b) Service in Acting Rank one step above substantive rank up to the 31st July, 1957, inclusive, may nevertheless count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2142/56.

15. **Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay**

Officers who (a) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949 (except Dartmouth Cadets who, although not actually in the Service on the 1st July, 1949, nevertheless had at that date had an undertaking given on their behalf that they would make the Royal Navy their career) and (b) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16/- a week; which will take effect from the date on which an officer attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

GRATUITIES TO OFFICERS ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST AND SHORT SERVICE OFFICERS

1. **Pilots and Observers.**

(a) **Supplementary List.**

(i) Officers entered on the Supplementary List and Short Service and National Service officers transferred to commissions on the Supplementary List, will be eligible on the completion of 12 years' service for a gratuity of £4,000. Those who leave the Service on the completion of eight years will receive a gratuity of £1,500. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £400 a year.

(ii) Commissioned Pilots and those promoted to Lieutenant (Short Service), transferred to the Supplementary List as Lieutenants, who complete either the balance of their current engagement plus a further four years' service, or 12 years' continuous officer aircrew service, whichever is the longer, will, from the date of their transfer until their final four years of service, earn a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year with a further £2,500 for their final four years of service.

(b) Officers entered direct on an eight-year Short Service Commission before the 1st April, 1956, will be eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year for the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year for service thereafter, subject to a maximum of £1,500.

(c) Direct entry officers serving on a four-year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £680, subject to a deduction of £5 for every month of additional training required on account of back-classing. Such officers who complete eight years Short Service by extending their service for a further four years, will earn a further gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of additional service.

(d) **Invaliding, etc.**

Supplementary List officers (except those referred to in sub. para. (a), (i)) and direct entry officers serving on eight-year short service commissions will, if invalided, receive gratuities as follows:—

If invalided before completing eight years' service an Officer will receive a gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first eighteen months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first eighteen months. If invalided after completing more than eight years' service he will receive a gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first eight years' service and at the rate of £625 a year in respect of service between eight and twelve years (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability is due to causes within the Officer's own control).

Other Short Service officers will receive a gratuity proportionate to the length of their service on a Short Service Commission.

(e) Officers with previous non-flying service on Extended Service Commissions granted Short Service Commissions as Pilots or Observers, will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on the completion of eight years Short Service as aircrew. The amount of gratuity earned by previous Extended Service will be added to the gratuity due on completion of the period of Short Service and paid on the completion of the latter period of service.

(f) Officers with previous flying experience on Extended Service or Short Service Commissions or in the Air Branch of the R.N.V.R., re-entered on Short Service commissions as Pilots or Observers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of Short Service, except that an Officer who volunteered and was accepted for eight years service on the Active List at the outset will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of that period.

(g) Officers entered as Upper Yardmen and promoted to Officer and granted Short Service Commissions for Pilot or Observer duties will receive a gratuity of £1,500 on completion of eight years Short Service.

(h) National Service officers transferred to Short Service Commissions as Pilot or Observer before 1st April, 1956, will receive on completion of four years' Short Service a gratuity calculated at the rate of £175 a year from date of transfer to Short Service Commission or of qualifying for flying badge (whichever is

the later), the resultant amount being increased by one-third; but officers whose flying training commenced after 1st May, 1954, may instead be awarded a gratuity of £680 on completion of four years' Short Service, subject to deduction at the rate of £5 for each month of excess training required on account of back-classing. National Service officers who complete eight years Short Service by extending their service for a further four years, will earn further gratuity at the rate of £175 for each year of additional service.

- (i) Lieutenants promoted from Commissioned Pilot, Short Service, will on transfer to a Short Service Commission as Lieutenant, receive a gratuity at the rate of £175 a year. The amount of the gratuity earned by service as Commissioned Pilot will be added to the gratuity due on the completion of Short service as a Lieutenant, and paid on the completion of twelve years as a rating and Officer.
- (j) Sub-Lieutenants (Special Duties) formerly Commissioned Pilots, Branch List, will receive a gratuity at the rate of £67 10s. for each year of aircrew service from the age of 18, time as a rating counting as single time and time as Branch Officer counting as double time. The first two years of aircrew service will, however, count as single time only.
- (k) An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity, but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned subject to a minimum period of service of 18 months and possession of the flying badge, in the undermentioned circumstances:—
 - (i) for an Officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission, or resign;
 - (ii) for an Officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.
- (l) The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is therefore not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List.

2. Other short service Officers.

- (a) Air Traffic Control Officers will receive a gratuity at the rate of £135 for each year of service from the date of promotion to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, service in ranks below that rank reckoning for gratuity at the rate of £95 a year.
- (b) Supply and Secretariat Officers will receive a gratuity of £472 10s. on the completion of 3½ years' service.

Other Officers granted short service commissions in the Royal Navy may be granted gratuities as follows:—

- (c) *Medical Officers*
 - On completion of 3 years' service £600
 - On completion of 4 years' service £800
- (d) *Dental Officers*
 - On completion of 3 years' service £510
 - On completion of 4 years' service £680
- (e) *Instructor Officers*
 - On completion of 3 years' service £405
 - On completion of 4 years' service £540
 - On completion of 5 years' service £675
- (f) *Electrical Officers*
 - On completion of 5 years' service £675
- (g) *Chaplains*
 - On completion of 4 years' service £400

3. General

An Officer who fails to complete the full period of short service which he has undertaken to give may receive a gratuity as follows:—

- (a) If his service is terminated on account of disability not due to causes within his own control, or for non-employment, or for unsuitability or inefficiency not due to causes within his control, or if his service is terminated at his own request within six months of the completion of the full period of Active List service he has undertaken to give, he may be granted a gratuity proportionate to the length of Active List service he has actually completed.
- (b) In other circumstances, no gratuity will be payable unless he has completed at least one years' satisfactory service. If his service is thereafter terminated owing to disability due to causes within his own control, or to inefficiency or other cause within his own control but not amounting to misconduct, or if his service is terminated at his own request more than six months before the conclusion of the period he has undertaken to give, he may be allowed, at Admiralty discretion, such gratuity as may be determined, not exceeding three quarters of the amount proportionate to the length of his actual service on the Active List.
- (c) If his service is terminated on account of misconduct, the award of a gratuity will be at Admiralty discretion, but the award will not exceed 90% of the gratuity which could have been awarded had his service been terminated at his own request.
- (d) No short service gratuity will be payable in the event of the death of an Officer before the completion of the period of Active List service he has undertaken to give.
- (e) If an Officer serving on a short service commission continues on full pay beyond the period of Active List service which he has undertaken, payment of the gratuity will be deferred until the end of such further service. No additional gratuity will, however, be payable in respect of the period of extended service unless special provision for such further payment is made. Similarly, in the event of an Officer leaving the Royal Navy to undertake a commission in the Army or Royal Air Force, any gratuity due in respect of his Naval service will be withheld until the termination of his further service.
- (f) A short service commissioned Officer granted a permanent commission will not be eligible for any gratuity in respect of his service on a short service commission, but such service may count towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent Officer. If, having received a gratuity in respect of short service an Officer is granted a permanent commission, his previous service will not be reckonable towards an ultimate award of retired pay or gratuity as a permanent Officer unless satisfactory arrangements are made for the refund of the Short Service Gratuity.
- (g) As regards Officers granted short service commissions in the Educational Branch of the Royal Navy who have within a year previously been in contributory service under the Teachers (Superannuation) Acts, the full amount of the employers and employees contributions required to maintain their entitlement to superannuation allowance or gratuity under those Acts shall be deducted from any gratuity payable to the Officer on termination of his service.

PERMANENT COMMISSIONED OFFICERS OF THE WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE.

1. RATES. The full rates of Retired Pay will be as follows :—

Commandant or Superintendent (after six years)	..	..	..	..	..	£770 a year
Superintendent	..	..	..	..	..	£670 a year
Chief Officer	..	..	..	..	..	£585 a year
First Officer	..	..	..	..	..	£420 a year
Second Officer	..	..	..	..	..	£340 a year

CONDITIONS OF AWARD OF RETIRED PAY OR GRATUITY

2. QUALIFYING SERVICE.

Eligibility for retired pay or gratuity is dependent on the completion of the following minimum periods of qualifying service reckonable in accordance with paragraph 9 below.

Retired Pay.

On retirement for any cause other than invaliding twenty years
On invaliding ten years

Retired Pay may, however, be awarded on completion of not less than 15 years' service, on compulsory retirement only

- To officers who necessarily entered, in the interest of the Service, at an age above the normal, and have in consequence of late entry not completed 20 years' qualifying service at the time of their compulsory retirement for age or non-employment.
- To officers promoted from rating provided that they have not less than 22 years' service (including rating's service in full) from first entry or age of 18, whichever is the later.

Gratuity.

On compulsory retirement for age or non-employment or on retirement at own request
(see also paragraph 7 (b) below) ten years

3. Conditions necessary for award of full standard rate.

(a) Compulsory retirement.

Subject to the following conditions regarding length of service and service in the rank, retired pay at the standard rate is payable to an officer either—

- compulsorily retired on reaching the age limit for service in the rank, or
- compulsorily retired before reaching the age limit by reason of it having been decided that she will not be further employed or promoted.

- An officer who retires for any cause other than invaliding must have completed two years' full pay service in the substantive rank to qualify for retired pay appropriate to the rank. If an officer has less than the qualifying period of service in the rank, her retired pay will be based on the highest rank for which she is so qualified.

(c) Service from age 21.

To qualify for the full standard rate, officers must have completed the following periods of service from age 21, reckonable in accordance with paragraph 10 below.

Commandant	..	..	..	..	28 years
Superintendent (after six years' service in the rank)	..	..	..	..	26 years
Superintendent (with less than six years' service in the rank)	..	..	..	..	24 years
Chief Officer	..	..	..	..	22 years
First Officer	..	..	..	..	20 years
Second Officer	..	..	..	..	

4. Deductions for service short of the standard periods.

When the total service given is less than the period, according to rank, prescribed in paragraph 3 (c) the rate of retired pay otherwise admissible will be reduced by one deduction, at the following rates, in respect of each quarter or part of a quarter of the deficiency :—

Rate of Retired Pay.	Deduction for each quarter or part of a quarter by which the total service falls short of the period specified in paragraph 3 (c).
Above £600 a year	£7 10s. a quarter
£600 and above £400 a year	£5 a quarter
£400 and above £300 a year	£3 15s. a quarter
£300 and above £200 a year	£2 10s. a quarter
£200 and below a year	£1 5s. a quarter

Where, after a deduction has been made, the net remaining rate of retired pay is less than the minimum appropriate to that rate of deduction, any further deductions will be at the next lower rate. For example, if the standard rate of retired pay is £420 a year but under the above conditions eight quarterly deductions are to be made, the first four deductions would be at £5 a quarter and the next four at £3 15s. a quarter; thus the net rate of retired pay would be £385 a year.

5. Voluntary Retirement.

- Officers who are allowed to retire at their own request, including those retiring on marriage, within two years before the date on which they attain the compulsory retiring age for their rank, will receive the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible by rank and length of service that would have been payable on compulsory retirement in the circumstances set out in paragraph 3 (a) above.

(b) The rate of retired pay payable to an officer who is permitted to retire at her own request, including retirement on marriage (except as provided in sub-paragraph (a) above), will be the rate which she would have received on compulsory retirement at the age limit for service in her rank reduced by one deduction on the scale shown in paragraph 4 above for each quarter or part of a quarter by which her age falls short by more than two years, of that age-limit, with a further deduction of ten per cent. of the resultant figure.

6. Terminal Grants.

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual amount of retired pay.

7. Gratuities.

(a) Gratuities at the following rates will be payable to officers who are allowed to retire voluntarily or are compulsorily retired otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct, but have insufficient service to qualify for retired pay.

On completion of not less than ten years' service	£650
For each complete year of service in excess of ten years, a further	£135
Subject to a maximum of	£1,865

(b) A gratuity will not be payable on voluntary retirement unless the officer has held a permanent commission for five years, as well as ten years' qualifying service.

(c) On compulsory retirement for non-employment on the completion of five years' qualifying service, a gratuity of £450 will be payable.

(d) Officers transferred to the permanent list from an extended service engagement,

(i) if compulsorily retired through no fault of their own before qualifying for gratuity or retired pay as officers of the permanent service, or

(ii) if retired for marriage within three months after marriage, after the end of the period of their extended service engagement,

will remain eligible for a gratuity at the rate of £50 for each year's service on an Extended Service Commission before 24th November, 1948, and at the rate of £65 a year for each year of extended service after that date.

Officers who retire for marriage within three months after marriage, before the end of their extended service engagement will remain eligible for an extended service gratuity at the rate of £50 for each year of such service

(e) Officers granted a Short Service Commission in the Meteorological Branch will be eligible on the completion of five years of such service for a gratuity at the rate of £90 a year for each year of service.

8. Officers invalided.

A. An officer invalided with a minimum of ten years' qualifying service will be granted retired pay as follows:

(a) An officer with 20 or more years' qualifying service will receive the rate of retired pay for which she would have been eligible by rank and service had she been compulsorily retired.

(b) An officer with less than 20 but more than ten years' qualifying service will receive retired pay on the following basis. From the retired pay for which she would have been eligible under (a) above had she completed 20 years' qualifying service and retired in the rank of First Officer, or her substantive rank, if higher; a deduction will be made of twice the amount referred to in paragraph 4 for each quarter or part of a quarter by which her qualifying service falls short of 20 years.

B. An officer with less than the ten years' service required to qualify for retired pay, will receive a gratuity at the rate of £100 for each year of qualifying service, subject to a maximum of £900.

9. Reckoning of Service.

For the purpose of the grant or assessment of retired pay or gratuity full pay service on the Active List will reckon as follows:—

(a) for determining qualification for retired pay or gratuity, and for assessing rate of gratuity, all commissioned service as defined in (c) below;

(b) for determining the rate of retired pay, only service subsequent to the officer's 21st birthday (subject to (d) below)

(c) service counts as commissioned service for the purpose of (a) and (b) above as follows:—

(i) In full. Service as a Commissioned Officer.

(ii) In half. Service as a rating (not below age 18).

(d) In determining the rate of retired pay, sufficient service reckoning in half under (c) (ii) above may be taken into account to produce a notional date of commencement of reckonable officer service not earlier than the 21st birthday.

10. Reckoning of Service—General Rules.

The general rules for reckoning of service will be the same as for male officers (see para 13., page 22).

Service in paid acting rank, one step above substantive rank, up to the 31st July, 1957 inclusive, will count or increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2142/56.

11. Effect of National Retirement Pensions on Retired Pay.

Officers who enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, or re-enter on or after that date after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those who have already been granted service retired pay before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their service retired pay at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 10s. a week; which will take effect from the date on which an officer attains the age of 60 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of service retired pay will, however, be made in the case of officers living outside the United Kingdom and not in receipt of National Retirement Pensions.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE

1. Permanent members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service will, on retirement, receive retired pay or gratuities under the same general conditions as apply to officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service.

2. Retired Pay.

Provided the member's service is not less than that prescribed below, she will be awarded retired pay at the standard rate applicable to her rank, as follows :—

Rank for retired pay	Minimum period of service after age 21 required to qualify for the full standard rate	Standard rate of retired pay a year
Nursing Sister or Senior Nursing Sister	20 years	£340
Superintending Sister or Matron	22 years	£420
Principal Matron	24 years	£535
Matron-in-Chief	28 years	£770

Members with previous service in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve may count such service for the award of gratuity or retired pay.

Service in paid acting rank, one step above substantive rank, up to the 31st July, 1957 inclusive, will count for increments of retired pay under the conditions laid down in A.F.O. 2142/56.

3. Gratuities.

Gratuities will be payable at the following rates on voluntary retirement, or on compulsory retirement, otherwise than for unsuitability, incapacity or misconduct; to members with insufficient service to qualify them for retired pay.

On completion of not less than ten years' service	£650
For each complete year of qualifying service in excess of ten years, a further	£135
subject to a maximum gratuity of	£1,805

A member invalidated with less than the ten years' service required to qualify her for retired pay will receive a service gratuity at the rate of £100 for each year of qualifying service, subject to a maximum of £900.

4. Invaliding.

A member invalidated on account of medical unfitness will be awarded retired pay or gratuity under the same conditions as apply to officers of the W.R.N.S., except that for First Officer in par. 8 (b) of the regulations on page 28, shall be substituted Superintending Sister or Matron.

5. Terminal Grants.

A terminal grant will be paid in addition to retired pay. The amount will be assessed at three times the annual rate of retired pay.

6. Short Service Gratuities.

Nursing Sisters entered for Short Service will receive a gratuity at the rate of £90 for each year of Short Service. A member invalidated from the Service will be eligible for a proportionate gratuity, but a member whose service is terminated on marriage, or at her own request, after completing at least one year's Short Service, will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity proportionate to the length of her Short Service, less a reduction of not less than 25 per cent. If, however, her Short Service is terminated in such circumstances within six months of the completion of the full period of Short Service which she has undertaken to give, she will be eligible for a proportionate gratuity without any reduction.

PROCEDURE FOR PLACING OFFICERS ON HALF OR RETIRED PAY.

1. The authority for the payment of Half-pay, or Retired Pay, to an Officer entitled thereto is given to the Paymaster-General, without preliminary application on the Officer's part. At the time this authority is issued, the Officer is informed of the award and is provided with a form of application for payment, which should be completed and forwarded to the *Paymaster-General*, Russell Square House, Russell Square, W.C.1. The appropriate payment forms will then be issued from time to time. Special arrangements are made by the Paymaster-General where Officers propose permanently to reside abroad.

2. All inquiries as to the *payment* of the awards referred to above should be addressed to the Paymaster-General, and not to the Admiralty.

RETIRED PAY OF RETIRED OFFICERS OF ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES SERVING IN CERTAIN SPECIAL APPOINTMENTS.

1. The following special regulations are applicable to the Retired Pay of Officers of the R.N. and R.M. serving in :—

- (a) the post of Assistant Range Officer at R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, and R.N. Torpedo Depot, Weymouth.
- (b) posts on the Experimental Staff of H.M.S. "Excellent."
- (c) all posts on the staff of the Hydrographic and Compass Departments at the Admiralty.
- (d) the posts in the Naval Ordnance Inspection Department of Naval Proof Officer and Instructional Officer, Woolwich, Naval Proof Officer, Chorley, and Officer-in-Charge, Naval Proof Range, Kingsclere.
- (e) posts of Trials Officer at Underwater Detection Establishment, Portland, and of Torpedo Firing and Boat Officer at Torpedo Experimental Establishment, Greenock.
- (f) the post of Electrical Testing Officer on the headquarters staff of the Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance.
- (g) post of Editor of the Lists of Naval Armament Modifications and Nomenclature—(NAMAN)—on the headquarters staff of the Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance.
- (h) the posts in the Ministry of Supply of Technical Assistant in the Lethality Division of the Ordnance Board, and of Stores Officer on the Staff of the Chief Superintendent of Ranges.
- (i) the posts of Civilian Equipment Officer in H.M.S. "Vernon."

2. Service in any of the aforesaid appointments before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. will count for increase of retired pay under the ordinary regulations from time to time in force for Officers on the Active Lists of the R.N. and R.M., and increased retired pay under these regulations will accrue only in respect of service rendered in any of the appointments after retirement from the R.N. and R.M.

3. The retired pay of all retired Officers of the R.N. and R.M. serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service, and their service will count for increase of retired pay on the scales and subject to the conditions set forth hereunder, subject, however, to the provisos that—

(a) an Officer who has been retired from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service, shall not on the final cessation of his service in any of the above-mentioned appointments receive retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums :—

- (i) the retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he on retirement from the Active List of the R.N. or R.M. been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an Officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for increase of retired pay under Rules 5 and 6 hereof, or
- (ii) the actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

An Officer of the R.M., who at the date of his retirement from the R.M. had earned retired pay in excess of the maximum at that date permissible in the case of a Lieutenant-Commander, R.N., shall not count his further service for increase of retired pay.

4. All Officers in any of the appointments referred to in these regulations who have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason, will be liable to such discharge on attaining 60 years of age.

5. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay at his own request, or on completion of any period for which he may have been appointed or as unfit for further employment from any cause other than those specified in rule 6, may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased by one sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement in any of the appointments to which these regulations relate.

6. An Officer who is discharged to retired pay on account of age, or medical unfitness, or abolition of office, or reduction or reorganisation of establishment may have the retired pay earned by his service before retirement from the R.N. or R.M. increased :—

- (a) if with ten or more years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-sixtieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement ;
- (b) if with less than ten years' service after retirement in any post to which these regulations relate, by one-fiftieth of the pay and allowances of the appointment held on discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, provided that the total addition shall not exceed ten-sixtieths of such pay and allowances.

7. Officers on the Active List of the R.M. who are appointed to any of the posts to which these regulations relate, shall be seconded from the corps of the R.M. until they reach the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel, when they will become supernumerary. They will be subject to the same rules as regards qualifications for promotion and retirement for age in any rank as other Officers of the R.M.

COMMUTATION OF RETIRED PAY OR OTHER PAYMENT OF THE LIKE NATURE UNDER THE PENSIONS COMMUTATION ACTS, 1871 to 1882.

The following Pensions are commutable under the provisions of the Pensions Commutation Acts, 1871 to 1882, subject to such restrictions as may be imposed :—

Retired Pay or Pensions of all Officers.

Officers' Pensions for wounds or injuries, and Disability Retired Pay.

The following are not commutable :—

Good Service Pensions.

Naval and Greenwich Hospital Pensions.

Naval Compassionate Pensions.

2. By the 2nd section of the Act of 1871, the term Officer means commissioned Officer, Branch Officer, or Subordinate Officer of the Navy; Officers of the Royal Marines are included.

3. An Officer in receipt of a permanent pension for wounds or injuries may commute the whole or part of such Pension at any time, irrespective of age, subject if he be on the Retired List to his being left with a permanent pension, including retired pay, of not less than the minimum amounts specified in paragraph 4 (b) (ii) or (iii), or if he be on the Active List, to his pension, together with the retired pay (if any) for which he would be eligible at the date of his application if retired voluntarily being not less than the same minimum amounts. An Officer promoted from active service rating or from the ranks to temporary commissioned rank in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or to temporary commissioned rank in the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve may, however, commute up to a third of his service retired pay, subject to the amount uncommuted not being reduced below £60.

An increase of retired pay awarded under the Pensions Increase Schemes 1944/47, 1952, 1954 and 1956 is not commutable.

An applicant for commutation in receipt of Service retired pay and wounds pension will be required to commute the Pension for wounds first.

Permanent disability retired pay is commutable under the conditions applicable to Service retired pay. Permanent disability additions to Service retired pay are not commutable but for the purpose of determining the amount commutable under paragraph 4, Service retired pay and permanent disability addition thereto will be aggregated.

4. (a) No Officer will be allowed to commute any portion of his retired pay until he has attained the age of 40, unless he is certified, to the satisfaction of the Admiralty, to be permanently incapable of further active service, and in order to determine whether an Officer is permanently unfit for further service he may be required to undergo a medical survey.

(b) (i) No Officer will be allowed to commute more than half his retired pay if £300 or over.

(ii) No Officer will be allowed to commute so much of his retired pay if between £180 and £300 as would reduce it below £150.

(iii) An Officer whose total retired pay is less than £180 may commute an amount not exceeding

£30, provided that the total amount uncommuted is not thereby reduced below £120.

(c) A fee of one per cent. will be charged on the amount awarded provided that such fee shall never be less than £1 ls. nor more than £10 in any case.

5. No Officer will be allowed to commute any portion of his retired pay who is holding or is about to hold any appointment under the Crown the terms of which involve the suspension of his retired pay.

6. An Officer desirous of commuting a part of his retired pay must make application on the prescribed application form which can be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty. An application shall be deemed to be made as on the date on which the prescribed form duly completed is received at the Admiralty during the hours of public business, but not before the date from which payment of retired pay actually commences.

7. An Officer who has been adjudicated bankrupt or has had a Receiving Order made against him or is indebted to public funds, must disclose the facts and circumstances at the time of his application.

8. If the Admiralty shall think proper to recommend the commutation, the Officer will be so informed, and his letter of application will be forwarded to the Pensions Commutation Board, 19 Old Jewry, London, E.C.2, from whom he will receive further instructions. The fact that an Officer's application has been recommended by the Admiralty to the Commutation Board must not be taken to imply that the application will necessarily be approved by the Commutation Board and the Treasury.

9. The Commutation Board will require him to give such information as to his age, health and habits as is usual in the case of persons proposing to assure their lives in assurance companies, and he will be required to submit himself for personal examination by the Medical Officer to the Board in London. Officers living in Scotland, Northern Ireland or the Republic of Ireland, may, if they so desire and if the Pensions Commutation Board see fit, be permitted to be examined by the Board's Medical Advisers in Edinburgh, Belfast or Dublin respectively.

10. Officers resident abroad who desire to be exempted from personal attendance may apply to the Commutation Board accordingly, stating their reasons for making the request; and their applications will be submitted to the Lords Commissioners of Her Majesty's Treasury, whose decision in the case will be final. They may be allowed to commute as a privilege provided that suitable arrangements for medical examination, etc., can be made.

11. If at the expiration of seven months from the date on which the application was made the applicant has failed to furnish information required by the Pensions Commutation Board or to attend for medical examination, the Board will inform the

Admiralty, and the application will be deemed to have been withdrawn, and no further action will be taken with regard to it without a renewed application from the person proposing to commute, and a further recommendation from the Admiralty.

12. The Table for determining the Commutation Rate is as follows, subject to an addition of years of age in the case of impaired lives:—

Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension	Age next Birthday	Commutation Rate	Capital Sum for each £100 of Pension
21	17.452	£ 1,745 s. 4 d.	51	13.010	£ 1,301 0 0
22	17.357	1,735 14 0	52	12.770	1,277 0 0
23	17.260	1,726 0 0	53	12.523	1,252 6 0
24	17.160	1,716 0 0	54	12.268	1,226 16 0
25	17.058	1,705 16 0	55	12,006	1,200 12 0
26	16.951	1,695 2 0	56	11.736	1,173 12 0
27	16.840	1,684 0 0	57	11.458	1,145 16 0
28	16.727	1,672 14 0	58	11,175	1,117 10 0
29	16.608	1,660 16 0	59	10.886	1,088 12 0
30	16.487	1,648 14 0	60	10.593	1,059 6 0
31	16.370	1,637 0 0	61	10.306	1,030 12 0
32	16.249	1,624 18 0	62	10.009	1,000 18 0
33	16.121	1,612 2 0	63	9.710	971 0 0
34	15.990	1,599 0 0	64	9.411	941 2 0
35	15.853	1,585 6 0	65	9.113	911 6 0
36	15.718	1,571 16 0	66	8.815	881 10 0
37	15.579	1,557 18 0	67	8.517	851 14 0
38	15.433	1,543 6 0	68	8.222	822 4 0
39	15.280	1,528 0 0	69	7.929	792 18 0
40	15.122	1,512 4 0	70	7.639	763 18 0
41	14.966	1,496 12 0	71	7.343	734 6 0
42	14.801	1,480 2 0	72	7.053	705 6 0
43	14.631	1,463 2 0	73	6.767	676 14 0
44	14.452	1,445 4 0	74	6.487	648 14 0
45	14.265	1,426 10 0	75	6.214	621 8 0
46	14.078	1,407 16 0	76	5.947	594 14 0
47	13.881	1,388 2 0	77	5.685	568 10 0
48	13.676	1,367 12 0	78	5.434	543 8 0
49	13.462	1,346 4 0	79	5.189	518 18 0
50	13.241	1,324 2 0	80	4.953	495 6 0

13. The applicant may withdraw his application at any time before he has been examined by the Medical Officer of the Commutation Board on payment of any expense (not exceeding two pounds) which may have been incurred by the Commutation Board.

14. If the Pensions Commutation Board are unable to recommend commutation and the Treasury concur, the applicant will be informed accordingly. If the application is granted, he will be informed of the amount of money to be paid in commutation as soon as it has been fixed by the Treasury on the recommendation of the Pensions Commutation Board. The approved sum will be immediately available for payment. The applicant will, however, have the option of withdrawing his application on the payment of a fee of £2 within 30 days after the date of despatch of the Notice of Award, but, in exceptional circumstances or where the distance is so great as to make it impossible for a reply by post to be received within 30 days, the time may be extended to such a period as the Treasury directs. If the applicant shall not withdraw his application and pay the above fee within that period, the decision will be considered final, and the commutation will take place absolutely. Officers must not assume that the recom-

mendation of the Commutation Board will be necessarily approved by the Treasury and should make no arrangements depending on commutation until informed by letter from the Commutation Board of the amount awarded.

Applicants for commutation will continue to draw the retired pay which they have applied to commute until the date upon which the warrant for the Treasury Award is handed by the Pensions Commutation Board to the National Debt Commissioners, or until seven months have elapsed from the date upon which an application to commute was received at the Admiralty whichever is the earlier.

15. The Admiralty have full discretionary power to forward, or to refuse to forward, applications for commutation to the Commutation Board, especially in the case of persons reported for neglect or desertion of family; of persons under stoppage of Pension by Bankruptcy Orders; of persons likely to go abroad and leave their families a burden on the public; and such like cases.

16. If any applicant for commutation wilfully makes any false declaration in relation thereto he shall be liable to forfeit all claim to his retired pay or the value thereof, and to imprisonment, or fine or both.

17. Retired pay or pension commuted in whole or part is finally surrendered, in the same way that the amount received in commutation becomes the absolute property of the Officer commuting. The basis of assessing present value covers the possibility of the Officer outliving the given number of years' purchase as well as of his predeceasing it.

If an Officer who has commuted a part of his retired pay is re-employed, the amount commuted will be deducted from his full pay during the period of his re-employment.

18. The widows of Officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the usual scale, provided:—

- That they married before the date of commutation.
- That their husbands' names were on the List of the Navy at the time of death.
- That they are otherwise eligible for Pensions.

19. The children of Officers who commute will be granted pensions according to the usual scale, provided:—

- That they were born before date of commutation.
- That their fathers' names were on the List of the Navy at the time of death.
- That they are otherwise eligible for pensions.

20. The Pensions to eligible widows of Officers who marry after commutation, and the pensions for eligible children born after commutation may be reduced in proportion to the decrease cause in the retired pay of the Officer by such commutation.

21. The claims of Officers to be awarded Naval Compassionate Pensions, or Greenwich Hospital Pensions will not be affected by their having commuted their Pensions, provided their names are on the List of the Navy.

22. Officers who have already commuted the whole of their retired pay should report themselves by letter annually, on or shortly after the 1st January, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, or to the Commandant General, Royal Marines (for R.M. Officers) in order to ensure that their names are retained in the Navy List.

23. During a time of war an Officer who is employed on active service or is eligible for such employment will not be permitted to commute retired pay or wounds pension.

RETIREMENTS, &c.

GENERAL RULES.—CONDITIONS OF RETIREMENT, &c.

NAVAL OFFICERS.

(NOTE : In certain respects, revised conditions of service will apply with effect from 1st January 1957)

I.—General Rules

1. Officers who have not reached the age for compulsory retirement may, at Admiralty discretion, be allowed to retire voluntarily, or to resign, as appropriate.

The overriding factor in considering such applications will be the requirements of the service and, subject to special consideration when compassionate grounds are advanced, no officer will be allowed to retire voluntarily, or to resign, if service requirements would thereby be prejudiced.

2. Except as provided below for Officers promoted to the rank of Captain, R.N., before 1st August, 1938, and Flag Officers promoted to the rank of Rear Admiral before 1st August, 1938, Officers (other than Admirals of the Fleet and General Officers, Royal Marines) will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will not be further employed.

3. Officers will be retired at any age at the discretion of the Admiralty if found physically unfit to serve.

4. Regulations governing the retirement of Officers for misconduct, unfitness for employment or sickness due to causes within their own control are in Appendix 4 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

5. Retirement from the Active List is not to disqualify any Officer for employment at or under the Admiralty.

6. Officers appointed to technical and administrative posts, which carry with them rates of pay and pension on a civilian basis, shall be superannuated to the Established lists while so employed.

EXECUTIVE OFFICERS

II.—Flag Officers.

1. Under Order-in-Council dated 6th February, 1940, Admirals of the Fleet are borne on the Active List of the Royal Navy for life.

2. The ages for compulsory retirement of other Flag Officers shall be :—

Admirals, 65.

Vice-Admirals, 65.

Rear-Admirals, 60.

3. Officers promoted to the rank of Captain, R.N., before 1st August, 1938, and promoted to the rank of Rear-Admiral after 1st August, 1938 (other than Rear-Admirals placed on the Retired List immediately on promotion), will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will be given no further employment.

An Officer promoted to the rank of Captain, R.N., before the 1st August, 1938, and promoted to Rear-Admiral after 1st August, 1938, if the decision that he shall not be given further employment is reached at any other period in his career, will be placed on the Retired List immediately if he is then unemployed or at the end of his appointment, if he is in employment ; if retired as Read-Admiral or Vice-Admiral he will receive one promotion on the Retired List to Vice-Admiral or Admiral respectively when the officer on the Active List below him is promoted.

4. Flag Officers (except Admirals of the Fleet) who were promoted to the rank of Captain after 1st August, 1938, will be placed on the Retired List, when it becomes certain that they will be given no further employment.

If such an Officer should be in an appointment when the Officer below him is promoted to Vice-Admiral he will be retained on the Active List as a Rear-Admiral until the end of his appointment and will then be placed on the Retired List.

III.—Captains.

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

2. Captains approaching the top of the list, if it is decided that they shall not be promoted to Rear-Admiral, will be placed on the Retired List immediately, if unemployed, but if in employment will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment.

3. Captains promoted to that rank after 1st August, 1933, will be placed on the Retired List when it becomes certain that they will not be further employed.

IV.—Commanders.

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

V.—Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants (other than under XII)

1. The age for compulsory retirement is 45.

VI.—Engineer Officers.**1. ENGINEER-IN-CHIEF.**

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 65 if not superseded before.

2. REAR-ADMIRALS

To be retired at the age of 60.

3. CAPTAINS

(1) To be retired at the age of 55.

(2) Captains approaching the top of the list, if it is decided that they shall not be promoted to Rear-Admiral will be placed on the Retired List immediately if unemployed, but if in employment will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment.

(NOTE.—During War such Officers if in employment will be placed on the Retired List when the last successful Officers of about their seniority are promoted).

4. COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 50.

5. LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS AND LIEUTENANTS (other than under XII).

(1) To be retired at the age of 45.

VII.—Electrical Officers.

(other than under XII).

1. VICE-ADMIRAL

To be retired at the age of 60 or when no further employment is envisaged.

2. REAR-ADMIRAL

To be retired at the age of 58.

3. CAPTAINS

To be retired at the age of 55.

NOTE.—If it is decided that Captains who are approaching the top of the list, will not be promoted to Rear-Admiral, they will be placed on the Retired List immediately if unemployed; if they are at that time in employment, they will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment.

4. COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 50.

NOTE.—Flag Officers while serving will not count their service in their new rank to save them from compulsory retirement for non-service in that rank where the Admiralty has definitely assigned the appointment to an Officer of the lower rank.

6. LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 45.

VIII.—Chaplains.**CHAPLAIN OF THE FLEET.**

1. The rank and title of Chaplain of the Fleet to be retained on retirement.

Retirement to be compulsory on attaining the age of 60, or if physically unfit, or on supersession from the position of Chaplain of the Fleet.

CHAPLAINS.

2. (a) *Entered on or before 25th December, 1934.*

To be retired at the age of 50. Only selected Chaplains to remain after 50, and these are to be retired at 55.

(b) *Entered after the 25th December, 1934, and Chaplains electing to serve under the conditions applicable from that date.*

To be retired at the age of 55, but may be compulsorily retired at any time after reaching the age of 50, at the discretion of the Admiralty, if their services are no longer required.

8. The above conditions apply to all Chaplains on the permanent list except those Chaplains of Denominations other than the Church of England who, in accordance with Section III of Order-in-Council of 17th November, 1943, remain under the conditions of service applicable to them before their transfer to the permanent list.

IX. Instructor Officers.**1. DIRECTOR OF THE NAVAL EDUCATION SERVICE**

To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 60 if not superseded before.

2. INSTRUCTOR CAPTAINS.

To be retired at the age of 55.

3. INSTRUCTOR COMMANDERS*

To be retired at the age of 52.

4. INSTRUCTOR LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS*

To be retired at the age of 48.

5. Optional retirement at 40 to be allowed for all ranks at Admiralty discretion.

*NOTE.—Ex-Schoolmasters on the permanent list who are now serving as Instructor Officers (non-dagger) to be retired at 55.

X.—(a) Medical Officers.**1. Medical Director-General.**

(a) To be compulsorily retired on ceasing to hold the appointment or on attaining the age of 65 if not superseded before.

(b) To retain on retirement any higher rank which he may have been granted while holding the appointment.

2. Surgeon Rear-Admirals.

To be retired at the age of 60.

8. Surgeon Captains.

To be retired on attaining the age of 57

4. Surgeon Commanders.

To be retired at the age of 55.

5. Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders.

To be retired at the age of 48.

(b) Dental Officers

1. Surgeon Captains (D).

To be retired at the age of 57.

2. Surgeon Commanders (D).

To be retired at the age of 55.

3. Surgeon Lieutenant-Commanders (D).

To be retired at the age of 48.

XI.—Supply and Secretariat Officers.

(Other than under XII).

1. CAPTAINS

The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

2. Captains approaching the top of the list, if it is decided that they shall not be promoted to Rear-Admiral, will be placed on the Retired List immediately if unemployed, but if in employment will be placed on the Retired List at the end of their employment; subject, however, to a minimum period of 8 years' service as a Captain, except where an Officer first reaches the age of 55.

ROYAL MARINES.

General regulations.—The general rules governing the retirement of R.N. Officers apply equally to Officers of the Royal Marines.

Retirements will be effected as follows:—

1. COMMANDANT GENERAL.

Will normally retire on ceasing to hold the appointment.

2. MAJOR-GENERALS.

As a general rule to be retired on attaining 3 years' seniority in that rank unless further promoted.

3. COLONELS.

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 55.

(b) Colonels whom it is decided shall not be promoted to Major-General to be placed on the Retired List as soon as it is certain they will not be further employed.

2. COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 50.

3. LIEUTENANT-COMMANDERS

To be retired at the age of 45.

(As a temporary measure, Officers originally promoted direct to Lieutenant (S) from Branch List, retire at the age of 50).

XII.—Branch List Officers.

1. With the exceptions mentioned in paragraphs 2 and 3, Branch List Officers to be retired at the age of 50.

2. Officers promoted to the rank or equivalent rank of Lieutenant for acts of gallantry or daring after 29th March, 1926, to be retired at the age of 50.

3. Senior Commissioned Officers, Branch rank with not less than three years' service as such may be granted, at the discretion of the Admiralty, the rank or equivalent rank of Lieutenant on retirement.

XIII.—Officers of Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service.

1. Officers of Royal Naval Shore Wireless Service may be allowed to serve until they reach the age of 50, provided that they are in all respects suitable, and that their services are required.

2. Senior Chief Officers (S.W.S.) and Chief Officers (S.W.S.) to be eligible on retirement at Admiralty discretion, for the grant of the rank of Lieutenant, provided that, at the date of ceasing service, they have served nine years from the date of promotion to Chief Officer.

4. LIEUTENANT-COLONELS.

(a) The age for compulsory retirement is 52.

(b) Lieutenant-Colonels passed over for promotion to be placed on the Retired List as soon as it is certain they will not be further employed.

5. MAJORS.

The age for compulsory retirement is 50.

6. CAPTAINS AND LIEUTENANTS.

The age for compulsory retirement is 45.

7. Quartermasters, Directors of Music and Officers of the R.M. Band Service will retire on attaining 50 years of age except that this rule will not become operative until the gradual reduction in the retiring age of these categories of officers has run its full course. Subsequently, Directors of Music, may, in individual cases and at Admiralty discretion, be retained on the Active List until the age of 55.

8. Branch Officers, R.M. and R.M.B., will retire on attaining 50 years of age.

34 PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

1. The rates and conditions governing the award

- (a) ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions to widows and dependants of Naval and Royal Marine officers whose service on the Active List terminated before 31st August, 1950, and
- (b) attributable pensions and allowances to widows and dependants of Naval and Royal Marine officers whose deaths are, or were, attributable to service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939 (inclusive)

were last promulgated in the June, 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

2. The award of pensions and allowances to the widows and dependants of officers whose deaths are, or were, attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939 is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, which appear at the end of this Appendix.

3. The following scheme of ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions applies to the families of Naval and Royal Marine officers who give service on the Active List on or after 31st August, 1950. Pensions payable under this scheme will have effect from 1st December, 1952, or the date of qualification, if later.

RATES OF PENSIONS, AND CONDITIONS AS TO SERVICE AND RANK

A.—FAMILIES OF PERMANENT REGULAR OFFICERS

Widows	Rate per annum
Rank of husband:—	
Admiral of the Fleet	500
Admiral, General, R.M.	425
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General, R.M. ..	350
Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M. ..	300
Chaplain of the Fleet	250
Captain, R.N., after 6 years, Colonel, R.M.	220
Captain, R.N. with less than 6 years, Lieutenant Colonel, R.M., Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	
Commander, R.N., Major, R.M., Chaplain with 14 years' service and over, unless qualified for the higher rate	180
Lieutenant Commander, Captain, R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant Commander and Captain, R.M., after 9 years' service in the rank, Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service ..	140
Special Duties List Lieutenant Commander and Captain R.M., with less than 9 years' service in the rank*, Lieutenant, R.N., and R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant, R.N., and R.M.	110
Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	80
Children of	£
Officers of all ranks excluding Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., and Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	each 32
If motherless	each 50
Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N. Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	each 26
If motherless	each 45
* Widows of officers serving as Captain, R.M. (Branch List) or eligible for promotion thereto after less than 8 years' service in the rank of Lieutenant under arrangements extant before 1st January, 1957, may, as a reserved right, be awarded a pension at the rate of £140 per annum, provided that the husband's	

service as Captain amounted to at least one year more than the qualifying period for his automatic promotion to Captain (Branch List).

The minimum period of service required will be as for service retired pay, viz., normally 20 years, or 10 years if the officer is invalided (or dies while serving).

The assessment of rank (including credit for paid acting and temporary rank) will also be as for service retired pay.

B.—FAMILIES OF TEMPORARY SPECIAL DUTIES LIST OFFICERS

- (i) The families of officers of this category who are eligible for service retired pay under special regulations will qualify for pensions as follows:—

Widows

Where the officer has completed 20 years' reckonable service (or 10 years if he is invalided or dies while serving) the pension will be £70 a year. Where he has less than that service, but more than 15 years' total service, the pension will be £60 a year.

Children

Children's pensions will be as for the children of permanent regular officers.

- (ii) The families of officers of this category who are eligible for service pensions on the ratings' scale only will be allowed pensions as follows:—

Widow	£ 60 a year
Each child	 20 a year
If motherless	 40 a year

The minimum period of service required will be as for service pension, viz., normally 22 years' reckonable service, or 12 years if the officer is invalided (or dies while serving). At least two years' service as Temporary Special Duties List Officer during the last five years of service will be necessary.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

The marriage must have taken place before retirement (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service retired pay, before the termination of the re-employment).

There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary, as hitherto.

The pensions will not be payable in conjunction with awards by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance in respect of death due to service (but see below for Service supplements to attributable pensions).

A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

Children's pensions will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the officer, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of officers, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g., during further education).

GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS, ETC.

This is a benefit for the widows of regular officers who die while serving on or after 31st August, 1950 (including those serving on the Supplementary List, or on short service or extended service commissions).

The amount of gratuity will be as follows:—

OFFICERS (including Temporary Special Duties

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS AND DEPENDANTS OF NAVAL AND ROYAL MARINE OFFICERS

35

List Officers who are eligible for service retired pay under special regulations).

(a) When death occurred while serving on the Active List between 31st August, 1950, and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive):—

(i) if, had the officer been invalided, he would have been eligible for a Terminal Grant, gratuity at the rate of £45 for each year of service on which his Terminal Grant would have been assessed, subject to a maximum of £900.

(ii) in other cases, and as a minimum, a gratuity of £200 may be granted.

(b) When death occurred during re-employed service between 31st August, 1950, and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive):—

(i) where the re-employed officer had retired from the Active List with full Terminal Grant £200

(ii) where the re-employed officer had retired from the Active List with only a partial Terminal Grant, or with none at all, and his re-employed service would have qualified him for a Terminal Grant, a gratuity equal to 90 per cent. of the Terminal Grant, or additional Terminal Grant, the officer would have received if his re-employed service had been terminated by invaliding, subject to a minimum award of £200.

(c) When death occurs while serving on the Active List or while re-employed after 31st December, 1955, the amount of gratuity to be as follows:—

(i) where a Terminal Grant or additional Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, 90 per cent. of the award to which the officer would have been entitled at the time of his death, subject to a minimum gratuity of £200.

(ii) where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the following scale to apply:—

Less than four years' service	..	£ 200
After four years' service	..	260
After five years' service	..	320
After six years' service	..	380
After seven years' service	..	450
After eight years' service	..	520
After nine years' service	..	590

Thence, for widows of Supplementary List and Short Service Officers, by £70 additions for each further year of service.

Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children.

Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

SUPPLEMENTS TO ATTRIBUTABLE AWARDS

Widows and children of officers who die on or after 31st August, 1950, who are eligible for an "attributable" pension may be awarded, if otherwise eligible under the Forces Family Pensions Scheme, an "ordinary" pension supplement in respect of the officer's service on the following scale:

<i>Rank of Husband</i>	<i>Annual rate of "ordinary" pension supplement to "attributable" pension</i>
Admiral of the Fleet	£ 135
Admiral, General, R.M.	125
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General, R.M. ..	115
Rear-Admiral, Major-General, R.M., Chaplain of the Fleet	105
Captain, R.N., after six years, Colonel, R.M.	95
Captain, R.N., with less than six years, Lieutenant-Colonel, R.M., Chaplain with 22 years' service and aged 50 or more at date of retirement	85
Commander, R.N., Major, R.M., Chaplain with 14 years' service and over unless qualified for higher rate	75
Lieutenant Commander, Captain, R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant Commander and Captain, R.M., after 9 years' service in the rank, Chaplain with over 10 but less than 14 years' service	65
Special Duties List Lieutenant Commander and Captain, R.M., with less than 9 years' service in the rank*, Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M., Special Duties List Lieutenant, R.N. and R.M.	55
Special Duties List Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., Special Duties List Second Lieutenant, R.M.	45
Sergeant Major, R.M.	40

Children of

Officers of all ranks including Sergeant Major, R.M.	each 15
If motherless	each 25

* Widows of officers serving as Captain, R.M. (Branch List) or eligible for promotion thereto after less than eight years' service in the rank of Lieutenant under arrangements extant before 1st January 1957, may, as a reserved right, be awarded a pension at the rate of £65 per annum, provided that the husband's service as Captain amounted to at least one year more than the qualifying period for his automatic promotion to Captain (Branch List).

Note.—The rates of ordinary pensions and supplementary pensions may be increased by five per cent. under the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1956. Details of this scheme are shown at the end of this Appendix.

Widows of officers who died before 31st August, 1950, who are receiving an "attributable" pension, and have a notional entitlement to an "ordinary" pension and a pension under the National Insurance Acts, may be given an award equal to the amount by which the sum of the two latter pensions exceeds the rate of "attributable" pension. Any award so made will be subject to review in the event of any future variation in the rates of "attributable" "ordinary" or National Insurance pensions.

NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL AND TRAVERS PENSIONS.

NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL AND TRAVERS PENSIONS.

OFFICERS.

Officers wishing to be considered for these pensions should apply to:—The Director of Greenwich Hospital, 14 Buckingham Gate, London, S.W.1, who will furnish application forms. Awards can only be made as vacancies arise.

1. NAVAL COMPASSIONATE, GREENWICH HOSPITAL, AND TRAVERS PENSIONS may be awarded, at Admiralty discretion, to retired permanent regular officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines.

The number and amounts of such pensions will be regulated by the funds available for the purpose.

2. IN SELECTION, regard will be had to the following factors:—

- (a) good service
- (b) need
- (c) misfortune, or other special circumstances (e.g., infirmity due to age).

3. THE AMOUNT OF A NAVAL COMPASSIONATE PENSION will depend on the circumstances of the case and the funds available, but will not normally exceed £100 per annum. In very exceptional circumstances, however, a larger pension may be awarded, but in no case exceeding £200 per annum.

4. GREENWICH HOSPITAL PENSIONS will be awarded under the same general conditions

as above. These pensions will not exceed £100 per annum.

5. TRAVERS PENSIONS will also be awarded under the same general conditions to retired permanent regular officers of the Executive Branch whose last rank on the Active List was Lieutenant or Lieutenant-Commander, or such other Executive Officers retired from these ranks as the Admiralty may decide. A Travers pension will not exceed £100 per annum.

6. ONLY IN SPECIAL CIRCUMSTANCES may an officer receive a Naval Compassionate pension and a Greenwich Hospital (or Travers) pension concurrently.

An officer may not receive a Greenwich Hospital and a Travers pension concurrently.

7. ALL THESE PENSIONS WILL BE SUBJECT TO REVIEW from time to time. A pension may be withdrawn at any time should the conditions under which it was granted cease to apply.

8. NO FURTHER GRANTS OF GOOD SERVICE PENSIONS OR NAVAL PENSIONS will be made under the regulations in force prior to the 1st April, 1949. Pensions already awarded under those regulations will be continued subject to the conditions laid down when the pensions were granted.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS.)

37

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVY RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVY RATINGS, AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS.)

NOTES.—(a) The award for compensation for disablement directly due to service after 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, which are shown at the end of this Appendix.

(b) Details of a Pensions Increase Scheme appear later in this Appendix (see Index).

I. General Regulations.

1. The following Regulations are supplementary and subordinate to the Regulations for the award of Pensions or Gratuities in respect of Service or Disability published in Chapter 46 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

2. Any pensioner convicted of felony and sentenced to penal servitude, imprisonment with hard labour, or imprisonment exceeding twelve months, or of an attempt to commit a fraud in the receipt of pension or prize money, shall be struck off the pension list. *Note.*—The personating or falsely assuming the name or character of a Naval pensioner in order to obtain his pension money is made felony by Act of Parliament.

3. All pensions are tenable only during good behaviour, and may be suspended or forfeited by reason of misconduct on the part of the pensioner, to be judged of by the Admiralty, but the Admiralty at their discretion, may restore, either wholly or partially, any pension which has been suspended or forfeited.

4. A pension so restored may be paid to, or applied for the benefit of the pensioner's wife, children, or other dependants, for the period of his imprisonment.

5. Any assignment, sale, or contract relating to a Naval or Greenwich Hospital pension is void, but if the naval pensioner desires to commute a portion of his pension, and can show that commutation would be to his distinct and permanent advantage, the Admiralty, at their discretion, and on such terms and subject to such conditions as they may prescribe, may commute, by the payment of a capital sum of money, any portion of the pension that may be in excess of three shillings a day in the case of a Sergeant-Major, R.M., or two shillings a day in the case of Naval ratings and other ranks of the Royal Marines. Pensions of three shillings a day, or less, for Sergeants-Major, R.M., and two shillings a day, or less, for others shall not be commutable. (For Tables see para. 10 of Section II).

6. When a pensioner who has commuted part of his pension re-enters the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and ceases to draw pension (thus counting the further time for increase of pension), he shall be required to refund the value of the commuted pension for the period of his re-employment. He shall be given the option of refunding the money by:—

- (a) deduction from pension, on discharge, for a period equal to the re-enrolled service, of an amount equivalent to that commuted; or
- (b) deduction from Terminal Grant on final discharge; or
- (c) further commutation of pension to provide a sum equal to the capital value of the commuted portion of the original pension for the period of re-enrolled service; or
- (d) deduction from Naval pay whilst serving.

7. Pensioners in the categories enumerated

below will be paid quarterly in advance, but if they so desire payment may be made weekly in advance on the strict understanding that their choice of payment weekly, once made, is irrevocable. Pensioners in category (a) who so desire, will be paid weekly in advance. Those in category (ii) are to signify on Form S. 409 when applying for pension, whether they desire payment to be made on a weekly or quarterly basis.

(a) Men and boys pensioned from a date commencing before the 1st January, 1936.

(b) Continuous service ratings whose re-engagement to complete time for pension dated from not later than 30th September, 1935*; non-continuous service ratings serving on that date under an engagement which will enable them to complete 22 years' pensionable service; and all ranks of the Royal Marines who, not later than 30th September, 1935, re-engaged for a second period or completed 10 years' pensionable time by that date and declared in writing, not later than 30th September, 1935, their intention of re-engaging as soon as such re-engagement is open to them (provided, in each instance, that no break in service occurs on or after the 1st August, 1935).

8. The widows or legal representatives of pensioners to whom the provisions of paragraph 7 apply, may be allowed to receive their pensions up to the end of the quarter in which the pensioners died, provided such pensions shall not already have been paid, and provided there be no stoppage against the pension on account of maintenance in a hospital, or other reason. If any such pensioner shall have received his pension up to the end of the quarter in which he died, and his death takes place within two days from the end of the quarter, a month's pension may be paid to the widow on special authority from the Admiralty.

9. All pensioners other than those in the categories enumerated in paragraph 7 will receive payment of pension weekly in advance. The pension of men and boys finally entered, or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, will cease at the end of the pension week in which death occurs but for all others the benefits mentioned in paragraph 8 may be allowed.

10. The arrangements for weekly payment in advance apply to pensioners resident in the United Kingdom, the Channel Islands and Eire. Pensioners resident abroad who do not wish, or are ineligible to receive payment of their pensions quarterly in advance, will, generally, be paid monthly in arrear.

11. Any pensioner guilty of violence or outrage towards any person employed in paying the pensioner, shall be punished by the loss of either of a part or of the whole of his pension, in addition to any other punishment which the law may inflict for such offence.

12. A pensioner who neglects to draw his pension for four successive quarters, will be struck off the pension list and not replaced unless he account satisfactorily for such omission, and the Admiralty, at their discretion, will grant or withhold the arrears, or any portion thereof, but in no case will arrears be paid for a longer period than two years, unless the man shall have been serving in the Navy in a rating which entitled him to receive his pension while so employed.

* This is to be deemed to include candidates for mechanician who have re-engaged for a second period of 12 years, and Yard Craft ratings with 10 years' pensionable service on 30th September, 1935.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

13. Naval pensioners may draw their naval pensions while serving in British merchant ships, or residing in any British possession abroad, but not for any period during which they may serve under a foreign flag, or reside in any foreign country of which they are not native, unless with the special permission of the Admiralty. Naval pensioners may also draw their pensions while serving in Her Majesty's naval or civil establishments, including yard craft. A pensioner acquiring foreign nationality may thereby forfeit his pension.

14. When a pensioner, serving in a British merchant ship, has been compelled temporarily to reside on shore in a foreign country, owing to the wreck of the ship in which he may have been serving, or other unavoidable occurrence, his pension may be paid for the period of such residence, provided he take the earliest opportunity of joining another British ship, or of returning to England.

15. In special circumstances, and with the consent of the pensioner, the Admiralty may order a man's pension, or any portion of it, to be paid to or on behalf of his wife, or, if he have no wife, to or for the benefit of his child or children.

16. An advance of naval pension, not exceeding six months, may be made to a pensioner for the purpose of assisting him to emigrate to any of Her Majesty's possessions abroad. This advance is payable only when authorised by the Admiralty.

II.—PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES FOR LONG SERVICE.

1956 CODE.

1. The provisions of the 1956 pensions Code apply to Naval ratings and Royal Marines who were discharged to pension after 31st December 1955 (cease pay date).

PENSIONS

2. The following are the minimum periods of service required to qualify for pension.

- (a) *For long service pension.* 22 years from age 18. Royal Marines who signed engagements to complete time for pension before 1st May, 1947, may receive 1956 Code pensions with not less than 21 years service from age 18.
- (b) *For service pension on invaliding.* 12 years continuous service from age 18; to be eligible for service pension men invalided must, in addition to having rendered the minimum period of service, have re-engaged to complete time for pension.

3. **RATES OF PENSION.** The scale of pensions is as follows:—

Service Element	a week for each year of service
From the 1st to the 22nd year's service ..	1s. 6d.
" " 23rd " " 27th " " ..	5s. 0d.
" " 28th year onwards " " ..	4s. 0d.
Rank Element	a week
For each year's service as Leading Rate ..	8d.
" " " " Petty Officer ..	1/3
" " " " Chief Petty Officer ..	1/10
Quartermaster Sergeant, Royal Marines ..	2/2
Regimental Sergeant Major, Royal Marines ..	2/8

4. In assessing rank element of pension, all paid rank will be taken into account.

5. Pensions awarded under the 1956 Code are at flat rates. They are not increaseable at ages 55 or 65 by the award of Age or Increased Age additions, as are pensions awarded under the 1919 and 1930 Codes, nor do they carry any entitlement to increase under the Pensions (Increase) Schemes.

6. **Terminal Grant in Addition to Service Pension.**

(a) Ratings and Royal Marines eligible for service

pension will be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to service pension, as follows:—

Basic Grant	£
Able Seaman ..	125
Leading Rate ..	176
Petty Officer ..	225
Chief Petty Officer ..	275
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M. ..	300
Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M., or	
Commissioned Officer, R.N., or R.M. ..	330

For service in excess of 22 years an additional grant will be paid at the following rates:—

For each year in excess of 22 years an addition of:—

	£
Able Seaman ..	12
Leading Rate ..	15
Petty Officer ..	20
Chief Petty Officer ..	24
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M. ..	28
Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M., or	
Commissioned Officer, R.N., or R.M. ..	32

(b) Twenty-two years' reckonable service will be necessary for the full grant. Those going to service pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded 1/22nd of the basic rate for each year of service. The grant will, however, in no case be less than £15 in such cases.

(c) Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two years or more during the five years preceding discharge.

7. *Special Provision for Naval Aircrew Categories.*

Aircrew categories completing not less than 22 years, pensionable service, will be eligible for the full rate of Long Service Pension on the scale shown above, plus an addition in respect of each year of qualifying service while employed on aircrew duties as follows:—

Pilots	10d. a week
Aircrewmen I ..	} Navigators
Aircrewmen II (U) ..	
Aircrewmen II (U) ..	
Telegraphist (Aircrew) ..	
Naval Airman (Aircrew) ..	} 8d a week
Seaman U.C. (Aircrew) ..	

If invalided with entitlement to service pension in accordance with paragraph 2 (b), a proportionate pension will be payable on the normal scale plus the appropriate addition in respect of aircrew service.

A Naval Rating Pilot if discharged unsuitable for aircrew duties after a minimum of 18 years reckonable service will be eligible for a proportionate pension on the normal scale plus the appropriate addition in respect of aircrew service.

8. For the purpose of rank additions Royal Marines will be classified as follows:—

Regimental Sergeant-Major ..	Army W.O.I. No
	equivalent Naval rank.

Quartermaster Sergeant ..	} Army W.O.II. No
Staff Bandmaster ..	
	equivalent Naval rank.

Bandmaster ..	} Chief Petty Officer.
Colour Sergeant ..	
Sergeant ..	} Petty Officer.
Band Sergeant ..	
Corporal ..	} Leading Rate.
Band Corporal ..	
Marine ..	} Able Rating.
Musician ..	
Bugler ..	

NOTE.—Armourer Sergeants, Bugle Majors and Drum Majors are eligible for rank additions according to services in their substantive ranks of Colour Sergeant or Sergeant.

9. *National Retirement Pensions.*

Men who (a) enter the Royal Navy on or after the 1st July, 1949, or (b) re-enter on or after the 1st July, 1949, after a break in service, except those who re-enter within 12 months of being invalided or those

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

39

who have already been granted pension before re-entry, will have a deduction made from their pension at the rate of 4d. a week for each year of service; subject to a maximum of 16/- a week; which will take effect from the date on which a pensioner attains the age of 65 and becomes entitled to a National Retirement Pension. No adjustment of pension will, however, be made in the case of pensioners living outside the United Kingdom and not actually receiving National Retirement Pensions.

10. *Commutation.*—The following tables show the commutation rates now authorised, and applicable to Pensioners whose Port Divisions are situated in the United Kingdom:—

(a) *Pensioners Payable Quarterly in Advance.*

<i>Age between</i>	<i>Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted</i>	<i>Age between</i>	<i>Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted</i>
35 and 36	15.917	58 and 59	10.730
36 and 37	15.748	59 and 60	10.432
37 and 38	15.578	60 and 61	10.119
38 and 39	15.401	61 and 62	9.802
39 and 40	15.219	62 and 63	9.482
40 and 41	15.036	63 and 64	9.160
41 and 42	14.847	64 and 65	8.839
42 and 43	14.651	65 and 66	8.519
43 and 44	14.450	66 and 67	8.200
44 and 45	14.242	67 and 68	7.882
45 and 46	14.035	68 and 69	7.566
46 and 47	13.823	69 and 70	7.253
47 and 48	13.603	70 and 71	6.946
48 and 49	13.377	71 and 72	6.640
49 and 50	13.145	72 and 73	6.340
50 and 51	12.904	73 and 74	6.048
51 and 52	12.657	74 and 75	5.764
52 and 53	12.401	75 and 76	5.490
53 and 54	12.139	76 and 77	5.226
54 and 55	11.870	77 and 78	4.971
55 and 56	11.594	78 and 79	4.728
56 and 57	11.312	79 and 80	4.493
57 and 58	11.024		

Note.—In the event of commutation being approved at a date less than six weeks from the first day of the quarter, the above values will be reduced by .25 (5s.).

(b) *Pensioners payable weekly to the end of the quarter in which death occurs.*

<i>Age between</i>	<i>Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted</i>	<i>Age between</i>	<i>Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted</i>
35 and 36	15.816	58 and 59	10.670
36 and 37	15.653	59 and 60	10.375
37 and 38	15.484	60 and 61	10.063
38 and 39	15.310	61 and 62	9.748
39 and 40	15.129	62 and 63	9.430
40 and 41	14.947	63 and 64	9.110
41 and 42	14.759	64 and 65	8.791
42 and 43	14.565	65 and 66	8.474
43 and 44	14.365	66 and 67	8.156
44 and 45	14.158	67 and 68	7.841
45 and 46	13.953	68 and 69	7.528
46 and 47	13.742	69 and 70	7.220
47 and 48	13.523	70 and 71	6.910
48 and 49	13.298	71 and 72	6.606
49 and 50	13.069	72 and 73	6.309
50 and 51	12.830	73 and 74	6.018
51 and 52	12.584	74 and 75	5.736
52 and 53	12.330	75 and 76	5.463
53 and 54	12.069	76 and 77	5.200
54 and 55	11.802	77 and 78	4.947
55 and 56	11.529	78 and 79	4.705
56 and 57	11.248	79 and 80	4.471
57 and 58	10.962		

Important.—It should be noted that these rates do

not apply to pensioners who finally entered or re-entered, after a break in service, on or after 1st August, 1935, whose pensions cease at the end of the pension in which death occurs. (See Table (c)).

(c) *Pensioners payable weekly in advance to the end of the week in which death occurs.*

<i>Age between</i>	<i>Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted</i>	<i>Age between</i>	<i>Commutation for each £1 of yearly Pension commuted</i>
35 and 36	15.787	58 and 59	10.605
36 and 37	15.623	59 and 60	10.307
37 and 38	15.453	60 and 61	9.994
38 and 39	15.276	61 and 62	9.677
39 and 40	15.094	62 and 63	9.357
40 and 41	14.911	63 and 64	9.035
41 and 42	14.722	64 and 65	8.714
42 and 43	14.526	65 and 66	8.394
43 and 44	14.325	66 and 67	8.075
44 and 45	14.117	67 and 68	7.757
45 and 46	13.910	68 and 69	7.443
46 and 47	13.698	69 and 70	7.133
47 and 48	13.478	70 and 71	6.821
48 and 49	13.252	71 and 72	6.515
49 and 50	13.020	72 and 73	6.215
50 and 51	12.779	73 and 74	5.923
51 and 52	12.532	74 and 75	5.639
52 and 53	12.276	75 and 76	5.365
53 and 54	12.014	76 and 77	5.101
54 and 55	11.745	77 and 78	4.846
55 and 56	11.469	78 and 79	4.603
56 and 57	11.187	79 and 80	4.368
57 and 58	10.899		

11. *Gratuities.*

Men discharged on completion of engagement without entitlement to service pension, provided they have completed not less than 12 years reckonable service from age 18 or date of entry if later, will be eligible for service gratuities at the following rates:—
After 12 years reckonable service . . . £100

For each year of such service in excess of 12 and up to 14 an addition at the rate of . . . £25 a year

For each year of such service in excess of 14 and up to 17 an addition at the rate of . . . £35 a year

For each year of such service in excess of 17 an addition at the rate of . . . £40 a year

12. Men invalided from a regular engagement, with insufficient service to qualify for a service pension, who have not less than three years reckonable service from date of entry will be eligible for a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

For service of 3 years or more and up to 5 £30

For service of more than 5 years and up to 8 an increase at the rate of £10 a year

For service of more than 8 years and up to 10 an increase at the rate of £20 a year

Subject to a maximum of £100 until normal gratuity scale is reached.

Service below the age of 18 may be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period and rate of gratuity, subject to an overall maximum gratuity entitlement of £100 where such service is allowed to reckon.

13. *Special Provision for Naval Aircrew Categories*

R.N. ratings who render or have rendered aircrew service, who are discharged without entitlement to service pension, provided they have completed not less than 12 years reckonable service from age 18 or date of entry, if later, will be eligible for special gratuities at the following rates:—

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

Pilots	} At the rate of £40 a year for each year of aircrew service.
Aircrewmen I	
Aircrewmen II	} At the rate of £32 a year for each year of aircrew service.
Aircrewmen I (U)	
Aircrewmen II (U)	
Telegraphists (Aircrew)	
Naval Airmen (Aircrew)	
Seamen U.C. (Aircrew)	

14. These special gratuities are in lieu of, not in addition to, the ordinary rates of gratuity in paragraphs 11 and 12 and are also subject to the general conditions given in paragraphs 16 to 19 for the payment of such gratuities. Ratings who have rendered both aircrew and other service will be awarded either a gratuity calculated at the special rates based on the limited period during which they have rendered aircrew service or a gratuity at the ordinary rates based on the whole of their reckonable service, whichever is the more to their advantage.

15. Should a rating be invalidated while on aircrew service the minimum requirement of three years service under paragraph 12 will not apply and the special gratuity appropriate to the length of aircrew service rendered will be awarded.

16. *Reckonable Service.*

In calculating reckonable service for the purpose of service gratuities all satisfactory periods of service may be aggregated, subject to the provisions of the "5 year break" rule.

17. *Voluntary Discharges.*

Men discharged voluntarily will be eligible for gratuities under the same conditions as for men discharged on completion of engagement.

18. *Other Discharges.*

Men discharged S.N.L.R. or for unsuitability, inefficiency or misconduct are not entitled to any gratuity, but, at the discretion of the Admiralty, gratuities not in any case exceeding the rate which would have been payable on voluntary discharge, may be paid in special cases. If a naval rating or a Royal Marine dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable.

19. *Reserved Rights.*

Men at present serving on an engagement, which carries entitlement to a service gratuity after 10 years' reckonable service, will continue to be eligible for the appropriate gratuities under earlier Pension Codes if they leave with more than 10 but less than 12 years' service.

III.—DISABILITY PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES.

The award of disability pensions and gratuities in respect of disabilities directly attributable to service after the 2nd September, 1939, is governed by the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which are given at the end of this Appendix. The following Regulations apply to Seamen and Royal Marines suffering from disabilities which are directly attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939.

1. Seamen and Royal Marines invalidated on account of wounds or hurts received in action, or otherwise in the execution of duty, or on account of sickness attributable to the conditions of service, may be granted disability pensions or gratuities, at the discretion of the Admiralty in accordance with the following scales, subject to the conditions appended thereto and based on the degree of disablement. The awards will be either temporary or permanent according to the circumstances of the case.

Disability Pensions.		Degree of Disablement		Weekly rate	
				s.	d.
100 per cent	..	..	..	67	6
Less than 100 but not less than 90	per cent	..	..	60	0
"	"	90	"	54	0
"	"	80	"	47	3
"	"	70	"	40	6
"	"	60	"	33	9
"	"	50	"	27	0
"	"	40	"	20	3
"	"	30	"	13	6
"	"	20	..	..	Nil

2. *Family Allowances.* Where a rating is awarded a disablement pension under paragraph 1 allowances in respect of his wife and children may be awarded at such proportion of the following rate as corresponds to the degree of disablement on which the pension is based, subject to the special conditions shown below.

Weekly rate for 100 per cent. disablement.		s.	d.
For a wife	..	10	0
For each child	..	7	6
or, where no allowance is in payment for a wife:—			
For the first child	..	10	0
For each other child	..	7	6

The special conditions governing the grant of these family allowances to disablement pension shall be as follows:—

- (a) If a wife is living apart from her husband, family element shall not be allowable in respect of her, unless—
 - (i) she was being regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, or
 - (ii) she is entitled to support under a separation or maintenance order, or
 - (iii) the separation was caused by the husband's mental instability due to the disability in respect of which he is granted his disablement pension.
- (b) *For a step-child or a legally adopted child.*—The child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.
- (c) *For an illegitimate child.*—
 - (i) the child shall have been born before or within nine months after the date on which the Seaman or Marine sustained the wound or injury, or the date on which he was removed from duty on account of the disease in respect of which his disablement pension is granted, and
 - (ii) the child shall have been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension, or shall be the subject of an affiliation order in force against the Seaman or Marine.
- (d) *For a foster child.*—
 - (i) the child shall have been brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the Seaman or Marine for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Admiralty may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the Seaman's or Marine's service, and

- (ii) the child shall have been so maintained by the Seaman or Marine up to the date of any award or renewal of his disablement pension.

The expressions 'removed from duty' or 'removal from duty' shall be interpreted with reference to the date of the first removal from duty on account of the disease upon which the claim in respect of disablement is based, providing that if as the result of service subsequent to the date of receipt of the wound or injury or of removal from duty, not being service after the 2nd September, 1939, the Seaman or Marine suffered material aggravation of his disability, the date of removal from duty shall be that of the later removal on account of the disability: or, if there was no such removal, the date of termination of full pay service of the Seaman or Marine.

Family addition to disablement pension in respect of a child shall normally terminate when the child attains the age of 16 years, but (a) if satisfactory evidence is produced that, owing to mental or physical infirmity, such infirmity having arisen before the child reached the age of 16, a child is unable to maintain himself or herself, the addition may be granted or continued up to an age not exceeding 21 years, and (b) the addition may be granted or continued after the age of 16 years in the case of a child who is being educated at a school or university, or is an apprentice receiving not more than nominal wages.

Family additions to disablement pension in respect of any individual may be withheld if, in the opinion of the Board of Admiralty, the circumstances are not such as to justify the grant.

Where an individual in respect of whom family addition to disablement pension is admissible is not residing with the pensioner, the addition may, at the discretion of the Board of Admiralty, be granted independently, for the benefit of that individual, to some person other than the pensioner.

3. Special Allowances for Unemployable Pensioners.—

- (a) Where a pensioner is in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1 in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable he may be granted:—

- (i) an allowance by way of supplement to his pension at the weekly rate of 45/-
(ii) an increase, where necessary, in the rate of family allowance awarded under paragraph 2 to the rate which would be appropriate under that paragraph if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent. Where the allowance for the first child is 7/6 a week, a further allowance of 4/- a week may be awarded in respect of that child.

- (iii) family allowances in respect of any children for whom such allowances are not in issue at the rates which would be appropriate under paragraph 2, if the children were eligible for allowances under that paragraph and the degree of disablement of the unemployable pensioner were 100 per cent.

- (iv) the rate of wife's allowance may be increased up to a maximum of 25/- a week where the wife is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband.

- (v) where no allowance is payable for a wife, an allowance not exceeding 25/- a week may be paid for

- (i) a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or
(ii) a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.

- (vi) an allowance in respect of any dependent child, irrespective of date of birth, of the amount and subject to such conditions as would be appropriate under paragraph 6, if the child were a child to whom the paragraph applied.

- (b) In determining whether a pensioner is unemployable, any earnings of the pensioner of £52 a year or less shall be disregarded.

4. *Constant Attendance Allowances.*—Where a pension under paragraph 1 is in issue in respect of disablement the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent., and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Admiralty that constant attendance on the pensioner is necessary on account of the disablement, an allowance may be granted at a rate not exceeding 30/- a week, except that in exceptional cases of very severe disablement the allowance may be increased up to a maximum of 60/-.

5. *Allowances for Comforts.*—Where a pension under paragraph 1 is in issue in respect of disablement, the degree of which is assessed at 100 per cent., and the pensioner is in receipt of an allowance under paragraph 3, an allowance for the provision of comforts at the rate of 10/- a week may be awarded; provided that the pensioner is also in receipt of an allowance under paragraph 4 or would be in receipt of such an allowance, if he were not in a hospital or institution.

6. Education Allowances.—

- (a) In addition to a pension under paragraph 1, an allowance may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted in respect of a child eligible for an allowance under paragraph 2 for the purpose of the child's education if:—

- (i) the child has attained the age of 5 years; and
(ii) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and
(iii) the Admiralty is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

- (b) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Admiralty, but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months will not exceed £80.

7. Treatment Allowances.—

- (a) A pensioner in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1 may, in lieu of his existing award, be granted in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself, and an additional allowance in respect of his wife and children.

- (b) Subject to the following provisions of this para.:—

- (i) a personal allowance will be at the rate of pension, including service and rank elements, which would be appropriate under these regulations if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

- (ii) an additional allowance in respect of a wife and/or children will be at the rates and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate if the wife and/or children were eligible for family additions under para. 2.

- (c) The allowance in respect of a wife under (b) (ii) above may be increased to the rate of 25/- a week where she is wholly or mainly dependent on her husband. When the allowance for the first child is 7/6 a week, a further allowance of 4/- a week may be awarded in respect of that child.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

- (d) Where no allowance is payable for a wife an allowance not exceeding 25/- a week may be paid for
- a dependent adult relative living with the pensioner, or
 - a woman dependent on the pensioner and having the care in the pensioner's home of a child or children of the pensioner for whom an allowance is being paid.
- (e) The allowance under (b) (i) above may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely:—
- if the pensioner is not eligible for a sickness benefit (or retirement pension or contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act 1946; 40/- a week;
 - if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 40/- a week the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 40/- a week.

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to:—

- a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 3 of Section III above; or
 - a pensioner who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under b (ii); (c); and (d) (i) and (ii) above.
- The allowance will be subject to such deductions as the Admiralty may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case.
- For the purpose of this paragraph approved treatment means in-patient treatment authorised or approved by the Admiralty.

8. Allowances where prolonged abstinence from work is necessary following Approved Institutional Treatment.—

Where it is notified that a pensioner should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout that period for a treatment allowance under paragraph 7.

This paragraph shall not apply to a pensioner who is in receipt of an Unemployable Allowance under paragraph 3 above.

9. Clothing Allowance.—

- A disablement pensioner who is in receipt of a pension for the loss of a limb and who wears an artificial one, may be granted a clothing allowance of £6 a year in single amputation cases and £10 a year in cases where more than one artificial limb, or a tilting table limb is worn.
- In any other case in which the Admiralty is satisfied that as a result of the pensioner's disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the pensioner's clothing, an allowance, not exceeding £10 a year may be granted.

10. Loss of Wages whilst attending Surveys.—

Compensation may be paid within certain limits for loss of wages, etc., incurred by a pensioner who is called upon to attend a medical examination in connection with his pension.

11. Allowance for lowered standard of occupation.

(a) As from 1st May, 1948, where a Naval rating or Royal Marine in receipt of a pension under paragraph 1, in respect of disablement of less than 100 per cent. has been, by reason of his disability, compelled after 1st July, 1945, to adopt an occupation not equivalent to that regularly followed by him for a reasonable period before that date, he may be granted a special allowance at a rate not exceeding 27/6 a week, provided the pension together with the allowance does not exceed the rate of pension which would have been appropriate, if the degree of disablement were 100 per cent.

(b) No award shall be made under this paragraph where the pensioner is in receipt of a special allowance under paragraph 3.

12. Gratuities.

If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20 per cent. a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disablement but not exceeding a maximum of £100 may be awarded at Admiralty discretion.

13. Additional awards in respect of service.

Particulars in regard to the award of service pensions and gratuities applicable in cases of invalidations under this section are given on pages 73 to 77 of the June 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

14. Pensioners injured during further Service.—

When a pensioner employed in Her Majesty's Naval Service shall become unfit for further service through wounds or injuries received in the actual performance of duty, or sickness attributable to the conditions of service, he may be awarded in respect of his disablement such compensation under these regulations as the Admiralty shall think fit in the circumstances of the case.

15. Compensation in respect of injuries, etc., unconnected with cause of discharge.

(a) Wounds and injuries.

Compensation may be granted on or after discharge, in respect of wounds or injuries attributable to Naval service and recorded by the medical authorities, at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability.

(b) Diseases.

Where the disability is caused by disease, and is wholly attributable to Naval service, compensation may be granted on or after discharge at the rate that would have been appropriate had the man been invalided for the disability, provided the claim is made within seven years from date of discharge.

GENERAL RULES GOVERNING DISABILITY PENSIONS.

16. The foregoing scales of compensation for attributable and non-attributable disabilities will be subject to reduction, at the discretion of the Admiralty, in the event of the cost of living falling considerably as compared with the standard cost which prevailed when these scales were established. Such reduction, if made, will apply to all pensions assessed thereunder which are being drawn at the date of reduction, as well as to future grants.

17. If any person, on being invalided from the Service, is suffering from two separate and distinct disabilities, and is eligible in respect of one of them for a grant under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and in respect of the other for a grant under these Regulations, only one grant will be made in respect of both. This grant will be assessed partly under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, and partly under these Regulations. When the invaliding disability is attributable to the Service the grant will be assessed according to the proportion which the percentage of the peace and the war disability, respectively, bears to the sum of the two percentages added together; the assessment under these regulations being so regulated, however, as to ensure that the total grant made shall not be more than the person would receive if the two disabilities were dealt with as one combined disability under the Regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance, nor less than he would receive if they were so dealt with under these regulations.

18. Where a seaman or marine is injured in such circumstances that a pension, allowance, or grant is payable to or in respect of him under these regulations, and where he receives compensation from or on behalf of a third party for the act, omission or circumstances which caused the injury, any such compensation may be taken into consideration in

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

43

assessing any pension or grant which might be awarded to or in respect of the man; and where the compensation is received after assessment it may be taken into consideration and the assessment may be amended or cancelled accordingly.

If, in the opinion of the Admiralty, a seaman or marine either unreasonably refuses to prefer a claim for compensation against the third party or unreasonably accepts an inadequate amount of compensation from such party, any pension or other grant which may be or may have been awarded to or in respect of the man under these Regulations may be withheld or reduced at the discretion of the Admiralty.

19. When the cause of invaliding is due to negligence or misconduct on the part of the man, or to his want of proper care, pension or gratuity may be withheld, or awarded at such reduced rate as may be thought fit.

20. It is a necessary condition in order that a man may be qualified for the award of a pension (service element) on being invalided that he has re-engaged to complete time for Long Service Pension.

IV.—Women's Royal Naval Service. Pensions & Gratuities for Long Service

1. The following are the minimum periods of service required to qualify for pension or gratuity.

- (a) *For long service pension.* 22 years from age 18.
- (b) *For Service pension on invaliding.* 12 years' reckonable service from age 18, to be eligible for service pension women invalided must, in addition to having rendered the minimum period of service, have re-engaged to complete time for pension.
- (c) *For gratuity on completion of engagement or on voluntary discharge.* 12 years' reckonable service from age 18.
- (d) *For gratuity on invaliding.* 3 years' reckonable service.

2. Rates of Pension.

Service pensions consist of two elements; one is in recognition of total length of service, the other in recognition of length of service in each rank held as follows:—

Service Element	A week for each year of service
From the 1st to the 22nd year's service ..	1/-
From the 23rd to the 27th year's service ..	3/4
From the 28th year onwards	2/8
Rank Element	A week
For each year's service as Leading Wren ..	6d.
" " " " " Petty Officer Wren ..	10d.
" " " " " Chief Wren ..	1/3

3. In assessing rank element of pension all paid rank will be taken into account.

4. Terminal Grant in Addition to Service Pension.

(a) Ratings eligible for service pension will be awarded a terminal grant, in addition to service pension, as follows:—

Basic Grant	£
Wren	85
Leading Wren	120
Petty Officer Wren	150
Chief Wren	185
For service in excess of 22 years an additional grant will be paid at the following rates:—	

	£
Wren	8
Leading Wren	10
Petty Officer Wren	14
Chief Wren	16

(b) Twenty-two years' reckonable service will be necessary for the full grant. Those going to service

pension with less than 22 years' service will be awarded 1/22nd of the basic rate for each year of service. The grant will, however, in no case be less than £85 in such cases.

(c) Rank for assessing the grant will be the highest paid rank held for a period of two years or more during the five years preceding discharge.

5. Gratuities.

Women discharged on completion of engagement without entitlement to service pension, provided that they have completed not less than 12 years' reckonable service from age 18 or date of entry if later, will be eligible for service gratuities at the following rates:—

After 12 years' reckonable service	£70
For each year of such service in excess of 12 and up to 14 an addition at the rate of ..	£17 10s. a year
For the 15th year of such service an addition at the rate of ..	£20 a year
For each year of such service in excess of 15 and up to 17 an addition at the rate of ..	£25 a year
For each year of such service in excess of 17 an addition at the rate of ..	£30 a year

6. Women invalided from a regular engagement with insufficient service to qualify for a service pension, who have not less than three years' reckonable service from date of entry, will be eligible for a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

For service of 3 years or more and up to 5	£20
For service of more than 5 years and up to 6 an increase at the rate of	£10 a year
For service of more than 6 years and up to 8 an increase at the rate of	£5 a year
For service of more than 8 years and up to 10 an increase at the rate of	£15 a year
Subject to a maximum of £70 until normal gratuity scale is reached ..	

Service below the age of 18 may be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period and rate of gratuity, subject to an overall maximum gratuity entitlement of £70 where such service is allowed to reckon.

7. The conditions of award for service gratuities correspond with those for men as given in paragraphs 16 to 19 of Section II.

8. Women who were serving on Extended Service Engagements and who undertook a new engagement of a further period of four years in the Permanent Service will be entitled to the non-effective benefits that would have been payable under the Extended Service Engagement, or those referred to in paragraphs 5 and 6 above, whichever is the more favourable to them. Any gratuity payable under paragraphs 5 and 6 will be increased by £25.

V.—Service Gratuities to R.N. Locally Entered Ratings other than Chinese and Malayan.

1. The following arrangements are effective from 2nd October, 1956, and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific provisions have been made. They will therefore, cover West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Ceylonese and Goans.

2. A rating who has twelve or more years' reckonable service immediately preceding discharge may be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

After 12 years such service ..	£35
For each year of such service in excess of 12 years an addition of ..	£8 15s.

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

A rating who is invalided and who has six or more years' reckonable service prior to discharge, may be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

For each complete year in excess of five years but less than 10 years	£3 10s.
For each complete year in excess of 10 years	£8 15s.

3. In addition to the service element, assessed in accordance with paragraph 2, a rating who:—

- is discharged after completing at least 30 years' reckonable service, provided that he is not discharged for misconduct or for inefficiency due to causes within his own control; or
- is discharged on reduction of establishment with not less than 22 years' reckonable service; or
- is invalided whilst serving on an N.C.S. engagement after the completion of at least 12 years' reckonable service,

may be awarded rank additions, based on the whole of his reckonable service, as follows:—

For each complete year of service as	
Leading Rating	£2 10s.
Petty Officer	£3
Chief Petty Officer	£7 10s.

4. Reckonable service will be the same as for naval ratings generally. In calculating "reckonable" service all satisfactory periods of regular service may be aggregated except that service preceding a five year interval in service will not be reckonable service unless specially so allowed by the Admiralty. No period in respect of which a gratuity has already been paid may be allowed to reckon unless such gratuity is repaid either in cash or by deduction from pay.

5. If a rating is discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, or for misconduct, or with disgrace or ignominy, the grant of a service gratuity, or its amount, will be discretionary.

6. A service gratuity will not be payable on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

7. If a rating dies whilst serving no gratuity will be payable.

VI.—Long Service Pensions and Gratuities to Chinese and Malayan (Locally Entered) Ratings of the Royal Navy.

All Chinese and Malayan Locally Entered ratings discharged from the Naval Service after the 18th December, 1945, may be awarded pensions and gratuities subject to the following provisions:—

SECTION A

1. *Service Pensions.*—Service pensions granted under this Section will consist of the sum of the elements for service and for rank, and will be assessed as follows:—

SERVICE ELEMENT		RANK ELEMENT	
In respect of each year of reckonable service:—		Weekly	
		s.	d.
From the 1st to 20th inclusive	0	5	
From the 21st to 25th inclusive	0	7	
From the 26th to 30th inclusive	0	10	
From the 31st onward	1	4	

For each year of reckonable service as:—			
Leading Rate	0	1½	
Petty Officer	0	2	
Chief Petty Officer	0	3½	

2. A service pension assessed as in paragraph 1 may be granted to a Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating who is:—

- released on the termination of his war service, or discharged otherwise than for misconduct, or for inefficiency due to causes within his own

control, if he has completed at least 30 years' reckonable service;

- invalided, provided he has completed at least 12 years' reckonable service;
- discharged on Reduction of Establishment with not less than 22 years' reckonable service.

3. In the case of a Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control or for misconduct, or with ignominy, the grant of a pension, and its amount, will be discretionary, but a pension will not in any event be given unless the rating has total reckonable service of not less than 30 years.

4. A Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating may, subject to the Commander-in-Chief's approval, be allowed commutation in whole or in part, of the pension for which he is eligible under paragraph 1, the lump sum payment where such commutation is allowed, to be equal to ten times the amount of pension surrendered, provided his age does not exceed 60 years; where the pensioner's age exceeds 60 years at the time of commutation, the lump sum will be reduced by 1/60th for each year, or part of a year, in excess of that age.

5. It is contemplated that commutation will be granted in the following circumstances:—

- when a pensioner does not wish to continue to reside in a place where pension payments can be made;
- in other exceptional cases when the Commander-in-Chief is satisfied that it is to the pensioner's distinct and permanent advantage to take a gratuity (e.g., for the purpose of setting himself up in a suitable business or to purchase land).

6. Reckonable service for the purpose both of determining entitlement to pension and of assessing the rate of pension will be as for Naval ratings generally.

7. The provisions of the Pensions Increase Acts, 1944/1947, 1952 and 1956 will not apply to pensions awarded under this Section.

SECTION B

8. *Service Gratuities.*—The provisions of this Section (except where otherwise stated) relate to Chinese and Malayan ratings who enter or re-enter the Service on normal regular engagements after 18th December, 1945, who are discharged without entitlement to pension.

9. Subject to the following provisions, such a rating who has ten or more years *continuous* reckonable service immediately preceding his discharge will be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
After 10 years such service	17	10	0
For each year of such service in excess of 10 years, an addition of	8	15	0
Subject to a maximum gratuity of	70	0	0

10. Ratings invalided with insufficient service to qualify for a service pension and who have six or more years reckonable service prior to discharge may be granted a service gratuity assessed as follows:—

	£	s.	d.
For each complete year in excess of five years but less than ten years	3	10	0
For each complete year in excess of ten years	8	15	0
Subject to a maximum gratuity of	70	0	0

11. Reckonable service will be the same as for Service pensions under paragraph 6 and for Naval ratings generally.

12. In the case of a Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating who is discharged for inefficiency due to causes within his own control, or for misconduct, or with disgrace or ignominy, the grant of a service gratuity and its amount will be discretionary.

13. A Service gratuity will not be admissible

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS)

45

on re-engagement or on discharge for the purpose of giving further full pay service in the Armed Forces.

14. If a rating dies while serving, no gratuity will be payable under this Section.

15. A Chinese or Malayan R.N. rating serving on a normal regular engagement on the 19th December, 1945, will on discharge or release from full pay service, provided that he has completed a minimum of ten years service, be eligible for gratuity under the above conditions but the amount of the gratuity will be calculated only on service given after the 18th December, 1945.

SECTION C

16. The provisions of this Section relate to Chinese and Malayan R.N. Locally Entered ratings who are discharged from the Royal Navy with 22 or more years reckonable service, but without entitlement to service pensions.

17. Such a rating may be granted a special gratuity of £100 in place of gratuity under Section "B", provided he has not less than 22 years reckonable service as defined in paragraph 6.

SECTION D

18. Application on Form S.409 for the award of pension or gratuity, accompanied by the Service Certificate, completed as far as possible up to the anticipated date of discharge, is to be rendered to the Director of Navy Accounts not less than three months before that date. The authority for the payment of pension or gratuity will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts to the Cashier, H.M. Dockyard, Hong Kong or Singapore, as the case may be.

19. Requests for commutation of pension under paragraph 4 of this Order should be submitted through the usual channels to the Commander-in-Chief. Where commutation is permitted, a copy of the Commander-in-Chief's approval is to be forwarded to the Director of Navy Accounts, and except in cases where the award of pension has already been made, the approval of commutation should accompany the Form S.409. Payment will be authorized by the Director of Navy Accounts in the manner described in paragraph 18.

20. It will not be possible to reckon as service qualifying for an award under these Regulations:—

- (a) any service claimed prior to 1st January, 1910 (of which no documentary evidence is available at the Admiralty) unless it can be reasonably established to the satisfaction of the responsible local authorities by interrogation or other means that a claimant did in fact render a period of continuous employment before that date. In appropriate cases, a statement to this effect should accompany the Form S.409;
- (b) any period of service in respect of which a gratuity other than War Gratuity, has already been paid, unless such gratuity is recovered, either in cash, or by abatement.

VII.—Locally Entered Ratings of the Royal Navy.

Disablement Pensions and Gratuities.

The following arrangements are effective from 1st February, 1955 and apply to all R.N. Locally Entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Ceylonese, Goans, Chinese and Malaysians.

Disablement Pensions and Gratuities Allowable for Attributable Invaliding.

2. Disablement pensions for R.N. Locally Entered ratings will be at the rates shown below for

total disablement, with proportionate reductions for smaller degrees of disablement.

- (a) Where the degree of disablement is assessed at 20 per cent. and upwards the invalid may be awarded a pension, either temporarily or permanently according to the circumstances of the case, on the basis of a maximum scale of 33/9 a week for Petty Officers, 32/6 a week for Leading ratings and 31/3 a week for lower ratings for total disablement (100%); lower degrees of disablement carry proportionately reduced rates.
- (b) If the degree of disablement be assessed at less than 20%, the invalid may be awarded a gratuity appropriate to the degree of disability but not exceeding £50.
- (c) The award of disablement compensation is subject to the same conditions as for invalids generally.

Gratuities for Minor Injuries for which Hurt Certificates are Granted.

3. Gratuities may also be granted on discharge at Admiralty discretion in respect of slight permanent injury due to the service, for which a Hurt Certificate was granted, when discharge is totally unconnected with the injury, and any other compensation awarded is based on length of service only.

VIII.—Greenwich Hospital Pensions and Benefits.

A.—SPECIAL PENSIONS AND OTHER BENEFITS OF GREENWICH HOSPITAL.

1. Under the Greenwich Hospital Act of 1869, Seamen and Royal Marines are admitted to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital. By the term "Benefits of Greenwich Hospital" is meant the grant of special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital, to Seamen and Royal Marines of good character who have been discharged from Her Majesty's Service, and are permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves.

2. The under-mentioned persons shall be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital if infirm or helpless, or permanently or temporarily unable to maintain themselves:—

Class I.—All seamen and marines who have been granted naval pensions for life.

Class II.—All seamen and marines who have served with good characters for 12 years continuously, or with short intervals.

Class III.—All seamen and marines who, having served for not less than five years (including Boy's service, if any) have been discharged as permanently unfit for Naval service.

Class IV.—All seamen and marines who were discharged or invalided on account of disease or injuries received as attributable to the service of the Crown.

Class V.—Seamen and marines whose claims may be considered special and exceptional, not coming within the above-mentioned classes.

3. Seamen and Royal Marines coming within any of the above classes, whose claims to the benefits of Greenwich Hospital have been allowed may, after examination, be allowed special pensions from the funds of Greenwich Hospital not exceeding 5/- a day.

Special pensions may be drawn by men residing in the Commonwealth.

4. All applications for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital shall be made to the Director of Greenwich Hospital, Admiralty, 14 Buckingham Gate, S.W.1. A medical survey will be held on

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO ROYAL NAVAL RATINGS, WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES (OTHER RANKS).

each applicant, to ascertain the degree in which he can contribute towards his own support, and on this report a decision will be formed by the Admiralty as to the claims of the applicant upon the funds of Greenwich Hospital.

5. Persons ineligible.—The following persons shall not be considered eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital—

(a) men who are materially able to contribute to their own support.

(b) men with less than twelve years service, however old they may be, who were discharged in good health and do not come under Class V of paragraph 2.

(c) men whose general character has been inferior to "good" unless there are special circumstances

(d) men in Public Assistance Institutions, unless the Authority concerned will allow the pensioner to retain the whole of the Greenwich Hospital Special Pension.

6. Civil and Army pensioners who, in consequence of naval or marine service, may be eligible for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, may be granted special pensions.

7. Time served in the Army shall not be allowed to reckon with subsequent naval service for the benefits of Greenwich Hospital.

8. Yard craft personnel and Riggers on the Wages List who have been granted superannuation, and were entered prior to 1st April, 1953, as well as those who have been granted naval pensions, or who have been pensioned under the old dockyard regulations, shall be considered eligible for all the benefits of Greenwich Hospital, but breakwater men are not eligible for those benefits.

B.—PENSIONS TO WIDOWS AND GRATUITIES TO DEPENDANTS.

Under the Greenwich Hospital (Dependants) Pension Order, 1948, and as amended by the Greenwich Hospital (Widows Pensions Order, 1952), widows of Seamen and Marines may be granted pensions, and Dependants may be granted gratuities subject to the following conditions:—

1. In cases of exceptional financial distress Pensions of 10s. 6d. per week may be granted by the Admiralty out of the funds of Greenwich Hospital to the widow of any person deceased, whether before or after the passing of the Greenwich Hospital Act, 1947, while serving, or having served, as a

non-commissioned officer, Petty Officer or man of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines or of any naval reserve force. Awards of these pensions will be granted only in very exceptional necessitous circumstances.

2. Owing to the limited funds available for this benefit, the total number of awards in force at any one time will be small. Priority will be given to the following classes, and awards will normally be restricted to these classes:—

(a) widows of men who have given not less than 22 years service in the Royal Navy or 21 years in the Royal Marines.

(b) widows of men who, having given a shorter period of service, died while serving, or were invalided.

Awards will be made on a temporary basis, normally for one year, with review of the pensioner's circumstances at the end of that period.

3. A widow in receipt of a pension in respect of the attributability of her husband's death to H.M. Service will be ineligible for the above pension.

4. If a widow re-marries her pension will cease.

5. Pensions and allowances are tenable subject to good behaviour and are granted at the discretion of the Admiralty. They cannot be claimed as a right. Any assignment, sale or contract relating to a Pension is void.

6. Widows without children under 15 years of age will be medically surveyed by an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent in order to ascertain the degree (if any) and probable duration of any infirmity.

7. Widows will be required to make a declaration quarterly or whenever it be considered necessary, before a duly authorised person, as to their continued widowhood and distressed circumstances.

8. The number of Greenwich Hospital Widows pensions in force shall be such number as the available funds of Greenwich Hospital may admit.

9. In the event of men specified in paragraph 1 of these Regulations dying as widowers or without having been married, but leaving parents or other relatives dependent upon them, gratuities not exceeding £50 may be given at the discretion of the Admiralty to such parents or relatives (provided the total expenditure on such gratuities shall not exceed in any one year the sum of £500). No gratuity will be payable in any case where the death of the man has been accepted as attributable to Service.

PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES.

47

PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES TO THE WIDOWS, CHILDREN AND CERTAIN OTHER DEPENDENT RELATIVES OF CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, R.N., REGIMENTAL SERGEANTS-MAJOR, QUARTERMASTER SERGEANTS, AND NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS, R.M., AND MEN AND BOYS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

1. The award of compensation in respect of deaths attributable to service after 2nd September, 1939 is governed by the regulations of the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance which are shown at the end of this Appendix. The regulations governing the award of pensions in respect of deaths attributable to the conditions of service between 1st October, 1921 and 2nd September, 1939, were last promulgated in the June, 1956 edition of the Appendix to the Navy List.

2. The following scheme of ordinary (i.e., non-attributable) pensions applies to the families of ratings and Royal Marines who give service on long service engagements after 30th August, 1950. Pensions payable under this scheme will have effect from 1st December, 1952, or the date of qualification, if later.

FAMILIES OF REGULAR LONG SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINE OTHER RANKS

(i) *Regimental Sergeant-Major, R.M.*

Pension and allowances to widow and children as for the families of Warrant Officers, Class I in the Army viz. :—

	Rate per annum
Widows	£60
Each child	£20
If motherless	£40

The minimum period of service required will be as for service pensions, viz., normally 22 years' reckonable service, or 12 years if the Warrant Officer is invalided (or dies while serving). At least two years' service as Regimental Sergeant-Major during the last five years of service will be necessary.

(ii) *All other ranks and ratings*

		Minimum period of reckonable service to qualify, and pension rate			
		22 years weekly s. d.	27 years weekly s. d.	32 years weekly s. d.	37 years weekly s. d.
<i>Widows</i>					
Rating or Rank of husband :—					
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M. .. ..	.. ..	12 6	15 0	17 6	20 0
Chief Petty Officer .. .. .	.. ..	10 0	12 6	15 0	17 6
Petty Officer .. .. .	.. ..	—	10 0	12 6	15 0
Leading Rate :	or equivalent Royal Marine rank				
Able Seaman .. .. .	.. ..	—	—	10 0	12 6
<i>Children</i>					
All ratings and ranks		.. each	3 6 a week		
If motherless		.. each	5 0 a week		

Rating or rank for the assessment of pension will be the highest paid rating or rank held for two years or more during the last five years of service.

General Conditions for Award, etc.

The marriage must have taken place before discharge (or, where there is subsequent re-employment entitling the member to a revision of his service pension, before the termination of the re-employment).

There will be no condition relating to income, or to the relative ages of husband and wife, or to the husband's age on marriage. If the wife was separated from her husband and not fully supported by him, and in certain other circumstances, awards will be discretionary.

The pensions will not be payable in conjunction with awards by the Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance in respect of death due to service (but see below for Service supplements to attributable pensions).

A widow's pension will cease on her remarriage, but, if she again becomes a widow, the award may be resumed at discretion.

Children's pension will be given where the widow is (or would, if living, have been) eligible for pension. In addition to children of the rating or other rank, adopted children and step-children will, subject to certain conditions, be eligible. Pensions will be payable normally up to age 18 in respect of the children of regimental sergeants-major, R.M., and up to age 16 in respect of the children of naval ratings and Royal Marines, but may be paid beyond those ages in certain circumstances (e.g., during further education).

GRATUITIES TO WIDOWS, ETC.

This is a new benefit for the widows of regular ratings and other ranks who die while serving after 30th August, 1950 (including those serving on short service or extended service engagements).

The amount of the gratuity will be as follows :—

LONG SERVICE RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINE OTHER RANKS (including Temporary Branch Officers who are eligible for service pension on the ratings' scale only).

(a) In cases of death while serving (unless during re-employment) between 31st August, 1950 and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive) :—

(i) if, had he been invalided, he would have been eligible for service pension and a Terminal Grant, a gratuity of :—

Rank	For the first 22 years' reckonable service*	Additions for each further year's reckonable service*
Temporary Branch Officer	£ 250	£ 20
Regimental Sergeant Major, R.M.		
Quartermaster Sergeant, R.M.	.. 230	18
Chief Petty Officer	.. 215	16
Petty Officer	.. 165	15
Leading Rate	.. 125	12
Able Seaman	.. 75	10

*Only service reckonable for the purpose of Terminal Grant will be taken into account.

48 PENSIONS, ALLOWANCES, &c., TO DEPENDANTS OF R.N. RATINGS AND ROYAL MARINES

If the reckonable service is less than 22 years, a proportionate award shall be made, subject to a minimum award of £75.

- (ii) in other cases, and as a minimum, a gratuity of £40 may be granted.
- (b) In cases of death while re-employed between 31st August, 1950 and 31st December, 1955 (inclusive):—
 - (i) where a re-employed pensioner would have qualified for Terminal Grant or for Terminal Grant Addition if his re-employed service had been terminated by invaliding, a widow's gratuity on the scale in (a) (i) above corresponding to the amount of such Terminal Grant or Terminal Grant Addition will be payable, subject to a minimum of £40.
 - (ii) Where no Terminal Grant or Terminal Grant Addition would have been payable, the widow's gratuity will be £40.
- (c) In cases of death while serving after 31st December, 1955, including deaths while re-employed, the amount of gratuity to be as follows:—
 - (i) where a Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, ninety per cent. of the Terminal Grant to which the rating or other rank would have been entitled, the minimum award being £112 10 0.
 - (ii) where an Additional Terminal Grant would have been payable on invaliding, ninety per cent. of that amount subject to a minimum award of £70.
 - (iii) where no Terminal Grant would have been payable, the gratuity to be £70.

Normally the gratuity will be payable in full to the widow. It may, however, be withheld or reduced where the widow was separated from and not dependent on her husband. Where there are children not dependent on the widow, part of the gratuity may be withheld from her and paid for the benefit of the children. Where there are children but no widow, the gratuity may be paid in part or in whole, for the benefit of the children.

Children dependent on women members of the Forces who die while serving will similarly be eligible for gratuities in certain circumstances.

Supplements to Attributable Awards.

Widows and children of Long Service ratings and Royal Marine other ranks who die after 30th August, 1950, who are eligible for an "attributable" pension may be awarded, if otherwise eligible under the Forces Family Pensions Scheme, an "ordinary" pension supplement in respect of the rating's or other rank's service on the following scale:—

Rating or rank of husband		Weekly rate of "ordinary" pension supplement to "attributable" pension. Shillings	
Quartermaster-Sergeant, R.M.	.. .. .	37 years' service	 12
	.. .. .	32 years' service	 11
	.. .. .	27 years' service	 10
	.. .. .	22 years' service	 9
Chief Petty Officer (or equivalent R.M. rank)	.. .. .	37 years' service	 11
	.. .. .	32 years' service	 10
	.. .. .	27 years' service	 9
	.. .. .	22 years' service	 8
Petty Officer (or equivalent R.M. rank)	.. .. .	37 years' service	 10
	.. .. .	32 years' service	 9
	.. .. .	27 years' service	 8
Leading Rate or Able Seaman (or equivalent R.M. rank)	.. .. .	37 years' service	 9
	.. .. .	32 years' service	 8
<i>Children of</i>			
Quartermaster-Sergeants, R.M., and all ratings and ranks		.. .. .	.. 3s. each child
		If motherless	.. 4s. each child

NOTE.—The rates of ordinary pensions and supplement pensions may be increased by five per cent. under the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1956. Details of this scheme are shown at the end of this Appendix.

GRATUITIES TO RELATIVES OF LOCALLY ENTERED RATINGS.

1. A pension or an allowance will not be issuable in respect of the death of a locally entered rating, but provided the conditions as regards relationship, ages of children, and dependency are satisfied, a gratuity of such amount as the Admiralty may decide, but not exceeding the amount of two years' pay attaching to the substantive rating and any Good Conduct badges held at the date of death, subject to a maximum of £150, assessed under normal conditions, may be granted to dependent relatives of a deceased rating whose death is certified by the competent medical authority to have been caused by the conditions of his service.

2. The following dependent relatives only will be eligible for consideration for the award of a gratuity:—

- (a) Widow.
- (b) Children, including step-children and illegitimate children, under 14 years of age.

(c) Parents who are in pecuniary need or are incapable of self-support through age or infirmity, and who were wholly or partly dependent on the deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that the deceased did not leave a widow or eligible child.

(d) Brothers and sisters who were largely dependent on deceased rating at the time of his death, provided that they are in pecuniary need, and provided that the deceased rating did not leave a widow or eligible child.

3. The revised arrangements became effective from the 1st February, 1955, and will apply to all locally entered ratings for whom no other specific arrangements have been made. They will, therefore, cover Ceylonese, West Africans, St. Helenians, Bantus, Somalis, Goanese, Chinese and Malaysians.

OFFICERS EMPLOYED ON INSPECTION, RESEARCH, DESIGN AND EXPERIMENTAL ORDNANCE DUTIES, &c.—CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

The following regulations govern, with effect from 21st November, 1929, the conditions of service of Naval and Royal Marine Officers employed on Inspection, Research, Design and Experimental Ordnance Duties, etc., as indicated in paragraph 4 below. They do not apply to any civilians so employed.

1. *Recruitment*.—The following Officers are eligible for appointment:—

(a) Executive Officers, who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea as Lieutenant, are qualified as Gunners or Torpedo Lieutenant and have been employed at sea in that capacity for not less than one year.

(b) Executive and Air Branch Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea or in a Naval Air Establishment as Lieutenant, are qualified as Air Gunners Officers and have been employed in that capacity for not less than one year.

(c) Executive Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea as Lieutenant and have been employed at sea in Submarines in that rank for not less than one year.

(d) Engineer Officers and Air Engineer Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea or in a Naval Air Establishment in Lieutenant's rank.

(e) Electrical Officers who have at least three years' service in a ship of war at sea, or in a Naval Air Establishment in Lieutenant's rank.

(f) Royal Marine Officers who have (i) passed the Naval Gunners Instructor's Course in H.M.S. "Excellent" and have been employed as Gunners Instructor, or (ii) passed the advanced course at the Military College of Science.

Officers in categories (a) to (e) above who have not completed three years' service as Lieutenant in a ship of war at sea (or in a Naval Air Establishment, if appropriate) but who have completed at least two years of such service are also eligible provided that at least one year was performed in a specialist capacity and also that the officer's other non-seagoing service includes at least one year's experience which can genuinely be regarded as potentially valuable for Naval Ordnance Inspection Pool purposes. Officers entered under this provision will be subject to an increased period of probation, the extra time being spent on Experimental Gun Ranges.

Officers will be considered for appointment up to the age of 37. (NOTE: This limit is temporarily in abeyance.)

2. *Conditions of Service. Training and Promotion*.—Officers will be on probation for two years from the date of appointment, or for such period exceeding two years as may be necessary owing to a confirmed appointment not being available, or as may be determined under paragraph 1 above in the case of officers having less than three years' qualifying service.

If at any time during the probationary period an Officer is found to be unsuitable, he will revert to sea service or corps duty.

During the probationary period, Officers will be allowed the option of reverting to sea service or corps duty after they have had sufficient time to find out by actual experience whether they are fitted for the work.

The period of probation will be spent under training as follows:—The first year's training will be under the direction of the Inspector of Naval Ordnance, Woolwich, including inspection, visits to Cordite Factory, Ordnance Factory, shell and steel makers' works and the Research Department. During the second year they will join the R.N. College, Greenwich, for a course lasting about eight months in metallurgy and chemistry, the instruction in the latter relating principally to explosives, propellants and metals. During this period, visits

will be arranged, as requisite, to the Research Department at Woolwich, and other similar establishments.

Officers who, at the end of the probationary period, are finally selected for permanent appointment under the scheme will not be eligible to revert to sea service or corps duty.

Officers will be interchangeable, so far as efficiency permits, between the various branches, though it is contemplated that some will display special capacity and preference for a particular branch, and it may prove to the advantage of the Service to allow such Officers to devote a large proportion of their service to that branch.

In order to give opportunity for judging the relative suitability of Officers for the various types of work for the first eight years after the completion of the probationary period, Officers will normally be appointed for terms of two years only. Endeavour will be made to give each Officer one period in the Design and Research Departments, though the number of posts available will not permit this to be done in all cases.

Appointment to the senior posts and higher posts (paragraph 4) will be in vacancies, and will be made solely by selection.

After the initial ten years mentioned above, all appointments will be normally for four years.

NOTE—

(a) The number of posts permits of a proportion of Officers only obtaining higher posts. An Officer may hold one of the higher posts more than once, but only in exceptional circumstances will he hold one more than twice.

(b) The duration of all appointments will be subject to the exigencies of the Service, and while, in normal circumstances, the duration will be as given above, appointments may be curtailed or extended at the discretion of the Admiralty.

(c) Officers who hold Group (c) and Group (d) posts (paragraph 4) will not be eligible for further promotion under the scheme after they have attained the ages of 52 and 47 years, respectively.

Exceptions to this rule may be made at Admiralty discretion in the case of Officers who already held confirmed appointments on 21st November, 1929, in posts covered by the scheme, each case being considered on its merits. The Admiralty may make exceptions otherwise in very special cases where it is considered necessary in the interests of the Service to do so.

(d) Officers subject to this scheme will not be borne on ships books or included in Vote A, either during the probationary period or after. While still on the Active List, they will be supernumerary to the establishments of Officers of their particular ranks.

3. *Rank, etc.*—The Naval rank corresponding to each post is prescribed in paragraph 4. Precedence and control within the departments is determined by the post held.

Officers are to wear uniform only when serving with Officers of the Navy, Army or Air Force wearing uniform, or when otherwise required.

The uniform worn is to be that of the rank corresponding to the post (see paragraph 4).

This special grant of steps in rank after retirement (see paragraph 14) will be limited to what is required to give an Officer the rank corresponding to his grade (see paragraph 4).

A Lieutenant-Commander occupying a Group (d) post on retirement will remain a Lieutenant-Commander unless he is eligible for higher rank under the ordinary general Naval rules in force.

Active service Officers appointed to any of the posts in the ensuing paragraph, who do not already hold the rank appropriate thereto, will be given acting rank, as necessary, until placed on the Retired List.

A Captain, R.M., on the Active List holding a Group (d) post, or holding a Group (c) post with the

rank of Acting Major, will be promoted to the rank of Brevet Major at the time at which he would normally have been promoted to the rank of Major if he were performing Corps duty. Such promotion will be subject to the Officer being recommended in all respects but *not* to having passed for promotion. Should an Officer who is on probation become due for promotion under this clause, such promotion will be suspended until he is confirmed in his appointment.

A Captain, R.M., who is placed on the Retired List under the provisions of paragraph 11 while holding the rank of Brevet Major, will be granted the rank of Major on the Retired List.

None of the above conditions affects the pay of the Officers in question while employed, which is dealt with in paragraph 4.

4. Posts.—

Group (a). Higher Posts.

Rank.—If R.N.—Captain	
If R.M.—Colonel.	
Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	
Naval Members of Ordnance Board (when appointed from the inspection, etc., staff)	4
Superintendent, R.N. Cordite Factory	1
*Head of Torpedo and Mine Development Section (Torpedo and Mining Department, Admiralty)	1
*Superintendent, Mine Design	1
Head of Torpedo Inspection and Deputy Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	1
Senior Naval Representative, Research Department	1
Senior Naval Representative, Design Department	

Group (b). Senior Posts.

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander.	
If R.M.—Lieutenant-Colonel.	
Ordnance Assistant (Armament Supply Department, Admiralty)	1
Deputy Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance (G)	1
Inspectors of Naval Ordnance	8
Deputy Superintendent (Naval), Shoeburyness	1
*Chief Torpedo Development Officer (Greenock)	1
Naval Secretary, Ordnance Board	1
Inspector of Torpedoes and Mines	1
Ballistic Officer	1

Appointments made alternately by Admiralty and War Office.

Deputy Chief Superintendent of Design	
Deputy Chief Superintendent of Research Department	1
Proof and Experimental Officer	1

Group (c). Senior Posts.

Rank.—If R.N.—Commander.	
If R.M.—Major.	
Superintendents of Design	2
Assistants to Chief Inspector of Naval Ordnance	8
Deputy Inspectors of Naval Ordnance	10
*Deputy Superintendent, Mine Design	1
*Deputy Chief Torpedo Development Officer (Greenock)	1
*Range Officer (Loch Long)	1
Inspecting Torpedo Officer	8

Group (c)—contd.

Assistant Superintendent, Research Department	1
Deputy and Proof Experimental Officer, Research Department	1
Deputy Superintendent, Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board	1

Group (d). Junior Posts.

Rank.—If R.M.—Captain or Major.	
Assistant Superintendents, Design Department, etc.	2
Assistant Proof and Experimental Officers, Research Department	
Assistant Superintendent, Applied Ballistics, Ordnance Board	1
Ordnance Assistant (Armament Supply Department, Admiralty)	
Proof Officer (Naval) Shoeburyness	2
*Assistant Torpedo Development Officers	
Naval Ordnance Inspecting Officers	
Torpedo Ordnance Inspecting Officers	
Assistant Inspectors of Naval Ordnance (including Officers on probation)	34

* The posts marked with an asterisk will be filled from Officers employed on inspection, research, design and experimental ordnance duties unless, in any particular instance, a suitable Officer is not available from the inspection, etc., staff to fill the post. If, in the latter event, an Officer who has not been recruited and trained under the conditions laid down in paragraphs 1 and 2 is appointed, he will be subject to the other conditions of the scheme and Notes (a), (b), (c) and (d) in paragraph 2 will also apply, as also will the first three and the fifth clauses of that paragraph.

Rates of Salary.

(Under Review).

NOTE.—The scales are *not* subject to provincial differentiation.

(ii) In the event of circumstances leading to an Officer being appointed to a group (c) post after holding a group (b) post, he will be placed at the top of the group (c) scale. Officers transferred from one post to another of equal pay within the same group (a, b, c or d) will continue at their existing rate, counting former service in the group towards increments.

(iii) The retired pay of retired Officers serving in any of these appointments will be suspended during such service.

(iv) Officers employed in these appointments may receive an allowance of 4s. a day for each day on which they are required to serve at sea in a submarine.

5. Remuneration during periods of temporary unemployment.—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments will be eligible for pay at the rates appropriate to their substantive rank and seniority, and under the conditions applicable to officers on the general Active List.

Officers on the Retired List will be eligible to receive unemployed pay at a rate equal to their retired pay plus the addition to retired pay, if any (see paragraph 11), for which they would have been eligible, if on the date of ceasing salary their services had been finally terminated at their own request.

6. *Counting of service for increase of retired pay.*—All time in respect of which salary is drawn will count as full time for increase of retired pay. Time in respect of which unemployed pay or half-pay is drawn will, in the case of officers on the Active List, count in the same manner as for officers on the general Active List, and in the case of retired officers be ignored.

7. *Leave.*—Leave up to 42 days per annum will be granted, subject to departmental requirements.

8. *Sick Leave.*—Sick Leave on full salary may be granted up to six months in any twelve months, subject to an over-riding limit of twelve months in any four years. Admiralty sanction must be obtained for the grant of sick leave in excess of three months in any period of twelve months (see also paragraph 9).

9. *Hospital, medical and dental treatment.*—Officers, whether on the Active List or Retired List, R.N. or R.M., will be eligible for hospital, medical and dental treatment under Naval arrangements at the expense of Navy Votes. As the rates in paragraph 4 include an element for victualling (i.e., they are assessed on the basis that the officers will have to make their own arrangements for food), a charge will be made for their maintenance while in hospital, so long as they continue to receive full salary. A sum equivalent to the current rate of provision allowance will be deducted from their salary for each day or part of a day in hospital. Officers who have exhausted the sick leave to which they are entitled (see paragraph 8) will, if on the Active List be placed on half-pay, and, if on the Retired List, on unemployed pay (see paragraph 5).

10. *Termination of employment.*—Employment under the scheme will terminate compulsorily at the following ages:—

Higher posts	..	..	..	57
Senior posts	..	..	..	55
Junior posts	..	..	..	52

except in the case of officers already holding confirmed appointments in such employment on 21st November, 1929, where the Admiralty may decide to extend the age limit. Such extensions can be arranged only when suitable employment continues to be available, and each case will be considered on its merits, with due regard to the regulations formerly in force and to past practice in administering them. Under those regulations officers are subject to a maximum retiring age of 60 if they have not previously been discharged to retired pay at their own request or for some other reason; and those appointed after September, 1925, were informed that they might normally expect employment to continue to the following ages:—

Assistant Inspectors	..	..	50
Inspectors	..	..	52
Chief Inspector and Officer of the corresponding grade	..	..	57

Officers may be unemployed for two consecutive years, but will not be eligible for further employment subsequently.

The employment of an officer may be terminated at any time, if, in the opinion of the Admiralty, he has been guilty of misconduct, or has unsatisfactorily performed his duties, or is otherwise unsuitable, or is physically unfit for further service.

Voluntary termination of employment, which, if the officer is on the Active List, must be accompanied by retirement therefrom, may be allowed at the discretion of the Admiralty, at or after the age of 45.

The Admiralty reserve to themselves the right to terminate an officer's employment under this scheme if, having regard to the posts he has held and the necessity for providing opportunity for promotion of more junior officers, they are unable to offer him further suitable employment.

11. *Retirement from the Active List and retired pay.*—Officers on the Active List serving in any of these appointments, if not previously retired at their own request or otherwise, will be placed on the Retired List on reaching the age for compulsory retirement under the regulations applicable to officers on the general Active List, but such retirement will not necessitate termination of their employment.

Officers whose employment under this scheme (otherwise than on probation) is finally terminated for any cause while on the Active List will be placed on the Retired List at once with the rate of retired pay for which they are eligible under the regulations applicable to officers retired from the general Active List. Officers whose services are finally terminated under paragraph 10, either after two consecutive years of unemployment, or on account of unsatisfactory performance of their duties, or on account of unsuitability, will be granted the retired pay prescribed for retirement from the general Active List for non-service.

12. *Addition to retired pay of retired officers whose employment is finally terminated after retirement from the Active List.*—Officers whose employment is finally terminated after their retirement from the Active List may be granted, in addition to the retired pay earned by their service prior to retirement, an increase in retired pay in respect of their subsequent service calculated, irrespective of the appointment held, under the following regulations:—

I. Except as provided in Clause III below officers whose services are terminated—

(a) otherwise than for misconduct after ten or more years' service subsequent to their retirement, or

(b) after less than ten years' service subsequent to their retirement either at their own request, or for unsuitability, or for unsatisfactory performance of their duties, may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-sixtieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of their service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued.

II. Except as provided in Clause III below, officers whose services are terminated otherwise than for misconduct or any of the causes mentioned in Clause I (b) of this rule, and after less than ten years' service subsequent to their retirement, may be granted an addition to retired pay, the rate of which will be calculated at the rate of one-fiftieth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge for each complete year of service after retirement, excluding any periods for which unemployed pay under paragraph 5 above may have been issued, provided, however, that the addition to retired pay shall in no case exceed one-sixth of the salary of the appointment held immediately prior to discharge.

III. An officer who on or after 1st April, 1919, has been retired from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines with a special rate of retired pay higher than that permissible under the ordinary regulations applicable to officers on the general Active Lists at the date of retirement for an officer of like age, rank and service, will not, on the final termination of his employment, receive retired pay

and addition to retired pay in excess of the greater of the two following sums :—

(a) The retired pay for which he would have been eligible had he, on retirement from the Active List of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, been awarded the rate of retired pay permissible under the ordinary regulations in force at the date of such retirement for an officer of like age, rank and service and permitted to count the whole of his subsequent service for addition to retired pay under Clause I or Clause II hereof, whichever be appropriate, and

(b) The actual rate of retired pay awarded to him on retirement from the Active List without any addition for subsequent service.

IV. Officers whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of addition to retired pay, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate for which they would have been eligible if their services had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of their duties.

13. *Non-effective benefits payable to those Officers who have retired from the Active List with gratuities only.*—The following regulations apply to those Officers appointed after 1st June, 1936, to the aforesaid posts who have retired from the Active List :—

A. with gratuities, only, under normal regulations,

B. with gratuities, only, under the Special Retirement Scheme (1934) laid down in Orders-in-Council dated the 28th day of February, 1934, and the 13th day of August, 1935.

I. *Service for the purpose of these regulations* shall be such service rendered in one or more of the aforesaid posts by an officer after his retirement from the Active List as would have counted for increase of retired pay had the officer retired from the Active List with retired pay. (See para. 6 above).

II. Officers in both categories A and B above who fail to complete four years' service otherwise than on account of attributable disabilities shall not qualify for the award of retired pay, but shall be eligible on termination of service, at Admiralty discretion, for gratuities, only, at rates not exceeding £200 and £160 for each complete year of service, in lieu of the retired pay additions of one-fiftieth and one sixtieth, respectively, prescribed in para. 12 above.

III. An officer in category A above whose service is terminated on, or after, the completion of four years' service shall be eligible for service retired pay equal in amount to the additional retired pay which he would have been granted under the provisions of para. 12 above, had he retired from the Active List with retired pay; to which shall be added, if his service has been terminated on account of attributable disability, the appropriate disability addition prescribed in para. 15 below.

IV. An officer in category B above whose service is terminated either

- (a) on, or after, the completion of four years' service, or
- (b) at any time, on account of attributable disability,

shall be eligible for service retired pay at the rate laid down in para. 12 III (a) above, less the annuity value, as determined by the Admiralty, of the gratuity he received on retirement from the Active List; to which shall be added, in the case of

(b), the appropriate disability addition prescribed in para. 15 below.

V. Officers in both categories A and B above whose services are terminated on account of misconduct may be granted such rate of retired pay or gratuity, if any, as the Admiralty at their discretion may see fit to award, provided that it be lower than the rate of retired pay or gratuity for which they would have been eligible if their service had been terminated for unsuitability or unsatisfactory performance of the duties.

VI. Widows' pensions and children's allowances at ordinary rates (see para. 16 below) shall be payable in respect of officers in both categories A and B above, provided that a minimum of four years' service has been rendered and that the conditions, generally, governing such awards are fulfilled, notwithstanding the provisions of Clause 5 (g) of the Schedule of Order-in-Council dated the 25th day of June, 1925.

14. *Rank on the Retired List.*—Officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Higher Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Captain, R.N., or the rank of Colonel, R.M., on the Retired List, and, similarly, officers who on retirement hold, or who may subsequently be appointed to, a Senior Post under these regulations may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the rank or equivalent rank of Commander, R.N., or the rank of Lieutenant-Colonel or Major, R.M., on the Retired List.

15. *Additional retired pay or disability retired pay on a count of disablement attributable to the conditions of service.*—Officers, whether on the Active or on the Retired List, serving in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible at the discretion of the Admiralty for additional retired pay or disability retired pay in respect of disability certified by the competent medical authority as attributable to the conditions of service, at the rates and under the conditions applicable from time to time to officers on the general Active List.

16. *Pensions and other grants to widows and dependent relatives of deceased officers.*—The widows and other dependent relatives of deceased officers, who have served in any of the appointments to which these rules apply, will be eligible, at the discretion of the Admiralty, for the award of pensions or other grants under the regulations from time to time in force for officers of the Navy and Royal Marines, except that—

(a) for the purpose of determining the eligibility of any applicant for a pension or other grant, service on the Retired List in an appointment to which these rules apply will be regarded as equivalent to service on the Active List, and

(b) the pension or other grant shall be assessed as follows :—

Higher Posts—As for Captain R.N.

Senior Posts—As for Commander R.N.

Junior Posts—To remain on the basis of the highest rank held on the Active List.

Brevet rank will carry no higher entitlement to widow's pension.

17. *Removal and travelling expenses.*—Removal expenses, when allowed, are payable under the Regulations applicable to civilian officers, which are contained in the Home Dockyard Regulations. They are not payable—

- (a) on first appointment under this Order;
- (b) on transfer at own request or for misconduct;
- (c) on retirement.

18. *Official residence or quarters.*—Officers appointed under the provisions of this Order may be called upon to occupy an official residence or quarters, and in such an event they will be required to pay an appropriate rent.

REGULATIONS RELATING TO THE EMPLOYMENT, &c., OF OFFICERS ON THE RETIRED AND EMERGENCY LISTS.

NOTE (A).—*These regulations are issued for the general information of Retired Officers. They are, however, under review, particularly those relating to retired pay, and pending their revision, the attention of officers is invited to the alterations in the existing re-employment conditions promulgated by A.F.O. 2197/56.*

NOTE (B).—*Officers on the Retired and Emergency Lists are reminded that they are under a continuous liability for Naval Service, if so required, on mobilisation. Before undertaking any civil employment which would interfere with their immediate readiness for service, Officers should ascertain whether the Admiralty is prepared to grant them exemption from Naval Service, either for a limited period or permanently. For Officers under the age of 60 such exemption will only be approved in special cases, and applications received in time of emergency when mobilisation is expected, or has been ordered, will not be entertained.*

1. General.—Her Majesty has the power to call all Retired Officers into active employment in case of war or emergency, but the first selection for employment will be made from those who are below the age of 60.

Lists of Retired Officers are kept at the Admiralty, except in the case of the following Special Duties Officers, lists of whom are kept by the undermentioned authorities, of the Specialisations or Sub-Specialisations indicated, at the Ports:—

Gunnery	..	{ Captain of Gunnery School at the Port to which the Officer was attached.
T.A.S.), and (T)		{ Captain, H.M.S. <i>Vernon</i> , Portsmouth.
Electrical	..	{ Captain, H.M.S. <i>Collingwood</i> , Fareham, Hants.
Fleet Air Arm List and Photographers		{ Commodore, R.N. Barracks Lee-on-Solent.
P.T.	.. ..	{ The Director Physical Training and Sports Superintendent, Physical Training School, Portsmouth.
Boatswain		Captain, H.M.S. <i>Dryad</i> , Southwick Park, near Fareham, Hants.
Shipwright		Commodore, R.N. Barracks, Portsmouth.
Regulating		Captain, H.M.S. <i>Excellent</i> , Portsmouth.
Communication		{ Captain, H.M.S. <i>Mercury</i> , East Meon, near Petersfield, Hants.
Wardmaster	..	M.D.G., Admiralty, S.W.1.
All other Specialisations		Sec. of Admiralty, S.W.1.

These instructions also apply to Temporary Officers (Special Duties List) of the above named categories.

On retirement, Officers are to report their private addresses to the Secretary of the Admiralty, except in the case of Officers of the classes mentioned in the preceding paragraph, who are to report to the Commanding Officer of the Establishment to which they are attached; any change of address is to be similarly reported.

As a general rule Officers retired on account of physical unfitness are included with a view to employment on such service as they may be fit to perform.

Officers on the Retired List are not to proceed abroad without first obtaining permission from the Admiralty (Q.R. & A.I., Art. 0915).

2. Retired and Emergency List Officers re-employed in an emergency:—

Pay and Allowances.

(a) Retired Flag Officers and Officers of equivalent rank will receive pay of the rank in which they are appointed to serve, together with allowances appropriate to that rank. Where appointed to serve in a rank below Flag rank, they will receive the maximum rate of pay in the rank in which serving. During periods of sick leave, or other intervals between effective appointments, the rates of pay and allowances will be those last in issue, unless instructions to the contrary are issued by the Admiralty.

(b) Retired Officers and Officers on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Retired or Emergency Lists, irrespective of the rank in which serving, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purpose of increments of pay. A retired officer or an officer on the Emergency List of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below, who is re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List. A retired officer of the rank or relative rank of Captain, R.N., or below promoted on or after retirement, and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Retired List will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Retired List will not be payable. This provision also applies to an officer promoted after being placed on the Emergency List and re-employed in a lower rank than that held on that list.

(c) Retired and Emergency List Officers who are granted acting higher rank than that held on the Retired or Emergency Lists will receive pay and allowances of the higher rank under the conditions applying to Active List Officers.

(d) In all cases the scales of pay and allowances will be those in force at the time for corresponding officers on the Active List.

(e) An officer will be eligible to receive a rate of pay equivalent to the rate of service retired pay (or the service element of disability retired pay or pension) which is suspended under para. 3 below, if more to his advantage than the rate of pay payable under clauses (a) and (b).

(f) Where any portion of (a) retired pay, or (b) the service element of disability, retired pay or pension (subject to the exceptions in 3 (b) (i) (iv)), has been commuted, a sum equivalent to the amount of retired pay commuted will be deducted from pay.

(g) No reduction from pay will be made in respect of any gratuity awarded on retirement or discharge.

(h) The bonus of 25 per cent. on pay which has been issued up to the 30th June, 1946, to re-employed retired officers entitled to retired pay, ceased on 1st July, 1946. Any re-employed service given by retired officers entitled to retired pay after 30th June, 1946, and in an emergency, will count as active list service for re-assessment of retired pay for war service, until the terminal date fixed for the re-assessment scheme, subject to the general conditions of that scheme.

(i) In the case of officers who have retired without retired pay and officers on the Emergency List, neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

3. *Treatment of Retired Pay, Disability Retired Pay or Pension and Disability Additions to Service Retired Pay during re-employment.*

(a) *Officers who have retired with retired pay (other than disability retired pay or disability additions to service retired pay)*—Retired pay will be suspended in all cases.

(b) *Officers in receipt of Disability Retired Pay or Pension or Disability Additions to Service Retired Pay.*

(i) Disability retired pay or pension authorised by the Ministry of Pensions in respect of service prior to 1st October, 1921, will not be suspended.

(ii) Disability additions to service retired pay, payable under the provisions of Schedule I, sections 1 and 2 of Order-in-Council dated 11th day of October, 1923, or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will remain in issue, the service retired pay being suspended.

(iii) An officer awarded disability retired pay under the provisions of Schedule I, section 3, of the above-mentioned Order-in-Council or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will continue in receipt of such portion of his disability retired pay as the Admiralty may decide to be equivalent to the disability addition which would have remained in issue to him under clause (ii) had he been eligible for service retired pay, the remaining portion of his disability retired pay (deemed to be the service element) being suspended.

(iv) An Officer awarded disability retired pay under the provisions of Schedule II of the above-mentioned Order-in-Council, or under corresponding provisions of any subsequent Order-in-Council, will continue in receipt of such disability retired pay.

(v) Disability retired pay and disability additions to service retired pay which have been awarded on a temporary basis only, will be liable to cessation or reduction at Admiralty discretion during re-employment.

(vi) Re-employment in war or emergency shall not affect the continued payment of an Officer's wound or injury pension awarded under Naval Regulations in force prior to the 1st October, 1921.

(vii) A retired Officer who sustained a

disability attributable to service given after 1st October, 1921, and who is in receipt of, or is eligible to receive, a disability addition to service retired pay in respect of such disability, shall at his option, while re-employed, draw the disablement addition to his retired pay only as provided in clause (ii), or draw disability retired pay assessed on the scale in Schedule II of Order-in-Council dated the 11th October, 1923, or, where appropriate, the corresponding scale in any instrument administered by the Minister of Pensions, the service retired pay being suspended.

4. *Officers retained in employment beyond the normal age for compulsory retirement.*—Such Officers will be treated as Retired Officers re-employed and be subject to the conditions of paragraphs 2 and 3 above.

5. The rates of retired pay or pension to which Officers may be entitled at the date of being called out for further service, will not be affected by any misconduct during further service except in the circumstances referred to in Section D of Appendix 4, Q.R. and A.I.

6. *Promotion.*—Officers called from the Retired List during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List, in so far as promotion is dependent on service.

Such Officers may also be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, provided that such special promotion does not extend to the granting of Flag rank or of any equal relative rank. As a rule, however, such step in rank will not be granted until the Officer has ceased re-employment.

7. *Instruction.*—(a) Retired Officers who have been selected to fill appointments in time of emergency will undergo instruction as may be necessary to qualify them for the duties of the posts they will be required to take up. While undergoing such instruction they will receive in lieu of their retired pay, pay as in paras. 2 and 3 (without command money or equipment allowance), and allowances of their corresponding ranks on the Active List, but in cases where the Officer's retired pay exceeds the pay of his corresponding rank on the Active List, the payment of retired pay will be continued. The time served will count for increase of full pay, but not of retired pay.

(b) In the case of Officers who have commuted any part of their retired pay or pension, or who received gratuities on discharge, deductions will be made from their pay equal to the amount of retired pay commuted, or to the annual value of the gratuity, but no deductions will be made in respect of gratuities awarded to Officers under certain Temporary Special Retirement Schemes.

(c) Officers will not, however, be detailed for courses of instruction in time of peace except with their own consent.

8. *Uniform.* Officers re-employed after a break in service will receive a uniform grant of £10 towards the cost of bringing their uniform up to the prescribed scale. An additional grant may be paid to officers whose break in service is four years or more.

Officers will wear the uniform of the rank in which they serve (*see* following paragraph).

9. *Rank and Command.*—Subject to the following provisions as to the right of command, steps in rank given on or after retirement will confer the right to the title, and other advantages of the higher rank.

In cases where a step or steps in rank have been granted automatically by virtue of and in strict seniority, the Officers shall take command according to their seniority on the Retired List, subject to the conditions that Captains retired from that rank shall in no case take command over an Officer on the Active List of Flag Officers, or over one who has retired from the Active List of Flag Officers.

In other cases steps in rank given on or after retirement shall not give the right of command amongst Naval Officers, which shall be governed by the date of commission in the rank held on the Active List at the date of retirement.

(*Note.*—For regulations regarding widows' pensions, etc., including the effect of total or partial commutation of retired pay *see* appropriate sections of the Appendix.)

10. *Retired Officers employed as members of committees or on special duties under the Admiralty.*

(a) Officers on retired pay employed as members of committees under the Admiralty will be paid—

(i) Their actual reasonable travelling expenses in attending the meetings of, or when employed on special duties connected with, the committee. Whenever practicable travelling warrants should be used for the journey, but when warrants are not used, the number of the railway ticket purchased should be stated. In the absence of this information, only the cost of a Government rate journey will be allowed.

(ii) The difference between pay and retired pay for those days on which officers attend the meetings of the committee, or are employed on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling from the officers' residences and back.

(iii) Subsistence allowance in accordance with current regulations, when employed at a distance from their residences for those

days on which they attend the meetings of the committee, or are engaged on special duties connected therewith, including the days occupied in travelling; but should the service on which they are employed entitle them to the allowance for more than fourteen nights consecutively at the same place, a reduction of one-third will be made in the allowance during any further stay in that place.

(iv) Should officers' residences be at such a distance from the places at which the committee meets that the expense of going there and returning between the dates of any two consecutive meetings would be greater than that of remaining in the vicinity and receiving the pay and allowances they are entitled to whilst actually attending the committee, officers are to adopt the latter course, acquainting the president of the committee of the facts, and reporting the same to the Admiralty in forwarding their claims for payment.

(b) Officers on retired pay while employed on special duties under the Admiralty (except officers employed by the Hydrographer, for whom *see* clause (f) below), will be paid in accordance with this article, the days of employment on special service being taken as answering to those of attendance on committees.

(c) Officers on retired pay, when called upon to give evidence before committees assembled at a distance from their residences, will be repaid their actual reasonable travelling expenses, subject to the proviso in the second paragraph of clause (a) (i), and will receive subsistence allowance, as specified in clause (a) (iii) and (iv).

(d) All claims are to be made by the respective officers in detail, and, for employment on a committee, the claim of each officer must be certified by the president or chairman, stating the number of days and the dates on which the officer actually attended a meeting, or was employed on special duties connected with the committee.

(e) Claims which should if possible be made out on Form S.542 (Travelling Expenses Claim) are to be forwarded to Director of Navy Accounts (Branch 2).

(f) Retired officers engaged under the Hydrographers, directions in compiling Hydrographic publications will receive 30s. a day of six hours when so employed. When the period of employment on any one day is less than six hours, the remuneration will be at the rate of 5s. an hour.

R.N. EMERGENCY LIST.

NOTE.—These regulations are issued for the general information of Officers on the Emergency List. It should, however, be understood that they are liable to revision, and any alteration made will be applicable in the case of all Emergency List Officers re-employed.

OFFICERS ELIGIBLE.

1. In order that the State may not lose altogether the advantages which it has the right to expect in return for the expenses incurred in the training of Officers, a list of Officers eligible for employment in an Emergency, known as the R.N. Emergency List, has been established, and the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty expect that all Officers who are released from the Active List for private reasons should be prepared to enrol their names on this list.

2. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Supplementary List Short Service or Extended Service engagements will, however, be placed on the List in all cases and be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent two or more years required by the terms of their engagement. At the end of that period they may volunteer to continue on the Emergency List, subject to the condition in paragraph 3.

3. Engineer Officers who apply under paragraph 1 above, will only be placed on the List if their profession continues to be connected with mechanical engineering. The nature of their employment or intended employment should be stated by candidates when volunteering, and also, if enrolled, once a year after their names are placed on the List. In the same manner Medical and Dental Officers will only be enrolled if they continue to practise their profession. The nature of their work should be reported annually. This rule will also apply to officers mentioned in paragraph 2 if they volunteer to serve for a further period on the Emergency List after completing their original contract.

4. Officers who volunteer to serve in an Emergency are required to write annually, on the 1st January, to the Secretary of the Admiralty, stating their address and, until they reach the age of 60, whether they are still fit to serve, otherwise their names will be removed from the List. Officers of both categories are to report at once any change in their address, and before proceeding abroad they must obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

5. Before Officers on the Emergency List enter into any engagement under or on behalf of Foreign Governments or accept any form of employment which may take them away from the United Kingdom, thus rendering them not available for service in Her Majesty's Fleet at short notice, they must first obtain the approval of the Admiralty.

6. Any Officer who has voluntarily joined the Emergency List and subsequently withdraws will be required to resign his Commission.

7. The names of Emergency List Officers are shown in the Retired Section of the Navy List.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

8. Officers whilst enrolled are allowed to retain their Commissions. They may wear the Uniform of their rank on the Emergency List (or War Service Rank if such has been granted), subject to permission being obtained from the Admiralty. They do not receive pay, or pension, when not employed.

9. Officers selected to fill appointments to be taken up in time of war or emergency may be

required to undergo such instruction as may be considered necessary to fit them for the duties they will be called upon to perform. Attendance at such courses of instruction will be under the following regulations :—

(a) The pay will be as under paragraph 10.

(b) Travelling expenses incurred in attending the courses will be allowed.

(c) Plain clothes may be worn, and no allowance for outfit will be given.

(d) Accommodation when available will be provided if desired.

10. (i) When employed, Officers will receive pay on the scale appropriate to the rank held on the Emergency List, time served on pay in that rank being reckoned for the purpose of increases of pay. The scale to be that in force at the time for corresponding Officers on the Active List. No bonus on full pay is payable.

(ii) An Officer promoted after resignation and re-employed in a rank lower than that held on the Emergency List to receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the rank in which he is serving, except that allowances for which he would be ineligible if serving in the rank held on the Emergency List, will not be payable.

(iii) An Officer re-employed in a rank lower than that last held on the Active List, will receive allowances at the rates appropriate to the last rank held on the Active List.

(iv) Neither time nor promotion after retirement will qualify for retired pay or retiring gratuity.

UNIFORM.

11. Officers who are recalled for full time service in time of national emergency will receive a uniform grant of £10 for the purpose of bringing their uniform up to scale. If the interval between their last day of paid active service(*) and their date of rejoining is four years or more, they may claim a refund of expenditure in excess of £10, necessarily incurred in bringing their outfits up to the required scale within the limit of the full value of that scale as assessed by the Admiralty.

* Terminal Leave will be regarded as "active service" for this purpose.

PROMOTIONS.

12. Officers called from the Emergency List for service during war or emergency may be dealt with as regards promotion under the regulations which are in force at the time for Officers of the same class on the Active List in so far as promotion is dependent on service. In special cases, Officers may be promoted at the discretion of the Admiralty, irrespective of the regulations governing the promotion of Officers on the Active List, but such special promotion will not extend to Flag or equivalent rank and will, as a rule, only be granted on ceasing service.

ROYAL MARINES.

The foregoing rules apply to Royal Marine Officers entered on the Emergency List. Applications for enrolment should be addressed to the Commandant-General, Royal Marines, Admiralty, S.W.1.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR OFFICERS OF THE FLEET.

EXTRACTS FROM THE QUEEN'S REGULATIONS AND ADMIRALTY INSTRUCTIONS.

FROM CHAP. II.—UNIFORMS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

Art. 1101. The officers, men and boys of Her Majesty's Fleet and the Royal Marines shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. The uniforms directed to be worn are specified and described in the Uniform Regulations and are published in the Appendix to the Navy List. The prescribed patterns are to be adhered to strictly.

2. All officers and ratings are to be in possession of, and wear, the proper ribbons for the medals which have been awarded to them.

Art. 1102—Officers. Every officer from the time of his joining the fleet squadron, ship or unit to which he has been appointed, to that of his being removed from it is to wear the uniform established for his rank, except when he has leave from the Admiralty or Senior Officer to be absent from his duty, or as hereinafter provided.

2. At reviews, public balls, or entertainments given by naval, military or air authorities, civil functionaries, or by military or air force messes at ports at which their ships may be lying, officers are to wear the uniform of their rank as prescribed for the various occasions specified in the Uniform Regulations, and no deviations are to be authorised without special authority previously obtained from the Admiralty.

3. Regulation uniform is not to be worn at fancy dress balls, but there is no objection to Naval uniform anterior to 1850 being worn on such occasions.

4. Officers may wear plain clothes on ordinary leave.

Art. 1103.—Officers not on full pay, or retired. Except by special direction of the Admiralty, officers on the active list not holding an effective appointment on full pay, and officers on the retired list whose names appear in the Navy List, are permitted to wear the uniform of their respective ranks within the British Commonwealth on State and other occasions of ceremony only.

Art. 1104—In foreign countries. In foreign countries, generally, officers are not, in the absence of agreement by the local authorities, to wear uniform when on shore except in a port at which their ship is lying. When it is uncertain whether there is any prohibition on the wearing of uniform when travelling inland, enquiry is to be made of the local authorities and such permission as is necessary obtained.

Art. 1133. The regulations respecting the manner of wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals, and the order in which they are to be worn, are laid down in the Uniform Regulations and are published in the Appendix to the Navy List.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

Knights of the Garter and Thistle, Knights of St. Patrick, Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders.

1. The insignia of Knights Grand Cross and

Knights Grand Commanders of Orders consisting of the badge suspended from a broad riband over the shoulder and the star are to be worn with No. 1 Dress, No. 2 Dress, No. 2B Dress, No. 3 Dress, No. 8 Dress, No. 9 Dress and No. 11B Dress. One riband and badge only is to be worn, and this is to be the senior riband and badge, unless a junior or foreign riband and badge should appear to be more appropriate to the occasion.

With No. 1 Dress, the riband should be worn under the epaulette and sword belt; with No. 8 Dress and No. 9 Dress under the shoulder strap; and with No. 2 Dress, No. 2B Dress and No. 11B Dress under the coat and over the waistcoat. With No. 3 Dress, for officers entitled to the aiguillette, the riband (except that of the Garter or Thistle) should be worn under the aiguillette shoulder strap; Officers who are entitled to the aiguillette and who are also Knights of the Order of the Garter or Order of the Thistle wear an additional plain aiguillette shoulder strap on the left shoulder; Officers who are not entitled to the aiguillette wear the riband under a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40-inch thick (†).

On collar days with No. 1 Dress, No. 3 Dress and No. 8 Dress, the collar takes the place of the riband. On these occasions a Knight Grand Cross or Knight Grand Commander of more than one Order wears in addition the riband and badge of the next senior Order. With No. 1 Dress, the collar of an Order is worn over the epaulettes, hanging at equal distance back and front, and fastened to the shoulders by bows of white satin, one and a half inches wide. With No. 3 Dress and No. 8 Dress, the collar is worn under the shoulder straps and without the white satin bows. With No. 3 Dress, for officers entitled to the aiguillette, the aiguillette strap which carries the aiguillette is used on the appropriate side and on the other side a plain aiguillette strap is to be used; officers who are not entitled to the aiguillette wear a pair of blue cloth shoulder straps ornamented with gold and blue cord 8/40-inch thick (†).

2. With Nos. 4, 9 and 9A Dresses the star of the Order only is worn; with Nos. 4A, 5, 9B and 10 Dresses the star of the Order only may be worn at discretion.

3. With No. 10 Dress on other occasions and with No. 5 Dress, the ribbon of a Companion of the Order is to be worn; with No. 6 Dress, No. 6A Dress, No. 11 Dress, and No. 11A Dress miniature badges but not stars are to be worn in lieu, and with No. 7 Dress and No. 12 Dress ribbons of miniatures.

Note (i) Badges of Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders are never to be worn round the neck.

Note (ii) Shoulder straps referred to at (†) to be of the same design as that worn with aiguillettes by officers on the staffs of Flag Officers.

Knights Commanders and Commanders.

4. The insignia of all Knights Commanders and of Companions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, Saint Michael and Saint George, and the Indian Empire and of Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and of the Order of the British Empire, consisting of the badge suspended from a riband round the neck, and, in the case of Knights Commanders the star, are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2, 2B, 3, 4, 8, 9, 9A and 11B Dresses. With No. 1 Dress the riband should be worn inside the full dress collar and emerge between the hook and eye and the bottom of the collar. With Nos. 2, 2B and 11B (and No. 3 when worn in the evening) Dresses, the riband should be worn outside the collar, but under the tie, the badge hanging as close as possible below the bow tie.

If the insignia of more than one Order be so worn, one riband and badge only is worn round the neck as described above except with No. 3 Dress (see below). The riband and badge so worn should be the senior, unless a junior or foreign badge is more appropriate to the occasion.

Other badges are worn with No. 1 Dress one below the other, each suspended from a small eye stitched inside the coat, on three inches of ribbon emerging from between the buttons of the coat, commencing between the first and second buttons on the right side of the coat. With No. 8 Dress and No. 9 Dress three ribands and badges may be worn, the senior riband being worn round the neck inside and under the collar of the tunic so that the badge hangs three quarters of an inch below the collar, other badges emerging between the buttons of the tunic, the next senior badge being one inch below the senior badge. With No. 9A Dress the senior riband and badge is worn round the neck as in No. 8 Dress.

With Nos. 2, 2B and 11B Dresses, one badge is worn round the neck and all badges are worn on the breast in miniature.

With No. 3 Dress, two ribands and badges to be worn round the neck. These ribands are to be worn, except by Chaplains, with a turn-down white collar and day tie, over the tie. A wing collar and bow tie are only to be worn in the evening. The senior badge with a full size riband is to be worn immediately below the knot of the tie, the riband being worn inside the collar. The next senior badge is to be worn with a full size riband immediately below the senior badge, the lower part of the badge resting on the cross of the lapel of the coat. Chaplains will wear these badges with the clerical collar. With No. 4 Dress the senior riband and badge is worn round the neck as in No. 3 Dress.

5. With Dresses other than those mentioned in clause 4, the rules laid down in clauses 2 and 3 are to be observed.

Stars of Orders.

6. Stars of Orders are worn on the left side of the coat. When two stars are worn, they are placed one directly above the other, the star of the senior Order being in the upper position; when three stars are worn, the star of the senior Order is worn above and the stars of the two junior Orders beneath in line with each other, the star of the second Order being towards the wearer's right; but, if in this position the stars interfere with the riband, the stars of the senior Order and second Order may be worn above in line with each other, the star of the senior Order being towards the wearer's right, and the star of the third Order beneath; when four stars are worn, the star of the senior Order is worn above, the stars of the second and third Orders beneath in line with each other, the star of the second Order being towards the wearer's right, and the star of the fourth Order beneath, directly below the star of the senior Order. Not more than four are worn and the order in which they are worn is to be as prescribed in Clause 9.

With Nos 2B, 3, 8, and 11B Dresses four Stars of Orders may be worn. When only one star is worn it should be worn in the centre line of the breast pocket of the coat or tunic with the upper point not less than one inch below the lip of the pocket. When two stars are worn the upper point of the next senior star should be not less than one inch below the lower point of the senior star. When three or four stars are worn it is necessary to re-position the senior star so that the second senior star is clear of the top left-hand button of the coat of No. 3 Dress; the senior star may then be worn with its upper point half an inch above the lip of the breast pocket in order to achieve this. The method of positioning three or four stars is given above.

With No. 4 Dress and No. 9A Dress the wearing of Stars of Orders is limited to two.

Orders worn on the breast, Decorations and Medals.

7. The Badges of Companions (other than Com-

panions of the Orders of the Bath, the Star of India, Saint Michael and Saint George and the Indian Empire) Officers and Members of Orders are to be worn, together with Decorations and Medals, with No. 1 Dress, No. 3 Dress, and No. 8 Dress.

8. With all other dresses the rules laid down in clause 3 are to be observed.

Order in which to be worn.

9. The following list shows the order in which Orders, Decorations and Medals should be worn. It in no way affects the precedence conferred by the Statutes of certain orders upon the Members thereof.

VICTORIA CROSS.

GEORGE CROSS.

British Orders of Knighthood, etc.

Order of the Garter.	See Note 1
Order of the Thistle.	" " 1
Order of St. Patrick.	" " 1
Order of the Bath.	
Order of Merit (immediately after Knights Grand Cross of the Order of the Bath).	See Note 2
Order of the Star of India.	
Order of St. Michael and St. George.	
Order of the Indian Empire.	
Order of the Crown of India.	See Note 3
Royal Victorian Order (Classes I, II and III).	
Order of the British Empire (Classes I, II and III).	
Order of the Companions of Honour (Immediately after Knights and Dames Grand Cross of the Order of the British Empire).	See Note 2
Distinguished Service Order.	
Royal Victorian Order (Class IV)	
Order of the British Empire (Class IV).	
Imperial Service Order.	
Royal Victorian Order (Class V).	
Order of the British Empire (Class V).	

Note.—The above applies to those Orders of similar grades. When the miniature or riband of a higher grade of a junior Order is worn with that of a lower grade of a senior Order, the higher grade miniature or riband should come first, e.g., the miniature or riband of a K.B.E. will come before a C.B., and a G.C.M.G. before a K.C.B. Not more than four Stars of Orders and not more than three neck badges may be worn at any one time in Full Dress Uniform. The ribands of Orders, when the riband alone is worn, will be of the width of the ribands of the Membership of the Order. If there is no Membership Class, the riband will be of the width of the riband of the Companionship of the Order.

Baronet's Badge. (The Badge is worn suspended round the neck by the riband in the same manner as the neck badge of an Order and takes precedence immediately after the Badge of the Order of Merit. It is not worn in miniature and the riband is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Knight Bachelor's Badge. (The Badge is worn after the Star of a Knight Commander of the Order of the British Empire. It is not worn in miniature and is not worn with Undress Uniform.)

Indian Order of Merit (Military). See Note 4

Decorations.

Royal Red Cross (Class I).
Distinguished Service Cross.
Military Cross.
Distinguished Flying Cross.
Air Force Cross.
Royal Red Cross (Class II).
Order of British India.
Kaisar-i-Hind Medal.
Order of St. John.
Albert Medal.

Medals for Gallantry and Distinguished Conduct.
 Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery, in Gold.
 Distinguished Conduct Medal.
 Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.
 George Medal.
 Queen's Police Medal for Gallantry.
 Queen's Fire Service Medal for Gallantry.
 Edward Medal.
 Royal West African Frontier Force Distinguished Conduct Medal.
 King's African Rifles Distinguished Conduct Medal.
 Indian Distinguished Service Medal.
 Union of South Africa Queen's Medal for Bravery, in Silver.
 Distinguished Service Medal.
 Military Medal.
 Distinguished Flying Medal.
 Air Force Medal.
 Constabulary Medal (Ireland).
 Medal for Saving Life at Sea. *See Note 5*
 Indian Order of Merit (Civil). *See Note 4*
 Indian Police Medal for Gallantry.
 Ceylon Police Medal for Gallantry.
 Colonial Police Medal for Gallantry.
British Empire Medal. *See Note 6*
Canada Medal.
 Queen's Police Medal for Distinguished Service.
 Queen's Fire Service Medal for Distinguished Service.
 Queen's Medal for Chiefs.
War Medals (in order of date of campaign for which awarded). *See Note 7*
Polar Medals (in order of date).
 Royal Victorian Medal (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 Imperial Service Medal.
Police Medals for Valuable Services.
 Indian Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Ceylon Police Medal for Merit.
 Colonial Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Badge of Honour.
Jubilees, Coronation and Durbar Medals.
 Queen Victoria's Jubilee Medal, 1887 (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 Queen Victoria's Police Jubilee Medal, 1887.
 Queen Victoria's Jubilee Medal, 1897 (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 Queen Victoria's Police Jubilee Medal, 1897.
 Queen Victoria's Commemoration Medal, 1900 (Ireland).
 King Edward VII's Coronation Medal, 1902.
 King Edward VII's Police Coronation Medal, 1902.
 King Edward VII's Durbar Medal, 1903 (Gold, Silver and Bronze).
 King Edward VII's Police Medal, 1903 (Scotland).
 King's Visit Commemoration Medal, 1903 (Ireland).
 King George V's Coronation Medal, 1911.
 King George V's Police Coronation Medal, 1911.
 King's Visit Police Commemoration Medal, 1911 (Ireland).
 King George V's Durbar Medal, 1911 (Gold, Silver and Bronze). *See Note 8*
 King George V's Silver Jubilee Medal, 1935.
 King George VI's Coronation Medal, 1937.
 Queen Elizabeth II's Coronation Medal, 1953.
 King George V's Long and Faithful Service Medal.
 King George VI's Long and Faithful Service Medal.
 Queen Elizabeth II's Long and Faithful Service Medal.
Efficiency and Long Service Decorations and Medals
 Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Naval Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Indian Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (for Europeans of Indian Army).
 Indian Meritorious Service Medal (for Europeans of Indian Army).
 Royal Marines Meritorious Service Medal.
 Royal Air Force Meritorious Service Medal.

Royal Air Force Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Indian Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (for Indian Army).
 Royal West African Frontier Force Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 King's African Rifles Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Indian Meritorious Service Medal (for Indian Army).
 Police Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Fire Brigade Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 African Police Medal for Meritorious Service.
 Royal Canadian Mounted Police Long Service Medal.
 Ceylon Police Long Service Medal.
 Ceylon Fire Services Long Service Medal.
 Colonial Police and Fire Brigades' Long Service Medal.
 Army Emergency Reserve Decoration.
 Volunteer Officers' Decoration.
 Volunteer Long Service Medal.
 Volunteer Officers' Decoration (for India and the Colonies).
 Volunteer Long Service Medal (for India and the Colonies).
 Colonial Auxiliary Forces Officers' Decoration.
 Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal.
 Medal for Good Shooting (Naval).
 Militia Long Service Medal.
 Imperial Yeomanry Long Service Medal.
 Territorial Decoration.
 Efficiency Decoration.
 Territorial Efficiency Medal.
 Efficiency Medal.
 Special Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Decoration for Officers of the Royal Naval Reserve.
 Decoration for Officers of the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve.
 Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Royal Naval Auxiliary Sick Berth Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Royal Naval Wireless Auxiliary Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.
 Air Efficiency Award.
 Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the Military Forces).
 Queen's Medal (for Champion Shots in the Air Forces).
 Cadet Forces Medal.
 Coast Life Saving Corps Long Service Medal. *See Note 9*
 Special Constabulary Long Service Medal.
 Canadian Forces Decoration.
 Royal Observer Corps Medal.
 Union of South Africa Commemoration Medal.
 Indian Independence Medal. *See Note 12*
 Pakistan Medal.
 Ceylon Armed Services Inauguration Medal.
 Service Medal of the Order of St. John.
 Badge of the Order of the League of Mercy.
 Voluntary Medical Service Medal.
 South African Medal for War Services.
Foreign Orders (in order of date of award). *See Note 10*
Foreign Decorations (in order of date of award). *See Note 10*
Foreign Medals (in order of date of award). *See Note 10*
Note on Mentions in Despatches, King's Commendations and Queen's Commendations.
 Mention in Despatches, 1914-1919. The Emblem of bronze oak leaves denoting a Mention in Despatches during the First World War, 1914-1919, is worn on the riband of the Victory Medal. The award of this Emblem ceased as from 10th August, 1920.

Mention in Despatches, 1920-1939. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations between the two World Wars, is worn on the riband of the appropriate General Service Medal. If a General Service Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any medal ribands. See Note 11

Mention in Despatches, 1939-1945. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem signifying in the armed Forces and the Merchant Navy, either a Mention in Despatches, a King's Commendation for brave conduct, or a King's Commendation for valuable service in the air, if granted for service in the Second World War, 1939-1945, is worn on the riband of the War Medal, 1939-1945. If the War Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat, after any Medal ribands. See Note 11

Mention in Despatches, 1945, and Subsequently. The single bronze oak leaf Emblem, if granted for service in operations after the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War, is worn on the riband of the appropriate General Service Medal or Campaign Medal. If such Medal has not been granted, the Emblem is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribands. See Note 11

The single bronze oak leaf Emblem is also used in the Forces to denote a King's or Queen's Commendation for brave conduct or for valuable service in the air granted since the cessation of hostilities in the Second World War.

King's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1939-1945, and Subsequently, Queen's Commendation for Brave Conduct, 1952 and Subsequently. The Emblem of silver laurel leaves granted to civilians, other than those in the Merchant Navy, to denote a King's Commendation for brave conduct during the Second World War, 1939-1945, is worn on the riband of the Defence Medal. When the Defence Medal has not been granted, or the award is for services subsequent to the War, the Emblem of silver laurel leaves is worn directly on the coat after any Medal ribands. See Note 11

King's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1939-1945 and Subsequently; Queen's Commendation for Valuable Service in the Air, 1952 and Subsequently. The oval silver badge granted to denote a civil King's Commendation or Queen's Commendation for valuable service in the air is worn on the coat immediately below any medals or medal ribands or in civil air line uniform on the panel of the left breast pocket. See Note 11

Medals awarded by Societies.

10. Medals awarded by a Society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

If the Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded to an officer or man by the Royal Humane Society, it is to be worn in place of, and not in addition to, a silver medal previously granted.

Bar for Decorations, etc.

11. Orders worn on the breast, Decorations and Medals are to be worn on the left breast in one horizontal line, one inch below the point of the shoulder, suspended from a bar of which no part is to be seen, and commencing from the end furthest from the shoulder.

On the Full Dress Coat the bar must not project beyond the centre seam, and when the Orders, Decorations and Medals cannot, on account of their number, be suspended from the bar so as to be fully seen, they are to overlap, the highest showing in full.

Ribbons when Decorations, etc., are worn.

12. When Orders, Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g., 1939-45 war Medals and Naval General Service Medal) are to be of the following lengths:—

Full size	14-inch
Miniature	14-inch

When two or more Orders, Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges

(or points of Stars) of all are in line. Ribbons of the lengths specified carry four clasps. If more than four clasps are worn, the length of the ribbon is to be regulated by there being half an inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp for full sized medals, and $\frac{1}{4}$ of an inch for miniatures, the remaining ribbons being so regulated that the lower edges of the medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Officers are to wear their medals loose, unless they have such a number as to necessitate overlapping, in which case they may at the option of the wearer be worn in the Court method. Miniatures may be worn either loose or in the Court method. In the Court method the ribbons are mounted on a frame of which the lower edge is in line with the centre of the decorations and medals. Commencing from the lower edge of the frame each ribbon runs over the upper edge and down to the ring or clasp of the decoration or medal. The decorations and medals are stitched down to the ribbons.

Ribbons when Decorations, etc., are not worn.

13. When Orders, Decorations and Medals are not worn, the lengths of the ribbons worn are to be half an inch.

With blue uniform, the ribbons are to be sewn plain on the cloth of the uniform, without intervals. With white uniform, the ribbons are to be placed on a removable bar or bars. When the space is not sufficient to accommodate them in one row, they are not to be made to overlap, but are to be arranged in two or more rows, placed the one immediately under the other, with an interval of $\frac{1}{4}$ inch intervening between the rows, except that for officers with more than three rows of medal ribbons, the interval between the rows may be reduced to one-eighth of an inch, and it is optional for officers with more than five rows of medal ribbons to wear ribbons three-eighths of an inch in length. The ribbons are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible.

Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals, to wear which private permission has been given, are not to be sewn on the coat.

Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals.

14. Miniatures of Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be arranged on a bar in the same manner and order as the full-sized. Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, Companions and Commanders will wear on the bar, senior to all other Decorations, etc., except the Victoria Cross, and George Cross, the miniature badge of the Order or Orders to which they belong. Only one set of miniatures need be maintained. The miniature of Companionship or Commandership will not be removed when the riband or badge is worn by Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders, Knights Commanders, etc. All miniatures are to be of the approved standard size, viz., one-half the size of the full-sized Order, Decoration or Medal.

With Ball Dress, Mess Dress and White Mess Dress, miniatures are to be worn on a bar on the lapel, extending over the lapel towards the shoulder if necessary. They are not to extend beyond the lapel on the inner side.

Miniature ribbons are similarly to be worn on a bar on the lapel of Mess Undress and White Mess Undress Jackets, the lengths of the ribbons worn to be three-eighths of an inch.

Decorations etc., with plain clothes.

15. The arrangements for wearing Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes are as set out below.

Knights Grand Cross and Knights Commanders on all occasions when wearing the Stars of Orders will also wear a Riband and Badge.

16. Full Evening Dress.

The following are the occasions upon which Orders, Miniature decorations and medals are to be worn with full evening dress:—

(i) At all parties and dinners when any of the

following members of the Royal Family are present :—

Their Majesties

The Queen.

Queen Elizabeth The Queen Mother.

Their Royal Highnesses

The Duke of Edinburgh.

The Princess Margaret.

The Duke and Duchess of Gloucester.

The Princess Royal.

The Duke of Windsor.

The Duchess of Kent.

Princess Arthur of Connaught.

Princess Alice, Countess of Athlone.

(The host should notify his guests if any of these members of the Royal Family will be present.)

(ii) At all Parties and Dinners given in houses of Ambassadors and Ministers accredited to the Court, unless otherwise notified by the Ambassador or Minister concerned.

(A Decoration of the country concerned should be worn in preference to a British one, and if both are worn, the former should take precedence of the latter.)

(iii) At all Official Dinners and Receptions, including Naval, Military and Air Force Dinners, Dinners of City Livery Companies and Public Dinners.

(The word "Decorations" on the invitation card to be the intimation from the host that the entertainment is an official one.)

(iv) On Official occasions when entertained by—
The Lord Lieutenant of a County within his County.

The High Sheriff of a County within his County.

Cabinet Ministers.

Ex-Cabinet Ministers.

Knights of the Order of the Garter.

Knights of the Order of the Thistle.

Knights of the Order of St. Patrick.

Great Officers of State and of the Queen's Household.

Note 1. These Orders are NOT worn in miniature and the ribands of the Orders are not worn with Undress Uniform.

Note 2. These Orders are NOT worn in miniature, but are worn round the neck on all occasions, except with Service Dress and certain Orders of Undress Uniform.

Note 3. This order is NOT worn in Miniature.

Note 4. The Indian Order of Merit (Military and Civil) is distinct from the Order of Merit instituted in 1902.

Note 5. The official Medal awarded previously on the recommendation of the Board of Trade, Minister of Shipping, Minister of War Transport or Minister of Transport and now on the recommendation of the Minister of Transport and Civil Aviation

Note 6. Formerly the Medal of the Order of the British Empire for Meritorious Service; also includes the Medal of the Order awarded before 29th December, 1922.

Note 7. Campaign Stars and Medals awarded for service during the First World War, 1914-1919, should be worn in the following order:—1914 Star, 1914-1915 Star, British War Medal, Mercantile Marine War Medal, Victory Medal, Territorial Force War Medal, India General Service Medal (1908) (for operations in Afghanistan, 1919). Campaign Stars and Medals awarded for service in the Second World War, 1939-1945, should be worn in the following order:—1939-1945 Star, Atlantic Star, Air Crew Europe Star, Africa Star, Pacific Star, Burma Star, Italy Star, France and Germany

Lord Mayors and Mayors.

Lord Provosts and Provosts.

(The word "Decorations" on the invitation card to be the intimation from the host that the entertainment is an official one.)

Notes :—

(a) Nothing in the above shall affect in any way the practice of the Knights of the Orders of the Garter, Thistle and St. Patrick, and Members of the Order of Merit, the Order of the Crown of India and the Order of the Companions of Honour with regard to wearing their Insignia in accordance with previous custom.

(b) Up to four stars may be worn with full evening dress.

(c) Knights Grand Cross, Knights Grand Commanders and Knights Commanders, when wearing the Stars of Orders with full evening dress, will also wear a Riband and Badge.

(d) Not more than one neck decoration should be worn with full evening dress.

17. Dinner Jackets. It has been approved, as a temporary measure, that on all occasions when orders, decorations and medals are worn with evening dress, miniatures may be worn with dinner jackets by those officers not in possession of full evening dress. Neck badges will NOT be worn with dinner jackets but these Insignia may be worn in miniature with decorations and medals on the left side of the coat. Stars of Orders will NOT be worn with dinner jackets.

18. Morning Dress. Officers may, *should they wish to do so*, wear Insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with *Morning Dress* on appropriate official occasions and at public functions. When decorations are worn with morning dress on such occasions as a British Legion Rally or ex-Servicemen's Parade, it is customary to wear only decorations and medals, stars and neck badges not being worn.

Retired Officers.

19. Retired Officers are authorised to wear Insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes under the same conditions as Officers on the Active List.

Star, Defence Medal, Volunteer Service Medal of Canada, War Medal 1939-1945, Africa Service Medal of the Union of South Africa, India Service Medal, New Zealand War Service Medal, Southern Rhodesia Service Medal, Australia Service Medal.

The order of wearing of the Africa General Service Medal (1902), India General Service Medal (1908), Naval General Service Medal (1915), General Service Medal (Army and Royal Air Force) (1918) and India General Service Medal (1938) will vary, and will depend upon the dates of participation in the relevant campaigns. A Pakistan General Service Medal was instituted by King George VI in 1951.

Note 8. King George V's Durbar Medal, 1911, in Gold, can be worn in the United Kingdom only by those who received it as Ruling Chiefs of India.

Note 9. Formerly known as the Rocket Apparatus Volunteer Long Service Medal and awarded on the recommendation of the Board of Trade, the Ministry of Shipping, Ministry of War Transport or Ministry of Transport, and now on the recommendation of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation.

Note 10. These Awards may be worn only when the Sovereign's permission has been given.

Note 11. If there are no Medal ribands, the Emblem is worn in the position in which a single riband would be worn.

Note 12. Instituted by King George VI to commemorate the constitutional change which resulted in the independence of India on 15th August, 1947.

TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN WITH UNIFORM.

	Dress	Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders†	Knights Commanders	Commanders of the Royal Victorian Order and Order of the British Empire and Companions of Orders of the Bath, Saint Michael and Saint George, Star of India, and Indian Empire.	Companions of Orders other than those mentioned in the preceding column, Officers and Members of Orders.
No. 2B No. 11B	Modified Ball Dress. Modified White Ball Dress	Broad Riband and Badge across the waist-coat. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 6A No. 11A	Modified Mess Dress. Modified White Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 7 No. 12	Mess Undress. White Mess Undress	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Ribbons of Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
No. 8	Blue Ceremonial Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* and second senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* and second senior Ribands and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 8	White Ceremonial Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge† over shoulder. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges (3) round neck, emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4 No. 9A	Blue Dress. Modified White Dress.	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4A No. 9B	Blue Dress (alternative). Modified White Dress (alternative).	Star or Stars (2), optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2), optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5 No. 10	Undress .. White Undress..	Star (1) optional** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††

† Badges of Knights Grand Cross are only to be worn on Broad Ribands over the shoulder and never round the neck.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

‡ Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders who are also Knights Commander, Commanders or Companions of other orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See Notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

(1) Not more than one.

(2) Not more than two.

(3) Not more than three.

(4) Not more than four

DRESSES IN ABEYANCE FOR THE PRESENT

Full Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge over shoulder. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Badges§ of other Orders emerging between buttons. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Badges§ of other Orders emerging between buttons. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
Ball Dress.	Broad Riband and Badge over the waistcoat. Star or Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Star or Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Senior* Riband and Badge round neck. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.
White Dress.	Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior† Riband and Badge round neck. Star or Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior† Riband and Badge round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decorations and Medals on breast.
White Mess Dress.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.

* Unless a junior or foreign is more appropriate.

† If a junior or foreign badge be worn, it is worn emerging between buttons.

§ Not more than two.

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN.

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them.
 Certain Dresses are in abeyance and appear at the end of the table.

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress	Mess Jacket (or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat) White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Broad Ribband One neck decoration Up to four Stars. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Optional dress, to be worn at official or public balls, dinners, and evening receptions.
No. 3	Blue Ceremonial Dress.	Undress Coat Trousers, plain blue or white (as directed by Senior Officer). Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt Black Shoes or Boots Broad Ribband. Up to two neck decorations. Up to four Stars. Decorations and Medals on breast.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (c) When receiving other Royalty; masthead flags being hoisted. (d) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (e) Occasions of duty and ceremony when Blue Dress is not sufficient.
No. 4	Blue Dress	Undress Coat Trousers, plain blue or white (as directed by Senior Officer). Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt Black Shoes or Boots Decorations and Medals One neck decoration Up to two Stars	(a) When receiving Heirs to Thrones and other members of the British and foreign Royal Families, masthead flags not being hoisted, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (b) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors, with Resident Commissioners and Administrators entitled to a gun salute of 13 guns or more, with Officers of H.M. Foreign Service, and with Foreign Functionaries. (No. 3 Dress should be worn when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour). (c) Courts Martial. (d) Funerals. (e) Inspection by Commanders-in-Chief or Senior Officers. (f) For occasions of duty and ceremony when Blue Undress uniform is not sufficient.
No. 4A	Blue Dress (alternative)	Undress Coat Trousers, plain blue or white, (as directed by Senior Officer). Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt Black Shoes or Boots Decorations and Medals (Up to two Stars may be worn with this dress).	(a) At Sunday Divisions and on other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (b) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (c) On other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 4 Dress.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued.

Dresses.		Occasions.
No. 5	Undress Undress Coat Morning Waistcoat (optional) Trousers, plain blue or white (as directed by Senior Officer) Cap Black Boots or Black Shoes with blue trousers, and with white trousers on shore in bad weather; with white trousers on board and weather permitting on shore, White Shoes. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.† Star of Orders‡ (One Star may be worn with this Dress).	Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony afloat and on shore, and in the evening with wing collar and bow tie by Officers not in possession of Mess Undress. NOTE*.—Swords will be worn in this Dress on the following occasions :— (i) Visits to Commander-in-Chief or Senior Officer. (ii) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding ships other than foreign warships. (iii) When directed by the Senior Officer. The Dress will be known on these occasions as "Undress with Sword," short title "No. 5 with Sword."
No. 5A	Working Dress Navy serge blouse Shoulder straps Navy serge trousers Cap Black Boots or Black Shoes.	Optional dress for working in other than hot climates. (a) At sea and in aircraft at all times, and when on passage by air. (b) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by duty-officers. (c) By armed landing parties or during active operations, if khaki is not worn. (d) When doing arduous or dirty work (e.g., coaling or refitting) when other clothing might be spoiled. (e) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress may be worn are to be issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers, who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.

NOTES.—1. Working dress will not be worn on shore outside Naval establishments, or when proceeding to or from their residences, by officers who are required to be in possession of Undress, nor is it to be worn on long or short leave. Officers not required to provide Undress are to be permitted to wear Working Dress on all occasions when blue uniform is ordered to be worn.

2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.

No. 5B	Working Dress for air crew	Navy serge blouse, air crew pattern. Shoulder straps Navy serge trousers, air crew pattern Beret Black Boots or Black Shoes.	Optional dress for working in other than hot climates. (a) At sea and in aircraft at all times. (b) In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections, during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions, but not by duty officers. (c) Subject to the above general instructions detailed orders for the occasions on which Working Dress for Air Crew may be worn are to be issued by C's in C. and Flag Officers, who have discretion to vary the general rules in exceptional circumstances.
---------------	----------------------------	---	---

NOTES.—1. Working Dress for Air Crew will not be worn on shore outside Naval establishments except when travelling by rail or road directly to or from a flight or duty connected with aircraft; nor will it be worn on long or short leave, or by Officers proceeding to or from their residences.

2. The light blue shirt as worn with No. 14 Dress may be worn with this dress instead of a white shirt and collar, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. The blue shirt is to be worn with a tie.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

† See Note (i) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

‡ Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued.*

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 6A	Modified Mess Dress	Mess Jacket (or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat.) White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Optional dress, to be worn, (a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers, and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, unless Modified Ball Dress is ordered. (b) Evening dances and entertainments on shore or afloat. (c) Dinner when Officers of Flag Rank, or Military or Air Force Officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests.
No. 7	Mess Undress	Mess Jacket (or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat) Evening Waistcoat (blue) Trousers, plain blue Black Shoes Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear.
IN HOT CLIMATES			
No. 8	White Ceremonial Dress.	White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt White Shoes Broad Riband Up to three neck decorations Up to four Stars Decorations and Medals on breast.	(a) State occasions. (b) When receiving Her Majesty the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered to the contrary. (c) When receiving other Royalty; masthead flags being hoisted. (d) At ceremonies and entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion. (e) Occasions of duty and ceremony when Modified White Dress is not sufficient.
No. 9A	Modified White Dress	White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt White Shoes Decorations and Medals One neck decoration Up to two Stars	(a) When receiving Heirs to Thrones and other members of the British and foreign Royal Families; masthead flags not being hoisted. (b) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors General, Governors, High Commissioners and Lieutenant Governors, with Resident Commissioners and Administrators entitled to a gun salute of 13 guns or more; with Officers of H.M. Forces in Service and with Foreign Functionaries (No. 8 Dress should be worn when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour). (c) Courts Martial. (d) Funerals. (e) Inspection by Commanders-in-Chief of Senior Officers. (f) For occasions of duty and ceremony when White Undress is not sufficient.
No. 9B	Modified White Dress (alternative)	White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap *Sword Undress Sword Belt White Shoes Decorations and Medals (Up to two Stars may be worn with this Dress).	(a) At Sunday Divisions and on other occasions when it is appropriate for ratings to wear medals. (b) By the Officer of the Guard when boarding foreign ships of war. (c) On other occasions when ordered as an alternative to No. 9A Dress.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—*continued.*

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 10	White Undress	† White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap White Shoes on board and weather permitting on shore : on shore in bad weather Black Boots or Black Shoes. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.‡ Star of Orders ** (One Star may be worn with this Dress).	Ordinary occasions of duty and ceremony afloat and on shore in hot climates. NOTE.—*Swords will be worn in this dress on the occasions laid down for Undress: the Dress will be known on these occasions as "White Undress with Sword," short title "No. 10 with Sword."
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress.	White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Broad Ribband One neck decoration Up to four Stars Miniature Badges. Decorations and Medals on lapel.	Optional dress, to be worn at official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 11A	Modified White Mess Dress.	White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps White Waistcoat Plain Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Optional dress, to be worn (a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, if specially ordered by the Senior Officer. (b) Evening Dances and Entertainments on shore or afloat, if specially ordered by the Senior Officer. (c) Dinner when Military or Air Force Officers appear in their equivalent Dress.
No. 12	White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps Evening Waistcoat (blue) or Black Kamarband Trousers, plain blue Black Shoes Miniature Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals.	Ordinary evening wear in hot climates.
No. 12A	Tropical Mess Undress	White Tropical Shirt worn with neck open Shoulder Straps Blue Undress Trousers Black Kamarband Black Shoes.	For informal evening wear in hot climates.
No. 13	Tropical Dress	† White Tropical Shirt Shoulder Straps White Shorts White Stockings and White Shoes; or Blue Stockings and Black Shoes or Boots (for landing parties Black Boots); or Sandals. Cap	On tropical stations on non-ceremonial occasions, at the discretion of the Senior Naval Officer.
No. 13A	Tropical Working Dress.	Light Blue Shirt Shoulder Straps Dark Blue Shorts Blue Stockings } or Black Shoes } Sandals Cap	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.
No. 14	Action Dress	Light Blue Shirt Shoulder Straps Dark Blue Trousers Black Boots or Black Shoes or Sandals. Cap	At action stations, or ashore or afloat, on duty or leave, when ordered by the Senior Officer.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

† The White Bush Jacket may be worn by officers of Captain's rank and above as an alternative to the White Tunic or White Tropical Shirt when appropriate.

‡ See Note (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE (Short Title—J.S.C.D.T.)

For use at Court Functions and when Members of the Royal Family are present

Dress	Appropriate Service Dresses					Accessories
	Naval Officers	Royal Navy R.M. Officers	W.R.N.S. Officers	Army	Royal Air Force	
A Ceremonial Day (Home)	No. 3 Blue Ceremonial Dress	No. 3 Ceremonial Blue Dress	No. 3 Dress	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress)	No. 1 Service Dress (Home)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Full size Medals Sword Aiguillettes
B Non-Ceremonial Day (Home)	No. 5 Undress	No. 5 Drill Order (without sword)	No. 5 Dress	No. 1	No. 1 Service Dress (Home)	NOTE (i) :— The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered. Army wear sword and full size medals. Royal Air Force wear full size medals in No. 1 Dress.
C Ceremonial Evening (Home)	No. 2B Modified Ball Dress	No. 2B Modified Ball Dress	No. 2B Dress	No. 1 Ceremonial (or No. 1 for Officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress)	No. 5 Mess Dress (Home) or No. 1 Service Dress (Home)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Miniature Medals Aiguillettes
D Non-Ceremonial Evening (Home)	No. 6A Modified Mess Dress	No. 6A Mess Dress	No. 6A Dress	No. 1	No. 5 Mess Dress (Home) or No. 4 Interim Mess Dress	Miniature Medals Aiguillettes
E Ceremonial Day (Tropical)	No. 8 White Ceremonial Dress	No. 8 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	No. 8 Dress	No. 3 Ceremonial (or No. 3 for officers not in possession of Ceremonial Dress)	No. 6A Full Dress (Trop- ical) or No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Full size Medals Sword Aiguillettes
F Non-Ceremonial Day (Tropical)	No. 10 White Undress	No. 10 Tropical Undress (without sword)	No. 10 Dress	No. 3	No. 6 Service Dress (Tropical)	NOTE (i) :— The wearing of medals and swords with this Dress may be ordered. Army wear sword and full size medals in No. 8 Ceremonial Dress
G Ceremonial Evening (Tropical)	No. 11B Modified White Ball Dress	No. 11B Modified White Ball Dress	No. 11B Dress	No. 3 Ceremonial or Tropical Mess Dress	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical)	Broad Ribband Neck Decorations* Stars of Orders** Miniature Medals Aiguillettes
H Non-Ceremonial Evening (Tropical)	No. 11A Modified White Mess Dress	No. 11A Tropical Mess Dress	No. 11A Dress	No. 3 or Tropical Mess Dress	No. 8 Mess Dress (Tropical)	Miniature Medals Aiguillettes

* Neck Decorations. The maximum numbers permitted to be worn with the various dresses are shown on the following page.

** Stars of Orders. The maximum number permitted to be worn is four, including one foreign order.

J.S.C.D.T MAXIMUM NUMBER OF NECK DECORATIONS TO BE WORN WITH DRESSES :—

	A	C	E	G
Royal Navy ..	2	1	3	1
Army	3	3	3	{ 3—No. 3 Dress 1—Tropical Mess Dress
Royal Air Force..	2	{ 1—No. 5 Dress 2—No. 1 Dress	{ 3—No. 6A Dress 2—No. 6 Dress	1

DRESSES IN ABEYANCE FOR THE PRESENT

	Dresses.	Occasions.
No. 1	Full Dress Full Dress Coat Epaulettes (<i>except under Great Coat</i>) Laced Trousers Cocked Hat Sword Full Dress Belt Black Boots or Black Shoes Orders, Decorations and Medals Stars of Orders.	(a) State occasions at home and abroad. (b) When receiving the Queen or other Crowned Heads, at home and abroad, unless specially ordered otherwise. (c) At ceremonies or entertainments when the Senior Officer present considers it desirable to do special honour to the occasion.
No. 2	Ball Dress Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>) Epaulettes Laced Trousers White Waistcoat Cocked Hat Sword Full Dress Belt Black Shoes Orders and Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals Stars of Orders	At official or public balls, dinners and evening receptions.
No. 2A	Ball Dress without Epaulettes	As for No. 2 except that Epaulettes are not worn.
No. 6	Mess Dress Mess Jacket (<i>or for Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains at their option—Undress Tail Coat</i>) White Waistcoat Laced Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	(a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers, and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, unless Ball Dress is ordered. (b) Evening dances and entertainments on shore or afloat. (c) Dinner when <i>Officers of Flag Rank, or Military or Air Force Officers of corresponding rank (wearing uniform) are guests.</i>

IN HOT CLIMATES

No. 9	White Dress White Tunic Shoulder Straps White Trousers Cap Sword Full Dress Belt White Shoes <i>on board and weather permitting on shore ; on shore in bad weather</i> Black Boots or Shoes. Orders, Decorations and Medals Stars of Orders.	(a) State occasions (b) When receiving the Queen or other Crowned Heads, unless specially ordered otherwise. (c) When receiving Heirs to Thrones, or other Members of the English or Foreign Royal Families, <i>masthead flags being hoisted.</i> (d) Courts Martial (e) Funerals. (f) Boarding foreign ships of war. (g) Exchanging visits of ceremony with Governors-General, Governors, Diplomatic Officers of and above the rank of Chargé d'Affaires, foreign officers or other foreign functionaries. (h) Occasions of duty and ceremony when White Undress is not sufficient.
-------	--	---

NOTE.—Broad Ribbands and badges may be worn by Knights Grand Cross and Knights Grand Commanders with this dress on appropriate occasions.

No. 11	White Mess Dress White Mess Jacket Shoulder Straps White Waistcoat Laced Trousers Black Shoes Miniature Orders, Decorations and Medals.	(a) Dinner in harbour at the tables of all Flag Officers and Commodores, and Officers of corresponding rank, if specially ordered by Senior Officer. (b) Evening Dances and Entertainments on shore or afloat, if specially ordered by Senior Officer. (c) Dinner when Military or Air Force Officers appear in their White Mess Dress.
--------	---	---

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY.*

1. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK.

(1) The principal indication of rank is the rows of gold lace on the cuffs with a circle on the uppermost row of lace, namely :—

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—A band of $1\frac{1}{4}$ -inch lace round the cuff, with rows of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch lace around the sleeve above, according to rank, namely :—

For—

Admirals of the Fleet	..	..	..	4 rows	The uppermost row forms a circle 2 inches in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Admirals	..	..	..	3 rows	
Vice-Admirals	..	..	..	2 rows	
Rear-Admirals and Commodores, First Class	..	..	..	1 row	

For Commodores, Second Class.—A band of $1\frac{1}{4}$ -inch lace round the cuff, and a circle of $1\frac{1}{4}$ -inch in diameter formed of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch distinction lace immediately above it in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.

For—

Captains	..	..	..	4 rows	of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch lace .. } of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch lace with $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch lace between of $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch lace .. }	The uppermost row forms a circle $1\frac{1}{4}$ -inch in diameter in the centre of the upper side of the sleeve.
Commanders	..	..	..	3 "		
Lieutenant-Commanders	..	..	..	2 "		
Lieutenants	..	..	..	2 "		
Sub-Lieutenants	..	..	..	1 row		

The space between two rows of distinction lace is $\frac{1}{4}$ -inch.

(2) Rank is indicated also on the shoulder strap (see page 47) and the epaulette (see page 73), and by certain differences in detail described under the several articles of uniform.

(8) The uniform of a Commodore, First Class, is the same as that of a Rear-Admiral, except the epaulettes (bullions and devices) and the devices on the shoulder-straps. The uniform of a Commodore, Second Class is the same as that of a Captain, except the devices on the epaulettes and the lace on cuffs and shoulder-straps.

(4) The following table shows the articles of uniform in which a change is required on a step in rank (subordinate officers excepted) :—

	Sleeve	Shoulder Strap.	Epaulette.			Full Dress Coat.		
			Device.	Strap.	Bullions.	Collar.	Slash.	Skirt.
Sub-Lieutenant to Lieutenant	Change	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Lieutenant to Lieutenant-Commander	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Commander	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Captain	Change	Change	—	—	Change	—	—	—
Commodore, Second Class	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore, First Class	Change	Change	—	—	—	Change	Change	Change
Rear-Admiral (from Captain)	Change	Change	Change	—	Change	Change	Change	Change
Vice-Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral of the Fleet	Change	Change	Change	Change	—	—	—	—

* Specimen uniforms may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111 Penfold Street, London, N.W.8

Table showing changes on step in rank (subordinate officers excepted).

—continued.

Step in Rank.	Laced Trousers.	Buttons.	Scabbard.	Full Dress Belt.	Cocked Hat		Cap Peak.
					Hat.	—	
Sub-Lieutenant to Lieutenant	Change	—	—	—	—	—	—
Lieutenant to Lieutenant-Commander ..	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commander	—	—	—	Change	—	Change	Change
Captain	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore, Second Class	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Commodore, First Class	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change
Rear-Admiral (from Captain)	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change	Change
Vice-Admiral	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral	—	—	—	—	—	—	—
Admiral of the Fleet	—	—	—	—	—	—	—

(5). The following widths of gold lace are used :—

Rank.	Width in Inches of Lace or Embroidery on						
	Cocked Hat and Shoulder Straps.	Trousers	Full Dress Coat			Sleeves.	Shoulder Straps.
			Collar.	Flaps on Skirt.	Slash on Sleeves.		
Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class ..	Lace. 2	Lace. 1½	Embroidery. 2	Lace. 1½	Embroidery according to shape of Slash. Lace.	Lace. 1½ and ⅝	Lace. 2 1 and 1½
Commodores, Second Class	—	1½	Lace. 1 and ½	1	½	1½ and ⅝	1½ and ½
Captains and Commanders	—	1½	1 and ½	1	½	⅝	½
Lieutenant-Commanders ..	—	1½	1 and ½	1	½	⅝ and ½	½ and ½
Lieutenants	—	1½	1 and ½	1	½	⅝	½
Sub-Lieutenants	—	—	1 and ½	1	½	⅝	½

(6). Officers holding temporary commissions wear distinction lace as for permanent Officers except that the circle in the uppermost row of lace is replaced by a waved curl of ⅝ inch gold lace. In wartime on becoming qualified the waved curl will be replaced by a plain curl of ⅝ inch lace as for permanent Officers.

2. DISTINCTION MARKS OF BRANCH.

(1). Medical, Dental and Wardmaster Officers wear a stripe or stripes of distinction cloth ½ inch in width in conjunction with the rows of lace on cuff and shoulder strap. The distinction cloth fills the interval or intervals between two or more rows of lace or is placed below a single row of lace.

(2). The colours of distinction cloth are :—

Medical Officers	Scarlet cloth
Dental Officers	Orange cloth
Wardmaster Officers	Salmon pink cloth

(3). When required to wear uniform, Officers of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors and Electrical Engineering Officers wear the uniform prescribed for Naval Officers of equivalent rank, Constructor Officers wearing silver grey distinction cloth and Electrical Engineering Officers green distinction cloth.

3.—FULL DRESS COAT.

(in abeyance)

For all Commissioned Officers.—Blue cloth, double-breasted, eight buttons in each row (all to be buttoned), 3 inches apart across the breast, the skirt to begin at one-fifth the circumference from the front edge, and lined with white kerseymer; one button at the bottom of each plait, and two in the waist seam behind. Pointed blue flaps on skirt, and three buttons under them. Shoulders fitted with epaulettes.

COLLAR.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—White cloth with corners slightly rounded, and fitted with a black silk tongue to cover the space between them; fastened at the bottom with one hook and eye. Embroidered in oak leaf pattern in gold on white cloth, with piping at the top. Collar to be 2 inches high.

For all other Commissioned Officers.—White cloth, the front edges slightly sloped, and fitted with a black silk tongue to cover the space between them; fastened at the bottom with one hook and eye.

The collar is trimmed with gold lace according to rank, namely:—

Commodores, Second Class, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants—1 inch top and front edges, $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower edge.

Not less than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of white to show between the upper and the lower lace. If necessary, the lower lace may be partly on the coat.

CUFFS.

Blue cloth, with white slash and with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

SLASH.

Of white cloth, the inner side straight and the outer pointed, with three buttons. Placed on the cuff so that the lower edge is on the edge of the cuff and the inner edge along the inner seam of the sleeve. Dimensions: 7 inches high at the points, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the seam, and $2\frac{3}{8}$ inches wide at the centre.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Embroidered in oak leaf pattern, in gold, without edging.

For other Commissioned Officers.—Laced round the upper, outer and lower edges with gold lace $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide.

FLAPS ON SKIRT.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Laced all round with $1\frac{1}{2}$ -inch lace. A row of 1-inch lace encircles the hip buttons and forms a point above them on the seam.

For other Commissioned Officers.—Laced all round with 1-inch lace.

4.—UNDRESS TAIL COAT.

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; three buttons each side; six buttonholes, four in each lapel and two below; padded turn down collar; pointed flaps with three notched holes of black twist and buttons under; one button at the bottom of each plait, and two in the waist seam behind. The coat may be fastened in front with a link, at the wearer's discretion. Round cuffs with rows of distinction lace according to rank. Shoulders fitted for epaulettes.

NOTE.—The use of the Undress Tail Coat is optional.

5.—UNDRESS COAT.

For all Officers.—Blue cloth with padded turn-down collar; the length to be sufficient to cover the hips; double-breasted, with four buttons five inches apart when buttoned, to button four, spaced from $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches to $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches, according to the height of wearer. Pockets, without flaps, at the sides in a line with the lowest button, and one outside left breast pocket. An opening 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar, a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

For Naval Cadets.—On each side of the collar a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

5A.—WORKING DRESS BLOUSE.

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with step collar; single breasted with three uniform gilt buttons (size 1) down the front and one plain button under the right lapel. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the second buttonhole from the top; each breast pocket measures $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth and 6 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button (size 3). Body pleated with twelve pleats into a belt fitted with a buttonhole to fasten to one of three plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type. The shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for midshipmen.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

5B.—WORKING DRESS FOR AIR CREW BLOUSE.

For all Officers.—Navy serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single breasted with a fly front, and to fasten with four plain buttons; two breast pockets with flaps to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; two inside breast pockets; body pleated into a belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type. The shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button.

6.—WHITE TUNIC.

For all Officers.—White drill, or duck, single-breasted, stand collar with hook and eye at neck, five

buttons at the front (all to be buttoned) and an opening at bottom of each side seam, 5 inches long. Collar to be worn hooked. A patched pocket on each breast, without flaps. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps—except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.

For Midshipmen.—On each side of the collar a white turnback of 2 inches, with a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button, with eyelet holes in the collar for the buttons.

For Naval Cadets.—On each side of the collar a notched hole of white twist, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and a corresponding button, with eyelet holes in the collar for the buttons.

7.—WHITE BUSH JACKET.

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores and Captains.—White drill, single breasted, with long sleeves buttoned at the cuff with a single half-inch plain white button. Open at the neck and buttoned with four No. 1 size gilt buttons; fitted with an all-round belt with a detachable gilt buckle; an opening about 5 inches long at the bottom of each side seam. Four pockets with flaps buttoned down with No. 2 size gilt buttons. Sleeves may be worn rolled up or jackets may have sleeves of elbow length at option of wearer.

Note.—The use of the White Bush Jacket is optional.

8.—MESS JACKET.

For all Commissioned Officers.—Blue cloth, double-breasted; three buttons each side; six button-holes, four in each lapel and two below; padded turn-down collar; slightly roached over the hips, with a rounded peak behind; two pockets with welts at the side. The jacket is fastened in front by a link.

Round cuffs, with rows of distinction lace according to rank. Shoulders fitted for epaulettes—the fittings covered with blue cloth.

9.—ROUND JACKET.

(in abeyance)

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, with seven buttons; three notched holes of black twist on each cuff, with buttons to correspond; a stand collar with the white turnback and notched hole or the white notched hole as described in Nos. 5 and 6.

NOTE.—The Round Jacket is worn by these Officers on occasions for which the Full Dress Coat, or Mess Jacket is prescribed.

10.—WHITE MESS JACKET.

For all Officers.—White drill, or other approved material. The same shape as the Blue Mess Jacket, but with a roll collar, two buttons in each row, and two button-holes on either side to correspond with the buttons, to be worn linked with two No. 2 size buttons connected by a ring; two pockets with welts at the side. Shoulders fitted for shoulder-straps (except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets).

Except that the shoulders are not fitted for shoulder-straps, the White Mess Jacket for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets is the same as that for other Officers. The white turnback and button-hole worn on other Coats are not worn on the White Mess Jacket.

11.—TROUSERS.

Laced—
(in abeyance).

For Officers of Flag Rank, Commodores, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders, and Lieutenant-Commanders.

Blue cloth, with a gold stripe down the outside seam. The width of the gold stripe is—
 $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches for Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.

$1\frac{1}{2}$ inches for Commodores, Second Class Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants.

Plain—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth without gold lace.

NOTE.—Plain trousers are worn by Sub-Lieutenants and Subordinate Officers in Full Dress, Ball Dress, Mess Dress and White Mess Dress.

For all Officers.—Navy serge (Working Dress).

For Air Crew Officers.—Navy serge, air crew pattern (Working Dress).

For all Officers.—Dark blue drill (Action Dress).

For all Officers.—White duck or drill.

NOTE.—White trousers are worn at home and abroad with Blue Ceremonial Dress (No. 3), Blue Dress (No. 4 or 4a) or Undress (No. 5) by direction of the Senior Officer present. Officers and men are always to wear trousers of the same colour; this rule, however, does not apply when the men are in working dress.

12.—WAISTCOATS.

MORNING.

For all Officers (optional).—Blue cloth, single-breasted with six buttons.

EVENING.

Blue—

For all Officers.—Blue cloth, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and four buttons.

White—

For all Officers (optional).—White marcella, single-breasted, cut low, with roll collar and four buttons.

NOTE.—In hot climates, the kamarband may be worn with the white mess jacket instead of the blue evening waistcoat with White Mess Undress.

13.—EPAULETTES.

(in abeyance)

For all Commissioned Officers.

STRAP.

For Admirals of the Fleet.—Gold lace, embroidered with gold oak leaf and acorns with pearl crescent and edging of gold.

For all other Commissioned Officers.—Plain gold lace, with pearl crescent and edging of gold.

GOLD BULLIONS.

For Officers of Flag Rank.—A double row of loose dead and bright bullions, 3 inches deep; the outer row to have 20 bullions, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in circumference; the inner row to have 19 bullions, $\frac{2}{3}$ inch in circumference.

For Commodores, Captains, Commanders, Lieutenant-Commanders and Lieutenants.—A double row of bright bullions, $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep; the outer row to have 20 bullions, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in circumference; the inner row to have 19 bullions, $\frac{2}{3}$ inch in circumference.

For Sub-Lieutenants.—No bullions.

DEVICES.

The following devices in silver are placed on the strap:—

For Admirals of the Fleet.—A crown, the Royal Cypher, crossed batons surrounded by a wreath of laurel.

For Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, three stars, $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter.

For Vice-Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, two stars $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter in a horizontal line.

For Rear-Admirals.—A crown, crossed sword and baton, one star $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter.

For Commodores.—A crown, two stars 1 inch in diameter in a horizontal line, an anchor and chain cable.

For Captains.—A crown, one star $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter, an anchor and chain cable.

For Commanders.—A crown, an anchor and chain cable.

For Lieutenant-Commanders.—One star $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter, an anchor and chain cable.

For Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—An anchor and chain cable.

NOTE.—Epaulettes are not worn when the Greatcoat is ordered with Full Dress, but when for this reason epaulettes are not worn the Greatcoat must not be taken off.

14.—SHOULDER STRAPS.

TO BE WORN WITH GREATCOAT, WATCH COAT, SERGE WORKING DRESS BLOUSE, WORKING DRESS BLOUSE FOR NAVAL AIR CREW, WHITE TUNIC, WHITE MESS JACKET, ACTION DRESS SHIRT, TROPICAL SHIRT AND KHAKI UNIFORM.

Shoulder straps are to be $5\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, of blue cloth covering a firm waterproof foundation of a resilient nature, and are to have a No. 3 size button at the top of each. The rank and branch are to be indicated by gold lace or appropriate devices, and distinction cloth.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—The top covered with 2 inch wide gold lace, showing a margin of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch of cloth (except for Medical and Dental Officers); the same devices as on the epaulettes except that the two stars for Vice-Admirals are to be placed one above the other and the stars for all Officers except Rear-Admirals are to be 1 inch in diameter. The star for Rear-Admirals is to be $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in diameter. For Medical and Dental Officers of Flag Rank, piped all round with distinction cloth of Branch $\frac{1}{4}$ inch wide.

Shoulder straps for wear with Serge Working Dress, Tropical Working Dress and Action Dress are covered with blue cloth and have rows of gold lace with curl in the uppermost row and distinction cloth of branch when appropriate as worn on the sleeve of blue uniform, except that the broad row of lace is $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, other rows $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide and the space between the rows is $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

For all other Commissioned Officers.—Distinction lace and distinction cloth, according to rank and branch, as worn on the sleeves of blue uniform.

Where $\frac{3}{8}$ inch lace is prescribed for cuff lacing, lacing on the shoulder strap is to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide. The width of the half stripe on the shoulder strap to be as worn on the cuff. The overall diameter of the circle formed by the uppermost row of lace on the shoulder strap is to be $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

Shoulder straps for wear on white uniform are to be lined with white kid, and are to have a long shanked button and metal fastener at the top and white tapes at the lower corners for ready attachment and removal.

Shoulder straps worn with the Serge Working Dress and Working Dress for Air Crew only may be covered with serge, and have the gold lace and distinction cloth represented by woven yarn in appropriate colours.

Shoulder straps are to be attached firmly to blue uniform by stitching all round the shoulder strap, except that when White Uniform shoulder straps are worn with Serge Working Dress or Aircrew Working Dress it is permissible for holes to be pierced in the shoulders of the blouse for the insertion of the button and laces and for cloth shoulder flaps, where fitted, to be removed.

15.—BUTTONS.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—A gilt-raised round button with a rope rim encircling a plain rim, within which is a wreath of laurel surrounding an anchor and cable under a crown.

For other Officers.—The same as for Flag Officers but with no laurel wreath.

Buttons are of three sizes:—

1. $\frac{3}{8}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 37 lines; relief 7 lines).

2. $\frac{1}{2}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 30 lines; relief 6 lines).
3. $\frac{5}{8}$ of an inch in diameter (or in button maker's measure 26 lines; relief $5\frac{1}{2}$ lines).

They are worn as follows:—

Size No. 1. On all Coats and Cocked Hat, on White Tunic, White Bush Jacket and on Working Dress Blouse.

„ „ 2. On Jackets and Slash of Full Dress Coat.

„ „ 3. On Waistcoats, Working Dress Blouse, Epaulettes, and Shoulder Straps.

*16.—SWORD.

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt mounted, the hilt solid, half basket guard, with raised bars, and crown and anchor badge, lion head backpiece, white fish skin gripe, bound with three gilt wires; outside length $5\frac{1}{2}$ inches, inside length $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches. The blade straight, $31\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, $\frac{1}{2}$ to $\frac{3}{4}$ inch wide at the shoulder, with a flat back and the blade ground hollow to within 11 inches of the end with a double-edged spear point.

SCABBARD.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Black leather, the top and middle lockets to be 4 and $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches long respectively; to have loops and rings, and to be ornamented with embossed oak leaves in bas-relief; the chape to be $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, and to have oak leaves round the upper part and a honeysuckle ornament at the end.

For all other Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The chape to be only $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; both lockets and chape to be ornamented with fluted threads and scrolls, instead of oak leaves.

SWORD KNOT.

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Of blue and gold cord with barrel-shaped mould covered with blue and gold gimp, with blue bullion at end.

NOTE.—When worn with the Great Coat or Watch Coat the sword is hooked up, the scabbard passing through a slit in the coat and the hilt outside.

*17.—DIRK.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Gilt-mounted with lion head backpiece and white fishskin gripe; hilt $5\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, the cross bar fitted with an oval medallion with crown and anchor badge surrounded by a wreath of laurel, and with spring to hold the blade in the scabbard; blue and gold blade, embossed, $17\frac{1}{2}$ inches long; length of dirk when in the scabbard, $23\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

DIRK SCABBARD.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—Black leather 18 inches long, fitted with gilt locket at the top, with two rings to attach to slings of belt, and at the bottom with a gilt-pointed shoe.

DIRK KNOT.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the sword knot, but smaller.

*18.—SWORD BELTS.

FULL DRESS SWORD BELT. (in abeyance)

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Black silk webbing, lined, girdle fully $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide; slings 1 inch wide, on sliders; the whole embroidered in gold, with oak leaves and acorns down the middle, and margined with a straight gold line near each edge. Gilt mountings with circular clasp in front; round the clasp is an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown in a wreath of laurel; embossed carriage buckles and attached to the front sling or to slider a plain gilt hook to suspend the sword short. Swivels and buckles and billets to attach the sword.

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

For Commodores, Second Class, Captains and Commanders.—The same as for Officers of Flag Rank, except that girdle and slings are embroidered with three straight gold lines, one down the middle and one near each edge; the circular clasp has round the edge an embossed wreath of laurel and in the centre an anchor surmounted by a crown, but without a wreath of laurel; plain carriage buckles.

For Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—The same, but two lines of gold embroidery instead of three.

*UNDRESS SWORD BELT.

For all Officers except Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Full Dress Belt, but of black seal leather and with no embroidery. Slings $\frac{3}{4}$ inch wide. As an alternative a lightweight Undress Sword Belt of white web material with patent leather slings may be worn.

*DIRK BELT.

For Midshipmen and Naval Cadets.—The same as the Undress sword belt, except that the slings are fitted over the girdle on two runners connected inside the belt by a leather strap 8 inches in length. Girdle $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches wide. Clasp $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. Length of slings: Front 9 inches, back 9 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches.

NOTE.—Sword belts are worn over the Full Dress Coat between the two lowest buttons; under the Undress Coat and White Tunic; and when worn with Ball Dress under the waistcoat.

19.—AIGUILLETTES.

For Admirals of the Fleet and for Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom.—The aiguillette is of gold wire basket cord, $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick, and consists of two single plaits of unequal length and of two cords of unequal length starting from an end of each plait; at the other end of each plait there are a few inches of plain cord ending in netted heads and gilt-embossed metal tags. The longer plait and cord are joined to the shorter plait and cord by a strip of blue cloth about $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches wide, in which is a buttonhole to allow of the aiguillette being fastened to the brass slide of the epaulette or shoulder strap. The longer or back cord is looped up on the shorter or front cord, the front cord and short and long plaits are fastened together, and where they are fastened together a small gold braid loop is fitted. The aiguillette is worn on the right shoulder, the arm being passed between the front or short plait and cord and the back or longer plait and cord.

When the aiguillette is worn with the Full Dress Coat the small gold braid loop is attached to the top button on the right side of the coat; with the White Tunic to the top button; and with the Undress Coat, Dress Jacket and White Mess Jacket to a small button fitted under the right lapel.

The aiguillette is worn with Full Dress (in abeyance), Blue Ceremonial Dress, Modified Ball Dress, White Ceremonial Dress and Modified White Ball Dress on all occasions and with other dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that two sizes of aiguillette are used. The full dress aiguillette is made of gimp and orris ten-line cord $\frac{1}{4}$ inch thick, triple plaited. The undress aiguillette is of plain gimp nine-line cord, 9/40 inch thick, double plaited. The plaits of both aiguillettes are finished with a single cord with a four-turn knot above the metal tags.

Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen wear the aiguillette with all dresses on all occasions except

that in Undress, Mess Undress, White Undress and White Mess Undress when not in attendance or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family the wearing of aiguillettes is optional.

NOTE.—The wearing of full dress aiguillettes for Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen is in abeyance.

For Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and the Medical Officer appointed as in attendance on the Queen when afloat.—The same as for Admirals of the Fleet, except that gold gimp cord $\frac{1}{4}$ inch in diameter is used, instead of wire basket-cord. It is worn on the right shoulder and in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet with all dresses when in attendance on or in the presence of the Sovereign or members of the Royal Family.

For Naval Attachés and Assistant Naval Attachés (unless they are A.D.C.'s to the Queen or Naval Equerries to the Queen or to members of the Royal Family) and Secretaries, Flag Lieutenant Commanders and Flag Lieutenants specifically appointed as such to the personal staffs of Flag Officers, Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores.—The same as for Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, except that gold and blue cord 8/40 inch thick is used instead of gold gimp cord, and that the gilt metal tags are of special design, mounted with silver metal anchors. It is worn in the same manner as the aiguillette for Admirals of the Fleet, but on the left shoulder, being attached to the top button on the left side of the Full Dress Coat; to the top button of the White Tunic; or to a small button fitted under the left lapel of the Undress Coat, Mess Jacket or White Mess Jacket.

The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that it need not be worn at sea or by Flag-Lieutenants and Secretaries when not in personal attendance.

In blue uniform a blue cloth shoulder strap ornamented with gold and blue cord, from which to hang the aiguillette, is worn; in white uniform the shoulder strap of rank is used for this purpose.

NOTE 1.—Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governor-Generals wear on the right shoulder the same aiguillette as is worn by Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, but the Royal Cypher is not to be worn. The aiguillette is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

Officers appointed as Aides-de-Camp to Governors or Lieutenant-Governors wear the same aiguillette as is worn by Naval Attachés but the aiguillette is worn on the right shoulder. It is worn with all dresses on all occasions except that wear when at sea is optional.

NOTE 2.—Aiguillettes are never worn on Greatcoats, Watch Coats, and Raincoats, or in No. 12A, 13, 13A and 14 Dresses.

20.—ROYAL CYPHER.

For Admirals of the Fleet, Vice-Admirals and Rear-Admirals of the United Kingdom, Aides-de-Camp to the Queen, Honorary Physicians, Surgeons and Dental Surgeons to the Queen and Naval Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.—The Royal Cypher in dull silver is worn on the plaited shoulder cord of the aiguillette and, when Blue Ceremonial Dress is worn, on the plain aiguillette strap on the left shoulder, or on both epaulettes, or on both shoulder straps of the Greatcoat, Watch Coat, and all White Uniform. It is placed immediately below the crown when worn on the epaulette, and when worn on the shoulder strap of Officers of Flag rank; when worn on the shoulder strap of Officers of

* Officers not in possession of the sword and sword belt are not required to provide these articles for the present. The wearing of dirks by midshipmen and cadets is discontinued pending further instructions.

other rank, it is superimposed on the lowest rows of lace, the bottom of the Cypher being even with the lower edge of the lowest row of lace.

An Officer who has held the appointment of First and Principal Naval Aide-de-Camp to the Queen continues to wear the Royal Cypher after he has relinquished the appointment. If he has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, he may, after relinquishing the appointment, wear the Royal Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served.

In all other cases, the Cypher of the reigning Monarch only is worn.

For Personal Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.—The Royal Cypher differs from that worn by other Officers in that it consists of block letters. The height of each letter is $\frac{7}{16}$ inch, except that, when more than one Cypher is worn, the height is $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

A Personal Aide-de-Camp to the Queen, who has held this appointment under more than one Sovereign, wears the Cypher of each Sovereign under whom he has so served. He continues to wear the Royal Cypher or Cyphers after he has relinquished the appointment.

21.—COCKED HAT. (in abeyance)

For Commissioned Officers.—A black cocked hat with a left flap of 6 inches, right flap of 5½ inches, 4½ inches at each corner. A black silk cockade, 5 inches wide, placed upright on the righthand side. At each end a tassel consisting of five gold bullions above five gold and five blue bullion-eyes. The hat is bound all round :—

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class, with gold lace 2 inches wide, showing 1 inch on each side.

For other Commissioned Officers, with black silk of oakleaf pattern 1½ inches wide, showing 1 inch on the outer side.

On the Cockade are the following devices :—

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Three loops of dead and bright bullion 1½ inches in circumference, the innermost loop twisted and looped round a button.

For Commodores, Second Class, Captains and Commanders.—Two loops of bright bullion, 1½ inches in circumference, the inner loop twisted and looped round a button.

For Lieutenant-Commanders, Lieutenants and Sub-Lieutenants.—One loop of bright bullion 1½ inches in circumference, twisted and looped round a button.

For Commissioned Officers (Branch List).—No device.

NOTE.—Subordinate Officers wear the Cap on the occasions for which the Cocked Hat is prescribed.

22.—CAPS.

PEAK CAP.

For all Officers.—White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; blue cloth band; fitted with peak and chin strap. Measurements of crown to vary from 10½ inches long and 9½ inches wide for size 6½ to 11½ inches x 11½ inches for size 7½. To have a piping round the edge of the crown, another between the band and quartering and another near the bottom of the band. To have a band of black worsted braid 1½ inches wide with the join in front so as to be covered by the badge; a press stud fastener to be fitted at the join to hold the braid band, with the cap badge attached, in position on the cap. The band of the cap to be supported with double stiffening hessian 2½ inches wide. The crown to be extended with a phosphor-bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule. The use of steel cap stretchers is prohibited. The quarterings to be lightly and evenly padded with wadding. The chin strap to be of black patent calf

leather (or black plastic material of similar appearance), ½ inch wide, buttoned to two flexible buttons placed immediately behind the corners of the peak.

PEAK.

For Officers of Flag Rank and Commodores, First Class.—Covered with blue cloth and bound with patent leather and embroidered all round with oak leaves in gold ½ of an inch wide. The peak to be 2 to 2½ inches deep in the middle.

For Commodores, Second Class, Captains and Commanders.—The same but embroidered on the front edge only.

For all other Officers.—Patent leather, without embroidery. The peak to be 2 inches deep in the middle.

The peak to droop at an angle of 45°.

NOTE.—As a temporary measure either caps with white plastic top (as above) or blue caps of obsolescent pattern with white ribbed plastic or pique cap cover or white caps of obsolescent pattern may be worn.

BLUE BERET.

For Air Crew Officers.—Blue Beret for wear with Working Dress.

CAP BADGE.

For all Officers.—A wreath of gold laurel leaves surrounding a silver fowl anchor, embroidered on a blue cloth-ground, with a crown above, embroidered in gold and silver. The outside dimensions of the badge are 2½ inches high by 3½ inches broad.

For Air Crew Officers.—Badge for wear with Beret, similar to above but in metal and with outside dimensions 1½ inches high by 2½ inches broad.

23.—GREATCOAT.

For all Officers.—Blue Cloth. Length to come to 14 inches from the ground. Double breasted. Six buttons on each side, the bottom button not to come below the level of hips. A plait down the back, with an opening at the bottom 18 inches long with a fly and four small plain buttons. A cloth strap behind with a buttonhole at each end 8 inches apart, and two corresponding uniform buttons to confine the waist to required size. Stand and fall collar with hook and eye in collar seam. Edges of coat double stitched; the shoulders fitted with shoulder straps, except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets. A 3-inch slit for sword, vertical, with 2-inch welt, just above the left hip in line with the waist belt.

NOTE.—The Greatcoat will not be required by Officers entered as Dartmouth Cadets until they reach commissioned rank.

24.—WATCH COAT.

For all Officers.—Blue heaver cloth, lined with dull grey fleece. Double breasted, length to come just above the knee. A 14-inch slit in the back. Turn down collar, 2½ inches in depth, with lapel and step, provided with a tab underneath to button across the opening when required. Five buttons on each side, four to button and one under the turn. One inside breast pocket on left side and two outside bottom pockets with flaps. Edges of coat single stitched; the shoulders (except for Midshipmen and Naval Cadets) fitted with shoulder straps of the same material as the coat, and sewn down. A 3-inch slit for sword, vertical, with 2-inch welt, just above the left hip.

NOTE.—The use of the Watch Coat is optional except that it is compulsory for Naval Cadets and Midshipmen (Dartmouth Entry) at the Britannia Royal Naval College.

For the period of the war officers were permitted to wear the watch coat instead of the greatcoat. This arrangement is discontinued, but officers in possession of a watch coat only may wear it in lieu of the greatcoat on official occasions until worn out, when it is to be replaced with a greatcoat.

25.—RAINCOAT.

For all Officers.—Dark blue; material optional. Lined with blue. Single breasted, to button four. Fly fronts; vertical side pockets, welted. Raglan sleeves. No belt. Coat to reach 5 inches below the knee.

26.—BOAT CLOAK.

For all Officers.—(a) *Combined coat and cape.* Coat of blue cloth, without sleeves; large armholes; to button five; no pockets; lined with black. Coat to reach just below the knee. *Cape* of blue cloth, lined with white, to button four. Lion head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Shoulders cut so that the cape will fit evenly over epaulettes when worn. Length of cape 36 to 38 inches, according to height; collar 3½ inches deep.

(b) *Cape to be worn without coat.* Pattern as described above, but of a length to reach to a point 2 inches below the knee.

NOTE.—The use of the boat cloak is optional.

27.—FOUL WEATHER COAT AND HAT.

For all Officers.—A black oilskin and Sou'-wester or P.V.C. coat of the usual pattern.

28.—GAITERS.

For all Officers.—Black enamelled hide, with four eyelet holes each side, and fastened with leather loops, strap and buckle at the top. The gaiter to be approximately 10 inches high at the front, and 11 inches at the back.

NOTE.—Gaiters are worn in muddy or wet weather, with Undress at the discretion of the Senior Officer present, and in White Uniform with landing parties.

29.—NECKTIES.

For all Officers.—Plain black silk or satin.

With the Undress Coat and Working Dress Blouse, the sailor's knot. With the Mess Jacket, White Mess Jacket and Undress Tail Coat, the bow tie.

A bow tie should be worn if undress No. 5 is worn in the evening in harbour.

30.—SCARF.

For all Officers.—White. Material optional.

31.—GLOVES.

Plain brown.

Brown gloves may be worn with blue uniform in cold weather but their wearing is optional. On ceremonial occasions they are not to be worn unless specifically ordered by the Senior Officer on account of weather.

32.—BOOTS AND SHOES.

BLACK BOOTS.

Lace-up boots. No toe-caps.

BLACK SHOES.

Lace-up shoes. No toe-caps.

WHITE SHOES.

Lace-up buckskin shoes. No toe-caps or straps. White canvas shoes may be worn with white Undress Uniform on ordinary working occasions on board H.M. ships.

SANDALS

As supplied from the Victualling Yards.

NOTE.—Officers already in possession of Wellington or Half Wellington boots are permitted to wear them in uniform until they wear out.

33.—SOCKS AND STOCKINGS.

With black shoes, black or dark blue socks should be worn.

With white shoes, white socks should be worn.

Stockings for Tropical Dress.—Blue turnover stockings should be worn with black shoes or boots, white turnover stockings with white shoes.

34.—KAMARABAND.

Black silk, 6 inches wide, quite plain, fastened with two straps and buckles behind.

NOTE.—The kamarband may be worn in hot climates with the White Mess Jacket instead of the blue evening waistcoat with White Mess Undress.

35.—SHIRTS.

White.

Plain soft-fronted white shirts may be worn with all Dresses except Nos. 2B, 6A, 7, 11A, 11B and 12. Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A, 11A and 11B Dresses, except that in extremely hot conditions evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn with No. 11A Dress. Evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may also be worn as an alternative to stiff fronted shirts with Nos. 7 and 12 Dresses.

Shirts for Tropical Dress. White twill, with polo collar attached. Pocket on each breast as on white tunic. Yoke at back with box pleat. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps as on white tunic. Sleeves to be short (to the elbow) or long at the option of the wearer.

Shirts for Action Dress. Light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. Six buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist, and the wrist opening closed with a gusset. Two plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, ½ inch buttons. Shoulders fitted with holes for shoulder straps.

36.—SHORTS FOR TROPICAL DRESS.

White drill, with 2½-inch band and two pleats. Two straps and buckles in front, buckles to be 1 inch, of white metal. Bottom of shorts to be approximately 26 inches and to reach to about 3 inches above the knee-cap.

37.—COLLARS.

White, stiff.

For evening wear stiff winged collars are to be worn except that with No. 12 Dress soft turned-down collars, either plain, ribbed or marcella pattern, are to be worn with soft-fronted shirts and with No. 7 Dress soft turned-down collars may be worn with soft-fronted shirts on informal occasions.

38.—MOURNING.

On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Officers are to wear a piece of black crepe 3½ inches wide round the left arm above the elbow; no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

39.—JEWELLERY.

Watch chains and trinkets are not to be worn outside coats; nor pins, rings or other ornaments on neckties.

40.—MATERIAL OF BLUE UNIFORM.

Smooth cloth, thickness varying according to climate. No silk facings. For cold weather, pilot cloth is allowed.

In warm weather, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer, the material for Undress may, at the option of the wearer, be blue serge of a shade similar to that of the smooth cloth; the weight and colour of the serge must conform strictly to the sealed pattern.

In hot climates when white uniform is worn, the material for Undress (blue) for night uniform may at the option of the wearer be fine blue serge, or flannel. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or Senior Naval Officer the Undress uniform of blue serge may be worn instead of White Undress.

41.—KHAKI UNIFORM.

Khaki uniform is to be worn only:—

- (a) by Officers appointed to serve with R.M. units;
- (b) by Officers when employed with Combined Operations parties, or with operational landing parties at the discretion of the Senior Officer;
- (c) by Officers appointed for service in the United States of America and Canada, as a summer working uniform in the form specially prescribed for this purpose;

(d) As specially directed by the Admiralty.

2. Details of Khaki uniform are as follows :—
Battledress, Khaki. Service articles but with the collar of the blouse faced with similar material. Blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone.

Mackintosh, Officers' (Army (1952) pattern)—Service article, as specified in the Dress Regulations : R.M. Officers.

Beret. Blue (or green, in the case of officers appointed to serve with Commando units) with naval officers' metal beret badge.

Cap. Naval Officers' cap with a khaki cap cover.

Shirt and Collars. Khaki.

Tie. Khaki or black.

Boots and Shoes. Black, with no toe caps. Brown shoes may be worn when not on duty.

Khaki TROPICAL DRESS.

Shirt. Khaki bush jacket or khaki shirt with collar attached.

Shorts. Khaki drill.

Trousers. Khaki drill.

Beret or Cap. As above.

Stockings. Khaki.

Boots and Shoes. As above.

3. *Khaki Uniform for wear only by officers appointed for service in U.S.A. and Canada during summer months.*

Jacket Service Dress. Khaki gabardine* of the same pattern as the Military Service Dress except that the pointed cuffs and shoulder straps are omitted. Single breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam fitted at the waist; military skirt to the bottom edge, opening at the back from the bottom of the garment to the waist line. For a man 5 feet 9 inches in height and varying in proportion to height : back vent to be 13 inches deep. Step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches. Two breast pockets $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep to the top of the flap, box pleat in centre $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide fitted with a buttonhole and fastened with small gilt button. Two expanding side pockets $9\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide at the top and $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the bottom, 8 inches deep to the top of the pocket; flap, with buttonhole for small gilt button, to cover pockets, $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, $9\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide; the top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners in such a manner that on service the pocket can be expanded at the top also. Outside jetted pocket and inside breast pocket on the right side, and inside ticket pocket on the left. Four large gilt buttons down the front, the bottom one just below the lower edge of waistband. To be lined or not as required with lining of similar colour to the jacket. Shoulders fitted to take naval shoulder straps as worn with white uniform. Belt of same material as jacket, 2 inches wide with 3 pairs of eyelet holes 1 inch apart commencing $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the nipped end and fitted with a two prong gilt metal buckle.

Trousers. Khaki gabardine.*

Cap. Naval Officers' cap with khaki gabardine cover*.

Shirt and Collar. Khaki.

Tie. Khaki or black.

Shoes. Black with no toe-caps or brown with plain toe-caps.

*NOTE :—Officers in possession of khaki drill or gabardine uniform of the former pattern may continue to wear it until worn out.

4. *Distinction Marks of Rank or Branch.* Blue cloth shoulder straps with gold distinction lace, as worn with white uniform.

Gilt metal collar badges representing in miniature the distinction marks of rank and branch may be worn on an optional basis by officers on both sides of the collar of khaki uniform shirts when appointed for duty which necessitates their wearing khaki uniform in the presence of U.S. Officers. The badge is to be worn with the centre approximately one

inch from the front edge of the collar and one inch from the bottom, and the bottom stripe of the badge shall be horizontal when the shirt collar is fastened.

42.—DRESS OF CHAPLAINS.

Chaplains (except Chaplains, R.N., entered prior to the 3rd November, 1948) will wear uniform as Naval Officers subject to the following modifications :—

(a) No distinction marks of rank will be worn.

(b) A Clerical Collar and stock shall be worn on all occasions.

(c) A gilt Maltese Cross is to be worn on the shoulder straps of greatcoats. On white uniform and tropical dress black shoulder straps with a gilt Maltese Cross shall be worn.

(d) *Cap.* The peak of the cap should be covered with blue cloth and have an edging of black worsted braid $\frac{3}{4}$ " in width.

(e) *Cap Badge.* The wreath of gold laurel leaves is replaced by a wreath of laurel leaves embroidered in black silk, edged and veined in gold.

2. Chaplains, R.N., entered prior to the 3rd November, 1948, retain the option of wearing the uniform shown above or ordinary clerical dress including a clerical collar and stock. The mess dress when uniform is not worn is to be clerical Court coat and trousers of black cloth. The wearing of knee breeches, silk stockings and buckle shoes is in abeyance.

3. *Chaplains Serving with Royal Marine Field Units.*

Khaki Uniform. When in the field Chaplains will be required to wear battledress. A bronze Maltese Cross will be worn on the shoulder straps and the shoulder title "Royal Navy" on each arm. The clerical collar and stock are to be worn with battledress.

4. In the conduct of religious services a Chaplain should wear a black silk scarf embroidered at each end with an anchor attached by its cable to a Cross and surmounted by a Royal Crown. Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when officers wear No. 3. Dress, No. 4. Dress, No. 8 Dress and No. 9A Dress. Orders or Stars of Orders are also worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers. Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals may be worn on the left side of the scarf when officers wear No. 5 Dress and No. 10 Dress. The scarf may be worn after retirement by Chaplains who have retired on pension.

5. Honorary Chaplains to the Queen wear a Red Cassock and a special Bronze Badge consisting of the Royal Cypher and Crown within an oval wreath. The Badge is worn in the conduct of Religious Services, on the left side of the scarf by Chaplains who wear the scarf, and on academic or ordinary clerical dress by other Chaplains. When an Honorary Chaplain to the Queen ceases to hold the appointment, he may continue to wear the Red Cassock and the badge in miniature.

43.—FLYING BADGES.

Naval flying badges are to be worn by entitled officers as soon as they have qualified as follows :—

(a) Naval Pilots : on successful completion of basic and applied flying courses, including the advanced section of the Royal Air Force standard syllabus for pilot training.

(b) Naval Observers : on successful completion of training at the Naval Observer and Air Signal School.

2. The initial award of flying badges is on a provisional basis, and the badge will not be considered to have been fully earned until the holder has been appointed to and has actually undertaken productive duties in a qualified capacity in a front line, training or miscellaneous unit.

3. When it has been acquired, the right to wear the Pilots' or Observers' badge may only be withdrawn at the discretion of the Admiralty, and the holder of the badge will normally continue wearing it after he has ceased to carry out flying duties.

4. The flying badge is liable to be withdrawn if the holder has :—

(a) been removed permanently from flying duties for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control; or

(b) failed to undertake successfully productive flying duties as in para. 2.

5. Observers who have qualified as pilots will normally wear the Pilots' badge. Should an officer so qualified become incapable of carrying out the duties of a Pilot and be employed only on Observer duties he will wear the Observers' badge. The two badges are not to be worn concurrently.

6. The appropriate Naval flying badge may also be worn, on production of evidence of the award, by any officer on the active or retired list who has at any time qualified as Pilot or Observer in the Royal Navy or in another Service, provided that the award of the badge has not been withdrawn at any time. Admiralty approval is, however, required in any case where the award was made in a foreign service. Flying badges other than the Naval Pilots' and Naval Observers' badge, as described below, are not to be worn on Naval uniform.

7. The descriptions of the Naval flying badges worn by officers are as follows:—

Pilots' Badge. Wings of gold embroidery, having in the centre a silver fowl anchor surrounded by a gold embroidered wreath and surmounted by a crown. Dimensions:—

Full size: length $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches, height $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches.

Miniature size: length 2 inches, height $\frac{3}{4}$ inch.

Observers' Badge. Wings of gold embroidery having in the centre a silver fowl anchor surrounded by the letter "O" in silver rope and surmounted by a crown. Dimensions:—

Width at wing tips $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches; overall height to wing tips $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches; height of centre 1 inch.

8. Pilots' and Observers' badges are to be worn as follows:—

Blue Uniform

The badge is to be sewn in the centre of the left sleeve $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the circle in the uppermost row of the distinction lace and in a corresponding position in the case of midshipmen.

Working Dress

The badge is to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse.

White Uniform

The badge with a safety pin attachment is to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the White Tunic. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. With the White Mess Jacket, the Observers' badge or miniature Pilots' badge is to be pinned on the left lapel 1 inch below the point of the shoulder or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the ribbons.

Khaki Uniform

The badge is to be sewn or worn with a safety-pin attachment $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the Khaki Jacket or, if medal ribbons are worn, immediately above the top row of ribbons.

9. Flying badges are not to be worn on tropical shirts, greatcoat, watch coat or raincoat.

44. BRASSARDS FOR NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS AND DEPUTY NAVAL PROVOST MARSHALS.

To be worn on duty by officers appointed as Naval Provost Marshals or Deputy Naval Provost Marshals.

2. The brassard is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and the elbow. It consists of a length of blue cloth approximately 16 inches long and $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep embroidered in yellow with the letters N.P.M. or D.N.P.M. (as appropriate) surmounted by a crown and laurel wreath, the whole backed with black twill material and secured by snap fasteners.

45.—ARMLET FOR OFFICERS COMMANDING NAVAL DRAFTS.

To be worn on duty by officers appointed in command of Naval drafts.

2. The armband is to be worn on the right upper arm midway between the shoulder and elbow. It consists of a length of white satin drill printed in blue with the letters O.C.N.D. with an anchor in the centre and is secured by means of two elastic straps.

R.N.R. & R.N.V.R. UNIFORMS.

*UNIFORM FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE.

The uniform of Officers of the Royal Naval Reserve is the same as that of Officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy with the following exceptions:—

1. Permanent and Honorary Officers, other than Air Branch Officers, wear the letter "R" inside the curl of distinction lace. During mobilised service qualified Officers will omit the "R" from the curl.

2. Temporary Officers wear a waved curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gold lace on the uppermost row of lace. In wartime, on becoming qualified Officers, the wavy curl will be replaced by a plain curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lace as for R.N. Officers.

3. Air Branch Officers wear the letter "A" inside the curl of distinction lace.

4. R.N.R. buttons are worn.

5. Temporary Midshipmen wear a waved notched hole of twist on the white turnback.

6. Midshipmen appointed for short periods or under training are not required to wear a sword or dirk, but may wear a sword.

*UNIFORM FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE.

The uniform of Officers of the Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve is the same as that of Officers of corresponding rank of the Royal Navy with the following exceptions:—

1. Permanent and Honorary Officers, other than Air Branch Officers, wear the letter "R" inside the curl of distinction lace. During

mobilised service qualified Officers will omit the "R" from the curl.

2. Temporary Officers wear a waved curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gold lace on the uppermost row of lace. In wartime, on becoming qualified Officers, the wavy curl will be replaced by a plain curl of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lace as for R.N. Officers.

3. Permanent and Temporary Air Branch Officers wear the letter "A" inside the curl of distinction lace.

4. R.N.V.R. buttons are worn.

5. Officers of the Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force wear a waved line of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch gold distinction lace with a waved curl on the uppermost row. The half stripe is to be waved in the same way as the full stripes, but is not to exceed $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in width, and is to be spaced $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from the full stripes. No distinction cloth is worn.

6. Temporary Midshipmen wear a waved notched hole of twist on the white turnback.

7. Midshipmen of the R.N.V.R. Air Branch will wear the letter "A" on the twist instead of on the cuff of the sleeve.

8. Officers of the Special Branch wear distinction cloth of light green.

9. Chaplains of the R.N.V.R. wear the scarf authorised to be worn by Chaplains, R.N., with the addition of gold letters "R.N.V.R." $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in height, below the badge.

*Note.—Until further orders, mess undress will not be required to be worn and swords and dirks need not be provided. Wing collars and bow ties should be worn with No. 5 Dress on formal evening occasions.

80 SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND R.N.R. AND R.N.V.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit for Naval Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

R.N. OFFICERS (except Chaplains) entered for General Service

Article	No.	
<i>Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace</i> ..	2	
¶ <i>Greatcoats with shoulder straps</i> ..	1	
* <i>Jackets, mess, blue</i> ..	1	
<i>Trousers, plain blue</i> ..	2 Prs.	
* <i>Waistcoats, mess, blue</i> ..	1	
Badges, cap, officers' ..	2	
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.	
* <i>Caps, blue, officers'</i> ..	1	
* <i>Caps, plastic, officers'</i> ..	1	
§ <i>Coats, overall, laboratory, white</i> ..	4	
Collars, stiff ..	12	
Collars, winged ..	6	
* <i>Covers, cap, plastic</i> ..	2	
† <i>Gaiters, patent leather</i> ..	1 Pr.	
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.	
§§ <i>Jackets, white drill, for dental officers</i> ..	6	
†† <i>Overall combination suits, officers' (see Note v)</i> ..	1	
† <i>Pullovers, sleeveless, blue</i> ..	1	
Raincoats, officers' ..	1	
† <i>Shirts, action/working dress</i> ..	2	
* <i>Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted</i> ..	3	
Shirts, white, soft, double cuffs ..	6	
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	2 Prs.	
Socks, black, officers' ..	6 Prs.	
Ties, black ..	2	
Ties, evening ..	1	
Towels, seamen's ..	3	
† <i>Trousers, action/working dress</i> ..	2 Prs.	
¶ <i>Trunk, steel</i> ..	1	
¶¶ <i>Pillow slips, cotton</i> ..	4	
¶¶ <i>Sheets, cotton, single</i> ..	4	
<i>Tropical Outfit.</i>	No.	
* <i>Jackets, mess, white drill</i> ..	3	
* <i>Buttons, gilt, size 2</i> ..	12	
* <i>Kamabanda</i> ..	1	
Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.	
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6	
Shoes, white, buckskin ..	1 Pr.	
Shoes, white, canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.	
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.	
Socks, white wool ..	6 Prs.	
Stockings, white cotton and wool ..	6 Prs.	
Straps, shoulder, gold lace ..	2 Prs.	
Trousers, white, duck, officers' ..	3 Prs.	
Tunics, white, drill, officers' ..	3	
Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	10	

Note (i) *Not supplied to (a) Midshipmen, Extended Service Officers or Temporary Officers; (b) Officers entered as Naval Air Cadets or promoted from Upper Yardman (Air) until appointed Acting Sub-Lieutenant (P) or (O).

Note (ii) †Seaman and Engineer Officers only.

Note (iii) §Medical Officers only.

Note (iv) §§Dental Officers only.

Note (v) ††Overall combination suits :

The scales and officers concerned are as follows:—

	Brown	White
Engineer Officers ..	1	2
Shipwright Officers ..	3	—
Electrical Officers ..	—	3
Ordinance Engineer Officers ..	—	3

Note (vi) †An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should NOT be provided with another free issue of these items.

Note (vii) ¶ Not to be issued to an officer who has received a steel trunk with his uniform outfit as a Cadet.

Note (viii) ¶¶ Not to be issued to officers who received these items on personal loan as Cadets.

Note (ix) ¶¶ The greatcoat is to be omitted from the outfits of Air Crew officers who received a greatcoat with their uniform outfit as Naval Air Cadets.

Note (x) *¶1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.

CHAPLAINS, R.N.

Article	No.	
Badges, cap } Chaplains' ..	2	
Caps, plastic } pattern ..	2	
Coats, undress, blue ..	2	
Greatcoats with shoulder straps ..	1	
Jackets, mess, blue ..	1	
Mess cassock waistcoats ..	1	
Scarves, clerical ..	1	
Trousers, plain blue ..	2 Prs.	
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.	
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.	
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue ..	1	
Raincoats, officers' ..	1	
Shirts, action/working dress ..	2	
Shirts, white, soft, double cuffs ..	6	
Shirts, white, stiff cuffs ..	3	
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.	
Socks, black, officers' ..	6 Prs.	
Towels, seamen's ..	3	
Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.	
Trunk, steel ..	1	
Pillow slips, cotton ..	4	
Sheets, cotton, single ..	4	
<i>Tropical Outfit.</i>		
Cassocks, white ..	2	
Straps, shoulder ..	2 Prs.	
Jackets, mess, white drill ..	3	
Buttons, gilt, size 2 ..	12	
Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.	
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6	
Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.	
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.	
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.	
Socks, white wool ..	6 Prs.	
Stockings, white cotton and wool ..	6 Prs.	
Trousers, white duck, officers' ..	3 Prs.	
Tunics, white drill, officers' ..	3	
Buttons, gilt, size 1 ..	10	

NAVAL OFFICERS (including Chaplains) Appointed to Serve with R.M. Units

Article	No.	
Badges, beret (for Chaplains only) ..	1	
Shirts, khaki ..	3	
Anklets, web ..	1 Pr.	
Badges, beret, officers' (except Chaplains) ..	1	
Berets, blue or green ..	1	
Blouses, battle dress, khaki ..	1	
Lanyards, blue ..	1	
Mackintosh, officers' (Army (1952) Pattern) ..	1	
Socks, khaki ..	3 Prs.	
Trousers, battle dress, khaki ..	1 Pr.	
<i>Tropical Outfit</i>	No.	
Shirts, khaki, cellular ..	4	
Shorts, khaki ..	3 Prs.	
Stockings, khaki ..	4 Prs.	

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS 81 OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND R.N.R. AND R.N.V.R.

R.N.R. OFFICERS (EXCEPT AIR BRANCH AND PATROL SERVICE OFFICERS)

Article	No.
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace ..	2
Trousers, plain blue ..	2 Prs.
Badges, cap, officers' ..	2
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.
*Caps, blue, officers' ..	1
*Caps, plastic, officers' ..	1
Collars, stiff ..	8
Collars, winged ..	3
*Covers, cap, plastic ..	2
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1
Raincoats, officers' ..	1
Shirts, action/working dress ..	2
Shirts, white, soft, double cuffs ..	4
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers' ..	4 Prs.
*Straps, shoulder, gold lace ..	1 Pr.
Ties, black ..	2
Ties, evening ..	1
Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.

Tropical Outfit	
†Sandals, leather ..	1 Pr.
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	6
Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled ..	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	6 Prs.
Socks, white wool ..	4 Prs.
Stockings, white, cotton and wool ..	4 Prs.
Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready-	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) ..	3
Buttons, gilt, R.N.R. size 1 ..	5

Note (i) *Shoulder straps are not required by Midshipmen until promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant.

Note (ii) †To be issued only during a period of 9 months or more continuous training.

Note (iii) **1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.

R.N.R. AIR BRANCH, R.N.R. PATROL SERVICE AND

R.N.V.R. OFFICERS (except Chaplains and List IIA, Sea Cadet Corps and Combined Cadet Force Officers)

Article	No.
Coats, undress, blue, with distinction lace ..	1
Trousers, plain blue ..	1 Pr.
Badges, cap, officers' ..	2
†Blouses, blue serge, working dress ..	1
*Blouses, working dress for aircrew ..	1
†Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.
*Caps, blue, officers' ..	1
*Caps, plastic, officers' ..	1
§§††Coats, overall, laboratory, white ..	3
Collars, stiff ..	8
Collars, winged ..	3
*Covers, cap, plastic ..	2
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
§§††Jackets, white drill, for dental officers ..	4
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1
§§†††Overall combination suits, officers' (see Note (vi))	1
Raincoats, officers' ..	1
†Shirts, action/working dress ..	2
Shirts, white, soft double cuffs ..	4
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers' ..	3 Prs.
§Straps, shoulder, gold lace ..	1 Pr.
Ties, black ..	2
Ties, evening ..	1
§§Towels, seamen's ..	3
†Trousers, action/working dress ..	2 Prs.
†Trousers, blue serge, working dress ..	1 Pr.
*Trousers, working dress for Aircrew ..	1 Pr.
§§Pillow slips, cotton } issued on	4
§§Sheets, cotton, single } personal loan	4

Socks, white wool ..	2 Prs.
Stockings, white cotton and wool ..	2 Prs.
Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) ..	3
Buttons, gilt, R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. size 1 ..	5

Note (i) † Not to be issued to National Service officers promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating.

Note (ii) *R.N.R. (Air) and R.N.V.R. (Air) officers only.

Note (iii) †Not for issue to R.N.R. (Air) or R.N.V.R. (Air) officers.

Note (iv) ††Medical Officers only.

Note (v) ††Dental Officers only.

Note (vi) †††Overall combination suits :

The scales and officers concerned are as follows :—

	Brown	White
Engineer Officers ..	1	1
Shipwright Officers ..	2	—
Electrical Officers ..	—	2
Ordnance Engineer Officers ..	—	2

Note (vii) † An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should have the quantities of these items which have already been supplied to him as a rating completed to two suits.

Note (viii) § Shoulder straps are not required by Midshipmen until promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant.

Note (ix) §§ For issue only to R.N.V.R. (National Service) officers during full time National Service.

Note (x) **1 Blue cap to be issued with 1 plastic cap so long as stocks are available, otherwise 2 plastic caps to be issued. Cap covers to be issued only with blue caps.

CHAPLAINS, R.N.V.R., LISTS I AND II

Article	No.
Badges, cap } Chaplains' ..	2
Caps, plastic } pattern ..	2
Coats, undress, blue ..	1
Scarves, clerical ..	1
Trousers, plain blue ..	1 Pr.
Boots, ankle ..	1 Pr.
Gloves, brown cape ..	1 Pr.
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1
Raincoats, officers' ..	1
Shirts, white, soft double cuff ..	4
Shoes, black leather, officers' ..	1 Pr.
Socks, black, officers' ..	3 Prs.

Tropical Outfit	
Cassocks, white ..	2
Straps, shoulder ..	1 Pr.
Buttons, gilt, R.N.V.R., Size 1 ..	5
Shirts, white tropical, officers' ..	4
Shoes, white buckskin ..	1 Pr.
Shorts, white tropical, officers' ..	4 Prs.
Socks, white wool ..	2 Prs.
Stockings, white, cotton and wool ..	2 Prs.
Trousers, white drill, officers' } (ready-	3 Prs.
Tunics, white drill, officers' } made) ..	3

82 SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL NAVY AND R.N.R. AND R.N.V.R.

R.N.V.R. LIST IIA OFFICERS (except Chaplains)

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>				
Badges, cap, officers'	1		Raincoats, officers'	1	
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	2		Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2	
Caps, plastic, officers'	1		Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.	
Collars, stiff	6		Straps, shoulder, gold lace	1 Pr.	
Collars, winged	3		Ties, black	1	
Linings, detachable, for raincoat, officers' ..	1		Ties, evening	1	
			Trousers, blue serge, working dress ..	2 Pr.	

CHAPLAINS, R.N.V.R., LIST IIA

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>				
Badges, cap } Chaplains'	1		Linings, detachable for raincoat, officers' ..	1	
Caps, plastic } pattern	1		Raincoats, officers'	1	
Scarves, clerical	1		Shirts, white, soft double cuffs	2	
Straps, shoulder	1 Pr.		Shoes, black leather, officers'	1 Pr.	
Blouses, blue serge, working dress	2		Trousers, blue serge, working dress ..	2 Prs	

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS, PETTY OFFICERS, MEN AND JUNIORS OF THE FLEET AND FOR JUNIORS IN THE TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS.

SECTION I. General Regulations.

1. Wearing of uniform. 2. Uniform Regulations. 3. Classification of uniforms. 4. Patterns of uniform. 5. Materials for uniform. 6. Marking of clothes, bedding, etc. 7. Inspection of clothing and bedding. 8. Excess kits. 9. Disposal of effects; strictly uniform articles.

SECTION II. Dresses for Ships' Companies.

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Boats' crews. 3. Postmen and orderlies. 4. Working dresses—submarine ratings, engineering mechanics, class II., ratings regularly employed on flight decks, and cooks. 5. Cycling. 6. Motor-cycling. 7. Mourning. 8. Ships' colours. 9. Recreational rig. 10. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries. 11. Wearing of plain clothes. 12. White Web Equipment for Ceremonial Purposes. 13. Wearing of Emblems. 14. Upper Yardmen. 15. Evening rig for Chief Petty Officers. 16. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses.

SECTION III. Dresses, etc., for which station orders are required.

SECTION IV. Occasions on which certain articles are to be or may be worn, and method of wearing.

1. Caps. 2. White caps and cap covers. 3. Cap ribbons. 4. Black silk scarves. 5. Comforters. 6. White scarves. 7. Knives (clasp). 8. Lanyards. 9. Jerseys. 10. Gloves. 11. White canvas shoes. 12. White Socks. 13. Slippers, black leather. 14. Overcoats. 15. Raincoats. 16. Old cloth, etc. suits. 17. Stockings with tropical clothing. 18. Oilskin leggings. 19. Cooks' caps. 20. Collars, stiff white and soft white. 21. Belts, waist, white. 22. Leather sandals. 23. Collars, Seamen's, blue. 24. Lightweight shorts. 25. Action/Working dress. 26. Action/Working dress shirts. 27. Aircrew Working dress. 28. White trousers.

SECTION V. Badges.

SECTION VI. Medals and Medal Ribbons.

SECTION VII. Clothes Chests, Suit Cases, Attache Cases and Travelling Bags.

SECTION VIII. Kits of all classes, contents of, regulations as to issue and modifications permitted at discretion of Commanders-in-Chief.

SECTION IX. Description of patterns of uniform. (*For Index see head of section*).

SECTION I.

GENERAL REGULATIONS.

1. Wearing of Uniform.

The officers, men and juniors of Her Majesty's Fleet, and the Royal Marines, shall wear such uniforms as the Admiralty in pursuance of Her Majesty's pleasure shall from time to time direct. (Article 1101 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions).

2. Uniform Regulations.

The issue of the separate poster edition of the Uniform Regulations with sketches, for chief petty officers, petty officers, men and juniors is in abeyance for the time being.

3. Classification of Uniforms.

In the Uniform Regulations naval uniforms are classified as follows:—

Class I.—All chief petty officers.

Class II.—All petty officers and men, dressed as seamen.

Class III.—All petty officers and men, not dressed as seamen.

Ratings in class I and class III uniform may be referred to collectively as "men not dressed as seamen," and ratings in class II uniform as "men dressed as seamen."

4. Patterns of Uniform.

The patterns of uniform as shown in these Regulations are to be strictly adhered to, and no deviations whatever allowed. A description of these patterns is given in section IX.

5. Materials for Uniform.

All materials for uniform and all made-up articles of clothing such as caps, jerseys, boots, etc., are supplied through the victualling yards.

Materials or articles of clothing of a quality inferior to the service materials or articles, or deviating from them in pattern or colour, are *not* to be worn and will *not* be accepted as part of a man's kit.

A copy of this regulation is to be posted conspicuously in a suitable place in H.M. Ships and establishments.

6. Marking of Clothes, Bedding, etc.

The clothes of all ratings are to be marked

The clothes of men dressed as seamen are to be marked as follows, with a $\frac{3}{8}$ -inch type, block letters:—

Blue clothes—with white paint.

White clothes—with marking ink.

Jerseys and comforters—with red worsted, or on a white tape in ink and sewn over with blue worsted.

Overcoats—with white paint on the *cloth* inside the coat, on the right hand side in a vertical position; with the first initial in line with the second buttonhole. Raincoats and Oilskin Coats—similarly to overcoats.

Trousers or drawers—on the inside of the waistband at the back.

Jumpers—on the back close up to the collar seam.

Overalls—on the back close up to the collar on the inside.

Vests, Cotton, Uniform, Class II—on the tail.
Caps—in the crown.
Cap covers—on the band inside.
Towels—at both ends in the centre horizontally.
Scarves—diagonally across the corner.
Boots and shoes—inside the upper.
Jerseys—on the inside of the bottom hem.

NOTE.—The marking of Class I and Class III clothes is to conform as far as possible with that laid down for Class II. Jackets are to be marked across the shoulders, inside.

Marking of Bedding, Hammocks and Kit Bags.

The bedding of all ratings is to be marked as follows, with 1-inch type, block letters, in black paint or marking ink :—

Mattresses, Hammock—on the foot, the name facing the foot.

Blankets—at the head, the name facing the foot.

Mattress Covers—at the sewn-up end and facing the open end on top.

NOTE.—These markings may be sewn over with blue worsted if desired.

Hammocks and kit bags supplied on personal loan are to be marked with the men's names, Port Divisions (abbreviated as usual) and their official numbers.

The hammock is to be marked with one-inch block letters in black paint in a position midway between the first and second turns of the lashing, when the hammock is lashed up, and to ensure uniformity as to the position of the marking, the letters should be central with their bases resting on a line 21 inches from the head of the hammock.

Kit bags are to be marked in black paint with 1-inch letters on the bottom of the bag, the initials being placed above the name. The Port Division (abbreviated as usual) and the official number are to be marked below the name.

Marking of Clothes Chests and Cases (see Section VII)

Chests and cases are to be marked with the rating's name, Port Division (abbreviated as usual) and, if the existing resources of the Ship or Establishment permit, his official number.

Declared Clothing.

Articles which have been acquired by one rating from another with the Divisional Officer's permission (Article 3130 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions) are to be marked, at the time of transfer with the letters "D.C." (declared clothing) by means of a stamp conforming to the design and dimensions shown in the sketches posted on the mess decks. (See paragraph 2 above).

7. Inspection of Clothing and Bedding.

At musters and inspections of kit the clothing and bedding are to be laid out in the manner shown in the sketches, copies of which, with the Uniform Regulations, are posted on the mess deck (see paragraph 2 above).

8. Excess Kits.

The number of the articles in the regulation kit may be exceeded when of the authorised pattern, if they can be conveniently stowed (Article 1101 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions).

9. Disposal of effects ; strictly uniform articles.

The following articles are those which are to be considered strictly uniform within the meaning of the instructions laid down in B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 60 for withdrawal of kit from certain ratings who are discharged in circumstances in which they are ineligible for civilian clothing benefits :—

Men not dressed as seamen.

Badges (including cap badges).
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

Men dressed as seamen.

Drill jumpers.
Collars, Seamen's, blue
Cap ribbons.
Badges.
Naval (crown and anchor) buttons.

SECTION II.
DRESSES FOR SHIPS' COMPANIES.

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.
(For Royal Marines, see appropriate section).

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.	
		For men not dressed as seamen (Classes I and III).	For men dressed as seamen (Class II).
1	Inspections; musters; ceremonial occasions; Sundays in harbour (except for Signal Ratings on duty who may wear No. 2 dress) and on leave, and when proceeding on long or week-end leave. Optional on leave on week-days.	Cloth suit, gold badges and medals. Diagonal serge suits, with gold badges and medals, may be worn for week-end leave or long leave.	Worst serge or best serge suit, gold badges, medals.
2	Sunday at sea and, for Signal Ratings on duty, Sundays in harbour. Optional on leave on week-days. Unless otherwise directed duty-men, duty boats' crews and signal-men are to wear this dress when the rest of the ship's company are in No. 3 dress.	Best blue serge or cloth suit (serge suit may have single or double-breasted jacket), gold or red badges, medal ribbons.	Best serge suit, gold or red badges, medal ribbons.
3	On working days for all ordinary duties (see dress No. 2 above)	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
3A	By Air Crews at sea, and in aircraft at all times. In ships in harbour, Naval and Dockyard Establishments, Naval Air Stations and Naval Air Sections during working hours or non-ceremonial occasions.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with badge or flash, as appropriate.	Serge blouse and trousers, red badges, navy blue beret with flash.
	For night clothing and in wet weather.	Any old but respectable cloth, tartan, diagonal serge or serge suit. Red badges. Medal ribbons optional.	Serge suit, red badges. Medal ribbons optional.
6	In place of No. 1 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit. Medals.	Drill suit with medals.
	In place of No. 2 at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Drill suit, medal ribbons.	Drill suit with medal ribbons.
8	At action stations in hot climates and also in temperate or cold climates, when ordered by the Senior Officer, in conjunction (if necessary) with other clothing. On working days for all ordinary duties as an alternative to No. 3 dress. On shore as an anti-malarial dress if ordered by the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.	Light blue shirt and dark blue trousers, blue rating badges. No medal ribbons.
9	Coaling, refitting or dirty work when other clothing might be spoiled.	Blue overall suit.	Blue overall suit.
10	At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief on foreign stations on which tropical rig is allowed.	Tropical shirts and shorts, cap or helmet, as ordered.	Tropical singlet and shorts, belt, cap or helmet as ordered.
10A	As a working dress on tropical stations at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Light blue shirt. Dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes or (b) sandals.	Light blue shirt, dark blue shorts and (a) blue stockings, black boots or shoes, or (b) sandals.

NOTE.—Dresses can be amplified or related to a particular party or occasion by the addition of the following lettered suffixes to the signal ordering the dresses:—

H. Boats' crews.	P. Landing parties.
I. Caps.	R. Libertymen.
J. Church parties.	S. White trousers (see Section IV, note 28).
K. Dutymen.	T. Medals.
L. Entering/leaving harbour.	U. Oilskins.
M. Gaiters.	W. Patrols.
N. Greatcoats.	X. Sandals.
O. Jumpers.	Y. Swords.
	Z. Working parties.

2. Boats' crews.

Crews of boats are to be dressed as ordered in

the dress of the day (see clause I above) or in the Station Orders, except as follows:—

- (i) Crews of boats, conveying Officers (except officer of the guard) who are in Nos. 1 and 9 dresses, are unless otherwise directed by the Senior Officer on account of weather to wear No. 1 or No. 6 dress at all times.
- (ii) Crews of boats calling alongside foreign men-of-war are to wear No. 2 or No. 7 dress at all times of day, except when conveying the officer of the guard in dark hours when night clothing may be worn.

3. Postmen and Orderlies.

Seamen ratings when employed out of their ships or establishments as Postmen or Orderlies are

to wear web belt and web leggings, which are to be supplied to them on loan.

4. Working dress:—

In *submarines*, for seamen, telegraphist, signal and engineering mechanic ratings—blue overall suit.

In *oil-fired ships*, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II)—blue overall suit.

In *coal-fired ships*, for engineering mechanic ratings (class II) vests, cotton, uniform and fearnought trousers.

For ratings regularly employed on flight decks:—blue overall suit. Additional warm clothing if required is to be worn under the overall suit.

For *Cooks*:—C.P.O. and P.O. Cooks: white tropical shirt and white drill trousers with belt waist white (or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions); cap, cooks', C.P.O. and P.O.; apron, cooks'.

Leading cooks and below: shirt, knitted, cooks', and white drill trousers with belt waist white (or white tropical shorts in very hot conditions); cap, cooks', class III; apron, cooks'.

5. Cycling.

On duty:—Dress as ordered, with service web eggings (to be supplied on loan).

Off duty:—Dress of the day as ordered.

6. Motor Cycling.

Libertymen when motor cycling in uniform may wear a crash helmet as an alternative to the uniform cap of their class, and also brown leather gloves or gauntlets, and any type of stormproof coat, gaiter, wader, or motor-cycling leggings provided they are dark blue or black in colour.

7. Mourning.

If men desire to wear mourning for private reasons, they are to be allowed to wear a band of black crepe, two inches wide, and of double thickness, round the left arm, midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

On occasions of public mourning the men are not required to wear mourning.

8. Wearing of ships' colours by libertymen in uniform.

Ships colours in the form of plain circular rosettes not exceeding two inches in diameter without streamers, tassels or other ornaments, may be worn by libertymen in uniform on occasions of Port, Fleet or Squadron athletic competitions. They are only to be worn normally during the competition, but may also be worn when proceeding direct to the ground at which the competition is to take place, subject to local orders of the Commander-in-Chief. They are not to be worn ashore at Foreign Ports.

9. Wearing of recreational rig by libertymen landing in remote districts.

On all foreign stations, when white uniform is being worn, the wearing of white shorts with stockings by libertymen landing in remote and sparsely populated districts may be permitted at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

10. Wearing of uniform in foreign countries.

See Article 1104 of The Queen's Regulations, and Admiralty Instructions.

11. Wearing of plain clothes.

See Article 1108 of The Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, 1953.

12. White Web Equipment for Ceremonial Purposes.

Whitened Web equipment is to be worn by guards of honour (as defined in B.R.159/34, R.N. Handbook of Field Training, Part XIV, Section 1), Its use upon other occasions, e.g., by patrols sentries, is to be at the discretion of the Senior Officer having regard to climate and weather conditions.

13. Wearing of Emblems.

No unauthorised flags or emblems may be worn with Naval uniform, but national flowers or emblems may be worn on St. George's day, St. Andrew's day, St. Patrick's day and St. David's day, and a poppy on Remembrance day.

14. Upper Yarmen.

Upper Yarmen are to wear the uniform of their basic rating with the addition of a curved white flash 1" x 4" on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a

position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder.

15. Evening Rig for Chief Petty Officers.

The following rig may be worn on an optional basis by Chief Petty Officers on certain formal evening occasions:—

(a) When blue uniform is worn:—

Blue cloth suit, negative medals

Black bow tie

Soft white plain day shirt or piqué fronted evening shirt or marcella fronted evening shirt

Stiff winged collar or

Stiff or semi-stiff turn down collar or

Soft plain evening collar

Soft turn down collar, piqué or marcella as appropriate—with evening shirt.

(b) When white uniform is worn:—

White mess jacket with . . . gilt cuff buttons positioned as on No. 1 Dress

Miniature medal ribbons

Black bow tie

Shirts and collars—as in (a) above

Black silk kamarband

Blue uniform trousers

Shoes, black leather, uniform pattern

Socks, black.

NOTE.—Distinguishing badges are not to be worn on this dress except by Masters-at-Arms, who are to wear a gold M.A.A.'s badge (in miniature if possible) on the right cuff of the mess jacket above the buttons.

Approval for the wearing of the rig will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer, or Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned, and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, H.M. Ships or Establishments or in other Service messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services when appropriate.

16. Ratings joining R.N. Barracks for short courses.

Ratings loaned to the R.N. Barracks for short courses are to take with them an adequate uniform kit. For courses lasting up to 14 days the minimum requirement is one No. 2, one No. 3 and one No. 8 dress. For longer courses the full compulsory kit is to be taken.

SECTION III.

DRESSES, ETC., FOR WHICH STATION ORDERS ARE REQUIRED.

Commanders-in-Chief may at their discretion issue such station orders concerning dress as may be conducive to health and comfort, having regard to the particular climatic conditions of the station. As far as may be possible these orders should be framed in such a way that the practice followed by all ships on a station and under similar conditions should be the same. Items on which orders are required are enumerated below:—

(a) Tropical rig—When and where it may be worn (see also Section VIII, note G).

(b) Night clothing.

(c) Modifications to the dress of the day which may be permitted to ratings employed between decks in hot weather, more particularly W/T offices, central stores, transmitting stations and similar places.

(d) Engine room ratings in power boats.

(e) White canvas shoes—subject to Section IV, Note 11, and Section VIII, Note D.

(f) Black leather slippers—subject to Section IV, Note 13.

(g) Jerseys—subject to Section IV, Note 9.

(h) Games—Clothes to be worn when proceeding to or returning from sports grounds.

(i) Occasions on which ratings in class I and class III uniform may wear old cloth, tartan or diagonal serge suits,

- with No. 3 or 4 dress (*see* Section IV, Note 16).
- (j) Modifications to kits carried (*see* notes to Section VIII).
 - (k) Wearing of trousers of two-piece overall suits by engine room ratings in conditions of great heat (*see* notes to Section VIII, Note B).
 - (l) Occasions on which ratings are to wear white trousers (*see* Section IV, note 28.)
 - (m) Ships' colours—*see* Section II, note 8.
 - (n) Recreational rig on Foreign Stations for libertymen landing in remote districts—*see* Section II, note 9.
 - (o) Wearing of white scarves with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty—*see* Section IV, note 6.
 - (p) Wearing of No. 7 dress without jumpers—*see* Section IV, note 21.
 - (q) Wearing of action/working dress—*see* Section IV, notes 25 and 26.
 - (r) Wearing of No. 10A dress.

SECTION IV.

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING.

1. *Caps*: Are always to be worn except:—
 - (a) by Air Crews with No. 3A dress, when the blue beret is worn.
 - (b) as authorised in Section II, 6.
2. *White caps or cap covers*: Are to be worn in all climates all the year round for Ceremonial and Shore-going purposes. Until 30th April, 1957, men dressed as seamen will be permitted to wear either white caps or blue cloth caps with working rig in ships and on shore inside Naval establishments.
The cap band and badge are to be worn outside the cap cover.
3. *Cap ribbons* are to be worn on caps by ratings in class II uniform. Ribbons are to be worn with the name straight in front, and tied in a bow over the left ear in such a manner that the centre of the lettering on the ribbon is over the nose. The ends of the bow are to be of equal length, not exceeding two inches.
- Cap ribbons lettered in gold wire are to be worn with No. 1 Dress and No. 6 Dress by all ratings who have been issued with these ribbons.
4. *Black silk scarves* are to be worn with seamen's dress except by men employed coaling or refitting. The ends of the scarf are to be stitched together in such a position as to form a loop of suitable size for the wearer. The scarf is to be passed under the collar at the back and is to be secured to the jumper in front by the tapes, which are to be tied in a bow over the scarf in such a manner as to leave a bight of the scarf of from one to two inches in length. The ends of the bow in the tapes are to be of equal length and from one and a half to two inches long. The pendant ends of the tapes are to be of equal length and from five to seven inches long.
5. *Comforters* (blue woollen) may be worn on duty in the night watches during exceptionally cold and raw weather and in the day-time as ordered. Individuals may be permitted to wear them temporarily on the Medical Officer's recommendation.
Comforters are to be worn as follows:—
One turn round the throat and a half-hitch, the ends being tucked inside the jumper and trousers.
6. *White scarves* may be worn with overcoats, oilskin or raincoats by ratings in class I and class III uniform on duty, and by all ratings on leave. White scarves may also be worn with night clothing by chief petty officers and petty officers not required for duty, subject to local orders.

7. *Knives* are to be worn on a lanyard attached to the waist by seamen branch ratings in class II uniform when in working dress or tropical rig ordered as working dress.

8. *Neck lanyards* are always to be worn with dresses Nos. 1, 2, 6 and 7 by all men wearing class II uniform. The lanyard is to be worn resting along the silk so that the running Turk's head rests at the point just above the V of the silk; the standing eye of the lanyard to be passed between the silk and the jumper on the right side and then tucked into the jumper (after passing between the silk and jumper) on the left side. The wearing of the knife on the lanyard is optional.

9. *Jerseys* are to be worn with blue clothing and with Action/Working dress during cold weather as directed by the Senior Naval Officer present. In the United Kingdom, when their use is once commenced, jerseys should continue to be worn until about the beginning of April. Discretionary power is given to the Captains of H.M. Ships *Ganges* and *St. Vincent* on this point.

10. *Gloves*. Blue woollen gloves may be worn by all ratings on duty. Ratings ashore and off duty may wear brown leather gloves instead of blue woollen gloves.

11. *White canvas shoes* may be worn with white drill trousers on board and ashore by all ratings at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, except that all ratings landed from their ships in formed parties under arms are to wear black boots.

Under conditions of great heat white canvas shoes and white socks may be worn with tropical clothing by all ratings on board and by duty boats' crews at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

12. *White socks* are to be worn by all ratings when wearing white shoes and white trousers.

13. *Black leather slippers* may be worn with night clothing after quarters and at such other times as may be authorised by the Commander-in-Chief.

14. *Overcoats* may be worn by ratings on duty at the discretion of the Commanding Officer and on leave at the option of the wearer.

Petty officers and leading rates are to wear their badge of rating, embroidered in red, but no other badge on their overcoats. When overcoats are worn by ratings forming a Royal Guard the badges of the rating worn by petty officers and leading rates are to be gold instead of red, gold badges for the purpose being supplied on loan.

Men dressed as seamen are to wear their blue seamen's collar inside their overcoat.

15. *Raincoats* may be worn by ratings on duty and on leave in cold and wet weather.

16. *Old cloth, etc., suits*.—Ratings in class I and class III uniform may wear old cloth, tartan or diagonal serge suits with red badges when the dress of the day is No. 3 or 4, provided their work and the occasion permit. Medal ribbons optional.

17. *Stockings with tropical clothing*.—*See* Section VIII, Note (I).

18. *Oilskin leggings* of service pattern may be worn by all ratings with oilskin coats, or raincoats, on board or on shore in bad weather.

19. *Cooks' caps* are to be worn by all cook ratings when cooking or baking.

20. *Stiff white collars* are to be worn by ratings in class I and class III uniform with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when serving in Fleet Establishments or on leave from H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments.

Soft white collars may be allowed for wear by ratings in class I and class III uniforms with No. 1 and No. 2 dresses when actually afloat, and may always be worn with No. 3 dress. They may be worn at all times during new entry training.

21. *Belts, waist, white*. On foreign stations when the rig of the day for men dressed as seamen is No. 7 dress "without jumpers," men not dressed as seamen may wear the tropical shirt without a tunic after working hours and when not required

for duty. On these occasions the white belt is to be worn; braces are not to be worn.

22. *Leather sandals* may be worn with working rig on stations where tropical clothing is worn, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

23. *Collars, seamen's blue* are to be worn with Nos. 1, 2 and 3 dresses for men dressed as seamen. They are not to be worn with No. 4 dress.

24. *Lightweight shorts* may be worn on board in very hot climates when working between decks and when off duty out of working hours.

25. *Action/Working dress* is the standard dress in action and may also be worn:—

- as a working dress, as an alternative to No. 3 dress, but overalls are to be worn for work when clothing is likely to be damaged or disfigured by contamination with paint, grease, etc.
- when entering or leaving harbour in accordance with Station or Fleet Orders;
- by landing parties;
- in cool or cold conditions by men in Class I and III uniform in conjunction with serge jackets. Ties are not to be worn with this dress and the shirt collar is to be worn outside the jacket. Men in Class II uniform wear their jerseys under the shirt of the action/working dress;
- as "night" clothing on Stations abroad, at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief, when conditions are such that this dress is more suitable than No. 4 dress;
- as an anti-malarial dress ashore at the discretion of the Senior Officer.

Action/Working dress is not to be worn:—

- by "Dutymen" in harbour;
- as "night" clothing except as provided for under (e) above;
- outside a ship or establishment or the precincts of a dockyard except as provided for under (f) above or by working parties moving in formed bodies or travelling in motor transport.

26. *Action/Working dress shirts* may be worn with dresses Nos. 3 and 4 in lieu of white shirts and collars by ratings in class I and III uniform, at sea and as ordered by the Senior Officer. *Action/Working dress shirts* may also be worn by aircrew ratings with No. 3A dress (see note 27 below). Uniform black ties are to be worn with the light blue shirts under the foregoing arrangements. The blue shirts are not to be worn by ratings with No. 3 dress on shore outside Naval Establishments.

27. *Aircrew Working Dress (No. 3A)* is to be worn by ratings with the blouse open at the neck. The following alternative garments may be worn under the blouse:—

White shirt with collar and black tie	for men with Class I or Class III uniform kits.
---------------------------------------	---

Light blue action/working dress shirt with black tie
Seamen's uniform
cotton vest
Seamen's jersey

all ratings.

for men with Class II uniform kits.

28. *White Trousers.* Nos. 2 and 3 Dresses may be modified at the discretion of Commanders-in-Chief by substituting white trousers for blue trousers on any occasions when this rig may be considered appropriate, having regard to climatic conditions.

SECTION V.

BADGES.

1. *Rating badges.*—The badges indicating rating are as follows:—

Petty Officer—crossed anchors surmounted by a crown.

Leading rate—an anchor.

Rating badges are *not* worn by chief petty officers, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive cap badge and by the three large gilt buttons on their cuffs.

Rating badges are to be worn by petty officers and leading rates on the left arm of uniform jackets and jumpers, overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, and tropical shirts or singlets.

The centre of the badge is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

When the rating badge is worn together with the good conduct badge(s) the base of the rating badge is to be in line with the upper points of the first good conduct badge and the centre of the total device is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

2. *Good conduct badges.*—Good conduct badges are *not* worn by chief petty officers but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. Good conduct badges are to be worn on the left arm. When good conduct badges are worn alone, the centre of the device is to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow. The badges are to be hemmed on to a foundation—the gold and red on a cloth foundation, blue on a drill foundation—yellow thread being used for gold badges, red thread for red badges, and blue thread for blue badges.

The edges of the foundation are to be quite plain and are to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch from the badge.

When more than one good conduct badge is worn, the distance between them is to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch—measured perpendicularly.

Good conduct badges are *not* worn on overcoats, action/working dress, overall suits, tropical shirts or singlets.

3. *Branch badges.*—A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 4.

Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote standard of qualifications as follows:—

	Seamen Branches	Naval Airman Branch	Other Branches (including Naval Mechanics (A), (E) and (O)).	
<i>Petty Officers and below</i>				
One Star (above basic design).	Star S.O. (formerly 3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification).	3rd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.	Technical qualification for Able rate.	Not applicable to Coder, Regulating, Supply and Secretariat, Artisan and Sick Berth Branches.
Two Stars (one above and one below basic design).	2nd Class Part II or Specialist qualification.		Technical qualification for Leading rate. P.O.s on higher rate of pay.	
Crown (above basic design).	—	—	—	Confirmed Leading rates and above only.
Crown (above basic design).	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.			
Crown above and two stars below basic design.	Ratings qualified as Gunnery, T. and A.S., Radar Plot, Wireless and Signalling Instructors and Staff Physical and Recreational Training Instructors.			
<i>Chief Petty Officers.</i>				
Crown (above basic design).	2nd Class or lower Part II or Specialist qualification.		C.P.O.s on lower rate of pay.	
Crown above and star below basic design.	1st Class Part II or Specialist qualification.		C.P.O.s on higher rate of pay.	
Crown above and two stars below basic design.	C.P.O.s qualified as Gunnery, T. and A.S., Radar Plot, Wireless and Signalling Instructors and Staff Physical and Recreational Training Instructors.			

Branch badges are worn by chief petty officers, petty officers, leading rates and men entitled to them, except that Artificers and Mechanicians entitled to trade pay do not wear branch badges.

With certain exceptions shown below, branch badges are worn :—

(a) By chief petty officers on each side of the collar of the jacket, on the right cuff of the white tunic immediately above the central gilt button, and on the right cuff of the overall suit.

(b) By all other ratings on the right arm, the

centre of the device being midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats, action/working dress, tropical shirts or singlets.

Physical Training Branch Badges.—These badges (in blue) are worn by Physical Training Instructors and Physical Trainers in the centre of the chest of their P.T. vests and sweaters.

4. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges :—

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations*	Remarks
Gunnery	Crossed Guns	Seaman Gunner .. Quarters .. Q Seaman Gunner, Control .. C Quarters Armourer QA Gunlayer Armourer GA Fire Control Armourer .. FC	
Radar Plot	Spider's Web crossed by Lightning Flashes		Navigators Yeomen, will wear a badge consisting of a pair of dividers on the right cuff in addition to the Branch badge worn on the right arm.
Torpedo and Anti-Submarine	Crossed Torpedoes, Vertical Harpoon Coil Superimposed	Underwater WeaponsW Underwater Control C Mine Defence .. M Seaward Defence D	
Coxswain and Quartermaster ..	Six-spoked Wheel ..		Chief Petty Officers who have served as Coxswains will wear a badge consisting of the Branch device encircled by a laurel wreath.
Surveying Recorder ..	Sextant.		
Boom Defence ..	Crossed Shackle and Marline Spike.		
Signal	Crossed Flags.		
Coder	Open Code Book crossed by Lightning Flash.	Educational .. E Special .. S	Letters on right hand page of book
Telegraphist	Wings crossed by Lightning Flash.		
Engineering Mechanic	Propeller.		
Mechanicians—not entitled to trade pay ..	Propeller superimposed on a Throttle Wheel.		Mechanicians entitled to Trade pay wear no branch badge.
Regulating Branch ..	Crown.		Master-at-arms : Laurel wreath encircling branch device.
Naval Airmen	Aeroplane	Aircraft Handler H Safety Equipment SE Met. Observer MET Photographer .. P	
Naval Air Mechanics	Aeroplane	Fitter & Mechanic (A) A Fitter & Mechanic (E) E Fitter & Mechanic (O) O	Pilot's mates will wear a badge on their right cuff—two-bladed propeller—in addition to the Branch badge.
Air Mechanics not entitled to Trade pay.	Four-Bladed Propeller.		Air Mechanics entitled to Trade pay wear no branch badge.
Physical and Recreational Training.	Crossed Clubs.		
Electrical	Diagonal Lightning Flashes	Electrician L Electrician (Air) AL Radio Electrician R Radio Electrician (Air) .. AR	Letters worn in centre of badge.

* Distinguishing letters are worn below the badge, including stars where appropriate, except where otherwise indicated.

Branch	Device	Distinguishing letters for various specialisations	Remarks
Electrical Mechanics not entitled to trade pay	Diagonal lightning flashes superimposed on an end-on view of a generator or motor with terminal blocks and shortened tail leads.	Electrical Mechanics (Air) AL Radio Electrical Mechanics .. R Radio Electrical Mechanics (Air) AR	Letters worn in centre of badge. Electrical Mechanics entitled to trade pay wear no branch badges.
Supply and Secretariat	Star	Writer W Stores S Viduallling V Cook C Officers' Steward .. OS Officers' Cook .. OC Stenographer .. ST	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Artisans	Crossed Axe and Hammer.		
Photographer	Camera.		
Sailmakers	Crossed Fid and Marline Spike.		
Divers	Diver's Helmet.		Divers 2nd and 3rd class wear the badge on the right cuff in addition to their appropriate branch badge.
Clearance Divers	Diver's Helmet with letter "C" below.		
Artificers			Branch badges will not be worn.
Sick Berth	Red Cross on White ground in a circle ..	State Registered Male Nurse .. N Radiographer .. X Physiotherapist .. M Hygiene Inspector H Laboratory Assistant .. L Mental Nurse .. P Operating Room Attendant .. O Dental Attendant .. D	

5. Flying Badges, Naval Aircrew.

Flying Badges for Pilots, Observers and Aircrew are worn on blue uniform (other than working dress) by C.P.O.s on the cuff of the left sleeve $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the centre button, and by other ratings $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the end of the left sleeve of the jacket or jumper without cuffs. On jumpers with cuffs, they are to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the point of the left cuff. On blue serge working dress they are to be worn above the left breast pocket of the blouse. On white uniform they are to be worn $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the left breast pocket of the tunic. If medal ribbons are worn the badge is to be immediately above the top row of ribbons. Flying badges are not worn on tropical shirts.

The flying badges are as follows:—

Rating Pilots	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by laurel wreath and surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Observers	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by the letter O surmounted by a crown, in the centre.
Rating Aircrew	Wings, with fowl anchor surrounded by a narrow coil of rope, in the centre. (Telegraphist Air Gunners).

Ratings who have qualified as Pilots or Observers at any time during service with the Royal Navy, the Royal Air Force, or the Dominions Air Forces, may wear the Naval flying badge of a Rating Pilot or Rating Observer as appropriate, irrespective of the duties on which they are currently employed. The badge is to be worn in the same position as by serving Pilots and Aircrewmen.

The Aircrew badge may, however, be withdrawn, with Admiralty approval, if the holder has

- been removed permanently from flying duties for disciplinary or other reasons within his own control;
- failed to complete his full qualifying aircrew training;
- failed to undertake successfully productive flying duties.

6. Miscellaneous Badges.

Naval patrol armlet.—All petty officers, seamen and marines who are temporarily employed on regulating branch or patrol duties are to wear the naval patrol armlet on the left cuff whilst actually on duty.

Ratings entitled to the following badges are to wear them in a position $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches above the point of the right cuff of serge jumpers or from the end of the sleeve of jackets:—

- Good shooting badges (crossed rifles).
- Shallow water diver's badge (Diver's helmet with letters "S.W." below.)
- Bugler's badge (bugle).

7. SPECIAL BADGES FOR JUNIORS ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES OR ST. VINCENT AND ARTIFICER APPRENTICES IN TRAINING ESTABLISHMENTS.

(a) Juniors.

Junior Instructor	Small crown, anchor and miniature good conduct badge	Worn on left arm with the point of the good conduct badge 5" below shoulder seam.
P.O. Junior	Small crown and miniature good conduct badge.	
Leading Junior	Miniature good conduct badge.	

Advanced Class Small star
Junior

Worn on the right arm midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (immediately below the Branch badge in the case of Communication Juniors—see below). Worn on the right arm, as branch badges, the centre of the device being midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

Communication

Juniors :—

V/S
W/T

Crossed flags.
Wings crossed by lightning flash.

Junior Coxswain Eight spoked wheel
Junior Marksman Single rifle.
Junior Bugler Bugle.
Junior silver Bugle with small crown above.
Drummer Drum.
Drum Major Drum with small crown above.

Worn on right cuff.

(b) *Artificer Apprentices.*
C.P.O. Appren- Chevron and star.
tice

Worn on both arms, midway between elbow and wrist.

P.O. Apprentice Chevron and star.
Leading Appren-Small star.
tice

Worn on the left arm, midway between elbow and wrist.

8. Material for badges.

Badges are to be worn in gold with No. 1 suits, or, in the case of ratings for whom No. 1 dress has not been re-introduced, with best blue uniform suits (See Note); in red with other blue uniform suits and on overcoats (except when worn by petty officers and leading rates of a Royal Guard—see Section IV, clause 14); and in blue with action/working dress, overall suits and white uniform (except by chief petty officers who wear gold badges with white drill suits).

(Note.—The wearing of gold badges with best blue uniform suits is at present optional for ratings below leading rate).

The material on which badges are embroidered or printed is to be cut as follows :—

For chief petty officers—To the shape of the collar.

For others—As supplied through the victualling yards.

Badges are to be hemmed on with black thread on blue, white thread on white clothing.

SECTION VI.

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS

1. Medals are to be worn whenever No. 1 or No. 6 dress is worn. Medal ribbons are to be worn with Nos. 2 and 7 dresses. The wearing of medal ribbons with other dresses is optional.

Note.—Until the general re-introduction of No. 1 dress becomes practicable medals are to be worn on ceremonial occasions only by naval ratings on their best suits and on No. 6 dress.

2. Medals are to be worn on the left breast except

5) which is to be placed immediately above the top row of medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform (vide paragraph 6). On white uniform (drill tunics and jumpers) the medal bar is to be 2 inches vertically below the point of the shoulder. Medals are to be worn "obverse" outwards (i.e., with the head of the Sovereign showing) in the following order, commencing with the end farthest from the shoulder :— as in (f) below on a removable bar (vide paragraph

(a) British decorations in order of seniority (vide Uniform Regulations, Officers).

(b) British medals as directed in Uniform Regulations, Officers, with war medals in order of date.

(c) The long service and good conduct medals and the medal for good shooting.

(d) Foreign decorations in order of date of award.

(e) Foreign medals in order of date of award.

(f) Medals awarded by a society for bravery in saving human life, if specially authorised to be worn, are to be worn on the right breast, similarly to those on the left and on the same horizontal line.

3. When the number of medals is more than three, the medals are to overlap, the inner one being shown in full, the amount of overlap being governed by the number of medals worn and the length of the bar (vide paragraph 5).

4. (a) When Decorations and Medals are worn, ribbons of the normal size medals (e.g. 1939–45 War Medals, Naval General Service Medal and Long Service and Good Conduct Medal) are to be of the following lengths, measured from the medal bar to the top of the medal :—

(i) If one row of medal ribbons is worn (vide paragraph 6)—1½-inch.

(ii) If two or more rows of medal ribbons are worn—2-inch.

(b) When two or more Decorations and Medals are worn, the length of ribbon of those of other than normal size is to be adjusted so that the lower edges (or points of Stars) of all are in line.

(c) If the number of clasps requires the ribbon to be longer than (i) or (ii) it is to be regulated so that there is half an inch of clear ribbon between the top edge of the ribbon and the highest clasp, other ribbons being adjusted so that the lower edges of medals (or points of Stars) are in line with the lower edge of the medal having the largest number of clasps.

Note 1.—When the length of the ribbons exceeds 1½-inches it is advisable for them to be stitched together low down.

Note 2.—When medals are worn the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniform are not to be visible and where necessary to ensure this they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

5. Medals are to be worn on a removable bar which is to be provided at the expense of the wearer. The bar may be of any metal or material provided that the bar and buckle are wholly concealed by the ribbons. When worn on jackets (Class I and Class III uniform) the bar is to be immediately above the top row of medal ribbons, the inner medals being worn over the lapel in order to be fully visible except when a rifle is carried when they will be worn under the lapel. The length of the bar is to be as follows :—

One or two medals—according to the nature of the decorations worn.

Three, four or five medals—3½ inch bar.

Six to eight medals—5 inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or Class III jacket).

Nine or more medals—6½ inch bar (but not to exceed the distance between the shoulder seam of sleeve and the inner angle of the lapel when worn with Class I or Class III jacket). Men of small build in Class II uniform on whom the 6½ inch bar overlaps the angle of the collar are to wear a 5½ inch bar.

A cloth attachment (see paragraph 6) with beackets should be sewn on No. 1 jackets and jumpers so the bar can be securely fastened. On jackets beackets to take the medal bar are to be placed on the cloth attachment immediately above the upper row of ribbons. On jumpers the cloth attachment should be 1 inch deep with beackets in the centre and sufficiently long to take the movable bar. The placing of beackets on white uniform is optional.

6. *Medal ribbons* when worn alone with blue uniform jackets or jumpers are to be arranged so that they are clearly visible and are to conform to the following rules:—

- (a) Medal ribbons are to be worn on the left breast:
The position of the upper edge of medal ribbons is to be as follows:—
Jackets: On a level with the point of the lapel.
Jumpers: $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches below the point of the shoulder (measured over the front of the jumper).
When more than one row of ribbons is worn, the above applies to the top row.
- (b) No row is to contain a smaller number of ribbons than the row above; the top row may consist of one ribbon only.
- (c) Medal ribbons are to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch in length and there is to be an interval of $\frac{1}{2}$ inch between each row. The whole display is to be as symmetrical as possible about the vertical.
- (d) The ribbons in any one row are to be close together and are to be sewn to a cloth attachment which is to be stitched to the jacket or jumper. The size of the cloth attachment is to be such as to leave $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above and below the ribbons and $\frac{1}{2}$ inch between the end of the row and the side of the cloth attachment.
- (e) In no case must the ribbons overlap.

7. On white uniform medal ribbons are to be worn on a removable bar or bars and are to conform with paragraph 6 (b) (c) and (e). The top bar is to be placed in the position indicated in paragraph 2 above for the medal bar.

SECTION VII.

CLOTHES CHESTS, SUIT AND ATTACHE CASES, TRAVELLING BAGS.

1. *Clothes Chest.*

(a) When kit lockers are not available, chief petty officers, petty officer stewards, officers' cooks 1st class and confirmed sergeants of Marines, are allowed to have a clothes chest of the following dimensions:—

- 3 feet 2 inches in length.
- 1 foot 10 inches in breadth.
- 1 foot 10 inches in depth.

The chests are to be fitted with one long and two short drawers, with locks and keys.

(b) Other ratings in Class I or Class III uniform may have a small chest with one drawer, of the following dimensions:—

- 2 feet 0 inches in length.
- 1 foot 6 inches in breadth.
- 1 foot 2 inches in depth.

if accommodation is available.

2. *Suit Cases.*

(a) The Service pattern suitcase is of green canvas with leather bindings and of the following dimensions:

- Large—26 inches long by 15 inches wide by 7 inches deep.
- Small—20 inches long by 15 inches wide by 7 inches deep.

(b) Ratings are not allowed to have in their possession in ships and establishments suit cases

which exceed the above dimensions.

(c) Subject to (b), suit cases may be used by all ratings serving in ships and shore establishments.

3. *Attaché Cases.*

(a) To be brown, 14 inches long, 10 inches wide, 5 inches deep, and of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(b) For use when landing for games or on short leave. When not in use the cases are to be kept in the racks, where provided, or in the kit locker. The dimensions of the attaché case are such that it can be stowed crosswise in a service pattern suit case.

4. *Travelling Bags.*

(a) To be of canvas of the hold-all type, closed with a zip and measuring 25 inches by $13\frac{1}{2}$ inches by $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches and having a capacity somewhat less than that of the Service suitcase (large).

(b) To be of approved pattern as supplied through the Victualling Yards.

(c) For use as an alternative to the suit case; men serving afloat who do not choose to take a suit case with them may be permitted to take a travelling bag in lieu.

SECTION VIII.

KITS OF ALL CLASSES. MODIFICATIONS PERMITTED AT THE DISCRETION OF COMMANDERS-IN-CHIEF, LISTS OF ARTICLES REGULATIONS FOR ISSUE TO NEW ENTRIES, ETC.

N.B.—The full scales of kit are in abeyance pending further instructions and the reduced scales shown are at present in force.

1. Class I.—Chief petty officers.
2. Class II.—Petty officers and men dressed as seamen.
3. Class III.—Petty officers and men not dressed as seamen.
4. Regulations for the supply of kits to new entries.
5. Artificer apprentices.
6. Juniors.
7. Recovered deserters.
8. Maltese N.C.S. ratings.
9. Chinese ratings.
10. Other ratings entered locally on Stations abroad.
11. Hired interpreters.

NOTES.

(A) *White drill suits, vests, cotton, uniform and singlets, knitted cotton.* Class II.—The numbers of these articles in the compulsory kit may be increased, if necessary, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief.

(B) *Blue overall suits:—*

1. *All classes.*—A two-piece suit in lieu of a one-piece is optional kit for all ratings except engine room ratings. At the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, the trousers only of a two-piece may be optional for engine room ratings for wear as an alternative to the one-piece suit, under conditions of great heat.

2. *Air Ratings*.—Ratings transferred to the Air Branch who are not required by the Uniform Regulations to be in possession of two blue overall suits as part of their normal compulsory kit may, on first transfer, and after 7 days of satisfactory duty, be supplied with a gratuitous issue of one blue overall suit (see Victualling Manual, B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VIII) (4)).

(c) *Drawers, All classes*.—Of optional pattern at the rating's choice.

(d) *Boots, ankle and shoes*.—All classes.—One pair of boots, ankle, to be of the standard pattern. The second pair of boots, ankle, may be of lighter manufacture but otherwise of the standard pattern. If a pair of shoes is maintained instead of the second pair of boots, ankle, the shoes are to be of standard pattern and black, except on foreign stations, where a pair of white canvas shoes, with leather soles, may, at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief, be substituted. A pair of white canvas shoes is given to ratings on first occasion of being drafted abroad under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (IX)). See also Section VIII 4 note (e).

(E) *Variations allowed on foreign stations*.—Commodores of Depots are to be kept informed of any variations in kit authorised by Station Orders.

(F) *Completion of kits of men on draft for foreign service*.—Men in Depots who are noted for foreign draft should not ordinarily be required to provide themselves with articles which they will not be required to maintain on the station to which they are drafted.

(G) *Tropical Clothing*.—The conditions for issue and maintenance of tropical clothing as compulsory kit are set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 62 (IX).

Tropical rig, when ordered, will be as follows:—

C.P.Os and confirmed P.Os.

- *Shirt, white, tropical.
- Shorts, white drill, tropical.
- Stockings, white, cotton.
- Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.

*With a $\frac{1}{8}$ inch gilt crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Other ratings not dressed as Seamen.

- †Shirt, white, tropical.
- Shorts, white drill, tropical.
- Stockings, blue.
- Black boots or shoes.

†With $\frac{1}{8}$ inch black horn crown and anchor button just below the neck opening.

Men dressed as Seamen.

- Singlet, uniform, tropical.
- Shorts, white drill, tropical.
- Stockings, blue.
- Black boots or shoes.

(H) *Raincoats*.—Ratings in Class II uniform entered before 17th December, 1954 may, until 1st April, 1957, be in possession of an oilskin coat instead of a raincoat.

(i) *Sheets and pillow slips*.—are issued to National Service ratings on personal loan.

(j) *White suits*.—Ratings entered before 1st September, 1955 and Artificer Apprentices who completed their training and Boys who left the Boys' Training Establishments before that date will be in possession of white suits.

1. UNIFORM KIT CLASS I CHIEF PETTY OFFICERS

ARTICLE	Denomination of Quantity	Full Scale	Reduced Scale at present in force
Compulsory Kit			
Jacket, double-breasted, cloth	No.	1	1
Jacket, single-breasted, blue serge	No.	1	1
Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1	1
Waistcoat, blue serge or pull-over, sleeveless, blue	No.	1	1
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2	1
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	1	1
** Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2	2
** Trousers, Action/Work. Dress	Prs.	2	2
Blouse, Working Dress	No.	1	1
Trousers, Working Dress	Pr.	1	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit	Aircrew Ratings only	Prs.	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit			
Beret			
Shirts, white tropical			
Trousers, white drill	Cook Ratings only	No.	4
Caps, plastic, Class I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers)			
Singlets, knitted cotton	No.	2	2
Vests, winter	No.	2	2
(C) Drawers	Prs.	3	3
Shirts, soft, white	No.	6	3
Collars, white	No.	12	6
Ties, black	No.	2	2
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	2	2
Boots, ankle	Prs.	2	2
(or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes)			
Mattress, hammock	No.	1	1
Blanket, white	No.	1	1
Mattress covers	No.	2	2
(I) { Sheets	No.	3	3
Pillow slips	No.	2	2
Pyjama suits	No.	2	2
(B)† Overall combination suit, blue	No.	1	1
Raincoat	No.	1	1
Braces	Pr.	1	1
Wallet for Pay Book	No.	1	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1	1
Badges as necessary			
Tropical Clothing :			
Tunics, white drill	No.	2*	2
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3	2
**Shorts, blue drill	Prs.	2	2
†Shorts, white drill	Prs.	2	2
Shirts, white tropical	No.	2	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Prs.	1	1
Sandals, leather	Prs.	1	1
Socks, white	Prs.	2	2
Stockings, white	Prs.	2	2
Optional Kit.			
Jackets, double-breasted, cloth	No.	2	
Waistcoats, cloth	No.	2	
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2	
Jackets, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted	No.	2	

Optional Kit—contd.

	No.	Scale
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, blue	No. 1	
Trousers, blue serge	Prs. 2	
Tunics, white drill	No. 2	
Trousers, white drill	Prs. 3	
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No. 2	
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs. 2	
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr. 1	
Slippers, black leather	Pr. 1	
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr. 1	
Covers, cap, white	No. 4	
Shirts, soft, white	No. 3	
Collars, white	No. 6	
Singlets, knitted, cotton, or vests winter	No. 3	
Drawers	Prs. 4	
Ties, black	No. 2	
Pyjama suits	No. 1	
Socks, or stockings, blue	Prs. 4	
(B) Overall combination suits, blue (artificer, artisan, electrical, engine room and air maintenance ratings only)	No. 2	
Overcoat	No. 1	
Oilskin Coat	No. 1	
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No. 1	
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr. 1	
Gloves, brown, leather	Pr. 1	
Scarf, plain white	No. 1	
Towels, seamen's	No. 4	
or { Towels, seamen's	No. 2	
{ Towel, bath	No. 1	
††Bag, toilet	No. 1	
Razor	No. 1	
Comb, hair	No. 1	
Brush, shaving	No. 1	
Brush, hair	No. 1	
Brush, tooth	No. 1	
Brush, clothes	No. 1	
Brushes, boot	No. 3	
Scissors	Pr. 1	
Blanket, white	No. 1§	
Sheet	No. 1	
Pillow	No. 1	
Pillow covers	No. 2	
Housewife, filled, men's	No. 1	
Handkerchiefs, white	No. 12	
Belt, waist, blue	No. 1	
Type	No. 1	
Suit case	No. 1	
Attache case	No. 1	
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs. 2	
Shirts, white, tropical	No. 2	
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs. 2	
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr. 1	
Sandals, leather	Pr. 1	
Stockings or socks, white	Prs. 6	
Belt, waist, white	No. 1	

See Notes (A) to (j) at the beginning of section VIII.

* Three for C.P.O. cooks (including officers, cooks) and C.P.O. stewards.

† The blue overall suit is compulsory for artificer, artisan, electrical and engine room ratings, but optional for other chief petty officers.

** One for Cook ratings.

§ Two for men on Home Station.

‡ Three for Cook ratings.

†† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

2 UNIFORM KIT, CLASS II

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN

Acting Petty Officers and ratings below P.O. of all Branches, except acting Petty Officers permitted to change to Class III uniform in accordance with B.R. 1950 Art. 334 (2) A (iii), Artificers, Artificer Apprentices, Artisans and those ratings of the Supply and Secretariat, Sick Berth and Coder Branches entered before 1.8.1956 who have not yet changed their rig.

ARTICLE	Denomination of Quantity	Full Scale	Reduced Scale at present in force
Compulsory Kit			
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge	Regulars ratings entered on or after 1st August, 1956	No. 1	1
Jumpers, blue serge		No. 2	1
††Trousers, blue serge		Prs. 2	1
Jumpers, blue serge	Other ratings*	No. 3	2
††Trousers, blue serge		Prs. 3	2
Shirts, knitted, cooks	Cook ratings only	No. 4	4
Trousers, white drill		Prs. 4	4
Aprons, cooks' (Steward ratings only)		No. 2	2
†Shirts, action/working dress		No. 2	2
†Trousers, action/working dress		Prs. 2	2
Blouse, Working Dress	Aircrew Ratings only	No. 1	1
Trousers, Working Dress		Pr. 1	1
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit		Prs. 3	3
Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit		Prs. 3	3
Beret		No. 1	1
Tie, black		No. 1	1
(B) Overall combination suits, blue (engineering mechanics, air mechanics and aircraft handlers)		No. 2	2
Overall combination suit, blue (all other ratings, except cooks, stewards, writers, Sick Berth and Codes branch ratings)		No. 1	1
Collars, seamen's, blue		No. 3	2
Caps		No. 2	2
Cap ribbons		No. 2	2
Scarves, black silk		No. 2	1
Socks or stockings blue (2 prs. socks blue, to new entries)		Prs. 2	2
(D) Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)		Prs. 2	2
Mattress hammock		No. 1	1
Blanket, white		No. 1	1
Mattress covers		No. 2	2
(I) { Sheets		No. 3	3
{ Pillow slips		No. 2	2
Pyjama suits		No. 2	2
(A) Vests, cotton uniform, Class II		No. 3	2
Singlets, knitted cotton		No. 3	3
Jersey, seamen's		No. 1	1
Knife, clasp (Seaman branch ratings only)		No. 1	1
Lanyards, knife		No. 2	1
Comb, hair		No. 1	1
Brush, hair		No. 1	1
Brush, tooth		No. 1	1
Brush, clothes		No. 1	1
Brush, boot, hard		No. 1	1
Brush, boot, polishing		No. 1	1
Type		No. 1	1
Attache case		No. 1	1
(C) Drawers		Prs. 3	3
Towels, seamen's		No. 2	2
Belt, waist, blue		No. 1	1
Raincoat		No. 1	1
(H) Wallet for Pay Book		No. 1	1
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint		No. 1	1
Badges as necessary		No. 1	1

Tropical Clothing :				
(A)	Jumpers, white drill	No.	2	2
(A)	Trousers, white drill	Prs.	2	2
	*Shorts, blue drill	Prs.	2	2
	**Shorts, white drill	Prs.	2	2
	Singlets, uniform	See Notes (G) and (J)	No.	2
	tropical		No.	2
	Shoes, white canvas		Prs.	1
	leather soled		Prs.	1
	Sandals, leather		Prs.	2
	Socks, white		Prs.	2
	Stockings, blue		Prs.	2
Manuals of Instruction :				
Naval Ratings'				
Hand book,				
BR1938 .. Men below Leading Rate of all Branches.				
ABCD Pamphlet	Men below Leading			
BR1294B	Rate in all branches, except National Service Seamen and Communications ratings.			
Seaman's Pocket Book BR827(52)	National Service Seamen and Communications ratings only.			
Vol. 1 Seaman-ship Manual	Naval Airmen (Aircraft Handlers and Communications and Seamen branch ratings.	C.S. and S.S. Ratings only.		
BR67/1(51)				
Vol. 2 Seaman-ship Manual	Seamen on passing professionally for Leading Seaman.	C.S. and S.S. Ratings only.		
BR67/2(51)				
Signal Card	Communications ratings only.			
B.R. 232 (2)				
Machinery Hand-book BR77	Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings only.			
Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff.	Sick Berth Branch ratings only.			
Manual for Officers' Stewards	C.S. Officers' Stewards only.			
Manual of Naval Cookery.	Ships' cook ratings only.			

NOTE.—The maintenance of the following items is optional on the East Indies Station and at Singapore :—

- 1 jumper, blue serge.
- 1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 collar, seamen's, blue.

Optional Kit		Scale	
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2	
Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	2	
Jumpers, white drill	No.	2	
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3	
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2	
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2	
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1	
Slippers, black leather	Pr.	1	
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1	
Boots, knee, rubber (seamen and signal ratings only)	Pr.	1	
Caps, blue or white	No.	2	
Cap ribbons	No.	2	
Covers, cap, white	No.	1	
Jersey, seamen's	No.	1	
Collar, seamen's, blue	No.	1	
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class I ..	No.	3	
Singlets, knitted, cotton	No.	2	
Pyjama suits	No.	1	
Drawers, knitted, short or long ..	Prs.	4	
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4	
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (seamen, etc.)	No.	1	
Overall combination suits, blue (engineering and air mechanics) ..	No.	2	
Overcoat	No.	1	
Oilskin coat	No.	1	
Detachable warm lining for rain-coat	No.	1	
†Trousers, Fearnought	Pr.	1	
Gloves, or mitts, blue, woollen ..	Pr.	1	
Gloves, brown leather	Pr.	1	
Scarves, black silk	No.	2	
Scarf, plain white	No.	1	
Comfortors, blue	No.	2	
Towels, seamen's	No.	2	

Optional Kit—contd.

or Towel, bath	No.	1	
†Bag, toilet	No.	1	
Razor	No.	1	
Brush, shaving	No.	1	
Brush, clothes	No.	1	
Brush, boot, hard or polishing ..	No.	1	
Scissors	Pr.	1	
Blankets, white	No.	1	
Pillow	No.	1	
Pillow covers	No.	2	
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1	
Handkerchiefs, white	No.	8	
Knife, clasp (except Seaman branch ratings)	No.	1	
Lanyards, knife	No.	3	
Suitcase	No.	1	
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2	
Singlets, tropical	No.	2	
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs.	2	
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1	
Stockings, blue, or socks, white ..	Prs.	6	
Belt, waist, white	No.	1	

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of section VII I
 † This item is not provided from Service sources.
 Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

‡ Compulsory for Engineering Mechanic Branch ratings in coal-fired ships (see Section II, Clause 4).
 One pair to be supplied gratuitously to each engineering mechanic on joining a coal-fired ship (see Victualing Manual, B.R. 93 (51), Appendix 62 (VI)).

§ Two for men on Home Station.
 * These ratings may maintain a No. 1 Dress worsted serge suit in place of one of the ordinary serge suits.

¶ One for cook ratings.
 ** Three for cook ratings.
 †† Two for steward ratings.
 ††† Three for steward ratings.

3. UNIFORM KIT, CLASS III

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.
 Confirmed Petty Officers of all Branches, acting Petty Officers permitted to change to Class III Uniform in accordance with B.R.1950 Art. 334 (2) A (iii), Artificers acting 4th class and 5th class, Artisans and ratings below P.O. of the Supply and Secretariat, Sick Berth and Codes Branches, entered before 1.8.1956, who have not yet changed to Class II uniform.

ARTICLE		Denomination of Quantity	Full Scale	Reduced Scale at present in force	
<i>Compulsory Kit</i>					
	Jacket, double-breasted cloth	No.	1	1½	
	Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1	—	
	Trousers, cloth	Pr.	1	1½	
	Jacket, single-breasted, blue serge	No.	1	2½	
	Waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue ..	No.	1	1	
	Trousers, blue serge	Prs.	2*	2½	
*	Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2	2	
*	Trousers, Action/Work.Dress ..	Prs.	2	2	
	Blouse, Working Dress	No.	1	1	
	Trousers, Working Dress	Pr.	1	1	
	Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, plain knit ..	Aircrew Ratings only	Prs.	3	3
	Socks, woollen, knitted, undyed, ribbed knit ..				
	Beret	Prs.	3	3	
¶¶	Shirts, knitted, cooks	Cook Ratings only	N	4	4
	Trousers, white drill				
	Caps, plastic, Class I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers)	Prs.	4	4	
	Aprons, cooks	No.	2	2	
	Aprons, cooks	No.	2	2	

Compulsory Kit—contd.

	Singlets, knitted, cotton	No.	2	2
	Vests, winter	No.	2	2
(C)	Drawers	Prs.	3	3
	Shirts, soft white	No.	5	5
	Collars, white	No.	12	6
	Ties, black	No.	2	2
(D)	Boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots, ankle and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries)	Prs.	2	2
	Socks or stockings blue (2 prs. socks blue to all new entries)	Prs.	2	2
	Mattress, hammock	No.	1	1
	Blanket, white	No.	1	1
	Mattress covers	No.	2	2
(I)	{ Sheets	No.	3	3
	{ Pillow slips	No.	2	2
	{ Pyjama suits	No.	2	2
	{ Towels, seamen's	No.	2	2
	{ Type	No.	1	1
	{ Comb, hair	No.	1	1
	{ Brush, hair	No.	1	1
	{ Brush, tooth	No.	1	1
	{ Brush, clothes	No.	1	1
	{ Brush, boot, hard	No.	1	1
	{ Brush, boot, polishing	No.	1	1
(B)	Overall combination suits, blue (for artificer, airfitter, artisan & engine room ratings only)	No.	2	2
(B)	Overall combination suit, blue (P.O.s in the Electrical branch and stores ratings below petty officers only)	No.	1	1
	Raincoat	No.	1	1
	Braces	Pr.	1	1
	Wallet for Pay Book	No.	1	1
	Mug, enamelled, 1 pint	No.	1	1
	Badges as necessary			
	<i>Tropical Clothing:</i>			
	Tunics, white drill	No.	2†	2
	Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3†	2
	*Shorts, blue drill	Prs.	2	2
	**Shorts, white drill	Prs.	2	2
	Shirts, white, tropical	See Notes (G) and (J)	No.	2
	Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Prs.	1	1
	Sandals, leather	Prs.	1	1
	Socks, white	Prs.	2	2
	***Stockings, blue	Prs.	2	2

Manuals of Instruction.

Naval Ratings' Handbook, BR1938	Men below Leading Rate of All Branches
ABCD Pamphlet—BR1294B	
Manual of Instruction for Sick Berth Staff	Ratings of the Sick Berth Branch only
Engineering Manual	E.R.A.s and mechanics only
Manual of Naval Cookery	Ratings of Ship's Cook Branch only
Manual for Officers' Stewards	C.S. Officers' Stewards only
¶ Handbook for Officers' Cooks	Officers' cook ratings only

Optional Kit.

Jackets, double-breasted, cloth	No.	2
Waistcoat, cloth	No.	1
Trousers, cloth	Prs.	2
Jacket, blue serge, single-breasted or double-breasted	No.	1
Waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, blue	No.	1
Trousers, blue serge	Pr.	1
Tunics, white drill	No.	2
Trousers, white drill	Prs.	3
Shirts, Action/Working Dress	No.	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress	Prs.	2
Boots, ankle, or shoes, black leather	Pr.	1
Slippers, black leather	Pr.	1
Shoes, gymnasium	Pr.	1

Covers, cap, white	No.	3
Shirts, soft, white	No.	3
Collars, white	No.	6
Singlets, knitted, cotton, or vests, winter	No.	2
Drawers, knitted, short or long	Prs.	4
Ties, black	No.	2
Pyjama suits	No.	1
Socks or stockings, blue	Prs.	4
(B) Overall combination suit, blue (artificer, artisan, electrical, engineroom and air maintenance ratings, and stores ratings below P.O. only)	No.	1
Overcoat	No.	1
Oilskin coat	No.	1
Detachable warm lining for raincoat	No.	1
Gloves or mitts, blue, woollen	Pr.	1
Gloves, brown leather	Pr.	1
Scarf, plain white	No.	1
Comforters, blue	No.	2
Towels, seamen's	No.	2
or Towel, bath	No.	1
†† Bag, toilet	No.	1
Razor	No.	1
Brush, clothes	No.	1
Brush, boot, hard or polishing	No.	1
Brush, shaving	No.	1
Scissors	Pr.	1
Blankets, white	No.	1½
Pillow	No.	1
Pillow covers	No.	2
Housewife, filled, men's	No.	1
Handkerchiefs, white	No.	8
Belt, waist, blue	No.	1
Suitcase	No.	1
Attache case	No.	1
Shorts, white or blue drill, tropical	Prs.	2
Shirts, white, tropical	No.	2
Shorts, white, lightweight	Prs.	2
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	Pr.	1
Stockings, white (blue for ratings below P.O.) or socks, white	Prs.	6
Belt, waist, white	No.	1

See Notes (A) to (J) at the beginning of section VIII.

†† Confirmed Petty Officers, Artificers Acting 4th Class and Artificers 5th Class on regular engagements only.

†† One for Confirmed Petty Officers, Artificers Acting 4th Class and Artificers 5th Class on regular engagements. Three pairs trousers for steward ratings below P.O.

* One for cook, including officers' cook, ratings.

† Four for leading sick berth attendant and sick berth attendant and 2 for artificers.

‡ Four for leading sick berth attendant and sick berth attendant and 3 for cook, including officers' cook and officers' steward ratings.

§ For officers' stewards below petty officer.

** Three for cook ratings.

¶ Compulsory for all officers' cook ratings who completed their new entry training after 12th August, 1936, and were supplied gratuitously with a copy of this handbook on allocation as assistant cook (O). Optional for all other cook ratings.

§§ Two for men on Home Station.

¶¶ Shirts, white, tropical, for P.O. cooks.

*** 2 prs. stockings, white, for confirmed P.O.s.

††† This item is not provided from Service sources. Its value for compensation purposes is to be taken as 1s. 6d.

4. REGULATIONS FOR THE SUPPLY OF KITS TO NEW ENTRIES.*

(a) As laid down in Article 4952, Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, men and juniors are entitled on first entry to be supplied gratuitously with all the articles in the compulsory kit of their rating, and with certain additional items as set out in clause (b), subject for N.C.S. ratings to the following conditions:—

- (i) that they are required to provide themselves with a regulation service kit.
 (ii) that no orders to the contrary are in force on the station.

(b) In addition to the compulsory articles of kit, the following are to be supplied gratuitously to ratings other than locally entered ratings on foreign stations who are required to maintain reduced kits only:—

- | | | |
|--|---|----------------|
| 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat. | To all classes except Maltese N.C.S. ratings. | |
| 1 attaché case. | To men not dressed as seamen. | |
| 1 Housewife filled, men's. | To all classes. | |
| 1 belt, waist, white | | } To all cooks |
| 1 shirt, action/working dress | | |
| 1 pr. trousers, action/working dress | | |

Recreational, etc., Clothing.

- Shorts, white, recreational, 2 prs. ... } To all ratings on first entry at the Home Depots.
 Stockings, thick, 2 prs.
 Sports Jerseys, 2 No...
 Shoes, gym., 1 pr. ...

(c) Cap and other badges, as necessary, are included in the gratuitous issue of kits to new entries.

(d) Hammocks and kit bags are supplied to all ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (1). These articles remain Government property.

(e) One of the two pairs of boots included in the initial free kits of ratings should be leather-heeled, the other rubber-heeled, the leather-heeled boots are to be fitted locally with metal boot protectors before issue. All metal protectors are to be removed from the footwear of all new entry ratings before they are drafted to sea.

(f) juniors are to be kitted up as indicated in sub-section 6.

(g) The six white collars supplied to new entries in class III uniform are to be soft collars. After having the training establishment the kits of these ratings are to include 6 collars, of which 2 are stiff.

(h) The issue of caps to new entries (other than juniors dressed as seamen) is to be one plastic cap and one white duck cap for men dressed as seamen, and one plastic cap, one blue peak cap and two plastic cap covers for men not dressed as seamen, so long as stocks of duck caps and blue peak caps are available—otherwise two plastic caps will be issued. Plastic cap covers to be issued only with blue peak caps.

(i) New entries not dressed as seamen are to be supplied with a pullover and not a waistcoat as part of their free kit on entry.

(j) New entry cook ratings are supplied with aprons, cooks' and caps, cooks' on personal loan under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (III).

(k) The drawers to be issued to new entries are normally to be drawers cotton, elastic tops, but other patterns may be issued at the option of the rating concerned.

See Note at head of Section VIII.

To be issued on personal loan to National Service ratings under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (BR93/51), Appendix 61, (V).

5. ARTIFICER APPRENTICES.

(NOTE.—Artificer apprentices are to wear Class uniform).

- | | |
|---|--|
| 1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth. | |
| 1 pr. trousers, cloth. | |
| 12 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge, for working dress. | |
| 1 pullover, sleeveless, blue. | |
| 2 prs. trousers, blue serge. | |
| 2 prs. trousers Action/Working Dress. | |
| 5 shirts, Action/Working Dress. | |
| 3 blue overall combination suits (working dress). | |
| 1 pr. braces. | |

- | | |
|----------------------------|--|
| 2 ties, black. | |
| 3 shirts, soft white. | |
| 6 collars, white. | |
| 2 prs. socks or stockings. | |
| 2 prs. boots, ankle. | |
| 1 comb, hair. | |
| 4 towels, seamen's. | |

- (c)
- | | |
|---------------------------------------|--|
| 3 prs. drawers. | |
| 2 vests, summer. | |
| 2 vests, winter. | |
| 2 suits pyjamas. | |
| 1 brush, clothes. | |
| 1 brush, boot, hard. | |
| 1 brush, boot, polishing. | |
| 1 brush, hair. | |
| 1 brush, tooth. | |
| 1 cap, plastic, Cl. I & III | |
| 1 cap, peak, blue. | |
| 2 covers, cap, plastic. | |
| 1 attaché case. | |
| 1 pr. slippers, black leather | |
| 1 type. | |
| 1 mattress, hammock. | |
| 1 blanket, white. | |
| 2 mattress covers. | |
| 3 sheets. | |
| 2 pillow slips. | |
| 1 raincoat. | |
| 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat | |
| 1 jersey, seamen's. | |
| 1 housewife, filled, men's. | |
| 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint. | |
| 1 wallet for paybook. | |

RECREATIONAL CLOTHING:—

- | | |
|-------------------------------------|--|
| 2 prs. shorts, white, recreational. | |
| 2 prs. stockings. | |
| 2 sports jerseys. | |
| 1 pr. shoes, gymnasium. | |
| 1 belt, gymnasium. | |

Optional.

- | | |
|-----------------------------|--|
| 1 pr. leggings, waterproof. | |
| 1 overcoat. | |

* The issue of these articles and of the kit bag, hammock, clews and lashings, vide sub-section 4 (d) is to be deferred until completion of training.

(c) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.
 † To be issued on completion of 12 month's training.

‡ The second serge suit is to be made to measure under the Port Contracts.

§ Two plastic caps, or two blue peak caps with white cap covers, may be maintained in lieu.

6. JUNIORS.

(A) JUNIORS (O) DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT ADULT NEW ENTRY ESTABLISHMENTS.

Article	Initial Free Kit		
	Denomination	On Entry	On completion of Part II training
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge (made to measure)	No.		1 (f)
Jumpers, blue serge	No.	2	
Trousers, blue serge (Junior Asst. Stewards only)	Prs.	3	
Trousers, blue serge (other ratings)	Prs.	2	
Shirts, action/working dress ..	No.	2	
Trousers, action/working dress	Prs.	2	
Shirts, knitted Junior cooks'	Asst. No.	4	
Trousers, white, drill Cl. I & III }	Cooks only	Prs.	4
Belt, waist, white }		No.	1

(a) Overall combination suit, blue (engineering and air mechanics and aircraft handlers) ..	No.	2	
(a) Overall combination suit, blue (all other ratings, except cooks, stewards, writers, Sick Berth and Codes Branch ratings) ..	No.	1	
(e) Aprons, cooks' (Junior Asst. Cooks only) ..	No.	4	
Aprons, cooks' (Junior Asst. Stewards only) ..	No.	2	
(e) Caps, cooks' (Junior Asst. Cooks only) ..	No.	4	
Collars, seamen's, blue ..	No.	2	1 (f)
(b) Caps, white ..	No.	2	1 (f)
Cap ribbons ..	No.	2	
Scarf, black silk ..	Prs.	2	1 (f)
(c) Socks, blue ..	Prs.	2	
Boots, ankle ..	Prs.	2	
Singlets, knitted cotton ..	No.	3	
Vests, cotton uniform, Cl. II ..	No.	3	
Jersey, seamen's ..	No.	1	
(d) Drawers ..	Prs.	3	
Knife, clasp (Seaman Branch ratings only) ..	No.	1	
Belt, waist, blue ..	No.	1	
Lanyards, knife ..	No.	2	
Pyjama suits ..	No.	2	
Towels, seamen's ..	No.	2	
Comb, hair ..	No.	1	
Brush, hair ..	No.	1	
Brush, tooth ..	No.	1	
Brush, clothes ..	No.	1	
Brush, boot, hard ..	No.	1	
Brush, boot, polishing ..	No.	1	
Toothpaste ..	Tube	1	
Soap, hard ..	lbs.	3	
Type ..	No.	1	
Scissors ..	Prs.	1	
Housewife, filled, men's ..	No.	1	
Case, attaché ..	No.	1	
Raincoat ..	No.	1	
Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	No.	1	
Comforter, blue ..	No.	1	
Gloves, blue ..	Prs.	1	
Slippers, black leather ..	Prs.	1	
Recreational clothing :			
Shorts, white, recreational ..	Prs.	2	
Stockings, thick ..	Prs.	2	
Jerseys, sports ..	No.	2	
Shoes gymnasium ..	Prs.	1	
Mattress, hammock ..	No.	1	
Blanket, white ..	No.	1	
Covers, mattress ..	No.	2	
Sheets ..	No.	3	
Pillow slips ..	No.	2	
Wallet for paybook ..	No.	1	
Mug, enamelled, 1 pt. ..	No.	1	
(e) Hammocks ..	No.	2	
(e) Clews and lanyards ..	Set	1	
(e) Lashings ..	No.	1	
(e) Bag kit seamen's ..	No.	1	
Prayer book ..	No.	1	

NOTES.

(a) See note (B) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(b) Caps issued on entry to be : Class II, one plastic cap, one white duck cap. Plastic cap to be issued on completion of Part II training (Class II).

(c) See Section VIII, sub-section 4 (e).

(d) See note (C) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(e) These articles are to be issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)). Appendix 61 (I) and (III).

(f) The issue of these items to Junior Naval Airmen 2nd Class is to be deferred until completion of technical training.

(B) JUNIORS (U) DRESSED AS SEAMEN ENTERED AT H.M.S. GANGES OR ST. VINCENT.

Article.	Denomination of Quantity.	Free Issue.			
		On Entry.	During training (a)	On being kitted up for sea.	Kit on discharge to sea.
Suit, No. 1 Dress, worsted serge (made to measure) ..	No.	—	—	1	1
Jumpers, blue serge ..	No.	2	1	—	2
Trousers, blue serge ..	Prs.	2	1	—	2
Trousers, Action/Working Dress ..	Prs.	2	—	—	2
Shirts, Action/Working Dress ..	No.	2	—	—	2
(h) Blue overall combination suit (Engineering and Air Mechanics only) ..	No.	—	2	—	2
(h) Blue overall combination suit (Seamen etc.) ..	No.	—	1	—	1
Collars, seamen's blue ..	"	2	—	1	3
(i) Caps, white duck ..	"	2	—	—	1
(i) Cap, plastic ..	"	1	—	—	1
Cap ribbons ..	"	2	—	—	2
Scarves, black silk ..	"	1	—	1	2
(i) Socks, blue ..	Prs.	2	—	—	2
(b) Boots, ankle ..	"	2	—	—	2
Singlets, knitted cotton ..	No.	3	—	—	3
Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II ..	No.	3	—	—	3
Jerseys, seamen's ..	No.	2	—	—	1
(e) Drawers ..	Prs.	3	—	—	3
Belt, waist, blue ..	No.	1	—	—	1
(c) Knife, clasp ..	"	—	—	1	1
Lanyards, knife ..	"	2	—	—	2
Pyjama suits ..	"	2	—	—	2
Towels, seamen's ..	"	2	—	—	2
Bag, linen (for clean underclothing) ..	"	1	—	—	—
Comb, hair ..	"	1	—	—	1
Brush, hair ..	"	1	—	—	1
Brush, tooth ..	"	1	—	—	1
Brush, clothes ..	"	1	—	—	1
Brush, boot, hard ..	"	1	—	—	1
Brush, boot, polishing ..	"	1	—	—	1
(d) Soap, hard ..	lbs.	3	—	—	1
(d) Tooth paste ..	Tubes	1	—	—	1
Type ..	No.	1	—	—	1
Scissors ..	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Housewife, filled, boy's ..	No.	1	—	—	—
Attaché case ..	"	1	—	—	1
(f) Raincoat ..	"	1	—	—	1
(f) Detachable warm lining for raincoat ..	"	1	—	—	—
Comforter, blue ..	"	1	—	—	—
Gloves, blue ..	"	1	—	—	—
Slippers, black leather ..	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Seamanship Manual, Vol. 1 ..	No.	1	—	—	1
Prayer Book ..	"	1	—	—	1
Recreational clothing :					
Shorts, white, recreational ..	Prs.	2	—	—	—
Stockings ..	Prs.	2	—	—	—
Sports jerseys ..	No.	2	—	—	—
Shoes, gymnasium ..	Pr.	1	—	—	—
Mattress, hammock ..	No.	1	—	—	—
Blanket, white ..	"	1	—	—	—
Mattress covers ..	"	2	—	—	—
Sheets ..	No.	3	—	—	—
Pillow slips ..	No.	2	—	—	—
(g) Hammocks ..	"	—	—	2	—
(g) Clews and lanyards ..	Set	—	1	—	—
(g) Lashings ..	No.	—	1	—	—
(g) Kit bag ..	"	1	—	—	—
Mug, enamelled, 1 pint ..	"	1	—	—	—
Wallet for paybook ..	No.	1	—	—	—

NOTES.

(a) This issue is to be made on completion of 12 weeks in General Technical Course.

(b) See Section VIII, 4, note (c).

(c) For seamen branch juniors only.

(d) The quantities of these articles shown under "kit on discharge to sea" are to be provided at the juniors' expense. The object is to ensure that he juniors have some hard soap and tooth paste or tooth soap when they join their ship.

(e) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.

(f) Juniors entered before 17 Dec., 1954 may be in possession of an overcoat and an oilskin coat in lieu of a raincoat and a detachable warm lining.

(g) These articles are issued under the conditions set out in the Victualling Manual (B.R. 93 (51)), Appendix 61 (I). Juniors are supplied with clews and lashings while under training in order that they may point and graft the articles before going to sea. See Boys' Training Instructions.

(h) The blue overall suits may be issued on entry at the discretion of the Commanding Officer.

7. RECOVERED DESERTERS.

Recovered deserters are to be dealt with in the matter of clothing as laid down in Article 261, the Victualling Manual, BR93(51), and in Article 261 of the Regulations for Naval Detention Quarters, 1912.

8. MALTESE N.C.S. RATINGS.

(A) RATINGS SERVING IN SEAGOING SHIPS.

Ratings serving in seagoing ships are to maintain the full regulation service kit of their rating.

Ratings entered for service in *seagoing ships* are entitled to receive gratuitously the articles of kit as laid down for new entries (see section 4) with the following exceptions:—

All ratings.

1 detachable warm lining for raincoat	To be issued to ratings in possession of a raincoat on first occasion (or on first occasion after the raincoat is provided) of being required to serve in Home Waters.
---	--

Tropical clothing (to the scale laid down in BR 93 (51) Appx. 62, IX).	To be issued gratuitously on first entry.
--	---

1 mattress, hammock ..	To be supplied as a personal issue on loan for the first six months of service and after this period to become personal property.
1 blanket, white ..	
2 mattress covers ..	

Metal boot protectors are *not* to be fitted to boots, ankle.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

Suit No. 1 Dress	Nor to be supplied gratuitously until six months after entry and then only if the man is retained in the Service.
worsted serge	
1 jumper, white drill ..	
1 pr. trousers, white drill	

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

1 jacket, serge	Nor to be supplied gratuitously until six months after entry and then only if man is retained in the Service.
1 pr. trousers, serge ..	

(B) RATINGS SERVING IN SHORE ESTABLISHMENTS, HARBOUR SHIPS AND SHIPS IN RESERVE.

Ratings serving in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve are to maintain the following reduced kits:—

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

1 jacket, double-breasted, cloth	C.P.Os. only.
1 jacket, single-breasted blue serge	
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue.	
1 pr. trousers, cloth.	
1 pr. trousers, serge.	P.Os. and below
52 jackets, single-breasted, blue serge.	
1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pull-over, sleeveless, blue.	
52 prs. trousers, serge.	

2 tunics, white drill.
2 prs. trousers, white drill.
2 shirts, action/working dress.
2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
2 prs. shorts, blue drill.
2 prs. shorts, white drill.
2 shirts, white, tropical.

1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.

1 pr. sandals, leather.

** 2 caps plastic Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).

2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.

2 singlets, knitted cotton.

(c) 3 prs. drawers.

2 shirts, soft white.

3 collars, white.

1 tie, black.

2 prs. socks, blue.

2 prs. socks, white.

2 prs. stockings, blue—white for C.P.Os and P.Os. (men entered after 14 Feb., 1955 only).

2 prs. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries).

1 type.

1 brush, boot, hard,

1 brush, boot, polishing.

1 brush, hair.

1 brush, tooth.

1 comb, hair.

2 towels.

1 pr. braces.

1 raincoat.

1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.

1 wallet for paybook.

†1 mattress, hammock.

†1 blanket, white.

†2 mattress covers.

†3 sheets

†2 pillow slips } if accommodated

††1 pillow } in a Naval Establishment.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

2 jumpers, blue serge.

2 prs. trousers, blue serge.

2 jumpers, white drill.

2 prs. trousers, white drill.

2 prs. shorts, white drill.

2 prs. shorts, blue drill.

2 singlets, uniform, tropical.

1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.

1 pr. sandals, leather.

2 shirts, action working dress.

2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.

1 overall combination suit, blue.

2 collars, seamen's blue.

** 2 caps, white.

2 cap ribbons.

1 scarf, black silk.

1 lanyard, knife.

2 prs. socks, blue.

2 prs. socks, white.

2 prs. stockings, blue (men entered after 14th February, 1955 only).

2 pr. boots, ankle (or 1 pr. boots and 1 pr. shoes—2 prs. boots to all new entries.)

- 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 3 singlets, knitted cotton.
 (c) 3 prs. drawers.
 1 type.
 1 brush, boot, hard.
 1 brush, boot, polishing.
 1 brush, hair.
 1 brush, tooth.
 1 comb, hair.
 2 towels.
 1 mug, enamelled, 1 pint.
 1 wallet for paybook.
 1 knife, clasp (seaman ratings only).
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 (H) 1 raincoat.
 †1 mattress, hammock.
 †1 blanket, white.
 †2 mattress covers.
 †3 sheets
 †2 pillow slips
 †1 pillow
 } If accommodated in
 } a Naval Establishment.
 † Bedding is to be supplied as a personal issue on loan for the first six months, and after this period is to become personal property.
 ‡ Pillows are to be issued on personal loan.
 (c) See note (c) at the beginning of Section VIII.
 (H). See note (H) at the beginning of Section VIII.
 § Initial issue of second suit is to be made on completion of 6 months' service.
 ** See Section VIII, Subsection 4 (h).
 Note.—(h) Ratings entered for service in shore establishments, harbour ships and ships in reserve receive gratuitously the above-mentioned reduced kits. Any ratings thus entered and subsequently transferred to fill a vacancy in a seagoing ship may be supplied gratuitously with the difference between the reduced kit received on entry and the full regulation Service kit of their rating.

9. CHINESE RATINGS.

(A) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT HONG KONG.
 Kits on the following scales are to be issued free on first entry and are to be maintained by the ratings throughout their service.

- MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN
 2 jackets, single breasted, blue serge.
 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
 (a) 1 tunic, white drill.
 (a) 1 pr. trousers, white drill.
 2 prs. stockings, blue (Leading rates and below).
 2 prs. stockings, white (C.P.Os and P.Os only).
 1 pullover, sleeveless, blue.
 (g) 2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
 2 cap badges.
 2 singlets knitted cotton.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 (b) 3 shirts, soft, white.
 (b) 6 collars, white.
 1 tie, black.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 1 pr. boots, ankle.
 (c) 2 shirts, action/working dress (except S.B.As).
 (c) 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress (except S.B.As).
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 belt, waist, white.
 2 prs. socks, white.
 (h) 2 shirts, white, tropical.
 3 shirts, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).
 (i) 2 prs. shorts, white, drill, tropical.
 (i) 2 prs. shorts, blue, drill, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
 (d) 1 raincoat.
 (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 1 blanket, white.
 (f) 3 sheets.

- (f) 2 pillow slips.
 (f) 1 pillow.
 (e) 4 caps, cooks (cook ratings only).
 (e) 4 aprons, cooks (cook ratings only).

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- 2 jumpers, blue, serge.
 2 prs. trousers, blue, serge.
 1 jumper, white, drill.
 1 pr. trousers, white, drill.
 2 prs. stockings, blue.
 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 2 prs. socks, blue.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 1 pr. boots, ankle.
 2 shirts, action/working dress.
 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
 1 belt, waist, blue.
 1 belt, waist, white.
 2 collars, seamen's, blue.
 2 ribbons, cap.
 1 lanyard.
 (g) 2 caps, white.
 1 scarf, black, silk.
 2 singlets, knitted, cotton.
 2 singlets, uniform, tropical.
 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
 2 prs. shorts, blue, drill, tropical.
 1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
 (d) 1 raincoat.
 (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
 (e) 1 blanket, white.
 (f) 3 sheets.
 (f) 2 pillow slips.
 (f) 1 pillow.
 NOTES.
 (a) 2 for stewards; 2 tunics, 4 prs. trousers for cooks.
 (b) Stewards, cooks, and mess boys are to receive 2 shirts, soft, white, and 4 collars, white.
 (c) 3 for mess boys, 1 for cooks.
 (d) To be issued on personal loan to ratings serving in Northern Waters and to other ratings if considered necessary.
 (e) To be issued on personal loan.
 (f) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.
 (g) See Section VIII, Subsection 4 (h).
 (h) 4 for C.P.O. and P.O. cooks.
 (i) 3 for cooks.
 (j) 1 for cooks.

(B) CHINESE RATINGS ENTERED AT SINGAPORE.
 Kits on the following scales are to be issued to ratings on first entry at Singapore.

2. On being drafted for service in Northern Waters for the first time, an initial free issue is to be made of articles required to complete the following scales to the scales shown above for Hong Kong ratings of corresponding branches. The full scales are to be maintained by ratings concerned during all subsequent periods of service in Northern Waters.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- (Stewards, Mess Boys and Cooks)
 2 tunics, white, drill.
 2 prs. trousers, white, drill.
 2 prs. stockings, white, cotton (C.P.Os and P.Os).
 2 prs. stockings, blue (junior ratings).
 2 prs. socks, white.
 2 towels, seamen's.
 (g) 2 singlets knitted cotton.
 2 prs. drawers, cotton.
 1 pr. shoes, black, leather.
 (f) 1 cap, peak, blue.
 (f) 2 covers, cap, plastic.
 1 cap badge.
 1 belt, waist, white.
 2 sets buttons and badges.
 4 shirts, knitted, cooks' (Cooks below P.O. only).

- (a) 3 shirts, white, tropical.
- (b) 3 prs. shorts, white, tropical.
- 1 pr. shoes, white, canvas, leather soled.
- (c) 4 aprons, cooks (cook ratings only).
- (c) 4 caps, cooks (cook ratings only).
- (d) 1 raincoat.
- (d) 1 detachable warm lining for raincoat.
- (e) 3 sheets.
- (e) 2 pillow slips.
- (e) 1 pillow.

NOTES.

- (a) 5 for C.P.O. and P.O. cooks, 2 for Ldg. cooks and below.
- (b) 5 for cooks.
- (c) To be issued on personal loan.
- (d) To be issued, if considered necessary, on personal loan.

(e) To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(f) Plastic cap may be provided in lieu.

(g) 4 for cooks.

10. OTHER RATINGS ENTERED LOCALLY ON STATIONS ABROAD.

NOTES.—(i) The free issue of kit to locally entered ratings on first entry is always to be made in kind. The payment of a money allowance in lieu is not allowed.

(ii) When serving on board H.M. Ships in climates where bedding is necessary, ratings may be issued with the requisite articles on loan. The articles should be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

(A) EAST INDIES STATION.

COOKS AND STEWARDS.

- *1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- *1 waistcoat, blue serge.
- *1 pair trousers, blue serge.
- *2 shirts, soft white.
- *2 collars, white, soft.
- *1 tie, black.
- 2 tunics, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- **2 tunics, stewards.
- **2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- **2 prs. gloves, white.
- †2 caps, plastic Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers) with Cl. III cap badge.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 prs. socks, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, white cotton.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 toothbrush.
- 1 clothes brush.
- 1 boot brush.
- 1 comb.
- 1 belt, waist, white.
- 1 raincoat.
- †3 sheets.
- †2 pillow slips.
- †1 pillow.

* For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S., and for all ratings afloat. An extra serge suit (jacket and trousers) is to be issued on first occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings who receive an additional suit under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit.

† To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

‡ See Section VIII, Subsection IV (h), for caps to be issued to new entries.

** Steward ratings below P.O. only; to be issued on personal loan.

SOMALI RATINGS.

MEN DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- *1 jumper, blue serge.
- *1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 jersey, seamen's.
- 2 jumpers, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill
- 2 collars, seamen's, blue.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 1 pr. sandals, leather.
- †2 caps, white.
- 2 cap ribbons.
- 2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, blue.
- 2 singlets, uniform, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 1 knife clasp, (seamen only).
- 2 lanyards, knife.
- 1 belt, waist, blue.
- 1 scarf, black silk.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 overall combination suit, blue.

Note.—Men dressed as seamen may take up a raincoat on repayment as an optional item of kit.

MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

- *1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- *1 waistcoat, blue serge or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- *1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- 2 tunics, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- †2 caps, plastic, Cl. I & III (or caps, peak, blue, with white cap covers).
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 collars, white.
- 2 prs. socks, thin, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, blue (Tindals and Head Tindals may wear white stockings).
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, white drill, tropical.
- 2 prs. shorts, blue drill, tropical.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 2 shirts, white.
- 1 tie, black.
- 1 belt, waist, blue.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 pr. shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
- 1 raincoat.

*An extra serge suit is to be issued to Somali ratings on first occasion of service in the Persian Gulf in winter or on other stations where blue uniform is worn and ratings to whom an additional suit is issued under these arrangements are thereafter to maintain two serge suits as part of their kit. The second serge suit will be issued to Tindals on first occasion of such service after advancement.

† See Section VIII, Subsection IV (h), for caps to be issued to new entries.

(B) SOUTH ATLANTIC STATION.

ST. HELENAN RATINGS

- *1 jacket, single-breasted, blue serge.
- *1 waistcoat, blue serge.
- *1 pr. trousers, blue serge.
- *2 shirts, soft, white.
- *2 collars, white, soft.
- 3 tunics, white drill.
- 3 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 2 prs. trousers, action/working dress.
- 2 shirts, action/working dress.
- 1 cap with Class III badge.
- †2 covers, cap, plastic.
- 2 prs. shoes, black leather.
- 2 prs. socks, blue.
- 2 prs. stockings, white cotton.
- 2 singlets, knitted cotton.
- 2 prs. shorts, white tropical.
- 2 shirts, white tropical.
- 2 towels, seamen's.
- 1 toothbrush.

- 1 comb, hair.
- 1 belt, waist, white.
- 1 raincoat.
- †3 sheets.
- ‡2 pillow slips.
- †1 pillow.

*For ratings serving ashore outside latitudes 22½ degrees N. and 22½ degrees S., and for all ratings afloat.

†To be issued on personal loan when ratings are accommodated in H.M. Ships or Fleet Establishments where bedding is required. These items are to be marked and kept exclusively for the use of these ratings.

‡To be issued only with blue peak caps.

Note.—The regulations for the issue of clothing to South African ratings entered for service at Simons-town and borne on the books of H.M.S. "Afrikander," together with the regulations in respect of West African ratings are set out in South Atlantic General Orders.

11. HIRED INTERPRETERS.

- 1 jacket, blue serge.
- 2 prs. trousers, blue serge.
- 1 waistcoat, blue serge, or pullover, sleeveless, blue.
- ‡2 tunics, white drill.
- ‡2 prs. trousers, white drill.
- 1 cap, peak.
- *2 cap covers, plastic.
- 2 ties, black.

‡ If in Mediterranean or a hot climate, otherwise serge jacket and waistcoat, or pullover.

*To be issued only with blue peak caps.

NOTE.—The foregoing does not apply to native interpreters employed in the Persian Gulf or Red Sea Sloops. The regulations for the supply of clothing to these men are set out in the local Station Order Books.

SECTION IX.

DESCRIPTION OF PATTERNS OF UNIFORM.

INDEX.

- | | |
|--------------|--|
| <i>Item.</i> | |
| 19. | Apron, cooks. |
| 12. | Badge, cap. |
| 32. | Bag, travelling. |
| 26. | Belt, waist, blue. |
| 32. | Belt, waist, white. |
| 9. | Blanket, white. |
| 9. | Blouse, Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings. |
| 32. | Boots, ankle (<i>see</i> Section VIII, Note (v)). |
| 15. | Buttons. |
| 11. | Caps, plastic. |
| 32. | Cap, cooks. |
| 32. | Case, attaché. |
| 17. | Collars. |
| 32. | Comforter. |
| 14. | Cover, cap. |
| 27. | Drawers. |
| 29. | Gloves or gauntlets, brown leather. |
| 32. | Gloves, blue (<i>see</i> Section IV (10)). |
| 32. | Housewife. |
| 1. | Jacket, dress. |
| 2. | Jacket, mess, white. |
| 3. | Jacket, working dress. |
| 25. | Jersey, seamen's. |
| 7. | Jumper, blue serge. |
| 8. | Jumper, white drill. |
| 32. | Lanyard, knife. |
| 32. | Mattress, hammock. |
| 32. | Mattress covers. |
| 32. | Oilskin coat. |
| 32. | Oilskin leggings. |
| 32. | Oilskin sou'wester. |
| 32. | Overall suits, blue (one piece and two piece). |
| 32. | Overcoat. |
| 22. | Pullover, sleeveless, blue. |
| 20. | Raincoat. |
| 13. | Ribbon, cap. |
| 32. | Scarf, black silk. |
| 30. | Scarf, plain, white. |

- 32. Sheets, white.
- 16. Shirts.
- 31. Shoes, black leather.
- 32. Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
- 32. Shorts, white, lightweight.
- 24. Singlet, knitted cotton.
- 32. Slippers, black leather.
- 32. Socks.
- 32. Stockings.
- 18. Tie, black.
- 28. Towel, seamen's.
- 21. Tropical clothing.
- 10. Trousers.
- 4. Tunics, white drill.
- 23. Vests, cotton, uniform, Class II.
- 5. Waistcoat.
- 6. Waistcoat, working dress.

1. DRESS JACKET.

Class I.

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, or tartan, double-breasted, with stand and fall collar, three gilt uniform buttons and buttonholes to correspond each side, the lowest button to be in line with the top of the pocket, the buttons to be an equal distance apart, not less than 3½ inches or more than 4 inches, according to the height of the man. The buttons on the left forepart and on the cuffs are to be plugged.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may be permitted to wear them until worn out.

A pocket on either side fitted with a flap, the upper edge being in line with the hip. The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

Sleeve.—Chief petty officers will wear three large (¾-inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their jackets.

NOTE.—The Master-at-Arms will on dress occasions wear a frock coat and sword of the following pattern:—

Coat (in abeyance).—Blue frock, single-breasted, fall-down collar, four uniform gilt buttons on the front at equal distances apart, the upper button being 5 inches below the seam of the collar, the bottom button on the seam of the skirt, three large gilt buttons on cuffs. The skirt to be 3 inches above the knee.

Sword.—Of the same pattern as that laid down for officers, except that the back piece of the handle is to be plain with a flute round the top, and down the back, and that the gripe is to be of black fish skin bound with three gold threads (as formerly worn by warrant officers).

Class III.

PETTY OFFICERS AND MEN NOT DRESSED AS SEAMEN.

To wear the same pattern as above except as follows:—

- (i) *Confirmed Petty Officers*: cuffs to be fitted with two ¾ inch gilt buttons;
- (ii) *Artificers 5th Class*: cuffs to be fitted with one ¾ inch gilt button;
- (iii) *Artificer Apprentices*: no buttons to be fitted to cuffs.
- (iv) *Other Ratings*: buttons to be fitted as for confirmed Petty Officers but of black horn.

2. Ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern, without an external breast pocket, may continue to wear them until worn out.

‡ *NORF.*—Shipwrights and artificers, 4th class, who entered the service prior to 5th October, 1923 (either as apprentices or direct entry artificers, etc., 4th or 5th class), hold the rating of C.P.O. and wear Class I uniform. The uniform of other artificer ratings is as follows:—

- 5th Class .. Class III uniform, gilt buttons and red cap badge.

4th Class (acting and confirmed)

Class III uniform, gilt buttons and Petty Officer's gold cap badge.

3rd Class and above ..

Class I uniform.

2. WHITE MESS JACKET. (for C.P.O.s Tropical Evening Rig)

The white mess jacket for C.P.O.s is the same pattern as that for Officers except that the shoulders are not fitted for shoulder straps.

3. WORKING DRESS JACKET.

Class I.

Of blue serge, single-breasted, with rounded corners with stand and fall collar, and three gilt buttons equi-distant, the upper button being $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the seam of the collar.

The collar to be $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep at the collar ends, increasing to $1\frac{1}{4}$ inches at the back.

The jacket is to be fitted with an external inset breast pocket on the left side, but ratings in possession of jackets of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

The lowest button to be in line with the pockets which are to be fitted with flaps, the upper edge of the pocket being in line with the hip.

The length of the jacket to be 1 inch below the fork.

The cuffs of the sleeves to be the same as for dress jacket.

Class III.

The same pattern as above, except that the sleeves are to have two $\frac{3}{8}$ inch buttons at the cuff, and all buttons are to be as shown under the heading, "Buttons, Class III."

NOTE.—When attending table, officers' stewards may wear either the dress jacket or black evening dress clothes, at the discretion of the officers. In hot climates white tunics may be allowed.

4. TUNIC, WHITE DRILL.

Class I.

Of white drill, single-breasted, with square corners, stand-up collar, four removable gilt buttons and an opening at the bottom of each side seam $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches long.

The collar to be as high as is comfortable but not more than 2 inches fitted with two hooks and eyes of non-rusting material and a throat tab.

The top button to be 1 inch from the seam of the collar and the bottom button in line with the hip, the remaining buttons at equal intervals between these two buttons.

A patch pocket, without flap, on each breast. For a man with a 38 inch chest the pockets are to be $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep in the centre and placed about $\frac{1}{2}$ inch lower than the forearm seams. Pockets in other sizes to be in proportion but not to exceed 7 inches in width.

The badge denoting special qualifications is not to be worn on the collar, but on the right cuff 3 inches from the end immediately above the centre gilt button. (See next paragraph).

Sleeve.—Chief petty officers will wear three large ($\frac{1}{2}$ inch) gilt buttons on the cuffs of their tunics.

Class III.

Same pattern as above, except that no distinctive buttons are to be worn on the cuffs, and buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

5. WAISTCOAT.

Class I.

Blue cloth, diagonal serge or tartan, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III.

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

6. WORKING DRESS WAISTCOAT.

Class I.

Blue serge, single-breasted, with 6 gilt buttons and no collar, the opening to be 15 inches from centre of back.

Class III.

Same as above, except that the buttons are to be as shown under the heading "Buttons, Class III."

7. JUMPER, BLUE SERGE.

Class II.

To be of worsted serge or serge and to be shaped to the body. V neck front opening, with double thickness collar attached, fitted with slide fastener front closure covered by an overlap on the left front, 2-piece set in sleeves fitted with buttoning cuff and vent. To be fitted with internal breast pocket at each side and a 30 inch length of 1 inch blue worsted tape passed through 2 one inch vertical hand worked beackets positioned 1 inch above the top of the slide fastener chain. The depth of the 'V' opening to the top of the beackets to be 12-15 inches according to height of man. The bottom edge to be in line with the fork. The sleeves to extend to the wristbone, the cuffs to be fitted with two buttons.

NOTE.—Ratings in possession of jumpers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

8. JUMPER, WHITE DRILL.

Class II.

To be of drill and to be shaped to the body. 'V' neck front opening, with collar attached, fitted with slide fastener front closure covered by an overlap on the left front, 2-piece set in sleeves fitted with buttoning cuff and vent. To be fitted with internal breast pocket at each side and a 30 inch length of white tape, passed through two 1 inch vertical hand worked beackets positioned 1 inch above the top of the slide fastener chain. The depth of the 'V' opening to the top of the beackets to be 12-15 inches according to height of man. Top collar to be of blue dungaree bordered with blue and white striped composite tape. The jumper to be bound round the bottom hem and the bottom edge of the cuffs with a $\frac{1}{2}$ " binding of the dungaree; binding to be sewn with white thread.

The bottom edge to be in line with the fork.

The sleeves to extend to the wristbone, the cuffs to be fitted with two buttons.

NOTE.—Ratings in possession of jumpers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

9. WORKING DRESS FOR NAVAL AIR RATINGS—BLOUSE.

Blue serge, with collar made to fasten up to the throat, single breasted, with a fly front, and to fasten with four plain buttons; two breast pockets with flaps, to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type; two inside breast pockets; body pleated into belt with adjustable buckle fastening; sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with plain buttons and buttonholes, fly type.

10. TROUSERS.

Classes I and III.

Blue cloth, diagonal serge, tartan, and blue serge trousers to be made with a fly-front, and to be pleated into the waistband and fitted with an inset hip pocket; the leg widths at the bottom to be 19 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches—20 inches for men 5 ft. 1 in. to 5 ft. 3 ins. in height graduated to 21 $\frac{1}{2}$ inches—22 inches for men 5 ft. 10 ins. to 6 ft. in height. Ready-made serge trousers of the previous service pattern will continue to be worn while stocks exist. Ratings in possession of cloth trousers of the previous service pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

White drill trousers are to be made with a fly-front and fitted with beackets for belt.

Class II. (Fall front).

To be of blue serge or white drill, and made with a flap.

Width at knee, 12 inches — 13 inches } According
Width at bottom, 12 inches—14 } to build of
inches } man.

To be fitted with a waistband 4 inches deep, the tightness of which is to be regulated by a lacing at the back (four holes) which is to be tied in a bow at the upper holes, the ends being 4 inches long.

Serge trouser linings and pockets to be of striped check shirting, the overlap of the waistband in front to be of blue jean. Pockets and fastenings for securing them are not to be visible when the trousers are worn.

Class II (Fly front).

To be of worsted serge, serge or drill; fly front, bell bottom style. To have two slanting side pockets and one buttoning pocket at right hip. The fly to be slide fastener closure type and the legs finished with plain bottoms. To be fitted with a waistband 2½ inches deep. The circumference of the trouser bottom to be 2-3 inches larger than the circumference at the knee, according to build of man.

Action/Working Dress (Trousers)—All classes.

To be of dark blue drill, fly fronted, fitted with waist buckles (2) in front, with buckets for a belt. Two side pockets and a hip pocket, the latter closed with a plain black plastic button.

Working Dress for Naval Air Ratings (Trousers).

Blue serge with one thigh pocket on left side, with flap fastened with a plain button and button hole, fly type; two side pockets and two hip pockets, with button and button hole. Buttons for braces, and two additional buttons at the back for fastening to blouse.

11. CAP, PLASTIC.

Classes I and III.

Of approved pattern, with peak and to the following specification:—

(a) The cap to be round in shape and to be fitted with a black patent leather peak 2 inches deep at centre set at an angle of 45°.

(b) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design.

(c) The crown lining to be blue with an interlining of oil impermeable plastic sheeting.

(d) Band/quartering seam to be piped ¼ inch and the band to have a total depth of 2 inches including a piping ⅜ inches from the bottom.

(e) The band to be supported with a stiffener of two-ply buckram and the quarterings padded with wadding graded in thickness from front to rear.

(f) A plain band of black worsted braid 1½ inches deep, to be fitted over the band of the cap with the seam at centre front and secured to the cap with a press stud.

(g) The chin strap to be of black patent leather or black plastic material of similar appearance, ¾ inches wide, secured by a black button at each end.

(h) The crown to be extended with a phosphor bronze grommet joined with a brass ferrule.

NOTE.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn with white plastic, piqué, or marcelline cap covers.

Class II

Of approved pattern, without peak, and to the following specification:—

(a) The crown to be circular in shape and 2½ inches larger in diameter than the external diameter of the band. The difference between perimeter of crown and band to be 7 inches. Overall height of cap to be 3½ inches.

(b) The quartering to be not less than 1½ inches nor more than 1½ inches in depth.

(c) The crown and quarterings to be of white vinyl coated fabric embossed matt weave design.

(d) The band to be 1½ inches in depth consisting of white plastic material ¾ inches deep and blue cloth 1 inch deep with a piping ¼ inch up from the bottom edge to keep the cap ribbon in place.

(e) The lining to be of grey saten fitted to form two pockets along the cap 2½ inches apart and interlined with oil impermeable plastic sheeting.

(f) To be fitted with a shaped stiffener extending to edge of crown.

(g) To be fitted with two ventilation eyelets in the quarterings on both sides.

(h) To be fitted with a chin stay 24 inches long of one inch blue worsted tape with one end sewn in the crown seam.

(i) To be stitched around the edge of crown with one row of stitching, the stiffener being caught in with the stitching to form a firm edge and the stitch holes sealed with pigmented plasticised P.V.C. dope.

NOTE.—Subject to Section IV, Note 2, caps of the previous service patterns may continue to be worn.

12. CAP BADGE.

Class I.

A gold crown over a silver anchor, encircled with one row of narrow gold embroidery and by a narrow wreath of laurel in gold.

Class III.

Confirmed Petty Officers.—A gold crown over a silver anchor, the latter encircled by two rows of narrow gold embroidery.

Other Ratings.—Crown and anchor embroidered in red.

NOTE.—Metal badges similar in design to the embroidered cap badges are worn by C.P.O.s and P.O.s on the head dress of foul weather clothing.

13. CAP RIBBON.

Class II.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards, the ribbon being 1½ inches broad and 37 inches long, with the name of the ship, etc., embroidered in gold letters ¼ inch deep.

14. CAP COVER WHITE.

Classes I and III.

Of white marcelline, pique, or vinyl coated fabric embossed piqué design, as supplied through the victualling yards.

15. BUTTONS.

Class I.

For overcoats.—1½ inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

For jackets, white tunics, and frock coats.—(Master at Arms)—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons. Same design as for officers except that the crown and anchor are to be surrounded by a plain rim.

For waistcoats.—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor button.

For blue cloth and serge trousers.—¾ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For white trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

Class III.

For overcoats.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s—1½ inches gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings—1½ inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth jackets.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s, Artificers 5th Class, and Artificer Apprentices:—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.—¾ inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jackets.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s: ¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) All other ratings.—¾ inch black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge waistcoats.—¾ inch crown and anchor buttons, to be gilt or black horn according to the buttons on the jacket.

For white tunics.—(a) Confirmed P.O.s—¾ inch gilt crown and anchor buttons.

(b) Other Ratings.—¾ inch white horn crown and anchor buttons.

For cloth and serge trousers.—¾ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

Class II.

For overcoats.—1½ inches black horn crown and anchor buttons.

For serge jumpers and trousers.—1½ inch black ivory (plain) buttons.

For drill trousers.—White metal buttons of dead-eye pattern.

16. SHIRTS.

Classes I and III.

To be white for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, para 26).

Action/Working Dress (Shirt)—All Classes.

Of light blue cotton material, coat style, with collar attached, fastening at the throat with a button. Six buttons down the front, including the collar button, the buttons being 4 inches apart. Long sleeves buttoning at the wrist, the wrist opening closed with a gusset. Two plain, patch, breast pockets closed with a button. Plain, dark blue, plastic, ½ inch buttons.

17. COLLARS.

Classes I and III.

To be white, turned down, for both "dress" and "working dress." (See also Section IV, para 20).

Class II.

Of blue jean, of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

18. TIE.

Classes I and III.

To be of approved pattern, black, tied in a sailor's knot for all occasions.

19. APRON, COOKS.

For Cook Ratings.

To be white in colour, of optional pattern.

20. RAINCOAT.

All Classes.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

2. Blue showerproofed gabardine, double breasted to button three, with inset sleeves, adjustable half belt, convertible stand collar, two side pockets made to button and to open through, also an inside ticket pocket. Buttons to be fitted on the inside of the coat for the fastening of a detachable serge lining.

3. Ratings in possession of raincoats of the former pattern may continue to wear them until worn out.

21. TROPICAL CLOTHING.

Classes I and III.

Shirts, tropical, with open neck and roll collar made of white cotton fabric.

Shorts, white drill, tropical

Shorts, blue drill, tropical

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

Class II.

Singlets, uniform tropical

Shorts, white drill, tropical

Shorts, blue drill, tropical

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

22. PULLOVER, SLEEVELESS, BLUE

Classes I and III.

To be plain knitted, blue in colour, sleeveless with "V" opening in front.

23. VEST, COTTON, UNIFORM.

Class II.

Of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards. To have a rectangular neck opening not exceeding 25 inches inside measurement bound with ½ inch blue jean and to be made of material as supplied through the victualling yards.

24. SINGLET, KNITTED, COTTON.

All Classes.

To be of cotton and of the approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

25. JERSEY, SEAMEN'S.

Class II.

To be blue and of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards.

26. BELT, WAIST, BLUE.

All Classes.

To be of blue webbing, approximately 2½ inches wide and of approved pattern as supplied through the victualling yards.

27. DRAWERS.

All Classes.

To be of white or light neutral colour, long or short. Material optional.

28. TOWELS, SEAMEN'S.

All Classes.

Optional pattern, but colour must be white.

29. BROWN LEATHER GLOVES OR GAUNTLETS.

All Classes.

Of optional pattern.

30. SCARVES, PLAIN WHITE.

All Classes.

Optional pattern, but must be uniform in appearance.

31. SHOES, BLACK LEATHER.

All Classes.

To be of approved pattern, as supplied through the victualling yards. May be fitted with either leather or composition soles at the option of the wearer.

32. THE FOLLOWING ARTICLES ARE TO BE OF THE APPROVED PATTERN AS SUPPLIED THROUGH THE VICTUALLING YARDS:—

Bag, travelling.
Belt, waist, white.
Blanket, white.
Boots, ankle (*see* Section VIII, Note (7)).
Cap, cook's.
Case, attaché.
Comforter, blue.
Gloves, blue (*see* Section IV (10)).
Housewife.
Knife, clasp.
Lanyards, knife.
Mattress, hammock.
Mattress, covers.
Oilskin coat.

Oilskin leggings.
Oilskin sou'wester.
Overall suits, blue (one piece and two pieces)
Overcoat.
Pillow slips.
Scarf, black silk.
Sheets, white.
Shirts, knitted, cooks'.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled.
Shorts, white, lightweight.
Slippers, black leather.
Socks.
Stockings.

DRESSES AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH THEY ARE TO BE WORN

Numbers are assigned to the several dresses for convenience when referring to them. The numbers of the dresses correspond, so far as is practicable, to those for Naval Officers' dresses and, in consequence, some dresses have more than one number.

Except where indicated R.M. officers are to wear Orders, Decorations and Medals as laid down for Naval Officers in the appropriate dress.

The Amplifying Orders applicable to the dresses for Other Ranks, R.M., are also applicable to R.M. Officers' dresses.

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 1	Full Dress.	Cloth Tunic (or Frock Coat when ordered) Blue Serge Trousers Helmet, curb chain Crimson Sash White Kid Gloves *Sword and steel scabbard Full Dress sword belt and knot	Band Service only. Ceremonial Duties.
No. 2B	Modified Ball Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket Blue Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers.	When Naval Officers wear No. 2B Dress.
No. 3	Ceremonial Blue	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Gloves Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	(a) Ceremonial Duties (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 3 Dress. Note (i) On these occasions General Officers R.M. wear the Army pattern No. 1 (Ceremonial) Dress. (ii) Helmet to be worn when ordered.
No. 3A	Ceremonial Battledress	Khaki Battledress Green Beret White Web Belt and Anklets Medals (not more than one Neck Decoration) *When Swords are worn the Sam Browne Belt and Brace, Scabbard and Frog, will be worn in place of the White Web Belt	When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 1A Dress. Note.—Commando Units only.
No. 4 and No. 4A	Undress	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Gloves Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	When Naval Officers wear Nos. 4 and 4A Dresses.
No. 5	Drill Order	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Gloves Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog or Blue Cloth Belt (as directed by Senior Officer) *Sword	(a) When Naval Officers wear No. 5 Dress. (b) When dining in Service messes when Mess Dress is not worn (in which case Sword and Scabbard will not be worn).
No. 5A	Working Dress	Blue Serge Tunic Blue Serge Trousers Cap Whistle and Lanyard Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog Gloves (during winter months, i.e., from 1st October to 30th April inclusive†)	(a) Routine Duties and training. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 5A Dress. Notes: (i)† On Foreign Stations gloves will be worn during corresponding winter months. (ii) The beret may be worn in place of the cap when specially ordered. (iii) Blue battledress with black web belt may be worn in place of blue serge suit and Sam Browne belt according to local orders. (iv) The normal working dress for Officers in Landing craft is to be :— Blue Battledress Black Web Belt Blue Beret Whistle and Lanyard.
No. 5C	Battledress	Khaki Battledress Beret Black Web Belt Ribbons of Orders, Decorations and Medals. (See Amplifying Orders).	(a) Military training ashore and afloat. (b) Active Service ashore. Note.—See para. 21(b).

* Officers not in possession of Sword and Scabbard are not required to provide these articles for the present.

DRESS REGULATIONS : ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS 107

Dresses and Occasions on which they are to be worn—continued

Dresses.			Occasions.
No. 5D	Shirt Sleeve Order	Khaki Shirt Khaki Battledress Trousers Beret Black Web Belt Whistle and Lanyard	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered, when other Ranks R.M. wear No. 3B Dress.
No. 6A and No. 7	Mess Dress	Scarlet Mess Jacket Blue Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers	(a) Mess Dinners. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 6A and No. 7 Dresses.
No. 8	Ceremonial Khaki Drill	Khaki Drill Tunic Khaki Drill Trousers Cap Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	When Naval Officers wear No. 8 Dress. <i>Note.</i> —Helmet to be worn when ordered.
Nos. 9A 9B and 10	Khaki Drill	Khaki Drill Tunic Khaki Drill Trousers Cap Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog *Sword	(a) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 9A, 9B and 10 Dresses. (b) When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 6a Dress.
No. 10A	Tropical Undress	Khaki Cellular Shirt Metal Badges of Rank and Letters " R.M." Khaki Drill Trousers Cap Sam Browne Belt, Brace and Frog	When Other Ranks R.M. wear No. 7 Dress. <i>Notes.</i> —(i) *Sword and Medals to be worn when ordered. (ii) <i>Commando Units only</i> —Green Beret to be worn when ordered.
No. 11B	Modified White Ball Dress	White Mess Jacket White Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers	When Naval Officers wear No. 11B Dress.
No. 11A	White Mess Dress	White Mess Jacket White Mess Waistcoat Blue Serge Trousers	Optional Dress, to be worn when Naval Officers wear No. 11A Dress.
No. 12	White Mess Undress	White Mess Jacket Scarlet Kamarband Blue Serge Trousers	(a) Mess Dinners. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 11A and 12 Dresses.
No. 12A	Tropical Mess Undress	White Tropical Shirt (Naval Officers' pattern) with detachable Shoulder Straps Scarlet Kamarband Blue Serge Trousers	(a) Optional Dress for informal evening wear in hot climates. (b) When Naval Officers wear No. 12A Dress.
No. 13 and No. 13A	Tropical Dress	Khaki Cellular Shirt Metal Badges of Rank and Letters " R.M." Khaki Drill Shorts Cap Hosetops Black Web Belt Black Anklets	(a) Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather. (b) When Naval Officers wear Nos. 13 and 13A Dresses.
No. 14	Action Dress	Khaki Shirt Blue Serge Trousers Cap or Blue Beret	When Naval Officers wear No. 14 Dress.
No. 15	Tropical Battledress	Khaki Cellular Shirt Metal Badges of Rank and Letters " R.M." Khaki Drill Trousers Beret Black Web Belt Black Anklets No Medal Ribbons	(a) Military training ashore and afloat. (b) Active Service ashore.

* Officers not in possession of Sword and Scabbard are not required to provide these articles for the present.

JOINT SERVICES CEREMONIAL DRESS TABLE

The dresses to be worn by Royal Marines Officers at Court functions or Joint Service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

MANNER OF WEARING ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

1. Orders, decorations and medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Officers except that :—

- (a) the medal bar is to be positioned directly over any ribbons already stitched to the garment ;
- (b) miniature medals are to be worn when Naval Officers wear miniature medal ribbons
Miniature medals are to be worn on the lapel of the mess jacket $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch below the Corps Badge.

2. *Medal Ribbons.*—When no medals are worn, ribbons $\frac{1}{2}$ inch long are to be worn without intervals on the left breast of blue uniform, khaki drill, blue and khaki battledress.

Order of precedence of wearing is to be from right to left, starting with the top row. Normally, if the total number of ribbons does not exceed five, they are to be worn in one row, but in no case is the row to extend to the right further than the outer edge of the lapel or to the left further than $\frac{1}{4}$ inch from

108 DRESS REGULATIONS : ROYAL MARINES OFFICERS.

the shoulder seam. The row is to be sewn $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above the top seam of the left breast pocket—centrally above the pocket button. With khaki drill, the ribbons are to be worn on a metal bar or bars.

When more than five ribbons are worn or where the space available does not permit five ribbons being worn in one row, any additional row or rows are to be worn above the first row, the lower row to be full. Rows of ribbons are to be $\frac{1}{4}$ inch apart, but this may be reduced if rendered necessary by the number of rows and the space available. The additional row (or rows) is to be sewn as nearly

centrally above the pocket button as practicable, but it is in no case to extend beyond the ends of the bottom row.

3. *Neck Orders*.—An officer in possession of one badge is to wear it round the neck with the riband under the shirt collar and the badge over the tie. An officer in possession of badges of more than one Order is to wear the badge of the highest grade as above described, and the second badge is to be worn below the other, suspended from a riband emerging about $\frac{1}{4}$ inch below the top button of the jacket. The riband is to be fastened by a hook to a small eye stitched inside the jacket.

DETAILS OF UNIFORM FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES.

Uniform for General List Officers.

1. Generals are to wear Corps uniform, modified as shown in sub-paragraph (d) below, with the exception of the undermentioned items (a), (b) and (c) which are to be of the Army pattern:—

(a) *Greatcoat*.—Army pattern, Atholl Grey, milled cloth of sealed pattern cut and shade; double-breasted, 2 cross pockets, pivot sleeves, 6 buttons on either side, 8 to 10 inches apart at the top and 4 to 6 inches at the bottom, lined with scarlet rattinet. Plain shoulder straps fastened with a small button. Sword slit and flap at side.

(b) The Army pattern "No. 1 Dress (Ceremonial)" comprising:—

Forage Cap	Spurs	Sword and Scabbard
Blue Tunic	White Wash Leather Gloves	Gold Sword Sling
Overalls	Crimson and Gold Waist Sash	Crimson and Gold Sword Knot
Wellington Boots	Gold Shoulder Cords	

is worn by Generals, R.M. in place of No. 3 Dress.

(c) *Buttons*: The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

Badges: The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

Gorget Patches: The same pattern as prescribed for Army Generals.

(d) In all other respects, Generals wear Corps pattern uniform with the undermentioned modifications:—

Cap, Forage: No scarlet welt, peak to be embroidered all round with oak leaves.

Mess Jacket: No badges on lapels. Shoulder straps of blue cloth edged with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch oak leaf pattern gold lace, fastened at the points with small mounted buttons. Badges of rank size $\frac{3}{4}$ inch in silver embroidery.

Tropical Mess Jacket: No badges on lapels. Shoulder straps of white drill fastened at the points with small mounted buttons. Badges of rank $\frac{3}{4}$ inch in gilt metal.

Trousers, Blue Serge: Scarlet cloth stripes $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width in place of the narrower scarlet stripes worn by Colonels.

2. (a) General Officers, Brigadiers and Colonels are to wear overalls, Wellington boots and spurs in the following dresses:—

No. 2B Modified Ball Dress No. 3 Ceremonial Blue No. 4 and No. 4A Undress No. 6A Mess Dress

(b) Brigadiers and Colonels are to wear Corps uniform except for the following modifications:—

Greatcoat: As for Generals, but with Corps buttons.

Mess Jacket: As for Generals, with the exception that the shoulder straps are to be edged with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch staff pattern gold lace in place of oak leaf pattern.

Tropical Mess Jacket: As for Generals.

Trousers: Scarlet cloth strips $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width in place of the scarlet welts.

Cap Badge: The Imperial Crown is to be worn on the forage cap and beret.

Gorget Patches: Scarlet patches with crimson gimp cord and small buttons are to be worn with all orders of dress, other than Mess Kit as follows:—

Serge Tunic and Drill Jackets.—Patches are to be $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches long and $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, triangular at the points and shaped to fit the collar above the lapel.

Blue and Khaki Battledress and Bush Shirts.—Similar in design to above but 2 inches long to the point and 1 inch wide. The patches are to be worn horizontally on each side of the opening to the collar of the battledress blouse, point to the rear, the top of the patch being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch from the top of the collar.

3. Honorary Colonels Commandant of the Royal Marine Groups may, on special occasions, wear Corps uniform with badges of rank of Colonel, instead of the uniform of their rank.

Aides-de-Camp

4. *Royal Cyphers*.—Royal Marines Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family are to wear the Royal Cypher and Crown, in one piece, below their badges of rank.

Particulars of the Royal Cypher and Crown prescribed for wear with all orders of dress are as shown below:—

Appointment	Type of Uniform	Royal Cypher and Crown
Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.	Full Dress.	Dull Silver Metal
	Blue Serge Tunic.	$1\frac{1}{8}$ inches high.
	Atholl Grey Greatcoat.	$1\frac{1}{8}$ inches wide.
	Scarlet Mess Jacket.	
	White Mess Jacket.	
	Khaki Dress, including:—	Gilt Metal.
	Battledress	$1\frac{1}{8}$ inches high.
	Khaki Drill Tunic.	$1\frac{1}{8}$ inches wide.
	Bush Jacket	
	Service Dress Greatcoat.	
Ex-Aides-de-Camp to the Queen.	British Warm.	
	Blue Battledress.	

As above in Miniature.
4/5 inches high.
19/20 inches wide.

Note:—Aides-de-Camp to the Queen who vacate the appointment on promotion to the substantive rank of Major-General are to cease wearing the Royal Cypher and Crown.

5. *Aiguillettes*.—(a) Aiguillettes are to be worn by entitled R.M. Officers in the same manner as for Naval Officers, and with the equivalent dresses. Aiguillette shoulder straps are not, however, worn by R.M. Officers.

(b) Aiguillettes are to be worn by the following R.M. Officers:—

- (i) Aides-de-Camp to the Queen and Equerries and Extra Equerries to the Queen or to Members of the Royal Family.
- (ii) Aides-de-Camp to General Officers, R.M.—as prescribed for Naval Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenants.
- (iii) R.M. Officers appointed as Flag Lieutenants—as for Naval Officers so appointed.

Uniform for all Officers of Royal Marines unless otherwise stated in these Regulations.

6. *Cap, Forage*.—R.M. Officers Pattern. White ribbed plastic crown and quarterings; piping round edge of crown. Scarlet cloth band with welt at top and blue cloth border at bottom; fitted with peak and chin strap. The buttons to be gilt with mounted silver lion and crown. The peak to be ornamented with gold embroidered oak leaf for Field Officers and plain for other officers. The badge, consisting of a gilt metal laurel wreath surrounding a silver globe, to be worn in the front so that the tips of the wreath are level with the top of the scarlet band. This badge is to be surmounted by a Lion and Crown worn so that the base of the Crown is $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above the top of the scarlet band.

Note: As a temporary measure either a cap with white top or a blue cap with white ribbed piqué cap cover may be worn.

White cap covers when worn are to reach to the top of the scarlet band; the metal Lion and Crown being worn outside the cap cover.

7. *Beret*.—The blue or green beret is to be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and one inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the beret being pulled to the right. The cap badge of the same pattern and design as in paragraph 6 is to be worn immediately over the left eye.

8. *Blue Serge Tunic*.—Blue serge, single breasted, cut as a lounge suit to the waist with back seam, very loose at the chest and shoulders, but fitted at the waist; military skirt to bottom edge; length of skirt 13 inches for a man 5 ft. 9 ins., varying in proportion to height; step collar, depth of opening about 3 inches; detachable plain blue cloth belt, 2 inches wide, with mitred end, fastened by 2-prong gilt metal buckle; two cross-patch breast pockets above, $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep to top of the flap, box pleat in centre $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide, three pointed flap $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide and $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep; two expanding pockets below the waist plaits at the sides, $4\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide at the top and $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches at the bottom, 8 inches deep to top of the pocket and fastened at the top with a small button, flap with button-hole to cover pockets, $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, $10\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide. The top of the pocket should be sewn down at the corners; inside watch pocket. Two brass waist hooks, four Corps buttons down front, the bottom one just below the bottom edge of belt when worn. Gilt letters "RM" on shoulder straps. Pointed cuffs $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches wide rising to 6 inches at the point; with two small buttons on the outside seam; shoulder straps of the same material as the tunic, fastened with a small Corps button—badges of rank in metal. Collar badge gilt metal laurel surrounding silver globe to be worn on the step of the collar. To be lined or not, as required, with lining of similar colour to the tunic.

9. *Trousers*.—Blue serge, with a scarlet welt $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch wide down each side seam.

10. *Battledress, Blue and Khaki*.—Service articles but with the collar of the khaki battledress faced with similar material. Battledress blouses are to be worn with the collar and top button undone. Woven arm badges "Royal Marines" are to be worn 1 inch below the shoulder seams.

11. *Mess Jacket*.—Scarlet cloth, blue cloth round cuffs $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches deep, roll collar, no shoulder straps; four gilt buttons with Lion and Crown mounted in silver down the front, dummy button holes. Badges of rank $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch in size for all officers and Corps badges in gilt metal, except that the Globe is to be in silver, on each side of the collar. The position of these badges is to be as follows:—

Corps Badge.—Centre of badge to be $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the neck point of the shoulder seam.

Badges of rank.—Space of $\frac{1}{4}$ inch between top of Corps badge and nearest part of first badge of rank. $\frac{1}{4}$ inch space between nearest part of other badges.

12. *Mess Waistcoat*.—Blue cloth, plain roll collar, four small buttons (Lion and Crown), pocket each side.

13. *Greatcoat*.—Universal pattern as described in Dress Regulations for the Army except that the two rows of Corps buttons down the front are to be 11 inches apart at the top.

14. *Mackintosh*.—Army Officers' (1952) pattern. Khaki rubber-proofed double-fabric. Single breasted to button five; fly-front; loose belt with single-prong leather-covered buckle; collar stand with all-round fall; two patch hip pockets with flaps; ticket pocket in left forepart facing; fitted with strap and buckle fastening for additional closing of the fronts; two-piece back with vent, fitted with a saddle flap on the inside; set-in sleeves with wind-cuffs. No shoulder straps or badges are to be worn.

15. *Drill Clothing*.—Tunic to be made of khaki drill and cut to the pattern of the serge tunic (paragraph 8), without buttons on cuff.

Trousers.—of similar pattern to blue serge trousers (paragraph 9), but of khaki drill, without welts.

16. *White Mess Jacket*.—White drill, similar in pattern to the scarlet mess jacket and having the same badges.

17. *Kamarrband*.—Scarlet silk, $5\frac{1}{2}$ ins. wide at centre, quite plain, fastened with two straps and buckles behind.

18. *Evening Shirts*.—Stiff-fronted evening shirts are to be worn with Nos. 2B, 6A, 11A and 11B Dresses, except that in extremely hot conditions evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn with No. 11A Dress. With Nos. 7 and 12 Dresses either stiff-fronted evening shirts or evening shirts with soft ribbed or marcella fronts and cuffs may be worn.

Note: No 6A Dress (with stiff-fronted shirt) will normally be worn when dining in R.M. Establishments in the United Kingdom.

19. *Evening Collars*.—Stiff winged collars are to be worn with stiff-fronted evening shirts. When the soft ribbed or marcella fronted shirt is worn a soft turned-down collar of similar pattern is to be worn.

20. *Badges of Rank*.—Unless otherwise stated in these regulations, the ranks of officers are to be indicated by badges worn on the shoulder straps, as laid down for Army Officers. The badges are to be of gilt metal except that with khaki battledress worsted badges on the scarlet infantry background are to be worn. The size of the badges is to be $\frac{1}{2}$ -inch. Gilt letters "R.M." are also to be worn on the shoulder straps below the badges of rank except with mess jackets and with blue and khaki battledress when no letters are to be worn.

21. *Boots and Shoes*.—(a) Black ankle laced boots with plain toe cap are to be worn in all orders of dress (except mess dresses) when afloat and with blue and khaki drill uniforms ashore. Black shoes with toe caps* may be worn with blue uniforms when not on duty with troops.

(b) Black Army pattern boots are to be worn with other orders of dress when ashore. Brown shoes (and khaki stockings where shorts are ordered) may be worn when not on duty with troops in all orders of dress except blue uniform.

**Note*: Officers in possession of black leather shoes of Naval Officers' pattern, permissible under previous regulations, may continue to wear them until worn out.

(c) In mess dresses black shoes are to be worn. These may be either the regulation black leather shoes with toe caps* or black Oxford patent leather shoes with plain front.

(d) Sandals may be worn optionally with No. 13A dress.

22. *Sword*.—Hilt, steel, half basket, pierced with scroll design and Royal Cypher and Crown chased. Black fish-skin grip, bound with three strands of silver wire, back chequered to pommel, with flat part near guard for the thumb, straight blade, grooved and spear pointed. Blade, full size—32½ inches long and 1 inch wide at the shoulder; hilt, total length 5½ to 5¾ inches; grip, total length, 5 inches to 5½ inches to suit size of hand; weight, approximately 2 lbs. 2 ozs. without scabbard.

Scabbard.—Leather scabbard of Army pattern.

Sword Belt and Knot.—"Sam Browne" Army pattern. The sword frog is to be worn on all occasions when the Sam Browne belt and brace are worn. Sword knots are to be worn short, i.e., wrapped around, tight to the guard. Field and mounted officers are to wear the sword knot long.

23. *Whistle and Lanyard*.—Whistle Nickel silver (Infantry pattern). Lanyard: Blue (Officers pattern).

When worn, the lanyard is to be looped right over the left shoulder, the whistle being carried in the left breast pocket. The running end with whistle attached is to be passed into the left side of the pocket and not allowed to hang loosely in a girth.

24. *Cane, Regulation*.—Malacca cane covered with dark brown leather stitched along the length and turned into neatly rounded ends. Overall length 24 inches. Overall thickness ¼ inch.

25. *Badges. Pilots' and Observers' Badges* are to be worn on blue tunics, battledress and khaki drill, but not on Mess Dress, as follows:—

If wearer has no medals—Immediately above left breast pocket in central position.

If wearer has medals—½ inch above the top row of medals or ribbons in central position.

Parachute Badges—with wings may be worn on the upper part of the right arm by officers who are qualified parachutists and who are serving or who have served in Airborne, Commando, or Small Raids units and formations. The Army khaki pattern is to be worn with khaki battledress and khaki drill and the Army blue and gold pattern with blue uniform and blue battledress. This badge is not to be worn with Mess Dress.

26. *Gloves*.—Plain Brown.

Optional Articles of Dress.

27. *Coat*.—British Warm or Corps pattern greatcoat may be worn by Colonels and above with khaki dress.

28. *Breeches*.—Blue cloth with ¼ inch scarlet welt down each side seam. A slit with lace holes to be provided in front of each leg. May be worn by officers appointed as Adjutants

Field boots or leggings of black leather (Army pattern) may similarly be worn.

Spurs.—Light hunting (Army pattern) with black straps and shields are to be worn with field boots or leggings.

29. *White Mess Waistcoat*.—White drill, as for white mess jacket, similar in pattern to the blue mess waistcoat.

30. *Boat Cape*.—Blue cloth, lined crimson, to button four lion-head fastenings and chain at neck. Two pockets inside. Collar 2 inch stand; 3½ inch fall. To be of a length to reach to a point 2 inches above the knee. This garment may be worn with No. 6A, 7, 11A or 12 Dress.

Notes on Dress.

31. *Orders of Dress*.—When serving with the Navy or Army, R.M. Officers are to wear their nearest appropriate dress, but when on duty with troops officers are to wear the dress corresponding to that worn by the men.

32. *3rd Commando Brigade*.—Officers are to wear coloured lanyards and garter tabs, woven arm badge "Royal Marines Commando" and "dagger" formation signs as laid down for Other Ranks, R.M. Coloured lanyards are not to be worn in Nos. 8, 9A, 9B or 10 Dresses.

33. *Retired Officers*.—Officers on the retired list whose names appear in the Navy List may wear the uniform of their rank which was regulation at the time they retired, or they may wear the latest pattern uniform, on those occasions for which the wearing of uniform is authorised.

Retired officers may wear insignia of Orders, Decorations and Medals with plain clothes under the same conditions as officers on the Active List.

34. *Obsolete Uniform*.—Officers in possession of the following items of uniform may wear them on the occasions shown below until replacements become necessary:—

Articles	Occasions when worn
Khaki Service Dress	When not on parade with troops.
Cloth Belt	
Brown Shoes	
Khaki Forage Cap	
Bush Jacket	Worn with modified Mess Dress.
Wellington Boots	
Overalls	
Spurs	
Caps, F.S. Blue	

35. *Mourning*.—On all occasions on which mourning has been specially ordered or is authorised in Q.R. and A.I., Officers are to wear a piece of black crepe 3½ inches wide round the left arm above the elbow: no other mark of mourning is ever to be worn unless specially ordered.

36. *Fancy Dress Balls*.—Officers are not permitted to appear in their uniform at Fancy Dress Balls. By the term "Uniform" in this order is meant the dress prescribed by existing regulations in force, and it is not intended to debar officers from wearing at fancy dress balls uniforms of obsolete patterns which may correctly be described as fancy dress.

37. *Patterns of Uniform*.—Specimen uniforms may be seen at the Admiralty Pattern Rooms, 111 Penfold Street, London, N.W.8.

R.M.F.V.R. Officers' Uniform

1. Officers of the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve are to wear uniform as laid down for regular officers, where applicable.

2. Metal shoulder titles "R.M.F.V.R." are to be worn in place of letters "R.M."

3. The letters "V.R." are to be worn immediately below the centre of the woven arm badges "Royal Marines."

SCALES OF INITIAL UNIFORM OUTFITS FOR OFFICERS OF THE ROYAL MARINES AND R.M.F.V.R.

The scales of initial uniform outfit for Royal Marines Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

R.M. OFFICERS ENTERED FOR GENERAL SERVICE.

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>				
<i>Boots, ankle, black, plain toe-cap</i>	1	Pr.	Socks, khaki	3	Prs.
<i>Canes, regulation</i>	1		Ties, black	2	
<i>Greatcoats</i>	1		Ties, evening,	1	
<i>Jackets, mess</i>	1		Towels, seamen's	3	
<i>Shirts, khaki (each with 2 collars)</i>	3		Trousers, battledress, khaki	1	Pr.
<i>Stars, worsted, for battledress and denim overalls</i>	2	Prs.	Trousers, serge	1	Pr.
<i>Stars, gilt, for greatcoat</i>	1	Pr.	Trunks, steel	1	
<i>Ties, khaki</i>	2		Whistles, infantry	1	
<i>Trousers, blue serge</i>	2	Prs.	Pillow slips, cotton } issued on	4	
<i>Tunics, blue serge</i>	2		Sheets, cotton, single } personal loan	4	
<i>Waistcoats, mess</i>	1				
<i>Anklets, web</i>	1	Pr.			
<i>Badges, cap, gilt</i>	1				
<i>Berets, blue</i>	1				
<i>Blouses, battledress, blue</i>	1				
<i>Blouses, battledress, khaki</i>	1				
<i>Boots, ankle, Army pattern</i>	1	Pr.			
<i>Caps, forage, complete with badge</i>	1				
<i>Collars, white stiff</i>	12				
<i>Collars, winged</i>	6				
<i>Gloves, brown cape</i>	1	Pr.			
<i>Lanyards, blue</i>	1				
<i>Mackintosh, officers' (Army (1952) Pattern)</i>	1				
<i>Overalls, denim</i>	1	suit			
<i>Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog</i>	1	Set			
<i>Shirts, evening, stiff-fronted</i>	3				
<i>Shirts, white, soft double cuffs</i>	4				
<i>Shoes, black leather, officers' 1952 pattern</i>	1	Pr.			
<i>Socks, black, officers'</i>	6	Prs.			

TROPICAL OUTFIT

<i>Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel</i>	2	Prs.
<i>Buttons, large (for tunic)</i>	4	
<i>Buttons, small (for tunic)</i>	6	
<i>Buttons, small (for white mess jacket)</i>	4	
<i>Letters "R.M." (for tunic)</i>	1	Pr.
<i>Stars, gilt (for tunic)</i>	1	Pr.
<i>Stars, gilt (for white mess jacket)</i>	1	Pr.
<i>Shirts, khaki, tropical (each with 2 collars)</i>	2	
<i>Ties, khaki, tropical</i>	1	
<i>Shirts, khaki, cellular</i>	2	
<i>Jackets, mess, white</i>	3	
<i>Kamarrbands, scarlet</i>	1	
<i>Sandals, leather</i>	1	Pr.
<i>Shorts, drill, khaki</i>	3	Prs.
<i>Stockings, khaki</i>	4	Prs.
<i>Trousers, drill, khaki</i>	3	Prs.
<i>Tunics, drill, khaki</i>	2	

R.M.F.V.R. OFFICERS AND NATIONAL SERVICE OFFICERS, R.M.

<i>Article</i>	<i>No.</i>		<i>TROPICAL OUTFIT (National Service Officers R.M.)</i>		
<i>Shirts, khaki (each with 2 collars)</i>	2		<i>Badges, collar, Globe and Laurel (for tunic)</i>	1	Pr.
<i>Stars, worsted, for battledress and denim overalls</i>	2	Prs.	<i>Buttons, large (for tunic)</i>	4	
<i>Ties, khaki</i>	1		<i>Buttons, small (for tunic)</i>	6	
<i>Trousers, blue serge</i>	1	Pr.	<i>Letters "R.M." (for tunic)</i>	1	Pr.
<i>Tunics, blue serge</i>	1		<i>Shirts, khaki (with detachable collars)</i>	3	
<i>Berets, blue</i>	1		<i>Stars, gilt (for tunic)</i>	4	Prs.
<i>Blouses, battledress, khaki</i>	1		<i>Hosetops, khaki</i>	2	Prs.
<i>Boots, ankle, Army pattern</i>	1	Pr.	<i>Shirts, khaki, cellular</i>	3	
<i>Boots, ankle, composition soled</i>	1	Pr.	<i>Shorts, drill, khaki</i>	3	Prs.
<i>Caps, forage, complete with badge</i>	1		<i>Stockings, khaki</i>	3	Prs.
<i>Collars, white stiff</i>	4		<i>Trousers, drill, khaki</i>	3	Prs.
<i>Gloves, brown cape</i>	1	Pr.	<i>Tunics, drill, khaki</i>	2	
<i>Lanyards, blue</i>	1				
<i>Mackintosh, officers' (Army (1952) Pattern)</i>	1				
<i>Sam Browne belt, right brace and frog</i>	1	set			
<i>Shirts, white, soft double cuffs</i>	2				
<i>Shoes, black leather, officers', 1952 pattern</i>	1	Pr.			
<i>Socks, black, officers'</i>	2	Prs.			
<i>Socks, khaki</i>	2	Prs.			
<i>Ties, black</i>	1				
<i>Towels, seamen's</i>	3				
<i>Trousers, battledress, khaki</i>	1	Pr.			
<i>Whistles, infantry</i>	1				
<i>Pillow slips, cotton</i> } issued on	4				
<i>Sheets, cotton, single</i> } personal loan	4				

Note (i) *For issue only to National Service Officers R.M., during full time National Service.

Note (ii) †Not for issue to R.M.F.V.R. Officers appointed to Small Boat Sections on entry.

Note (iii) ‡For issue only to National Service Officers (except those promoted within 12 months of entry as other ranks) and to R.M.F.V.R. Officers appointed to Small Boat Sections on entry.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR NON-COMMISSIONED OFFICERS AND MEN OF THE ROYAL MARINES.

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS.

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses and occasions on which to be worn. 2. Amplifying Orders.

SECTION II. OCCASIONS AND METHODS OF WEARING CERTAIN ARTICLES OF DRESS.

1. Green Berets. 2. "Royal Marines Commando" Arm Badge and "Dagger" Formation sign. 3. Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs. 4. Swords and Sam Browne Belts. 5. Brown Leather Sword Belts. 6. Swords. 7. Berets. 8. Khaki Battledress. 9. Blue Battledress. 10. Sashes. 11. Mourning. 12. Small Pack. 13. Special Clothing for Despatch Riders and Grooms. 14. Police Armlets. 15. Knife Lanyards. 16. Distinguishing marks for Upper Yardmen. 17. Tropical Evening rig for Senior N.C.O.s.

SECTION III. BADGES.

SECTION IV. MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS.

SECTION V. DRESS FOR ROYAL MARINES BAND SERVICE.

SECTION VI. SCALES OF KIT.

1. Compulsory kit. 2. Tropical clothing. 3. Optional kit. 4. Special Issues. 5. Initial gratuitous issues on promotion, etc. 6. Arms and Equipment.

SECTION I ORDERS OF DRESS

1. Numbers and descriptions of dresses, and occasions on which to be worn.

(Numbers of Dresses correspond to Dresses for Seamen as far as practicable.)

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered.
1 Ceremonial Blue	Ceremonial duties. On Sundays in harbour. On shore leave on Sundays when caps, and, in the case of the Band Service, serge tunics are to be worn.	White Cap, serge tunic, tweed trousers, white web belt, white gloves, medals. NCOs—Gold chevrons. Senior NCOs—Sashes. Band Service and Buglers—Blue cloth tunic, buff belt and band equipment. Buglers—Dress cord, royal. King's badge, if worn, to be gold.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for Senior NCOs for walking out.
1A Ceremonial Battledress	Ashore when ordered for Ceremonial and walking out when blue uniform is not available. <i>Commando Units only.</i>	Green beret, khaki battledress, white web belt and anklets, medals. NCOs—Khaki badges and chevrons. Senior NCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cord, royal.	Black shoes, without anklets—optional for walking out.
2 Undress	Minor ceremonial. On Sundays when at sea and by dutymen in harbour on weekdays. Walking out and shore leave on weekdays.	As for No. 1 except :— Band Service to wear serge tunic. No medals or white gloves.	Black shoes and blue socks—optional for walking out. Brown leather gloves—optional for all Senior NCOs when walking out and by Senior NCOs of the Band Service when on duty.
3 Drill	Routine duties and training.	Cap, serge tunic and serge trousers, red chevrons and badges. Black web belt.	Blue beret when specially ordered.
3A Battledress	Military training ashore and afloat, and active service ashore.	Beret, khaki battledress. Black web belt. Khaki chevrons and badges.	See Amplifying Orders.
3B Shirt Sleeve Order	Ashore in U.K. only, in hot weather, as ordered.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki battledress trousers, black web belt, white tape chevrons.	
4 Night clothing	When off duty and after working hours ashore and afloat. Bad weather afloat.	Blue beret, serge tunic, tweed or serge trousers. NCOs—Red chevrons.	
6 Ceremonial Khaki Drill	In place of No. 1 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, Khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medals. Senior NCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Helmet when ordered. Black shoes—optional for walking out.

SECTION I. ORDERS OF DRESS—continued

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.	Articles to be worn optionally or when ordered
6A Khaki Drill	In hot weather as ordered	White cap, khaki drill tunic and trousers, white web belt, khaki on khaki drill chevrons, medal ribbons. SNCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal. Band Service—Buff belt and band equipment.	Black shoes optional for walking out.
7 Tropical Undress	In place of No. 2 in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, white web belt. NCOs—White tape chevrons. SNCOs—Sashes. Buglers—Dress cords, royal.	Black shoes with trousers or black shoes with khaki stockings and shorts—optional for walking out. Medals to be worn when ordered. <i>Commando Units only</i> —green beret to be worn when ordered.
8 Working Dress	Working parties and action stations afloat.	Beret, khaki flannel shirt, khaki drill trousers. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	Blue serge or denim trousers to be worn when ordered.
8A Working Dress	In place of No. 8 for Landing Craft Crews only.	Beret, action/working dress shirt, serge trousers, black web belt, gym shoes. NCOs—Red on blue chevrons.	Seamen's blue jersey to be worn when ordered.
9 Overall Dress	Refitting and other dirty work afloat. Fatigues and training ashore.	Beret, denim suit. NCOs—Khaki chevrons.	Black web belt, black anklets, shoes } If ordered.
10 Tropical Drill	Routine duties ashore and afloat in hot weather.	White cap, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill shorts, hosetops, black web belt, black anklets. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	Blue or green beret to be worn when ordered.
10A Tropical Working Dress	In place of No. 8 in hot weather. This Dress may also be worn as a Working Dress when serving in Shore Establishments in hot climates at the discretion of the Senior Officer.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, khaki drill trousers or shorts. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	Either (a) khaki stockings and black shoes or (b) sandals are to be worn with shorts.
11 Tropical Battledress	In place of No. 3A in hot weather.	Beret, khaki cellular shirt, letters R.M., khaki drill trousers, black web belt, black anklets. NCOs—White tape chevrons.	See Amplifying Orders.

2. Amplifying Orders.

When necessary the following orders may be added after the number or name of a dress with the meaning shown :—

Order	To be worn or carried
" Fighting Order "	Denison smock, steel helmet, respirator A/G, troop or platoon weapon, remaining black web equipment, etc. The exact composition will be laid down in the Standing Orders of the Fleet, Ship or Unit concerned. Details to be taught to recruits are in Note 12 of Section II.
" Arms "	Rifle, bayonet and frog.
" Sidearms "	Bayonet and frog.
" No Arms "	Rifle, bayonet and frog are not to be carried.
" Greatcoats "	Greatcoats. For duty web belts are to be worn over the coat. For leave—belts are to be worn below.

"Gloves "

Khaki woollen gloves.

"Pullovers "

Khaki pullovers without blouse or over khaki drill dress; web belts outside pullovers.

" Loose Order "

Web belts and anklets are not to be worn.

" Capes "

Ground sheets. Band ranks are to wear capes W.P. Officers and Regimental Sergeants-Major are to wear waterproof coats.

" Shorts "

Shorts khaki drill and hose-tops in place of trousers khaki drill.

" Shoes "

Khaki stockings and black shoes in place of boots (and hosetops).

3. Boots are always to be worn unless otherwise indicated. Special orders will be issued when required on whether sea service, shore service or composition soled boots are to be worn.

SECTION II.

Occasions and Methods of Wearing Certain Articles of Dress.

1. *Green Berets* are to be worn by ranks serving in Commando Units when authorised.

2. The woven "*Royal Marines Commando*" *Arm Badge* and "*Dagger*" *Formation sign* are to be worn on khaki battledress by ranks in 3 Commando Brigade.

3. *Coloured Lanyards and Garter Tabs* are to be worn by the following:—

HQ, 3 Cdo. Bde. ..	Green.
40 Commando ..	Light Blue.
42 Commando ..	White.
45 Commando ..	Red.

The coloured lanyards are to be worn on the right shoulder with khaki uniforms only. They are not to be worn in Nos. 6 or 7 Dresses.

4. *Swords and Sam Browne Belt* are to be worn by R.S.M.s when officers wear swords and Sam Browne belts, etc., in their corresponding dress.

5. *Brown leather sword belt* is to be worn in Nos. 1, 1A, 2, 3, 6, 6A and 7 Dresses by Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors.

6. *Swords* are to be worn in Nos. 1 and 6 Dresses by QMSs, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors if ordered.

7. *Beret*. The blue or green beret is to be worn so that the leather binding is level round the head and one inch above the eyebrows, the crown of the beret being pulled to the right. The cap badge is to be worn immediately over the left eye.

8. *Khaki Battledress*. Khaki battledress blouses are to be worn open at the neck with shirt and tie of regulation pattern on all occasions when the wearing of khaki battledress is authorised. No tie pins or collar pins are to be worn.

9. *Blue Battledress*. Men in possession of blue battledress may wear it in lieu of blue serge tunics in No. 4 Dress when ordered by Commanding Officers.

10. *Sashes* when worn are to be fitted between the second and third button of the tunic and under the right shoulder strap. When not wearing a tunic the sash will be worn in the same relative position.

11. *Mourning*. If men, for private reasons, wish to wear mourning they may cover the second button of the tunic with crepe.

12. *Small Pack*—consists of the following: mess tin, holdall complete, towel, ground sheet, brush and tin of dubbin, 1 pair socks, string, laces, matches, toilet paper.

13. *Despatch Riders and Grooms* are to wear the special clothing issued on all occasions of duty.

14. *Police*. Ranks on Unit Police duties are to wear the authorised armband on the left sleeve immediately above the cuff of tunic, blouse or greatcoat.

15. *Knife Lanyards* are to be worn on the right shoulder in an ordinary loop with Nos. 3A and 11 Dresses.

16. R.M. Cadets (Upper Yardmen) are to wear the uniform of their rank with the addition of a curved white flash 1" x 4" on both sleeves of blue uniform suits in a position immediately below the seam of the sleeve and the shoulder.

17. *Tropical Evening Rig for Senior N.C.O.s*. The following rig may be worn on an optional basis by (a) R.S.M.s, Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Colour Sergeants and (b) Sergeants in R.M. Establishments ashore (but not other Sergeants) in tropical climates on certain formal evening occasions:—

White mess jacket of officers' pattern
Evening tie
Shirts, either soft white or soft with marcella front and cuffs or soft with ribbed front and cuffs
Collar, soft, turned down (to match shirt front)
Trousers, blue uniform
Shoes, black leather, uniform pattern
Socks, black
Scarlet silk kamarband (R.M. officers' pattern)

Globe and laurel badge, officers' pattern (on lapel of mess jacket)

Buttons, gilt R.M., small 4 No. (on front edge of mess jacket)

Miniature medals

Badges of rank on right sleeve as follows:—

R.S.M.s, Q.M.S.s, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters

Metal badge as worn on No. 6 and 7 Dresses.

Colour Sergeants

Miniature gold chevrons 2 inches wide on red background with officers' small metal crown above.

Sergeants (Serving in R.M. Establishments ashore)

Miniature gold chevrons 2 inches wide on red background.

Approval for the wearing of the rig will in every instance be at the discretion of the Commanding Officer or the Senior Officer where more than one ship or establishment is concerned and will normally be given only in respect of organised evening social functions taking place in, or sponsored by, H.M. Ships or Establishments or in other Services, Messes and at functions organised by Civic authorities for the Services as appropriate.

SECTION III.

Badges.

1. *Cap Badges* consisting of globe and laurel with lion and crown above are to be worn centrally in front of the cap, with the top of the red welt running through the crown and level with the two holes in the crown. A composite gilding metal badge is worn by Corporals and below, a composite gilt badge by Bandmasters, Colour Sergeants and Sergeants, and a separate gilt lion and crown badge is worn above a gilt globe and laurel badge by Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters. Cap Badges as described above are also worn on berets by all ranks.

(See Section V for special cap badges worn by R.M. Band Service ranks.)

2. *Collar Badge* consisting of globe and laurel, in gilt for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal for Corporals and below, is to be worn on each collar of the blue tunic. The badge is to be set one-eighth of an inch above the collar seam with the centre of badge two inches from the edge of the collar.

(See Section V for special collar badges worn by Junior Musicians.)

3. *Letters R.M.* in gilt for Senior N.C.O.s and gilding metal for Corporals and below are to be worn on blue tunics, greatcoats, tunics khaki drill. The letters are to be set in the centre of the shoulder strap, half an inch above shoulder seam.

4. *Badges, arm, lettered ROYAL MARINES* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress, except by Commando ranks (see paragraph 5 below). The badges are to be worn on both arms centrally below the shoulder strap, with the upper edge of the badge one inch below the shoulder seam.

5. *Badges, arm, lettered "Royal Marines Commando"* embroidered in red on a blue background are to be worn on khaki battledress by ranks drafted to a Commando Formation or Unit, and Instructors at Bickleigh Camp.

The Commando Formation Sign (embroidered red dagger on a blue background) is to be worn by all ranks on the posted strength of a Commando Formation or Unit, below the arm badge "Royal Marines Commando."

6. Rank Badges.

The badges indicating rank are as follows:—

Lance Corporal	Chevron 1 bar
Corporal	Chevrons 2 bar
Sergeant	Chevrons 3 bar
Colour Sergeant	Chevrons 3 bar with crown above.
Quartermaster Sergeant ..	Crown and Wreath
Regimental Sergeant-Major	Royal Arms

Bandmaster	Lyre, Wreath and Crown
Bandmasters of Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands	3 inverted chevrons with lyre above
Staff Bandmaster	Crown and Wreath
Bugle Major	4 inverted chevrons with bugle above
Drum Major	4 inverted chevrons with drum above

These badges are worn on all dresses, with the exception of greatcoat, above the elbow by Colour Sergeant and below, and below the elbow by Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Bandmasters of Staff Bands, Drum Majors, Bugle Majors, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major as follows :—

Colour Sergeants and below centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the lower chevron being 10 $\frac{1}{4}$ " from the shoulder seam.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major centrally between the sleeve seams, the bottom point of the badge to be approximately one quarter of an inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance is to be two inches above top of cuff seam.

Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Bandmasters of Staff Bands centrally between the sleeve seams, the inner angle of the lower chevron to be approximately one quarter of an inch from the point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the distance of bottom point of the lower chevron is to be two inches above top of cuff.

When the above badges are worn on the greatcoat they are to be worn below the elbow by all ranks, the bottom point of the lower chevron or badge to be approximately one quarter of an inch from top of cuff.

7. Chevrons and badges of rank are to be worn on the right arm with all orders of dress except as follows :—

(a) on khaki battledress and greatcoats these badges are worn on both arms.

(b) Regimental Sergeants-Major, Quartermaster Sergeants and Staff Bandmasters are to wear metal badges of rank on a leather strap with all orders of tropical dress and in shirt sleeve order. The same arrangement is applicable to Bandmasters, except when wearing khaki drill tunics (See para. 8 below).

8. *Colour Sergeants and below*: chevrons of rank are to be gold on scarlet. (Colour Sergeants crown to be gold on blue) for wear on Nos 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue for wear on other serge tunics, khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits, khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics and white tape on khaki drill for wear on khaki cellular and khaki flannel shirts.

Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Quartermaster Sergeants and Regimental Sergeants-Major: badges of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics; khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats, khaki battledress and denim suits; and gilding metal badges for wear with all other dresses, except that Bandmasters are to wear khaki on khaki drill on tunics khaki drill.

Drum Majors, Bugle Majors and Bandmasters of Staff Bands: chevrons and insignia of rank are to be gold on blue for wear on all blue tunics and khaki on khaki for wear on greatcoats and denim suits.

9. *Good Conduct Badges* are not worn by non-commissioned officers but are worn by all other ranks entitled to them. The possession of one or more good conduct badges by these ranks is indicated by corresponding number of chevrons worn point up, on the left arm, with the inner angle of the lower chevron one quarter of an inch from point of slash, except on khaki battledress when the bottom point of the lower chevron is to be two inches above top of cuff.

Good conduct badges are to be worn on serge tunics, khaki battledress and khaki drill tunics only.

Good conduct badges are to be gold on scarlet for wear on best blue uniform suits (when other gold badges are worn), red on blue for wear on other blue uniform suits, khaki on khaki for wear on khaki battledress, and khaki on khaki drill for wear on khaki drill tunics.

10. A descriptive list of specialist badges is given in para 11 below. Stars and crown are to be added to specialist badges to denote the following standards of qualification :—

One star (above the basic device). 3rd Class specialist qualification.

Two stars (one above and one below the basic device). 2nd Class specialist qualification.

Crown (above the basic device). 1st Class specialist qualification.

Crown above and two stars below the basic device. Men qualified as Gunnery, Physical Training or Signal Instructors.

11. The following is a descriptive list of specialist badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below :—

Branch	Device	Remarks
Gunnery	Crossed Guns	Badges of design worn by Naval rates (P.O. and below) holding corresponding qualifications.
Physical Training	Crossed Clubs	PTIs and P.Ts wear red on white badges on the centre of the chest of P.T. vests and sweaters.
Drill & Platoon Weapons	Crossed Rifles	
Signaller	Crossed Flags	
Assault	Letters AE in wreath	
Engineer	Letters CL in wreath	
Cliff Leader	Letters HW in wreath	
Heavy Weapons	Letters LC in wreath	
Landing Craft	Letters SC in wreath	
Swimmer	Letters C in wreath	
Canoeist	Letter K in wreath	
Clerk	Letter K in wreath	
Cook	Letter K in wreath	
Driver	Steering wheel	

12. The following is a descriptive list of skill or other special badges to be worn by Colour Sergeants and below :—

Badge	Device
Parachutist	Parachute and wings
Tradesmen (Group A & B)	Crossed hammer and pincers
Tradesmen (Radio or Telegraphic Mechanic)	Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side
Marksman	Crossed rifles
Sniper	Crossed rifles letter 'S' above
Drummer	Drum
Musician	Lyre, wreath and crown

13. N.C.O.s wearing chevrons qualified as Instructors or 1st Class in any category of Specialist Qualification are to wear their badges as follows :—

Colour Sergeants: on the right arm $\frac{1}{4}$ inch above the point of the cuff.

Sergeants and below: above the chevrons, the bottom of the badge to be inserted into the 'V' of the top chevron or to be fitted as close to it as possible depending on the amount of back-cloth upon which the badge is embroidered. The position of badges comprising a basic device of crossed guns, clubs, rifles and flags is to be such that the lower ends of these basic devices

are $\frac{1}{2}$ inch distant from the top edge of the backcloth of the chevrons.

14. Tradesmen are to wear the Tradesman badge (crossed Hammer and Pincers or Circle with 3 lightning flashes on either side) on their right upper arm. N.C.O. Tradesmen as for Instructors and 1st Class S.Q. badges. Musicians/Buglers are to wear their badges in the same relative position as for Tradesmen. Parachutist badges are to be worn below the point of the right shoulder by N.C.O.s and men who are qualified parachutists and who are serving or have served in Airborne, Commando or Small Raid Units and formations.

15. Except as provided above all other skill and specialist badges are to be worn on the left arm one-quarter inch above the point of cuff or good conduct badge respectively (2 inches from the cuff seam on blouses, battledress, khaki and 7 inches from the bottom of the sleeve on jackets, service dress, O.R.s R.M. Grooms only). Where skill and specialist badges are worn together a quarter inch is to be left clear between each badge, and badges are to be in the following order commencing at the bottom:—

Current specialist badge

Skill (Marksman or Sniper)

Not more than one specialist badge is to be worn by any rank. Badges awarded during former service in the Army or Royal Air Force are not to be worn unless such badges are authorised for wear by other ranks R.M. (e.g., parachute badge).

16. Specialist, skill or other special badges are to be embroidered in gold on blue for wear with best blue uniform suits, in red (blue or yellow) on blue for wear with other blue uniform suits, in khaki (or blue) on khaki serge for wear with khaki battledress and in khaki (or blue) on khaki drill for wear with khaki drill tunics. The musicians badge will be provided in gilding metal only and will not be worn on full dress tunic.

(Note: The wearing of gold specialist, skill or other special badges (except the King's Badge) is at present optional for men below the rank of Corporal, though Lance Corporals are not to wear such badges in patterns other than gold when wearing gold chevrons)

17. The King's Badge consisting of the Royal Cypher, "G.R.V." surrounded by a laurel wreath, is to be worn below the point of the left shoulder, in gold on Nos. 1 and 2 Dresses, red on blue on other serge tunics, in khaki on khaki on khaki battledress, and in khaki on khaki drill on khaki drill tunics.

SECTION IV.

Medals and Medal Ribbons.

1. *Medals*.—Medals are to be worn in the manner laid down for Naval Ratings except that:—

(a) the length of the ribbons of medals is normally to be $\frac{1}{2}$ -inches, irrespective of the number of rows of medal ribbons worn;

(b) where 3 or more medals are worn the length of the medal bar is normally to be as shown below:

3 medals .. $3\frac{1}{2}$ inches

4 medals .. 5 inches

5 or more medals $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches

Men of small build having 5 or more medals may wear a 5 inch bar.

(c) with No. 1 Dress, the medal bar is to be attached to the tunic immediately above the medal ribbons by beackets sewn on the garment.

(d) with Nos. 5 and 6 Dresses, the medal bar is to be attached to the khaki drill tunic or bush jacket by the eyelet holes used for the medal ribbon bar.

2. *Medal Ribbons*. Are to be sewn on blue tunic, and on blue and khaki battledress blouses. On the drill tunic and bush jacket ribbons are to be worn on a bar or bars. The ribbons are to be three-eighths of an inch in length, sewn in the proper sequence, the senior Decoration or Medal commencing from the inner edge of the top row; they are not to overlap and when there is not sufficient room to wear them in

one row they are to be worn in two or more rows. Normally five or less medal ribbons are to be worn in one row, but this is dependent upon the physique of the individual and type of garment (i.e., with closed or open neck). The bottom edge of the lowest row is to be half an inch above the upper edge of the pocket with a quarter of an inch interval between rows. The ribbons are to be sewn centrally above the button of the pocket flap but there is to be a space of not less than $\frac{1}{2}$ inch between outer ribbon and the sleeve seam. When two or more rows are worn, the upper rows are to be completed last. When there is a smaller number of ribbons in the second or subsequent rows the shorter rows are to be arranged centrally above the button of the pocket flap.

SECTION V.

Dress for R.M. Band Service

1. *Badges*. The same as in Section III except as follows:—

(a) *Junior Musicians* until completion of training at R.M. School of Music are to wear the "Lyre" collar badge set with the centre pin one and three quarters inches from the front edge of the tunic collar.

(b) *Bandmasters of the Portsmouth, Plymouth and R.M. School of Music Staff Bands* are to wear inverted chevrons and lyre on the bottom of the sleeve of the right arm in lieu of the badge of rank of Bandmaster.

(c) *Portsmouth Staff Band*. The helmet plate has two Royal Cyphers in silver attached to it; the cypher G.R. V over the anchor and below the globe on the helmet plate, and the cypher E. II R/P.P. below the crown. The cap badge consists of a gilt grenade on which is mounted the cypher G.R. V and crown in silver, surrounded by a laurel wreath. The cypher E. II R/P.P. with crown in silver is to be worn on the cap immediately above the cap badge.

(d) *H.M. Yacht Band* wear the woven arm badge "Royal Yacht" which is sewn one inch below the seam of the right shoulder.

(e) *Plymouth Staff Band*. The Prince of Wales's plume is worn upon the regimental badge of helmet plate and cap.

2. *Trousers* are to have a broad red stripe except that Junior Musicians are to wear trousers with a narrow red stripe until completion of training at R.M. School of Music.

SECTION VI.

Scales of Kit.

1. Compulsory Kit.

Initial free issues on entry.

Badges:—

Globe and Laurel, Lion and Crown,

G.M.

(a) Globe and Laurel GM 2 No.

Letters "R.M." GM 4 No.

(b) Drums Yellow on Blue 6 No.

Bag, linen, brown 2 No.

Belt, waist, blue RM 1 No.

Beret, blue 1 No.

(b) Blouse, battledress, khaki 1 No.

Blouse, overall, denim 1 No.

(c) Boots, ankle, Army pattern 1 Pr.

Boots, ankle, Navy pattern 1 Pr.

(n) Boots, ankle, composition soled 1 Pr.

Brush, button 1 No.

Brush, hair 1 No.

Brush, hard 1 No.

Brush, polishing 1 No.

Brush, tooth 1 No.

Brass, cleaning 1 No.

(o) Cap, plastic, R.M. 1 No.

Cap, white R.M. 1 No.

Comb, hair 1 No.

Disc, identity, red 1 No.

Disc, identity, green 1 No.

Cord for disc	1 No.
Drawers	3 Prs.
Dubbins, protective	1 Tin
Fork	1 No.
Gloves, knitted, drab	1 Pr.
Gloves, cotton, white	1 Pr.
Greatcoat	1 No.
Holdall	1 No.
Housewife, filled	1 No.
Jersey, pullover	1 No.
(d) Jersey, sports	2 No.
Knife	1 No.
(n) Knife, clasp	1 No.
(n) Lanyard, Army pattern	1 No.
Mug, enamel	1 No.
Polish, liquid, metal	1 Tin
(e) Pyjamas, seamen's	2 Suits
(p) Pillow slips	2 No.
Sheets, ratings	3 No.
Shirts, flannel, khaki	3 No.
(f) Shirts, knitted, cooks	4 No.
Shoes, brown canvas, leather soled	1 Pr.
(d) Shoes, gymnasium	1 Pr.
(d) Shorts, recreational	2 Prs.
Socks, worsted	4 Prs.
Spoon	1 No.
(g) Stockings, blue, thick	2 Prs.
(b) Tie, khaki	1 No.
Towels, hand	2 No.
(b) Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.
Trousers, overall, denim	1 Pr.
(g) Trousers, serge	1 Pr.
Trousers, tweed :—	
(l) Royal Marines	1 Pr.
(g) (h) RM Band Service	2 Prs.
(f) Trousers, white drill	4 Prs.
(g) Tunics, serge	2 No.
Type	1 No.
Vests	3 No.
Wallet for paybook	1 No.

Items issued on personal loan

(f) Aprons, cooks	4 No.
Bag, kit, seamen's	1 No.
Bag, kit, universal	1 No.
(j) Ball, ornament, GM	1 No.
(h) Cape, WP, band	1 No.
(f) Caps, cooks	4 No.
(j) Chain, chin, GM	1 No.
(h) Device for pouch	1 No.
(k) Dress, cords, "Royal," worsted	1 No.
(j) Front plate, GM	1 No.
(j) Helmet, WP	1 No.
Net camouflage, helmet	1 No.
(n) Sheet, ground	1 No.
(m) Tunic, cloth, yellow braided	1 No.

Notes :—

- (a) Junior Musicians are to be given 4 No. Lyres GM in lieu of Badges Globe and Laurel.
- (b) Not to be issued to RM Band Ranks or Buglers.
- (c) (i) Except as provided at (ii) National Service Ranks are to be given 1 pr. Army pattern boots only.
- (ii) Musicians are to be given 1 pr. Army pattern and 2 prs. Navy pattern (1 pr. Army pattern and 1 pr. Navy pattern for National Service Musicians).
- (iii) Junior Musicians are to be given 2 prs. Army pattern and 1 pr. Navy pattern.
- (iv) Navy pattern boots may be leather-heeled or rubber-heeled according to individual preference.
- (d) PT kit is not compulsory after initial training.
- (e) Issued to men and to juniors entered for the first time on or after 1st July, 1951.
- (f) To be issued on entry to Cooks only.
- (g) Issue to be restricted to juniors.
- (h) RM Band Ranks only.
- (k) Buglers only.
- (j) Buglers and Musicians only.
- (l) R.M. Buglers are to be provided with 2 Prs.
- (m) To be issued to :
 (i) All Musicians and Junior Musicians on being rated Musician ;

(ii) Junior Buglers who are sufficiently well trained to play in bands ;

(iii) Royal Marines ex-Buglers in H.M. Ships who play in bands on ceremonial occasions.

(n) Not to be issued to R.M. Band Ranks.

(o) Issued to ranks entered after 1st March, 1956 only. Ranks entered prior to this date were issued with caps, blue, R.M. 1 No.

(p) Issued on personal loan to National Service ranks.

(q) Junior Musicians to be issued with trousers and tunics as follows :

- (a) On Entry
 Trousers serge 2 Prs.
 Trousers tweed 1 Pr.
 Tunics serge 2 No.
- (b) On completion of 2 years' service
 Trousers tweed 1 Pr.
 Tunics serge 1 No.

2. Tropical Clothing.

Free issues of tropical clothing to men on drafting to a ship or station where tropical clothing is required.

Scale (a)—Men drafted for the first time.

Tunics, drill, khaki	2 No.
(ii) Trousers, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
(ii) Shirts, khaki, cellular	3 No.
(ii) Shorts, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
(iii) Shorts, white, drill	2 Prs.
Hosetops, khaki	2 Prs.
Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.
Shoes, black leather	1 Pr.
Sandals	1 Pr.

Scale (b)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time—Previous issues, Scale (a) above or Scale (c) below.

Tunic, drill, khaki	1 No.
Trousers, drill, khaki	1 Pr.
Shirts, khaki, cellular	1 No.
(iv) Shorts, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
Hosetops, khaki	2 Prs.
Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.

Scale (c)—Men drafted for a second (or subsequent) time who have not previously received issues under Scale (a) above.

Tunics, drill, khaki	2 No.
Trousers, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
(v) Shirts, khaki, cellular	2 No.
(ii) Shorts, drill, khaki	3 Prs.
(iii) Shorts, white drill	2 Prs.
Hosetops, khaki	2 Prs.
Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.
Shoes, black, leather	1 Pr.
(vi) Sandals	1 Pr.

Notes :—

(i) The following items are to be regarded as compulsory kit :

Tunics, drill, khaki	1 No.
Trousers, drill, khaki	2 Prs.
Shirts, khaki, cellular	2 No.
Shoes, black, leather	1 Pr.
Sandals	1 Pr.

(ii) Two for R.M. Cooks.

(iii) For R.M. Cooks only.

(iv) One for R.M. Cooks.

(v) Three if previous draft to Commandos.

(vi) Issued only to men previously drafted to Commandos.

3. Optional kit.

Blouse, battledress, khaki	1 No.
Trousers, battledress, khaki	1 Pr.
Tunics, serge	2 No.
Trousers, tweed	1 Pr.
Trousers, serge	1 Pr.
Tunics, khaki drill	2 No.
Trousers khaki drill	3 Prs.
Shirts, tropical, cellular	2 No.
Shirts, khaki flannel	3 No.
Boots, ankle or shoes, black leather	1 Pr.
Shoes, brown canvas	1 Pr.
Shoes, gymnasium	1 Pr.
(i) Stick, walking, black ebony	1 No.
(ii) Cane, walking out	1 No.
Caps, blue or white	2 No.

Beret, blue or green as appropriate ..	1 No.	Pillow	1 No.
Jersey, pullover	1 No.	Pillow covers	2 No.
Vests, or Singlets, knitted cotton ..	2 No.	Handkerchiefs, white	8 No.
Drawers, knitted, short or long ..	4 Prs.	Belt, waist, blue	1 No.
Tie, khaki	1 No.	Suitcase, or Bag, travelling	1 No.
Pyjama suits	1 Suit	Attache case	1 No.
Socks, grey or blue	4 Prs.	(iii) Toilet bag	1 No.
Overalls, denim	1 Suit	Shorts, khaki, drill	2 Prs.
Raincoat, R.M.	1 No.	Sandals, leather	1 Pr.
(i) Gloves, knitted drab	1 Pr.	Stockings, khaki	2 Prs.
Towels, hand	2 No.	Notes :—	
Razor	1 No.	(i) Sergeants and above only. Sticks, walking, black ebony are not supplied from Service sources and their value for compensation purposes is to be taken as £1.10.0.	
Brush, shaving	1 No.	(ii) Corporals only.	
Brush, clothes	1 No.	(iii) Not supplied from Service sources. Value for compensation purposes to be taken as 1/6d.	
Brush, boot	1 No.		
Scissors	1 Pr.		
Sheet	1 No.		

4. Special Issues

Scale	To whom issued	When issued	Items
A	Physical Training Instructors	In accordance with Victualling Manual (B.R.93) Appendix 62 (v)	
B	Wardroom Attendants (or Officers' Attendants in 3 Commando Brigade)	On first appointment	1 Pr. trousers, blue serge 3 No. tunics, stewards 3 Prs. gloves, white, cotton, marked
C	Other Ranks drafted to H.M. Ships	On drafting	†1 set hammock bedding
D	All Ranks (except Musicians and Buglers) drafted to H.M. Ships.	On drafting	†1 helmet WP †1 ball ornament GM †1 front plate GM †1 chain, chin, GM
E	Other Ranks drafted for service in 3 Commando Brigade.	On first drafting to 3 Commando Brigade (tabs, garter and lanyards are to be issued in 3 Commando Bde.)	1 beret, green 1 Pr. tabs, garter 1 lanyard Army patt. 2 badges shoulder, "Royal Marines Commando" and Formation Signs.
F	Musicians and Buglers drafted to 3 Commando Brigade.	On first drafting to 3 Commando Brigade.	1 blouse, battledress khaki 1 Pr. trousers, battledress khaki 1 tie, khaki
G	RM Butchers	On selection to qualify	3 shirts, action/working dress 3 Prs. trousers, action/working dress
H	R.M. Grooms	On first appointment	1 cap, service dress A.P. Complete 1 jacket, service dress, A.P. 1 Pr. puttees, ordinary 1 Pr. pantaloons, bedford cord †1 Pr. spurs, jack, ordinary (complete)
I	Other Ranks drafted to Landing Craft.	On first drafting to serve as Landing Craft Crew.	1 jersey, seamen's 2 shirts, action/working dress. 1 Pr. shoes gymnasium 3 sets of red rank badges (NCOs only)
J	R.M. Drivers Class I R. M. Armament Artificers R.M. Vehicle Mechanics R.M. Electricians, Vehicle and Plant R.M. Sheet Metal Workers.	On qualification	Overalls, combination drill, brown, 2 Prs. (See Note (d)).
K	R.M. Officers' Attendants employed as Officers' Mess Staffs at R.M. Establishments	On first appointment	1 Pr. trousers, blue serge (See Note (e)) 3 Prs. gloves, white cotton, marked

Notes :—

(a) Except as provided for in notes (b) (c) and (d) below the articles are issued gratuitously on first appointment or drafting only and are to be maintained by the men concerned, replacements being taken up on repayment.

(b) Articles in Scales A, B and K are issued gratuitously on first appointment and, except for trousers, blue serge for W.R.As and R.M.O.A's which are issued under the conditions in Note (a) free replacement may be allowed as follows :—

- (i) Physical Training Instructors—see B.R.93 (51), Appendix 62(v).
- (ii) W.R.A's & R.M.O.A's } 1 tunic stewards
3 prs. gloves, white marked { In any period of 18 months
- (c) Articles marked † are issued on personal loan

under the general arrangements set out in B.R.93(51) Art. 235.

(d) One denim overall suit to be withdrawn on issue of brown overalls.

(e) R.M.O.A.'S appointed for the first time to officers' mess staffs are not to be issued with trousers, blue serge, if they have previously received an issue of mess clothing as a W.R.A.

5. Initial Gratuitous Issues on Promotion, etc.

On promotion to	Articles to be issued	On appointment to	Articles to be issued
Corporal	1 whistle, infantry* 1 thong*	Drum-Major	2 tunics, tartan† (Bands of H.M. Royal Marines, Portsmouth and Plymouth Groups, and the Band of the Royal Marines School of Music, Deal)
Sergeant	1 sash, worsted	Bugle-Major	1 tunic, cloth, gold braided, Drum-Major's pattern.* 2 prs. trousers, tweed†† (R.M. Band Service).
Sergeant Cook	4 shirts, white, tropical		2 tunics, tartan† 1 Dress Cord, Royal, Silk*.
Band Sergeant	1 sash, worsted 1 tunic, cloth, gold braided*‡		
Bandmaster	2 tunics, tartan††		
Staff Bandmaster			
Quartermaster Sergeant			
Regimental Sergeant-Major	1 pr. gloves, brown cape 3 shirts, taffeta, lightweight 6 collars, taffeta, lightweight 1 macintosh		

Notes:—

* To be issued on personal loan and withdrawn on discharge.

† To be issued on substantive promotion only.

‡ 2 tunics, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of tunics, tartan.

†† 1 pr. trousers, tweed, and 1 pr. trousers, serge, to be withdrawn on issue of trousers, tweed, R.M. Band Service.

‡ 1 tunic, cloth, yellow braided to be withdrawn on issue of tunic, cloth, gold braided.

6. Arms and Equipment

(1)	(2)	(3)	(4)	(5)	(6)	(7)
Item	Denomination	RSMs and QMS	Other Ranks R.M.	Buglers	Musicians	Officers
Anklets, web	Prs.	2	2	2	1	1
<i>Anti-Gas Equipment</i>						
Respirator, A/G, complete	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Ointment, A/G	Tin	1	1	1	1	1
Eyeshields, A/G	No.	6	6	6	6	6
Cotton waste	Ozs.	1	1	1	1	1
Bottle, water	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Bugle	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, side, complete	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Drum, case for	No.	—	—	1	—	—
Sticks, drum	Prs.	—	—	1	—	—
Helmet, steel	No.	1	1	1	1	1
Head, entrenching implement	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Helve, entrenching implement	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Stand of Arms, complete	No.	—	(g)	—	—	—
String, bugle, royal and tassels	Set	—	—	1	—	—
Tin, mess	No.	1	1	1	—	1
<i>Web Equipment, Pattern 1937</i>						
Belts, waist	No.	2	2	2 (b)	2 (b)	1
Braces, web	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Carrier, waterbottle	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Carrier, entrenching tool	No.	—	1	1	—	—
Frogs, bayonet	No.	—	2	—	—	—
Haversack	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Lockets, union	No.	—	1	1	1	—
Pouches, basic	No.	—	2	2	—	—
Straps, shoulder, right and left	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Pack, web	No.	1	1	1	—	1
Straps, supporting	No.	2	2	2	—	2
Slings, rifle	No.	—	2	—	—	—
<i>White Buff Equipment</i>						
Apron, leg, buff	No.	—	—	1	1(a)	—
Belt, cross band	No.	—	—	—	1(c)	—
Pouch, music, band	No.	—	—	—	1(c)	—
Carriage, drum, buff	No.	—	—	1	1(a)	—
<i>Pistol Equipment</i>						
Attachments, brace	No.	2	—	—	—	2
Case, binoculars	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Case, pistol	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Haversack, Officers'	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Pocket compass	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Pouch, ammunition, pistol	No.	1	—	—	—	1
Pistol, revolver	No.	(d)	—	—	—	(d)
Belt, sword, brown, leather	No.	1(f)	—	1	1	—
Sam Browne equipment (belt, right brace and frog)	Set	1(f)	—	—	—	—

120 UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

- (a) R.M. School of Music Drummers only.
- (b) Belts, buff, may be issued in lieu of 2nd Web Belt while stocks last.
- (c) Band Sergeants and below.
- (d) Officers, RSMs and QMSs may be issued with pistols, revolver, on temporary loan as necessary (see Note (iii)).
- (e) QMSs, Bandmasters, Staff Bandmasters, Drum Majors and Bugle Majors only.
- (f) RSMs only.

(g) Other ranks will be issued with stand of arms, complete on temporary loan as necessary (see Note (iii)).

Notes.

(i) All items shown in this Scale are to be returned on discharge.

(ii) RM Field Units (e.g., Commando Brigade) are to conform to AFG 1098 Scales.

(iii) Ranks drafted to RM Office are to return to store all equipment except one web belt and respirator A/G. QMSs are to retain belts, sword, brown leather.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR WOMEN MEDICAL AND DENTAL OFFICERS

The uniform of Women Medical and Dental Officers of the Royal Navy is the same as that of Officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service with the following exceptions:—

1. The Naval Officers cap badge is worn.
2. Distinction marks of rank and branch, as worn by Naval Officers of the Medical and Dental branches, are worn on the day uniform and mess dress bolero. Miniature shoulder straps worn on tropical mess dress have distinction marks of gold lace instead of blue braid.

Scales of Initial Outfits for Women Medical and Dental Officers.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned Women Medical and Dental Officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

Article

<i>Undress Jackets with gold lace and distinction cloth</i>	2 No.
<i>Skirts</i>	2 No.
<i>Greatcoat with shoulder straps</i>	1 No.
<i>Trunk</i>	1 No.
<i>Bolero for mess dress</i>	1 No.
<i>Bag, shoulder</i>	1 No.
<i>Collars, white, W.R.N.S.</i>	12 No.
<i>Gloves, brown cape</i>	1 Pr.

Hats, tricorné	2 No.
Hats, tricorné, covers, white for	4 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	6 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Stockings, black rayon	3 Prs.
Ties, black	2 No.
Cap badges, R.N. Officers	2 No.
Pullovers, sleeveless, blue	1 No.
Blouses, marcella, white	2 No.
Rayon, black ottoman	2 Yds.
Women Doctors white coats (for Medical Officers only)	4 No.
Overalls (for Dental Officers only)	6 No.
<i>Tropical Outfit</i> (not to be provided until appointed to a station where tropical clothing is worn).	
Cap badges, R.N. Officers	2 No.
Covers, white for shoulder bag	2 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, Size 1 (for tropical dress)	2 Sets
4 No. in set.	
Footlets, white wool	6 Prs.
Hats, fur felt, white	2 No.
Shirts, white, tropical	6 No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white	6 No.
Straps, shoulder	2 Prs.
Straps, shoulder for Mess Dress	1 Pr.

UNIFORM REGULATIONS FOR W.R.N.S.: OFFICERS

SECTION I. TABLE OF DRESSES.

NOTE.—Numbers are assigned to the dresses for convenience when referring to them. The number of each dress is that of the corresponding dress for naval officers and the various dresses are worn on the same occasions as those specified for naval officers. Where a group of dresses is combined in the table, the numbers signify differences in the method of wearing orders, decorations and medals (see Table II).

No. 3	Blue day dresses	Undress Jacket	No. 8	White dresses	White tropical dress
No. 4		Blue skirt	No. 9A		Shoulder straps
No. 4A		Tricorné hat	No. 9B		White felt hat
		Black Stockings	No. 10		White shoes
		Black shoes.			White footlets.
No. 5	Undress	Undress jacket	No. 11A	White mess	White marcella blouse
		Blue skirt	No. 11B	dresses.	White shoulder straps
		Tricorné hat	No. 12		Blue skirt or a long black skirt
		Black stockings			Black stockings
		Black shoes.			Black shoes.
No. 5A	Working dress	Navy serge blouse	No. 13	Tropical dress	White tropical shirt
		Shoulder straps			Shoulder straps
		Navy serge skirt			White skirt
		Beret			White felt hat
		Black stockings			White shoes
		Black shoes			White footlets.
			No. 13A	Tropical working dress (Air Radio Officers only)	Light blue shirt
					Shoulder straps
					Blue working dress slacks
					White shoes } or
					White footlets } sandals

NOTE.—This is an optional dress for working in other than hot climates. Detailed orders for the occasions on which working dress may be worn are issued by Commanders-in-Chief and Flag Officers Commanding. This dress is not to be worn outside Naval Establishments or on long or short leave.

No. 2B	Mess dresses	Black bolero
No. 6A		White Marcella blouse
No. 7		Blue skirt
		(A long skirt of the same material as the bolero may be worn as an optional alternative to the blue skirt).
		Black stockings
		Black shoes.

Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

The dresses to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers at Court functions or joint service functions at which Her Majesty or a member of the Royal Family is present are shown in the Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table in the Uniform Regulations for Naval Officers.

SECTION II. WEARING OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS.

Orders, Decorations and Medals are to be worn by W.R.N.S. Officers in the same manner as by naval officers, except as mentioned below :—

When in uniform. Badges of orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

No. 2B Dress. The bow with the badge attached is to be worn immediately and centrally above the miniatures. In the case of orders of the 2nd Class the star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

No. 8, No. 9A and No. 10 Dress. The badge is to be suspended from a full sized riband which is to be worn under the fold of the collar of the dress.

When in civilian dress. Badges of Orders of the 2nd and 3rd Class.

The bow with badge attached is worn on the left side immediately above the miniatures. When two badges are worn the senior is to be placed above and overlapping the badge of the junior Order. The Star is to be worn immediately below the miniatures.

**TABLE OF ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS WORN BY
W.R.N.S. OFFICERS WITH UNIFORM**

Dress.	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander.	Commanders.	Officers and Members.	Other Officers.
No. 2B †	Broad Riband,† Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side	Miniature Decora- tions and Medals on left side.
No. 3	Broad Riband. Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Star or Stars (4) Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior and second Senior Riband and Badges round neck (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decora- tions and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 4A	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 5	Star (1) op- tional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) op- tional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 6A †	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decora- tions and Medals on left side.
No. 7 †	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of Mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of mini- ature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Ribbons of mini- ature Decorations and Medals on left side.
Tropical Uniform No. 8	Broad Riband Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round the neck (3). Star or Stars (4). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Ribands and Badges round the neck (3). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Badges, Decora- tions and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9A	Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Star or Stars (2). Decorations and Medals on breast.	Senior Riband and Badge (1) round neck. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.
No. 9B	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Star or Stars (2) optional. Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.	Decorations and Medals on breast.

Table of Orders, Decorations and Medals worn by W.R.N.S. Officers with Uniform—continued.

Dress.	Dames Grand Cross*	Dames Commander.	Commanders.	Officers and Members.	Other Officers.
No. 10	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Star (1) optional.** Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††	Ribbons on breast.††
No. 11A	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Miniature Decorations and Medals.
No. 11B	Broad Riband† Star or Stars (4) Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Star or Stars (4). Miniature Badges Decorations and Medals on left side.	Senior Badge on bow on left side. Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals on left side.	Miniature Decorations and Medals on left side.
No. 12	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Badges, Decorations and Medals.	Ribbons of Miniature Decorations and Medals.

NOTES.

* Dames Grand Cross who are also Dames Commander, Commanders, or Officers of other Orders should wear the additional insignia in accordance with the instructions for those grades.

† Badges of Dames Grand Cross are never worn round the neck.

‡ Denotes the Order Decorations and Medals to be worn on the Mess Dress. Ribbons only are worn on day uniform when worn on these occasions.

Orders, Decorations and Medals, or Ribbons are not worn on Nos. 5A and 13 Dresses.

(1), (2), (3) and (4) denote the maximum number that may be worn.

** Not to be worn at Court or Joint Service functions.

†† See notes (i) and (ii) to Joint Services Ceremonial Dress Table.

SECTION III. DISTINCTION MARKS OF RANK.

Rank is indicated by rows of light blue distinctive braid on the sleeve with a square in the uppermost row of braid, or by corresponding rows on shoulder straps. The width of braid used is as follows:—

Width in inches of rows of Braid
Shoulder Straps.

Rank.	Number of Rows of Braid.	Sleeves.	Greatcoats, White Uniform and Working Dress.	White Mess Dress.
Director	1	1½	1½	½
Superintendent	4	9/16	½	½
Chief Officer	3	9/16	½	½
First Officer	2½	9/16 & ½	½ & ½	½ & ½
Second Officer	2	9/16	½	½
Third Officer	1	9/16	½	½

NOTES. (i) A square is formed on and by the uppermost row of braid, the outer sides of the square being 1½ inches on sleeves and on shoulder straps except that on the shoulder strap for White Mess dress, the square has ½ inch sides.

(ii) The space between the rows of braid is ½ inch on White Mess Dress and ¼ inch on other Dresses

SECTION IV.—Description of Patterns of W.R.N.S. Officers' Uniform.

1. JACKET.

Material: Blue cloth. Double breasted, panelled front, turned down padded collar and lapels, fronts made with 4 buttons to button 3. The buttons are plugged on the right side and sewn on the left.

Pockets: 1 out breast with welt of ¼ inch depth, 1 in breast on left side, 2 lower pockets jetted without flaps.

Sleeves: Plain and braided according to rank. Slits or vents at bottom of each side seam 5 inches in depth.

2. SKIRT.

Material as Jacket. Two piece with zip fastener or buttons, 2 inverted pleats in front stitched down to within 12 inches from bottom. Back: Plain with three panels.

3. GREATCOAT.

Material: Blue cloth. Double breasted with 6 buttons down the front equally spaced, lower button to terminate at the waist. Coat made to

button 4, lower button back 5 inches from the edge and fourth button 7 inches.

Collar and fronts made to button up to the neck if required. The usual cuts are taken out from shoulder seam to bust, also a cut at waist from lower buttonhole, to the button extending up to third button. There is a row of stitching each side of the buttons and carried across the cuts at waist half an inch in width.

Buttons are plugged on the right side of fronts and sewn on the left.

Sleeves: Plain.

Pockets: Two at the waist with flaps in line with the lower button, one inside breast on left side.

Edges: Single stitched three-eighths of an inch off the edge. Back of coat made with a pleat right through, finished off with a 16 inches slit and fastened with three buttons and buttonholes. At the top of back and 5 inches below collar the pleat is fastened with a half inch diamond tack.

Belt : Shaped belt at back waist with button and buttonhole at each end.
Side slashes at side seam one inch above belt ten inches long.
Shoulder Straps : Worn with rank distinction.

4. WORKING DRESS (OPTIONAL)

Blouse.
Material : Navy serge. Single breasted with 8 uniform gilt buttons (Size 1) down the front and one plain button under the right lapel ; stiff collar. Two outside breast pockets with flaps, the flaps being $\frac{1}{2}$ inch above the second buttonhole from the top, each breast pocket measures $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches in depth and 6 inches in width and fastens with a uniform gilt button (Size 3). Body pleated with twelve pleats into a belt fitted with a buttonhole to fasten to one of the three plain buttons. Sleeves with plain cuffs to fasten with a plain button, fly type. The shoulder fitted with shoulder straps.

Skirt (W.R.N.S. Ratings' pattern).
Material : Navy serge. The skirt to be 6 gore fastening at the left side with slide fastener. The top of the skirt finished with $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide black Petersham. There should be an inlay of $2\frac{1}{2}$ inches round the hem fastened up with $\frac{1}{2}$ inch black Prussian binding.

The skirt to be fitted with a lining not less than 14 inches in depth.

5. RAINCOAT

Blue gaberdine showerproof, single breasted with belt, fly fronts, double breasted collar, vertical side pockets welted, raglan sleeves.

6. MESS DRESS.

Bolero
Material : Black ottoman rayon.
The bolero to be waist length with sleeves.
Back : Four piece with two wide centre panels and two narrow panels at side.
Front : Plain cut with shoulder dart.
Sleeves : Plain cut in two pieces. Distinctive marks of rank in blue braid to be worn on sleeve as on the undress jacket.

Lining : Black crepe de chine or similar material.

Blouse

Material : White marcella.

The blouse to have short sleeves with turn back cuffs and V shaped front opening with petal shaped revers and turned down collar. The blouse to be shaped to the waist and fastened with 4 uniform gilt buttons (No. 3).

The collar and revers are to be bluff edged. The right forepart to be finished with four 1 inch horizontal buttonholes set $\frac{3}{4}$ inch in from edge and left forepart to have four 3/16 inch diameter eyelet holes set $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch in from edge and in correct register with the buttonholes. The one piece sleeve to have a turned back cuff 2 inches deep. The blouse to be fitted with triangular shaped shoulder pads $3\frac{1}{2}$ inch $\times$ 7 inch of self material interlined with three thicknesses of drill, the raw edges being overlocked. Two beackets of double thickness material are to be fitted across each shoulder seam, the centre of the beackets to be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch and $2\frac{1}{2}$ inch respectively from the shoulder point. The beackets shall be $\frac{1}{2}$ inch wide and their effective lengths shall be (a) lower beacket $\frac{7}{8}$ inch, (b) upper beacket $\frac{1}{2}$ inch.

Optional Long Skirt

Material : Black ottoman rayon.

Eight gore, long skirt.

Shoes

Court type shoes of black glaze leather may optionally be worn as an alternative to black leather day shoes.

7. BOAT CLOAK (OPTIONAL)

Of the same material and design as for the boat cloak cape (without coat) for Naval Officers—see Details of Uniform for Officers of the Royal Navy, Section 28.

TROPICAL UNIFORM

8. DRESS, WHITE, TROPICAL

Material : Drill satin, Officers'. (See notes).
The bodice to have short sleeves, with mitre cuffs, and to have a collar and revers. The bodice to be open down the front and fastened with 4 Uniform gilt buttons (Size 1). The skirt to have 4 gores, and a horizontal jetted pocket to be fitted on the right front panel at a distance of $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches below the waist seam. The dress to have a side and waist placket at the left side and to be provided with a belt of self material.

Note.—Officers may wear tropical dresses of materials other than Service drill on semi-official occasions or in the evening provided the dresses conform in design to the sealed pattern and are made up from plain white material as approved by the local Senior W.R.N.S. Officer.

9. SHIRT, WHITE, TROPICAL

(RATINGS PATTERN).

Material : Bleached mercerised cotton poplin.
Shirt has collar and revers with yoke at back and front. Shirt to be fastened with 4 pearl buttons, down centre front opening. Sleeves to be $6\frac{1}{2}$ inches overall width, measured flat, and finished with 1 inch false cuff, stitched back. The shoulder to be pleated in.

10. SKIRT, WHITE.

(W.R.N.S. RATINGS' PATTERN)

Material : Drill white satin.
Six gores, fastening at the left side. The placket to be $7\frac{1}{2}$ inches long, fastening with 4 buttons. The skirt to be fitted with an outside patch pocket below the waist, on the right front panel. The pocket to have the mouth cut on the slant.

11. MOURNING

W.R.N.S. officers are to conform to the instructions for Naval Officers as regards the wearing of mourning.

SECTION V.—Scales of Initial Outfits for Officers of the W.R.N.S.

The scales of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.S. officers are given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained from Service sources.

Article

<i>Undress Jackets with distinction braid</i>	..	2 No.
<i>Shirts</i>	..	2 No.
<i>Greatcoat with shoulder straps</i>	..	1 No.
<i>Trunk</i>	..	1 No.
<i>Bolero for mess dress</i>	..	1 No.
Bag, shoulder	..	1 No.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.	..	12 No.
Gloves, brown cape	..	1 Pr.
Hats, Tricorne (complete with plastic covers)	..	2 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.*	..	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.	..	6 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.*	..	2 Prs.
Stockings, black, rayon	..	3 Prs.
Ties, black	..	2 No.
Hat Badges, W.R.N.S. officer	..	2 No.
Pullover, sleeveless, blue	..	1 No.
Blouses, Marcella, white	..	2 No.
Rayon black ottoman	..	2 yds.
Tropical Outfit		
Badges, hat	..	2 No.
Covers, white for bag shoulder	..	2 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	..	4 No.
Buttons, gilt, size 1 (for tropical dress)	..	4 No. in set
	..	2 Sets

Footlets, white, wool	..	..	..	6	Prs.
Hats, fur felt, white	..	..	..	2	No.
†Shirts, white tropical	..	..	..	6	No.
†Shirts, light blue	..	..	..	2	No.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	..	..	..	2	Prs.
†Skirts, white	..	..	..	6	No.
†Slacks, blue working dress	..	..	..	2	Prs.
Straps, shoulder	..	..	..	2	Prs.
Straps, shoulder, for Mess Dress	..	..	..	1	Pr.

†4 only for Air Radio Officers.

‡For Air Radio Officers only.

* NOTE.—An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should not be provided with another free issue of the raincoat and should be issued with only one pair of shoes.

SECTION VI.

W.R.N.V.R. UNIFORMS.

The uniforms of officers of the Women's Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve is the same as that of officers of the Women's Royal Naval Service with the following exceptions:—

1. Officers of the W.R.N.V.R. wear the letter "R" in blue in the diamond of rank marking. During mobilised service qualified officers will omit the letter "R" from the diamond.

2. R.N.V.R. buttons are worn.

Scale of Initial Outfit for Officers of the W.R.N.V.R.

The scale of initial uniform outfit appropriate to newly commissioned W.R.N.V.R. Officers is given below. Articles other than those in italics are obtained free from Service sources:—

Article		
<i>Undress jacket with distinction braid</i>	..	1 No.
<i>Skirt</i>	..	1 No.
Gloves, brown cape	..	1 Pr.
Collars, white, W.R.N.S.*	..	6 No.
Hat, Tricorne (complete with plastic cover)	..	1 No.
Raincoat, W.R.N.S.	..	1 No.
Shirts, white, W.R.N.S.*	..	3 No.
Shoes, black leather, W.R.N.S.	..	1 Pr.
Stockings, black rayon	..	2 Prs.
Ties, black*	..	2 No.
Hat badges, W.R.N.S. officer	..	2 No.
Blouse, Working Dress	..	1 No.
Skirt, Working Dress	..	1 No.
Beret, W.R.N.S.	..	1 No.
Shoulder straps	..	1 Pr.

* NOTE.—An officer who is promoted within 12 months of entry as a rating should have the quantities of these items, which have already been supplied to her as a rating, completed to the required number.

Tropical Outfit for W.R.N.V.R. Officers proceeding abroad on exercises for the first time.

(NOTE: to be issued only when white clothing is worn on the station during the period of the exercise.)

Badges, hat	..	..	1 No.
Covers, white, for bag shoulder	..	..	1 No.
Dresses, white tropical, W.R.N.S.	..	..	2 No.
Buttons, Gilt, Size 1 (for tropical dress)	..	..	1 Set
4 No. in set..	..	..	3 Prs.
Footlets, white, wool	..	..	1 No.
Hat, fur felt, white	..	..	3 No.
Shirts, white, tropical	..	..	1 Pr.
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled, W.R.N.S.	..	..	3 No.
Skirts, white	..	..	1 Pr.
Straps, shoulder	..	..	1 Pr.
Spare letter 'R'	..	..	2 No.

SECTION I.—NUMBERS AND DESCRIPTIONS OF DRESSES
AND OCCASIONS ON WHICH TO BE WORN

Dress No.	Occasions on which to be worn.	Description of Dress.
1	At musters, on ceremonial occasions and on Sundays, on leave and when proceeding on leave.	Serge jacket and skirt, white shirt and collar, black tie, black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons. Chief and Petty Officers may wear blue cloth or diagonal serge suits on occasions authorised for Naval ratings. Medals are to be worn as ordered for Naval ratings.
3	On working days, for all ordinary duties.	Serge jacket and skirt. White shirt and collar. Black tie, black stockings, black shoes, medal ribbons optional.
3A	Working dresses for certain categories, viz.: (a) Cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) (b) Clothing and Victualling ratings and M/T drivers. (c) Air Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings. (d) Air Stores Ratings. (e) Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators and Radar Plot ratings. (f) Cinema Operators. *Ratings in these categories who have been provided with uniform cotton vests as part of their initial free kit may continue to wear vests already in their possession (as an alternative to blue shirts) until worn out.	Serge jacket and skirt, with vest cotton uniform, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket and skirt, light blue shirt or navy blue shirt and collar, black tie, black stockings, black shoes. Serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt* or jersey. Black shoes. Serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt* or navy blue shirt and collar and black tie, or jersey. Black shoes. Serge jacket and skirt, light blue shirt, black tie, black stockings; alternatively, serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt and black tie, or jersey. Black shoes. Serge jacket and trousers, light blue shirt or navy blue shirt and collar,* black tie. Black shoes.
6	In place of No. 1 in tropical climates.	NOTE.—(i) C.P.O. and P.O. Wrens when in working dress (jacket and trousers) may wear navy blue berets of the same pattern as those authorised for wear by W.R.N.S. Officers. A metal badge is to be worn on the left side of the beret. (ii) Telegraphists, Switchboard Operators, Signal Ratings and Meteorologists, when on night duty, may wear serge jacket and skirt, light blue shirt (or navy blue shirt, collar and black tie), black stockings and black shoes as an optional alternative to No. 3 dress.
10	In place of Nos. 3 or 3A in tropical climates.	White drill dress, white footlets, white shoes, medal ribbons. Medals are to be worn when ordered for Naval ratings.
10A	Tropical working dress for certain categories, viz.: Air Store ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics, Radio (Air) ratings, Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators, Radar Plot and Victualling and Clothing ratings.	White shirt and skirt. Blue drill slacks and light blue shirt.

SECTION II.

OCCASIONS ON WHICH CERTAIN ARTICLES ARE TO BE WORN, OR MAY BE WORN, AND METHOD OF WEARING.

1. *Caps (Blue and White)*: For all ratings of Leading rate and below, to be worn fairly well forward and not to be tilted at an angle of more than 15 degrees either to the right or left. On occasions of ceremony (and on other occasions as ordered) the cap is to be fitted with a cane grommet and the tilt of the cap is to be to the right. *White caps* are to be worn in all climates, all the year round, for ceremonial and shore-going purposes.

Blue caps may be worn only with working dress inside Naval Establishments.

2. *Cap Ribbons*. To be worn by all ratings of

Leading rate and below, in the same manner as by Naval ratings dressed as seamen.

3. *Cap Badge, Royal Marines*. Ratings serving in Royal Marine Establishments are to wear the R.M. cap badge with red flash underneath, instead of the cap badge for Chief and Petty Officer Wrens and cap ribbons for Leading rate and below.

4. *Gloves*. When gloves are worn blue woollen gloves are to be worn by all ratings, except that brown leather gloves may be worn by Chief and Petty Officers if preferred.

5. *Hats, Tricorne*. To be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens on all occasions when blue

uniform is worn, except that Chief and Petty Officers with Class "C" Kit, when wearing working dress consisting of jacket and trousers, may wear blue berets.

6. *Hats, Tropical, white felt.* To be worn by all Chief and Petty Officers with white uniforms.

7. *Hat covers for Tricorne hats.* Ratings who possess black tricorne hats may continue to wear these with white covers all the year round (as an alternative to tricorne hats with white plastic covers).

8. *Hat Badges for Tricorne and Tropical hats.* Hat badges are to be worn by Chief and Petty Officer Wrens with tricorne and tropical hats, except where serving in Royal Marine Establishments (see 3 above). The badges are to be attached to mohair braid $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches in width.

9. *Overcoats.* No additional buttons are to be added to the belt.

10. *Raincoats.* Raincoats are to be worn with belts at all times. Detachable warm linings of blue serge material and of the same pattern as for Naval ratings may be worn with raincoats.

11. *Shirts.* When worn without jackets, sleeves are to be neatly rolled up just above the elbow.

12. *Shoes.* Black and white shoes are at all times to conform to the uniform pattern.

13. *Ties.* Ties made from braid or other unorthodox materials are not to be worn.

14. *Boots, ankle, black leather.* May be worn with uniform during cold weather, but must be as plain as possible, with no fur or wool showing.

15. *Bags, Shoulder.* Are to be navy blue and are to conform to uniform pattern.

16. *Bags, Shoulder, Covers for.* When Tropical Dress is worn white covers are to be used on shoulder bags. The strap of the blue bag should be tucked into the white cover and the white strap only worn over the shoulder.

17. *Cardigans and Pullovers.* Are at no time to be worn in lieu of jacket, and neck line must be cut low enough not to show under the jacket.

18. *Hoods* may be worn in wet weather over uniform caps by W.R.N.S. ratings of Leading rate and below. They are to be of blue plastic, uniform pattern.

19. *Scarves* may be in navy blue or white, pattern optional, but are to be worn at all times tied in a half hitch. Scarves may only be worn with a greatcoat or raincoat.

20. *Stockings, black silk or nylon (of uniform pattern)* may be worn for all occasions as alternatives to black lisle or rayon stockings.

21. *Trousers blue serge (of W.R.N.S. uniform pattern)* are worn as an article of working dress, in place of the blue serge skirt, by all ratings with Class "C" kit, by M/T ratings if regularly employed driving trucks and lorries or night driving and by Communication ratings when carrying out flying training during W.R.N.S. Telegraphist and Signals Short Air Courses. They may also be worn as an alternative to the skirt with No. 3A dress by Range Assessor/Link Trainer Operators and Radar Plot ratings.

22. *Emblems, etc.* No unauthorised flags or emblems are to be worn with the Naval uniform. W.R.N.S. personnel, according to nationality may wear the national flower of emblem on St. George's Day, St. Andrew's Day, St. Patrick's Day and St. David's Day and a poppy on Remembrance Day. Officers, Chief Petty Officers and Petty Officers may wear the emblem in the buttonhole of their jackets. Leading Wrens and Wrens in their caps.

23. *Mourning.* W.R.N.S. ratings are to conform to the instructions for Naval Ratings as regards the wearing of mourning

SECTION III.

BADGES.

1. The badges and distinguishing marks of W.R.N.S. ratings are generally similar to those worn by Naval ratings, but the design is worked in light blue for wear on blue uniform.

2. *Rating badges.* Rating badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, whose rating is denoted by their distinctive hat badge and by three large gilt buttons on their cuffs. In No. 10 dress Chief Wrens wear four small gilt buttons on the front of the white shirt.

Rating badges are worn by Petty Officers and Leading rates on the left arm of overcoats, serge jackets, tropical dresses, tropical shirts and overalls; the centre of the badge should be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow (see para. 3a below).

3. *Good Conduct Badges.* Good conduct badges are not worn by Chief Wrens, but are worn by all other ratings entitled to them. They are to be worn on the left arm of serge jackets and tropical dresses as follows:—

(a) *Rating and Good Conduct Badge(s).* The base of the rating badge to be in line with the upper points of the first Good Conduct Badge and the centre of the total device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

(b) *Good Conduct Badge without Rating badge.* The centre of the device to be midway between the point of the shoulder and the point of the elbow.

4. *Branch Badges.* A descriptive list of branch badges is given in paragraph 5. Stars and crown will be added to the branch badge to denote standard of qualifications as follows:—

One star above the basic design.	Technical qualification for Able rate.	} Applicable only to Signal, Telegraphist Radar Plot, Meteorologist, Air Mechanic (A) and (E) categories.
Two Stars, one above and one below basic design.	Technical qualification for Leading rate (Not applicable to ratings advanced after provisional test to Acting Leading rate before passing qualifying course for Leading Rate).	

Crown above basic design. Petty Officer Wrens on higher rate of pay.
Chief Wrens on lower rate of pay.

Crown above and Star below basic design. Chief Wrens on higher rate of pay.

Branch badges are worn by Chief Wrens, Petty Officer Wrens, Leading Wrens and Wrens as follows:—

(a) By Chief Wrens on each side of the collar of serge jackets and tropical dresses and on the right cuff of overalls. They are not worn on short sleeved overalls. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.

(b) By Petty Officer Wrens and below on the right arm of serge jackets, tropical dresses and overalls. The badges are worn with the centre of the device midway between the shoulder and elbow. Branch badges are not worn on overcoats and tropical shirts.

5. The following is a descriptive list of branch badges:—

Category	Device	Letters	Remarks
Air Stores	Star	S	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Clothing & Victualling Steward (O)		V	
Cook (O)		OS	
Cook (S)		OC	
Writer General		C	
Writer (Pay)	Red Cross	W	
Writer (Shorthand)		W	
Sick Berth Attendant		ST	
Dental Surgery Assist.	Circle	D.S.A.	Letters worn in centre of badge.
Cinema Operator		Cine.	
Education		E.	
Hairdress		H.	
M/T Driver		M.T.	
Quarters Assistant	Crossed Flags.	Q.A.	
Steward (G)		G.	
Tailoress		G.	
Welfare Worker		W.W.	
Range Assessor/Link	Wings crossed by lightning flash.	R.A.	
Trainer Operator			
Signal Rating	Diagonal lightning flashes.		Letters worn in centre of badge.
Switchboard Operator			
Telegraphist			
Radio Air	Spider's web crossed by lightning flashes		
Radar Plot	Met.		
Meteorologist	Aeroplane A		Letters worn below category device.
Air Mechanic (A)			
Air Mechanic (E)			
Regulating	Crown		Chief Wrens Regulating wear the branch badge encircled by a laurel wreath.

6. *Good Shooting Badge.* The Good Shooting Badge (crossed rifles) is worn by entitled W.R.N.S. ratings on the right cuff of the blue uniform jacket in a position $1\frac{1}{2}$ inches from the end of the sleeve. The badge is not worn by W.R.N.S. ratings when in white uniform.

SECTION IV.

MEDALS AND MEDAL RIBBONS.

1. *Medals.*—W.R.N.S. ratings are to wear medals on similar occasions to Naval ratings on No. 1 and No. 6 dresses. On No. 1 dress the medals are to be worn in accordance with the instructions for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. On No. 6 dress, medals are to be worn in a line 2 inches below the point of the shoulder, following the instructions for Naval ratings in white uniform.

2. *Medal Ribbons.* Medal ribbons are to be worn on No. 1 and No. 6 dress except when wearing of medals is ordered. The wearing of medal ribbons on No. 3 dress is optional. The ribbons are worn in the manner laid down for Naval ratings in Class I and III uniform. When medals are ordered to be worn on No. 1 dress the medal ribbons stitched to blue uniforms are not to be visible. Where necessary to ensure that medal ribbons are not visible, they are to be covered by a small piece of serge attached to the medal bar.

SECTION V.

SCALES OF KIT ISSUED TO W.R.N.S. RATINGS.

CLASS A (GENERAL SCALE). (For all ratings other than those specified under Class B and Class C.

Item.	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (ratings below P.O. only)	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Caps, S.B.A. (D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s only on completion of Part II training)	6
Collars, white (Victualling and Clothing, Cooks and Stewards (G))	5
Collars, white (other ratings)	9
Dresses, light blue, S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s only) on completion of Pt. II training)	3
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricorn (complete) } Chief and P.O. with plastic cover } Wrens only	1
Jackets, blue serge	2
Overalls, blue (Victualling and Clothing ratings only)	2
Overcoats	1
Raincoats	1
††Shirts, light blue (Victualling and Clothing ratings only)	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white (Victualling and Clothing Cooks and Stewards (G) ratings only)	2
Shirts, white (other ratings)	4
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	2
Skirt, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black lisle or black rayon	3 Prs.
*Ties, black	2
Vests, cotton, uniform (Cooks and Stewards (G) only)	2
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamel, pattern 215	1
*Ribbons, cap	1
*Socks, thin blue (Cooks and Stewards (G) only)	2 Prs
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Aprons, white (Cooks (O) and (S), Stewards (O) and (G) only)	3
†Aprons, S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s only, on completion of Pt. II training)	12
†Bag, kit	1
†Caps, chef (Chief and P.O. Wren Cooks (O) and (S) only)	3
†Dresses, white S.B.A. (S.B.A.'s during Pt. II training only)	8
†Headdress S.B.A. (D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s during Part II training only)	6
†Kerchiefs, Blue (Stewards (O) and (G) only)	2
†Kerchiefs, white (Cooks (O) & (S) below P.O. only)	3
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) only)	4
†Overalls, blue and white striped (Stewards (O), D.S.A.'s and S.B.A.'s only)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Dental Surgery Assistants only)	8
†Overalls, white (Stewards (O) only)	3
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Education ratings)	2
†Overalls, D.S.A. (Hairdressers)	3
†Shoes, galley (cooks (O) and (S) and Stewards (G) below P.O. only)	1 Pr.

NOTES.—*Items of Seamen's clothing.

†Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

††1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars will be issued (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

CLASS B. (*M/T Personnel, Range Assessors/Linh Trainer Operators and Radar Plot Ratings*)

Item.	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (ratings below P.O. only) .. .	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	6
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricorné (complete) } (Chief and P.O.	1
with plastic cover) } Wrens only)	
Jackets, blue serge	2
Jersey, blue	1
Knickers, wool, blue	2 Prs.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
**Shirts, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	2
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black lisle or black rayon .. .	2 Prs.
Stocking, black wool or } at ratings'	
Socks, thin blue } option .. .	2 Prs.
*Ties, black	2
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamel, pattern 215	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only) .. .	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†Bags, kit	1
†Gloves, leather gauntlets	1 Pr.
†Overall, jacket, blue	1
†Overall, Trousers, blue	1 Pr.
†Spectacles Anti-glare, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.
†Trousers, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	1 Pr.

NOTES.—†For M.T. ratings only if regularly employed driving trucks and lorries, or night driving.

*Items of seamen's clothing.

‡Issued on personal loan under the general instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

**M/T Drivers will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

CLASS C. (*Air Store Ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) Ratings.*)

Item.	No.
Bag, shoulder	1
§Caps, white (rating below P.O. only) .. .	2
Cane grommet for cap	1
Collars, white	6
Gloves, blue	1 Pr.
Hat, tricorné (complete) } (Chief and P.O.	1
with plastic cover) } Wrens only)	
Jackets, blue serge, W.R.N.S.	2
Jersey, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators)	1
Kerchief, blue	2
Knickers, wool, blue (all categories except Cinema Operators) .. .	2 Prs.
Overcoat	1
Raincoat	1
††Shirt, light blue	2
Shirts, P.T., blue	1
Shirts, P.T., white	1
Shirts, white	2
Shoes, black leather	2 Prs.
Skirts, blue serge	2
Skirts, P.T., blue	1
Stockings, black lisle or black rayon .. .	2 Prs.
Stockings, black wool or } at ratings	
Socks, thin blue } option .. .	2

*Ties, black	2
Trousers, blue serge	1 Pr.
Wallet for Pay Book	1
Badges as appropriate	
*Brush, tooth	1
*Mug, enamel, pattern 215	1
*Ribbon, cap (ratings below P.O. only) .. .	1
*Towels	2
*Pillowslips	3
†*Shoes, gymnasium or Shoes, rope soled, Aircraft type (Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings only). .. .	1 Pr.
†Bag, kit	1
†Leggings, web	1 Pr.
†Overall combination } (Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings only) .. .	2
Suits	
*Overall Jackets } (Air Stores Ratings and Cinema Operators only) .. .	1
blue	
*Overall Trousers } Operators only) .. .	1
blue	

NOTES.—*Items of Seamen's Clothing.

‡Issued on personal loan under the instructions in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

††Air Stores ratings and Cinema Operators will receive 1 navy blue shirt and 2 collars (while stocks remain) in place of 1 light blue shirt.

§1 plastic cap and 1 white duck cap will be issued, while stocks of the latter remain, otherwise 2 plastic caps.

SECTION VI.

NOTES ON ARRANGEMENTS AFFECTING KIT.

1. *Physical Training Kit.*

(a) An initial gratuitous issue of Physical Training Kit consisting of 2 P.T. shirts (one white one blue) and 1 P.T. skirt is to be made on occasions set out below to ratings entered prior to 16th December, 1949 who have not previously received a gratuitous issue of this clothing.

(i) On undergoing the W.R.N.S. Sports Course at the R.N. School of P.T. Portsmouth.

(ii) On the first occasion of being drafted abroad.

(b) One pair of shoes gymnasium is to be issued (i) gratuitously to new entries and retained as an optional item of kit by all ratings except Aircraft Mechanics and Radio (Air) ratings who will retain the shoes on personal loan as part of Class C kit. (ii) on personal loan to instructors at the W.R.N.S. Central Training Depot.

2. *Underclothing and Personal items.* All W.R.N.S. ratings are to be in possession of the following articles of underclothing and personal items:—

- 2 Nightdresses or pairs of pyjamas.
- 3 Vests
- 3 Brassieres } or 2 pairs
- 2 pairs corsets or belts, roll-on } corselettes
- 3 pairs navy or black knickers
- 1 Brush, boot, hard
- 1 Brush, boot, polishing
- 1 dozen handkerchiefs
- 1 pair laces, black shoe (spare pair)
- 1 Housewife
- 1 Hair brush
- 1 Comb
- 1 Belt, sanitary.

A cash grant is paid in respect of these articles, vide Naval Pay Regulations, Article 339.

3. *Issue of Tropical Clothing to W.R.N.S. Ratings.* W.R.N.S. ratings drafted for service overseas to Stations where tropical clothing is worn are to be supplied with the following additional items of kit:—

	Ratings with Class A and B Kits (except Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators, Radar Plot and Victualling and Clothing).	Ratings with Class C Kits (Air Stores ratings, Cinema Operators, Aircraft Mechanics, Radio (Air) ratings and Range Assessors/Link Trainer Operators, Radar Plot and Victualling and Clothing ratings).
Bags, shoulder, covers white for	2 No.	2 No.
Dresses, white, tropical	3 No.	3 No.
Footlets, white wool	4 Prs.	4 Prs.
Hat, wool felt, white (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	1 No.	1 No.
Shirts, white tropical	6 No.	2 No.
Shirts, blue tropical	-	1 No. §
Shoes, white canvas, leather soled	2 Prs.	2 Prs.
Skirts, white	6 No.	2 No.
Slacks, blue, working dress	-	3 Prs.
Trousers, serge (unless already supplied gratuitously as an item of kit)	1 Pr.	1 Pr.
Buttons, white horn, with split rings (Ratings below P.O. Wrens only)	8 No.	8 No.
Buttons, gilt $\frac{3}{8}$ " (Chief and P.O. Wrens only)	8 No.	8 No.
Buttons gilt $\frac{3}{8}$ " (Chief Wrens only)	4 No.	4 No.

Badges as appropriate.

* Bag, Kit, Transport (to be withdrawn on return to the U.K.).

See also (i) above regarding free issue of P.T. Kit).

NOTES :—

* Issues on personal loan on the general provisions set out in B.R.93 (Victualling Manual) Article 235.

§2 No. to be issued to ratings who received 1 light blue shirt and 1 navy blue shirt as part of their new entry kit. 3 No. to be issued to ratings who received 2 navy blue shirts or 2 cotton uniform vests as part of their new entry kit.

The articles listed above are supplied at H.M.S. DAUNTLESS.

Tropical Underclothing Grant.

W.R.N.S. ratings drafted overseas are to provide themselves with :—

- 1 Brassiere
- 4 Prs. pantees, tropical
- 4 Vests, tropical.

A cash grant is payable to enable ratings to provide themselves with these items (Naval Pay Regulations 339 (5)).

4. *Marking of W.R.N.S. Ratings Kit.* The clothes including underwear, of all W.R.N.S. ratings are to be clearly marked with the owner's name.

5. Cadets under training for Officer Rank.

(a) While undergoing training at the Officers' Training Course, W.R.N.S. rating are to wear :—

- (i) Flashes of white drill $\frac{3}{4}$ inch by $1\frac{1}{2}$ inch sewn on the shoulder seams of their uniform jackets.
- (ii) Cap ribbon, gold wire lettered H.M.S. PRESIDENT.

(b) During any pre-course training they are to wear the shoulder flashes referred to at (a), but special cap ribbons are not to be worn. Shoulder flashes are to be provided by Establishments concerned, cap ribbons are issued on loan at the R.N. College, Greenwich, for the duration of the course.

6. *Description of Patterns of Uniform.* All articles of uniform worn by W.R.N.S. ratings are to be of strictly uniform pattern.

REGULATIONS CONCERNING THE ACCEPTANCE AND WEARING OF FOREIGN ORDERS, DECORATIONS AND MEDALS BY PERSONS IN THE SERVICE OF THE CROWN.

(United Kingdom and Dependent Territories).

ORDERS.

1. No person in the service of the Crown may accept and wear the insignia of any Foreign Order without Her Majesty's permission.

2. Such permission, if granted, will be either :—

(a) unrestricted, conveyed by Warrant under the Royal Sign-Manual and allowing the insignia to be worn on any occasion; or

(b) restricted, conveyed by letter from Her Majesty's Private Secretary and allowing the insignia to be worn only on the particular occasions therein specified.

3. Full and unrestricted permission by Royal Warrant is contemplated in the case of Orders conferred :—

(a) for distinguished services in saving or attempting to save life;

(b) on any officer in the Royal Navy, Army or Royal Air Force, or any British official in recognition of services while lent to a foreign Government, if not in receipt of any emoluments from British public funds during the period of such loan.

4. Restricted permission is particularly contemplated in the case of Orders conferred in recognition of personal attention to a foreign Sovereign, the Head of a foreign state, or a member of a foreign Royal Family on the occasion of State or official visits by such personages.

5. Restricted permission will also be given for the wearing of insignia of foreign Orders conferred—

(a) on members of Her Majesty's Missions abroad in connection with a State visit by Her Majesty to the foreign capital concerned;

(b) on members of deputations of British regiments to foreign Heads of States;

(c) on members of Special Missions when the Queen is represented at a foreign Coronation, Wedding, Funeral, or similar occasion; or on any Diplomatic Representative when specially accredited to represent Her Majesty on such occasions (but not on the members of his staff).

Permission will not be given to—

(d) the Heads or other members of Her Majesty's Diplomatic or Consular establishments abroad when leaving, whether on transfer or on final retirement.

(e) officers of British naval, military or air squadrons or units visiting foreign countries, except as provided at (b) above.

6. Application for the Queen's permission, whether full or restricted, will be submitted to Her Majesty by her Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs, who however shall be under no obligation to consider them unless, before the bestowal of the Order, the Government of the foreign country concerned has ascertained either through the British Diplomatic Representative there or through its Diplomatic Representative at Her Majesty's Court, that having regard to these Regulations the award would not give rise to any objection.

In no case can application be considered in respect of Orders conferred more than five years previously or offered in connection with events so long prior to the proposal to award them.

7. When Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Foreign Affairs shall have sought and obtained Her permission for a British subject to wear the Insignia of a foreign Order without restriction, he shall signify the same to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or to Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Scotland if appropriate in the circumstances of the case, in order that he may cause a Warrant as contemplated in Rule 2, to be prepared for the Royal Sign-Manual.

When such Warrant shall have been signed by Her Majesty, a notification of the grant of permission shall be published in the London Gazette, or in the Edinburgh Gazette as the case may be.,

8. The Warrant conveying Her Majesty's permission may, at the request and expense of the recipient, be registered in the College of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for the Home Department, or in the Court of the Lyon King of Arms if it has been submitted to Her Majesty by Her Principal Secretary of State for Scotland.

Every such Warrant shall contain a clause providing that Her Majesty's licence and permission does not authorise the assumption of any style, appellation, rank, precedence or privilege appertaining to the degree of Knight Bachelor.

9. Permission will not be granted for the wearing of the insignia of foreign Orders conferred otherwise than by the Heads or Governments of foreign States recognised by Her Majesty as such.

Medals.

10. Medals, with the exceptions specified below, and State decorations not indicating membership of an Order of Chivalry, are subject to the Regulations in the same manner as Orders, but permission, if granted, is given by letter or certificate, and not by Royal Warrant.

11. Medals for saving or attempting to save life at sea or on land, whether conferred on behalf of the Head or Government of a foreign State or by private Life-Saving Societies or Institutions, may be accepted and worn, subject only to the restrictions imposed by the regulations for the Services concerned.

Applications for Her Majesty's permission to wear other Medals conferred by Private Societies or Institutions cannot be entertained.

12. Applications for permission to wear foreign medals gained in warlike operations will not be entertained if the grant of such permission would be at variance with considerations of general policy or public interest.

General.

13. The wives of persons in the service of the Crown are regarded for the purposes of these Regulations as sharing the disabilities of their husbands concerning the acceptance of foreign awards.

14. Persons employed in the commissioned or salaried service of the Crown on a temporary basis are subject to these Regulations in the same way as those employed on a permanent and pensionable basis.

15. Members of the various police and constabulary forces maintained in the United Kingdom and Dependent Territories are uniformly regarded as subject to these Regulations, with the exception however of British Transport Commission Police and Dock and Harbour Police Forces established under private Statutes.

16. Persons who have retired from the service of the Crown remain subject to these Regulations in so far as concerns the acceptance of foreign Orders, decorations or medals offered in respect of services rendered before their retirement.

17. The Regulations shall be regarded as applying, in the same way as to British subjects, to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protectorate or Trust Territory administered under the supervision of Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for the Colonies or Her Majesty's Principal Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations; they may also be regarded as applying in the same manner to British-protected persons who are such by virtue of their connection with a Protected State administered under the supervision of either or the said Principal Secretaries of State, but Orders, decorations and medals conferred upon such British-protected persons by their Rulers are not regarded as falling within the scope of these Regulations.

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.

(Until further notice silver-gilt medals will be substituted for gold medals).

THE CHARLES DARGAVILLE BALLARD PRIZE

This prize was founded in 1954 under the will of the late Captain G. N. Ballard, C.B.E., R.N., in memory of his son, Acting Paymaster Sub-Lieutenant Charles Dargaville Ballard, R.N., who was killed in action when H.M.S. "Manchester" was torpedoed by an aircraft on 23rd July, 1941, while escorting a Malta convoy south of Sardinia.

The interest on a sum of £1,000 invested in Government Stock will be used in accordance with the expressed wish of the testator, to provide a prize which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the best all-round Acting Sub-Lieutenant, R.N., of the Supply Branch promoted from the Lower Deck on qualifying for confirmation in rank at the conclusion of training courses. In the event of there being two or more officers of equal merit, the prize may be shared among them.

The prize consists of an article or articles (excluding clothing) selected by the successful officer(s) with the approval of the Director-General, Supply and Secretariat Branch: e.g., sword, binoculars, instruments or other appropriate equipment, or books designed to improve general knowledge or professional efficiency.

THE BEAUFORT TESTIMONIAL.

The Beaufort Testimonial, which was founded in 1860 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir Francis Beaufort, K.C.B., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1829 to 1855, consists of a prize of instruments or books of a professional character and of practical use to a Naval Officer.

It is bestowed annually on the Midshipman who passes the best examination in Navigation and Pilotage for the rank of Lieutenant in the Royal Navy. (See also under the Wharton Testimonial).

THE GILBERT BLANE MEDAL.

In 1830 Sir Gilbert Blane, Baronet, formerly a member of the Board for sick and wounded seamen, established, with the sanction of the Board of Admiralty, a fund for the encouragement of Naval Medical Science, which is vested in the Corporation of the Royal College of Surgeons of London, in trust.

This Fund is employed for the purpose of conferring a Gold Medal annually on the Medical Officer of the Royal Navy who, to a degree which is considered worthy of recognition, has brought about an advance in any branch of Medical Science in its application to Naval Service, or has contributed to an improvement in any matter affecting the health or living conditions of Naval personnel.

Consideration is given to achievement in research, in original articles and reports, criticisms and information which is brought to notice of meritorious work performed, or suggestions made, by Medical Officers within the scope of the Regulations governing the award of the Medal as stated above.

The Medal is awarded annually unless no officer is considered to have qualified, in which event the Medal is held over until the following year or any subsequent year, when, if considered justifiable to do so, it is given as an additional award.

Medical Officers of all ranks are eligible for the award, and an officer is not restricted to receiving the Medal on one occasion only during his career.

If the unawarded Medals exceed four, their value is given to the Supplemental Fund for the children of Medical Officers.

CHADWICK NAVAL PRIZE.

A Trust, called the Chadwick Trust, has been created by the will and codicil of Sir Edwin Chadwick, K.C.B., that once in every five years the Trustees may present the sum of £100 and a

Gold Medal to be called the "Chadwick Naval, or Military Prize," to such Officer of the Naval or Military Medical Services as shall during the preceding five years, have specially assisted in promoting the health of the men in the Navy or the Army, and shall be nominated for such presentation, in the case of a Naval Officer, by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

THE JULIAN CORBETT PRIZE IN MODERN NAVAL HISTORY.

A prize (founded by Mr. H. E. Corbett in memory of his brother, Sir Julian Corbett) at present of the value of £50, and known as the Julian Corbett Prize for Research in Modern Naval History, will be awarded by the Senate of the University of London on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee for work based on original (MS. or printed) materials for modern naval history.

The work shall take the form of either (a) a dissertation, (b) an edition of an original document or series of documents, or (c) a report on material at home or abroad, illustrating modern naval history.

The prize will be open for competition to and investigator who has been admitted to the use of the Institute of Historical Research, and has been working either (a) at the Institute, or (b) (in the case of a naval officer) under the advice (by way of correspondence) of the Committee for not less than a year preceding the date at which the candidate's work is submitted.

Intending candidates shall on or before 1st October in the year preceding that in which they intend to enter for the Prize, submit for the approval of the Institute of Historical Research Committee the subject of their proposed work; and no work shall be eligible for the Prize unless the subject has thus been approved by the Committee.

If at any competition no award is made, the Senate may, on the recommendation of the Institute of Historical Research Committee, add the amount of the award to the capital of the fund or apply it to any of the following purposes: increasing the value of the prize, awarding a second prize to a deserving candidate, providing for the expense of publishing works submitted, purchasing for the Institute books or equipment necessary for research in modern naval history, or any other means of encouraging research in that subject at the Institute.

If the successful work is published, it shall bear on the title-page the words "Awarded the Julian Corbett Prize for Research in Modern Naval History, University of London." Whether or not publication *in extenso* is practicable, a précis of the successful thesis shall be published in the *Bulletin* of the Institute. Publication will not, however, be permitted without the prior consent of the Admiralty. Further particulars may be obtained from the Secretary of the Institute of Historical Research, Senate House, London, W.C.1.

THE JOHN CROCKER MEMORIAL PRIZE FUND.

The John Crocker Memorial Prize Fund, founded in 1936, was established from subscriptions by certain serving and retired Engineer Officers and Members of the Royal Corps of Naval Constructors, pupils of Mr. John Crocker during their period of training at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Keyham, as a permanent token of their regard for him.

The sum of approximately £287 is invested and held in trust by the United Services Trustee as Custodian Trustee, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Engineer Captain in Command, Royal Naval Engineering College, acting as Joint Managing Trustees. The interest is employed to

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

provide a prize to be awarded annually to the Sub-Lieutenant undergoing training at the Royal Naval Engineering College producing the best Drawing Office work during the instructional hours in the Fifth Term of the Basic Course. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Joint Managing Trustees reserve the right to withhold the prize should, in their opinion, no drawing submitted attain a sufficiently high standard of merit.

CLARE D'OYLY MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This prize was instituted in 1942 by Vice-Admiral W. H. D'Oyly and his wife to perpetuate the memory of their son, Lieutenant (E) R. C. H. D'Oyly, R.N., who was killed in action in March, 1941. The prize will consist of a sum of £16 12s. 4d. awarded three times a year to the officer who has shown the best all round officerlike qualities during the whole course of his training at the R.N. Engineering College.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies studying at the College are equally eligible with R.N. officers for this prize.

THE EARDLEY-WILMOT PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION.

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize Essay Competition is organised every five years by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is a naval one, selected by the Royal Navy members of the Council of the Institution.

The next Competition is due in 1957 and full particulars will be published in the Institution Journal and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The Eardley-Wilmot Prize is a Gold Medal, or alternatively, a silver gilt medal and eighteen guineas.

THE COMMANDER EGERTON PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1901 in memory of Commander Frederick Greville Egerton, R.N., who was mortally wounded on the 2nd November, 1899, in the defence of Ladysmith, whilst acting in the execution of his duty.

The dividends arising from a sum of £500 given by the relatives and invested in Government securities will be employed in providing the prize, to be called "The Commander Egerton Prize," which will be awarded annually at the discretion of the Admiralty to the Officer who, when qualifying for Gunnery Lieutenant, passes the best examination in practical Gunnery. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

GOLD MEDAL AND TRENCH GASCOIGNE PRIZE ESSAY COMPETITION.

The Gold Medal and Trench Gascoigne Prize Essay Competition is organised annually by the Royal United Service Institution and is open to members of the Institution or persons eligible to become members; all serving Officers may therefore compete.

The subject for the essay is selected each year by the Council of the Institution and is one that favours no particular branch of any Service.

Full particulars of the competition are published in the Institutional Journal each February and will be promulgated in Admiralty Fleet Orders. The closing date for each competition is 15th November. Essays are limited to 9,000 words exclusive of tables.

The Trench Gascoigne Prize of thirty guineas may be awarded to the writer of the essay placed first; further prizes may be awarded if the number and standard of the essays submitted justify them, but no award may be made in favour of any essay which does not attain a sufficient standard of excellence.

If the essay awarded the Trench Gascoigne Prize is considered by the Council to be of the requisite

high standards, the writer will also be awarded the Gold Medal of the Institution.

GEDGE MEDAL AND PRIZE.

The members of the Royal Naval Accountants Officers' Dining Club have subscribed a sum of £280 to institute a prize to be competed for annually by Junior Supply Officers.

The award will take the form of a gold medal and a prize of books, the value of the latter being the sum remaining over from the annual interest after deducting the cost of the medal.

The medal will be known as the "Gedge Medal," in commemoration of Staff-Paymaster Joseph T. Gedge, R.N., who was killed on 6th August, 1914, when H.M.S. "Amphion" was sunk by a mine, and who was the first British Officer of all the fighting services to be killed during the 1914-18 war. The family of this officer have consented to the use of the name.

The medal and prize will be awarded annually to the Officer who has passed the examination for the rank of Lieut.(S) at the first attempt and has obtained the highest aggregate of the total maximum marks in these examinations during the current calendar year. Officers granted permanent commissions from the Lower Deck are also eligible for the award. In the event of two or more officers obtaining the same number of marks, the award will be made to the officer who obtains the higher total of marks in the papers "Secretarial and General Work" and "Pay and Cash" combined.

Officers of the Commonwealth Navies who compete at the same examinations as officers of the Royal Navy, will be eligible for the award.

THE GOODENOUGH MEDAL AND FUND.

The Goodenough Fund—founded in memory of Captain James G. Goodenough, C.B., C.M.G., who died on 20th August, 1875, whilst serving as Commodore on the Australian Station, from wounds inflicted with poisoned arrows in an unprovoked attack by natives of Santa Cruz—consists of a sum of about £800. The interest of this sum is employed annually in providing a Gold Medal, called the Goodenough Medal, which is conferred on the Sub-Lieutenant who, when qualifying for the rank of Lieutenant, passes the best examination of his year in Gunnery, provided he has also taken a first-class certificate in Seamanship. Any balance that remains after payment of expenses is also handed over to him. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this prize.

THE GRAHAM NAVAL HISTORY PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1909 by Lady Graham in memory of her husband, Admiral Sir William Graham, G.C.B., formerly Captain of H.M.S. "Britannia," Training Ship for Naval Cadets.

The interest on a sum of £252 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize for the Cadet at the Britannia Royal Naval College, who obtains the highest place in a voluntary examination on a special book or period of Naval History. The examination is held in alternate terms, and is open to cadets of the 3rd and 2nd terms.

The Prize consists of books, instruments accoutrements or other articles selected by the successful competitor, subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College. Cadets of Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

JACKSON-EVERETT PRIZE

In 1927, Signal Officers, past and present, on the Active List, subscribed a sum of approximately £280 to institute a prize for officers qualifying as Signal Specialists, to be known as the "Jackson-Everett Prize."

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

2. The Prize is awarded annually to the Officer of the Royal Navy, or of a Commonwealth Navy, who passes the best final examinations (V/S and W/T) in the qualifying course for Signal Officers. The Prize may not be awarded in any year in which the standard of results obtained by the Officer passing the best examinations is not considered to be of sufficient merit to warrant the award.

3. The Prize consists of a sum of money (the income available for the purchase of books and/or instruments).

THE QUEEN'S GOLD MEDAL

A gold medal is awarded by H.M. the Queen to the cadet who obtains the highest place in the grand aggregate of marks in the Passing Out Examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College.

THE QUEEN'S SWORD.

A sword is awarded by H.M. the Queen each cruise, to the best all-round Cadet on passing out of the Training ship. It is open to all Cadets of all branches (Executive, Engineering, Supply and Electrical) irrespective of whether they have entered by the Dartmouth or Special Entry system.

KING GEORGE V. PRIZE SCHOLARSHIPS.

In accordance with the wishes of His Majesty King George V that the greater part of the Fund subscribed for the purpose of commemorating His Majesty's Coronation by subjects of His Majesty bearing the Christian name "George" in all parts of the Empire should be utilised for the benefit of junior Officers of the Royal Marines who may find difficulty in meeting the cost of the final stage of their military training, the sum available was invested and the income arising therefrom was devoted to the institution of Scholarships termed the "King George V Prize Scholarships." One Scholarship is awarded each year to the Officer in the Royal Marines who, as a result of the annual competitive examination, is selected by the Admiralty for admission to the Military Staff College at Camberley. If in any year there is no Officer selected for admission to the Military Staff College, Camberley, the Prize for that year may be awarded to an Officer selected to undergo the Staff Course at the Royal Naval Staff College, Greenwich. The scholarship awarded to Officers at Greenwich will be tenable for one year only unless renewed, such renewal being dependent upon the number of Officers studying at Camberley.

Each Scholarship is tenable for two years and ordinarily consists of half the net income for the year derived from the Fund, estimated approximately at £120.

The first Scholarship was awarded in 1914.

THE HENRY LEIGH CARSLAKE PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1927 by his parents, in memory of Lieutenant Henry Leigh Carslake, R.N., one of the pioneer Naval Observers of the Fleet Air Arm, who was killed in an aeroplane crash at sea off Malta, on the 21st October, 1926, whilst serving in H.M.S. "Eagle."

The capital value of the Fund is approximately 590 guineas invested in Government securities.

The Prize is awarded annually to the Naval Officer, Supplementary List Officer, or Branch Officer serving as Observer and who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, submits the best essay on some subject specially set by the Admiralty in each year and dealing with the work and development of the Fleet Air Arm. It will not be awarded more than once to the same Officer, and may be withheld if no essay of sufficient merit is submitted. R.N.V.R. (List I) Officers serving as Observers with the R.N.V.R. Air Squadrons, and Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The Prize consists of a silver medal, together with a sum of money (the balance of income available) for the purchase of books and instruments.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside. Essays are to be treated as confidential.

PRIZE ESSAY ON IMPERIAL DEFENCE.

Prizes are offered by an anonymous donor for an essay relating to Imperial Defence.

2. The essay is open to—

(a) ex-students of the Imperial Defence College.—Prize £100.

(b) ex-students of the Staff Colleges who completed a course at the under-mentioned Staff Colleges.

R.N. Staff College, Greenwich.

Staff College, Camberley.

Staff College, Quetta.

R.A.F. Staff College, Andover.

Prize £100.

Candidates are not eligible whilst attending a course at the Imperial Defence College.

3. Conditions—

(a) Object of competition is to obtain original ideas of value and the opinions of the author will be strictly privileged and may be expressed frankly. Names of winners only will be published.

(b) Essays must be anonymous with a motto accompanied by a sealed envelope containing name of competitor with motto written outside.

(c) Essays will become the property of the Committee of Imperial Defence.

(d) Competitors may compete only once.

Full particulars can be obtained from the Secretary, Committee of Imperial Defence, 2, Whitehall Gardens, London, S.W.1.

THE COMMANDER LLEWELYN PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1917 in memory of Commander Robert Harman Llewellyn, R.N., who was killed in action on board H.M.S. "Queen Mary," at the battle of Jutland, on the 31st May, 1916.

The dividends on a sum of £400 Government Stock, presented by his father, mother and sisters, and held upon trust by the Admiralty, are employed in providing a prize called the "Commander Llewellyn Prize," which is awarded on completion of each qualifying course at the discretion of the Captain of H.M.S. "Excellent" to the Seaman who, when qualifying for Gunnery Instructor in H.M.S. "Excellent," passes the best examination in Gunnery subjects (excluding the School Course).

RONALD MEGAW MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1906 in memory of Midshipman Ronald Megaw, who was killed accidentally on the 11th November, 1904, while at General Quarters on Board H.M.S. "Montagu."

The interest on a sum of £1,000 given by his father, and held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize, consisting of a Presentation Sword and its accoutrements, and selected books, or instruments, to be awarded annually to the Sub-Lieutenant who obtains the highest place during the preceding year in the various examinations prescribed for Officers qualifying for the rank of Lieutenant. Officers of the Commonwealth are eligible to receive this Prize.

MILLINGTON-DRAKE PRIZE FOR SPANISH

This prize was founded in 1946 by Sir Eugen Millington-Drake for the purpose of promoting knowledge of things Hispanic. The interest on a sum of £100 will be used in providing a prize to be awarded at the end of each term to the Cadet who attains the highest marks in the passing-out examination in Spanish, held at the Britannia R.N. College, Dartmouth.

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

THE NEWMAN MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE.

The Newman Memorial Fund—founded in 1886 in memory of Mr. Edward Newman, R.N., who died whilst serving as Chief Engineer of H.M. Dockyard at Portsmouth—consists of a sum of about £400. The interest on this sum is employed annually in providing a prize consisting of books, scientific instruments, &c., which is conferred on the R.N. officer who obtains the highest aggregate marks in the qualifying examination for the rank of Lieut. (E) held at the Royal Naval Engineering College.

NORTH PERSIAN FORCES MEMORIAL MEDAL.

The Medal will be awarded annually for the best paper, published in any journal, on Tropical Medicine and Tropical Hygiene.

Medical Officers of under 12 years' service of the Royal Navy, Royal Army Medical Corps, Royal Air Force, and Colonial Services are eligible to compete.

THE OGILVY MEDAL.

This Medal was instituted in 1912 in memory of Captain Frederick Charles Ashley Ogilvy, R.N., who died on the 18th December, 1909, from typhoid fever, while in command of H.M.S. "Natal."

The dividends arising from a sum of about £240 given by Officers of the Royal Navy and by certain friends and relatives are employed in providing a medal, to be called "The Ogilvy Medal," which is awarded annually, at the discretion of the Admiralty, to the Officer who takes the first place in the examinations to qualify for Lieutenant (T.A.S.). Any balance that remains after payment of expenses may be handed over to the winner of the Medal at the discretion of the Admiralty. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

PARKE'S MEMORIAL PRIZE.

The Parke's Memorial Prize, consisting of approximately thirty guineas in money with a gold medal, may be awarded annually to the Officer whose work in promoting Naval or Military Hygiene is adjudged to be of outstanding merit. Any Medical Officer of the Royal Navy or Army on full pay, will be eligible for consideration by the Committee for the award of this prize (with the exception of the Officers of the staffs of the Royal Naval Medical School, the R.A. College and the Army School of Health during their term of office).

The Committee reserve the right to withhold the prize if, in their opinion, the requisite standard of merit is not attained.

THE ADMIRAL SIR DUDLEY POUND PRIZE FUND.

This prize fund was established in 1955 out of monies from the Admiral Pound Memorial Fund.

2. The capital value of the prize fund is approximately £1,680, which has been invested in Government securities; and interest on this sum is used to provide annual prizes for the R.N. Pilot and Observer who, on completion of their operational training during the year, are considered by the Admiralty to have achieved the greatest success in ground and flying subjects. The selection of officers is made at the end of each calendar year.

3. The prize money is made available for the purchase of books or instruments, the choice being subject to Admiralty approval.

4. The prize (or prizes) may be withheld if, in any year, the Admiralty consider that insufficient merit has been shown to justify an award. In such circumstances the income (or part of income) of the Fund in respect of that year shall be added to the capital and shall thereafter form part of the corpus of that Fund.

THE PRENDERGAST PRIZE

It was the wish of Admiral Sir Robert

Prendergast, K.C.B., Commander of H.M.S. "Excellent" from December, 1901, to December, 1903, to arrange something to further the interest of H.M.S. "Excellent" but due to ill-health and war conditions he was unable to do so during his lifetime.

Two annual prizes of £15 each have therefore been instituted as a permanent memorial to him.

A prize of £15 is awarded annually to the officer of the Royal Navy who attains the highest marks of the year in gunnery subjects in the examinations for Ordnance Engineer Officers, including the examinations held at the Preliminary Gunnery Course.

A prize of £15 is also awarded annually to the rating of the Royal Navy who obtains the highest marks of the year in the examination in H.M.S. "Excellent" for Chief Ordnance Artificer.

THE PAYMASTER-IN-CHIEF

EDWARD ROBINSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 under the terms of the will of the late Commander A. A. E. Robinson, O.B.E., R.N., in memory of his father, the late Paymaster-in-Chief Edward Robinson, R.N.

2. The interest on a sum of £200 is used to provide a prize to be awarded to the Cadet of the Supply and Secretariat Branch who obtains the highest marks in each calendar year in the passing-out examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

3. The Prize will consist of books selected by the recipient, subject to the discretion of the Commanding Officer of the College, with the object of increasing the general knowledge and experience of the Officer concerned.

THE ROBERT ROXBURGH MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This prize was founded in 1917, by Mrs. J. B. Roxburgh in memory of her son, Midshipman Robert Roxburgh, R.N., of H.M.S. "Indefatigable," who was killed in action in the Battle of Jutland on the 31st May, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £1,200 Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a prize each term for the Cadet who obtains the highest place in the grand aggregate of marks in the Passing Out Examination at the Britannia Royal Naval College. Cadets of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The prize consists of books, accoutrements, or other articles selected by the successful Cadet, subject to the discretion of the Captain of the College.

THE ROYAL SOCIETY OF ST. GEORGE'S PRIZES.

These prizes were founded in 1924 by the Royal Society of St. George. The interest on sums collected by the Society by the sale of emblems on St. George's Day and otherwise is employed in the provision of a prize consisting of a book, or books, on naval history, to be awarded to the boys in each training establishment for the Seaman Class of the Royal Navy who are considered by their Commanding Officer to be best at work. The number of prizes is laid down by the Admiralty from time to time.

Prizes are also awarded under similar conditions to Artificer Apprentices.

THE RYDER MEMORIAL FUND AND PRIZE.

The Ryder Memorial Fund—founded in memory of Admiral of the Fleet, Sir Alfred Philipps Ryder, K.C.B., who died on the 30th April, 1888—consists of a sum of about £160 invested in Government securities.

The dividend arising from this sum is employed annually in the provision of a prize to be awarded to the Sub-Lieutenant who takes the first place at the examination in French at the Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

A colloquial knowledge of French is necessary

PRIZES, TESTIMONIALS, &c.—continued.

to render a candidate eligible for the award of a prize.

The Ryder Prize may be withheld in any year if considered advisable.

In no case will the award be made more than once to the same Officer.

The prize consists of a book or books selected by the recipient with the approval of the President, Royal Naval College, Greenwich.

SHADWELL TESTIMONIAL PRIZE.

The Shadwell Testimonial Prize, founded in 1888 in memory of Admiral Sir Charles F. A. Shadwell, K.C.B., who died 1st March, 1886 will be known as the "Shadwell Testimonial," and will consist of a Pocket Sextant, or other instrument (as funds will admit) of use in Navigation or Marine Surveying.

It will be bestowed annually on the Officer of a rank not higher than Lieutenant-Commander, and who has never been classed as an Assistant Surveyor who has sent in through his Captain the most creditable plan of an anchorage or other marine survey, accompanied with sailing directions recently executed by himself. Officers of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible to receive this Prize.

The award will be made on the plans received at the Admiralty during each calendar year, by a Committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Assistant Hydrographer, and Surveying Officer in charge of the Chart Branch at the Admiralty; and they will be empowered to make no award should they judge the plans received during the year not to be sufficiently meritorious.

In case of co-operation in the production of a plan, a junior Officer, who has assisted materially in its construction, may participate in the reward, should the funds be sufficient.

The first award was made on the plans received during 1899.

SICK BERTH PETTY OFFICERS' EFFICIENCY MEDAL.

A medal called the Sick Berth Petty Officers' Efficiency Medal is awarded annually in rotation to one of the Sick Berth Petty Officers of the Portsmouth, Devonport and Chatham Port Divisions in successive years, for zeal and efficiency shown in the discharge of his duties during the preceding year.

Senior Medical Officers of H.M. Ships and hospital ships, and establishments generally, will be entitled to forward (through the Captain) direct to the Surgeon Rear-Admiral of the R.N. Hospital, Haslar, Plymouth or Chatham (according to which Port Division is entitled to the medal for the year as notified in Admiralty Fleet Orders) the names of Sick Berth Petty Officers whom they recommend for the medal. Each recommendation is to be accompanied by a copy of service certificate and S.1246 L, together with a statement of any special services rendered during the year. Recommendations must reach the Surgeon Rear-Admiral not later than the 15th March and are to be forwarded on the 1st January.

The medal is not to be worn.

THE REAR-ADMIRAL SIMPSON MEMORIAL PRIZE

This Prize was founded in 1954 to commemorate the interest in Naval Engineering of Rear-Admiral (E) T. H. Simpson, M.V.O., who was killed in a motoring accident.

The donors have provided an initial sum of £30 which, with interest, is employed in providing an annual prize of books and/or instruments to the value of £3. This prize is awarded to the Officer obtaining the best results of the three terms of the Marine Engineering Specialist Course passing out each year from the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon.

THE BOYLE SOMERVILLE MEMORIAL PRIZE.

1. A fund has been established in memory of Rear-Admiral Boyle Somerville, for the purpose of awarding a prize which will be known as the Boyle Somerville Memorial Prize, and will have as its object the encouragement of research work in connection with the science of meteorology.

2. The prize may be awarded annually to an Officer in the Royal Navy, or one of the Commonwealth Navies, whose work during the period under review is adjudged to be of particular merit in connection with the development of meteorology and its application to naval operations. Special consideration will be given to any original papers indicating a voluntary effort additional to the author's normal duties.

3. No prize will be awarded in any year in which no work of sufficient merit is brought to the notice of the Admiralty.

4. The amount of the prize will not exceed Ten Pounds in any one year and shall be expended in the purchase of books and/or instruments and/or other articles as approved by the Admiralty.

5. The prize shall not be awarded more than once to the same Officer.

6. The award will be made on the material received at the Admiralty in each calendar year, by a committee consisting of the Hydrographer, the Director of Naval Air Warfare and the Director of the Naval Weather Service.

7. In case of co-operation, an Officer who has assisted in the production of material may participate in the award, should the funds be sufficient.

THE BERTRAND STEWART PRIZE ESSAY.

The Bertrand Stewart Prize consists of a sum of £70 devoted annually as a prize for the best paper on some military subject, the study or discussion of which would tend to increase the efficiency of Her Majesty's Services.

The subject of the essay for each year is published in the Army Quarterly and in Admiralty Fleet Orders.

The right to compete is limited to British subjects who have served, or who are actually serving, as Officers or in other ranks or ratings of Her Majesty's Forces.

The term "Her Majesty's Forces" includes the Navy and the Royal Marines, the Regular Army, The Special Reserve, The Territorial Army, The Militia and the Royal Air Force, and also the Naval, Military and Air Forces of India, the Dominions and Crown Colonies.

The essays submitted for the prize must not exceed 10,000 words in length; they must be typewritten and submitted in quadruplicate.

The authorship of the essays must be strictly anonymous. Each competitor must adopt a motto and enclose with his essay a sealed envelope with his motto typewritten on the outside and his name and address inside.

The title and page of any published or unpublished work, to which reference is made in any essay or from which extracts are taken must be quoted.

The essays, which are to be addressed to the Editors of the Army Quarterly, must reach the office of the Army Quarterly, 94, Jermyn Street, London, S.W., not later than (date to be published).

The essays will be judged by three referees—two to be appointed by the Army Council, the third to be one of the Editors of the Army Quarterly. The decision of the referees, or of the majority of them, will be final.

The referees are fully empowered if, in their opinion, or in the opinion of the majority of them, no essay submitted to them comes up to a sufficiently high standard of excellence, not to award the prize; or they may, if they consider such a course desirable, divide the prize among two or more competitors.

The result of the competition will be made

known in the Army Quarterly, and the prize essay will be published in the Review. In the event, however, of there being two or more prize essays, the Editors of the Army Quarterly reserve to themselves the right of deciding which of these essays they will publish.

The copyright of any essay which appears in the Army Quarterly belongs to the Proprietors of the Review.

Neither the Proprietors nor the Editors of the Army Quarterly are to be held responsible for the loss of, or failure to return any essay submitted for the competition, nor do they incur any liability whatsoever in connection with the receipt of the essays, any dealings therewith, the judging thereof, or the reports thereon.

THE HAROLD TENNYSON MEMORIAL PRIZE.

This Prize was founded in 1917 by Lord Tennyson, in memory of his son, Acting Sub-Lieutenant The Hon. Harold Courtenay Tennyson, R.N., of H.M.S. "Viking," who was killed in action on the 29th January, 1916.

The interest on a sum of £230, Government Stock, held upon trust by the Admiralty, is employed in providing a Prize to be awarded each term to the Cadet of the Sixth Term at the Britannia Royal Naval College, who comes out first in an Examination in English Literature. This examination is on the work of the great English Prose or Poetical Writers, including from time to time, one or more of the late Lord Tennyson's poems.

The prize consists of books, including the single volume edition of the late Lord Tennyson's complete works. Cadets of the Commonwealth Navies are eligible for this Prize.

THE WALLROCK TROPHY.

This Trophy was presented in 1949 on the institution of the Short Service Commission (Aircrew) entry, by Samuel Wallrock, Esq.

The trophy consists of a bronze plaque 12½" x 8½"

on an oak background 21" x 14" engraved at the top "Best All-Round Aviation Cadet."

To have inscribed on it the name of the best all-round Naval Cadet (Aircrew) of each term on passing out of the Training Ship. To be retained in the ship in which the Naval Cadets (Aircrew) receive training.

THE WEMYSS PRIZE.

This prize was founded in 1946 by the Hon. Allee Wemyss in memory of her father, Admiral of the Fleet Lord Wester Wemyss, who had been the first Captain of the Royal Naval College at Osborne.

The interest on a sum of £100 will be employed in providing a prize of books, annually for the cadet of the senior year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, who writes the best thesis on a subject generally drawn from social, economic or political history which will be announced.

The prize will be awarded at the end of each summer term.

THE WHARTON TESTIMONIAL.

The Wharton Testimonial was founded in 1907 to commemorate the service of Rear-Admiral Sir William J. L. Wharton, K.C.B., F.R.S., who filled the post of Hydrographer of the Navy from 1884 to 1904. It exists for the same purpose as the Beaufort Testimonial. The funds available amount to about £850. The interest on a portion of this sum will be added to the interest on the capital of the Beaufort Testimonial and the total amount will be employed in purchasing some instrument or work of a kind to be practically useful to a Naval Officer. The interest on the remaining sum will be used to purchase for the winner of the joint prizes a gold medal having on the obverse a bust of Sir William Wharton, and on the reverse a suitable inscription.

The two awards for the same object will be given annually under the names of "The Beaufort Testimonial and the Wharton Testimonial," thus associating the names of two Hydrographers of the Navy.

ROYAL NAVAL SCHOLARSHIP SCHEME.

The Admiralty offers a limited number of scholarships to suitable candidates aged about 16 who wish to make a career in the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines.

A place will be reserved at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, Lympstone, for each scholar who fulfils the conditions in the Regulations, and his parents or guardians will, through the scheme, be enabled to keep their son/ward at school until he is old enough and qualified for entry as a cadet.

2. Eligibility.

The Royal Naval Scholarship Scheme is open to any boy at any school in the United Kingdom, the Isle of Man, the Channel Islands or a British Forces school overseas, which has facilities for educating him up to the standard of the Advanced Level of the General Certificate of Education or its equivalent in Scotland or Northern Ireland.

3. Qualifications.

Scholars will remain at their existing Schools and work to qualify for entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School Royal Marines, Lympstone, by the written examination for cadet entry conducted by the Civil Service Commissioners the syllabus for which can be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Candidates who possess a General Certificate of Education or Senior Certificate of Northern Ireland, with passes in five subjects (including English Language, Mathematics, and an approved Science or a language other than English), of which two out of the four other than English Language are at Advanced Level, are exempted from the examination conducted by the Civil Service Commissioners. Similarly boys who possess a Scottish Leaving

Certificate, with passes in five subjects (including English, Mathematics, and Science or a language other than English), three of which (including English) are on the Higher Grade, are exempted. Candidates who take the Civil Service Commissioners' Examination and qualify educationally only for entry into the Royal Marines can be entered only subject to vacancies existing at the time, and may be required to submit to a further interview at age 18 in competition with other candidates.

4. Specialisation.

(a) Successful candidates will enter the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, to train for service as officers of the General List of the Royal Navy. The General List comprises the following four specialisations: Seaman, Engineer, Supply and Secretariat, Electrical. After taking into account their aptitudes, preferences and the needs of the Service, cadets will be allocated to one or other of these specialisations at the beginning of the second year of their training at Dartmouth. Scholarship holders may be considered for the Electrical specialisation only if they obtain, during the tenure of their scholarship, the necessary educational qualification, which includes passes at Advanced Level in the General Certificate of Education in Pure and Applied Mathematics and Physics, or the equivalent in Scotland or Northern Ireland, and if accepted for this specialisation may be required to enter Dartmouth before the normal cessation of their scholarship.

(b) Those who wish to be considered for the Royal Marines may enter for this Service in addition to their candidature for the Royal Navy or may submit themselves as candidates for the Royal Marines only.

5. Number of Scholarships.

Up to 90 scholarships a year may be awarded. There will be three competitions annually, each for approximately one-third of the scholarships allocated for the year, and every candidate will be permitted one attempt to obtain a scholarship. The Admiralty reserve the right to vary this number in accordance with the requirements for cadet entry.

6. Procedure for Application.

Candidates must be aged at least 15 years 6 months but not yet 15 years 10 months on 1st November, 1st March or 1st July for the award of scholarships to take effect from the following May, September and January respectively. Applications should be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Scholarships), Queen Anne's Mansions, London, S.W.1, to reach there by 1st November, 1st February or 1st July respectively. The Admiralty will consider only those applications which have been endorsed by a boy's headmaster to show that he is prepared to retain him at school after the award of a scholarship. It will not be possible to consider applications from boys outside the age limits or applications received after the appropriate closing date.

7. Nationality.

Candidates must be British Subjects and the sons of British Subjects at the time of the award of a scholarship. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of a candidate will rest upon his parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates must also be undergoing fulltime instruction at a school in the United Kingdom, the Isle of Man, the Channel Islands or a British Forces school overseas. Boys who possess a foreign as well as a British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines; parents or guardians are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty on eligibility in such circumstances.

8. Tenure of Scholarships.

A scholarship will normally be held for two years, subject to satisfactory progress and conduct. Scholars who qualify educationally will normally enter the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, at the beginning of the appropriate term two years after starting their scholarships; the Admiralty has discretion, however, to curtail the tenure of a scholarship, for instance if entrants to a particular Specialisation of the Royal Navy are required to enter together in one term.

9. Procedure for Selection.

Candidates will first be called for interview before a Preliminary Selection Board, consisting of a Captain, Royal Navy, and a headmaster, with a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist in attendance, at one of a number of regional centres; candidates will attend the centre nearest to their homes or schools. This Board will have before it a confidential report on each candidate by his headmaster, together with the results of paper and pencil tests. Those candidates who are successful at this first Selection Board will later be called for a second interview before the First Admiralty Interview Board, and will undergo tests of intelligence, aptitude, and personality. This final Board will consist of Naval Officers, a representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty and of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, a Headmaster and a Chief Education Officer.

10. Travelling Expenses.

Where travelling expenses above 7s. 6d. within the United Kingdom are incurred in connection with the interviews, second class rail or bus fares in excess of this amount from a candidate's normal place of residence will be refunded. (During school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school if the candidate attends a boarding school.) Board and lodging will be provided free of charge to candidates while attending the Final Interview

Board. Candidates must, however, make their own arrangements at their own expense for meals and accommodation in connection with attendance at the Preliminary Selection Board, except that a free lunch will be provided on the day of the interview if required.

11. Medical Examination.

Candidates who reach a satisfactory standard at the final Interview Board will undergo a medical examination in London. Details of the medical standards required for naval scholarship candidates are given in the Appendix. Parents or guardians are urged to have candidates examined in relation to these standards by their own doctors before they come before the naval medical board; disappointment is often caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by this means and remedied in time before the official medical examination. Candidates found physically fit at this examination will not be specially notified, but the parents or guardians of unsuccessful candidates will be informed as soon as possible so that they may appeal, if they wish, to the medical appeal board. This consists of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the appropriate Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the alleged disqualification(s). Appeals must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, before the date specified in the letter notifying a candidate's rejection and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded. Travelling expenses will not be paid for attendance at Appeals Boards.

12. Award of Scholarships.

The Admiralty will award naval scholarships up to the limit of the number available in accordance with the order of merit shown in the competition. It is not possible to determine the final results until medical appeals have been decided. The parents or guardians of candidates who appear to be in, or near the zone of selection will be asked to complete and return a confidential form declaring their income, where this is £1,700 p.a. (net) or below, but this should not be taken as implying final success in the competition. The actual award of scholarships will be announced and the first instalments will be paid as soon as possible afterwards. Each term the scholar's headmaster will be asked to forward a progress report. If this report is satisfactory, further instalments of the scholarship will be paid at the beginning of the next and every succeeding term. Should the headmaster's report be unfavourable, the Admiralty will warn the boy's parents or guardians, and if subsequent reports do not show sufficient improvement the award may be terminated. A further financial declaration by the parent or guardian will be required after the scholarship has been in payment for one year.

13. Financial Assistance.

In deciding the rate of financial assistance to be granted to a boy's parents or guardians, the Admiralty will consider other essential commitments, as indicated below, and the rate of the award will be in accordance with this table:—

	Maintenance Grant	*Tuition fees (where applicable)
NET annual income		
below £500	£100 p.a.	100 %
£500—£699	£75 p.a.	100 %
£700—£899	£50 p.a.	100 %
£900—£1099	£40 p.a.	100 %
£1100—£1299	£35 p.a.	100 %
£1300—£1499	£30 p.a.	100 %
£1500—£1700	£15 p.a.	100 %
over £1700	NIL	100 %

*The 100 % award in respect of tuition fees is subject to a maximum of £100 p.a.

These grants are not subject to Income Tax.

In determining net income, the following annual outgoings will be deducted from gross income:—

- (a) amount of income tax;
 - (b) allowance for wife (£100) and up to £140 of wife's earned income (if any);
 - (c) allowance for candidate and other wholly dependent children (£100 each);
 - (d) school tuition fees of children other than the candidate (maximum £100 each);
 - (e) interest on mortgages, loans, etc.;
 - (f) half the amount of premiums for life assurance on parents or guardian;
14. *Undertaking to enter Royal Navy or Royal Marines.*

When a scholarship is awarded an undertaking must be given by the parent or guardian that the candidate intends to remain at school and do his best to qualify for entry as an officer into the Royal Navy or Royal Marines at the age of 18. If a candidate withdraws from this obligation, the parent or guardian will be required to refund to the Admiralty any instalments of a scholarship paid in the interim.

15. *Reciprocal Undertaking.*

In return for the undertaking described above, the Admiralty will reserve a place for each scholar at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, or the Officers' School, Royal Marines, subject to his satisfactory progress and behaviour, to his remaining medically fit (scholarship holders will undergo a medical examination before entry) and to his reaching the qualifying educational standard.

16. Lack of success in a competition for a scholarship will in no way militate against the chances of a boy who desires to take the normal written examination for officer entry at about the age of 18 or who wishes to join the Royal Navy or Royal Marines by any other method.

APPENDIX

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR ROYAL NAVAL SCHOLARSHIPS

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, it is suggested that they undergo examination by a qualified medical practitioner.

It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance:—

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.
2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.
3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.
4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.
5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.
6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils;

* *i.e.* seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents and guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys, hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (*e.g.* cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoid or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eyes or eyelids.

VISUAL STANDARDS.

The minimum standard of unaided distant vision on entry is Snellen, 6/6 in one eye and not less than Snellen, 6/9 in the other eye. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For unaided near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately.

Hypermetropia (under homotropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye, Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptries. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptries. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptries (of which not more than 0.75 dioptrie may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye, Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptries. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptrie. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptries (of which not more than 1.0 dioptrie may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Candidates should possess binocular vision. Squint will debar from entry. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits, tested with the Maddox Rod are:—

Eso-and-Exo-phoria ..	6 prism dioptries
Hyperphoria ..	1 prism dioptrie

Colour perception must be Standard 1. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

A strictly limited number of scholarships may be awarded at each competition to candidates who are found at the medical examination, to be slightly below these visual standards; such candidates would be eligible for entry only to the Engineering, Supply and Secretariat, or Electrical Specialisations.

ENTRY OF NAVAL CADETS FROM THE SOUTH AFRICAN TRAINING SHIP "GENERAL BOTHA."

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these arrangements from time to time but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations made.)

The rules in the regulations for the entry of Naval Cadets (except Electrical Specialists) apply also to entries from the South African Training Ship "General Botha," subject to the following modifications:—

There will be one entry a year.

Candidates cannot be considered for entry as Naval Cadets under these regulations unless they are recommended by the authorities of their Establishment as being, in their opinion, suitable for commissioned rank in the Royal Navy.

Candidates will be restricted to one attempt under these regulations.

Candidates must have spent four terms (two years) in the "General Botha," and must be more than 17 years and 8 months but not more than 18 years and 8 months on the 1st May of the

year of entry into Royal Navy, following their examinations in the "General Botha" in the previous November.

The Commander-in-Chief, South Atlantic, will be responsible for the interview and medical examination of candidates.

Possession of the "General Botha" Senior Grade Certificate will be accepted as the educational qualification for entry, provided the certificate includes passes in Mathematics and Physics. The entry of the candidate will be subject to a scrutiny at the Admiralty of the marks obtained in the examination.

Parents or guardians of candidates for appointment as Naval Cadets must undertake for them that they are prepared to serve as long as the Admiralty is satisfied with their conduct and progress.

REGULATIONS FOR CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(Separate Regulations are issued for the entry of Cadets as Electrical Specialists)

Note.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.

Award of Cadetships.

1. Competitive examinations for the entry of Naval cadets for service on the General List of the Royal Navy (except Electrical Specialists) are normally held in February, May and October each year. These examinations are the Navy, Army and Air Force examinations, the written part of which is conducted by the Civil Service Commission. (The preliminary educational requirements and the subjects of examination are given in Appendix I).

2. Candidates may compete for Cadetship in more than one service (i.e., Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force). If eligible by age candidates may make four attempts at the Civil Service Commission examination, but may not appear before the Interview Board of any one Service on more than two occasions.

3. Candidates may be granted exemption from the written examination if they possess certain educational qualifications; these are given in Appendix I.

4. A description of the procedure for second attempts is given in paragraphs 21 and 22.

5. Candidates who have reached the qualifying standard in the written examination, or who possess the requisite exemption qualifications, are called before the Admiralty Interview Board which assesses their suitability for a cadetship. The Board, which has a Flag Officer as President, includes naval officers, a personal representative of the First Lord of the Admiralty and a representative of the Admiralty's Senior Psychologist, a Chief Education Officer and a Headmaster. Its assessment takes into account candidates' academic attainments, reports received from headmasters and the tests of intelligence, aptitude and personality which the Board itself conducts. Cadetships will be awarded by the Admiralty, up to the number of vacancies available, in accordance with the order of merit determined by the Interview Board.

6. Successful candidates will enter as follows:—

Date of Examination or Exemption.		Date of Entry.	
February	.. ..	Following	September
May	.. ..	"	January
October	.. ..	"	May

Age Limits.

7. Candidates must be between 17 years 8 months and 19 years of age on the first day of the month of entry as shown above (i.e., for the February, May and October examinations, they must be aged 17 years

2 months but not 18 years 6 months on the first day of the following March, July and November respectively).

8. Every candidate will be required to send to the Civil Service Commission, when asked to do so, an extract from the Register recording his birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality.

9. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

Physical Standard.

11. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards. It is necessary to call candidates for medical examination before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set down in Appendix II, before they take the written examination; much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Similarly, candidates claiming exemption from the written examination should be thoroughly examined by their own doctor before they send their applications to the Civil Service Commission. Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found to comply with the physical and visual standards of the Royal Navy.

12. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

13. A medical board of appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

Applications.

14. The examinations will normally begin on the third Tuesday in February, the last Tuesday in May, and the last Tuesday in October. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible. All candidates will be required to pay a fee of £2.

Note.—The Civil Service Commissioners are prepared to receive requests for application forms four months before the date of the written examination.

15. The closing dates for applications are announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has returned a completed application form, but has not received an acknowledgment of it within four complete days, should write at once to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

16. A separate form of application must be obtained, completed and returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not be enough time for fresh application.

17. The written examinations are held at various centres which are listed on the examination prospectus issued by the Civil Service Commission.

18. The subjects of examination, with the marks for each subject, will be found in Appendix I. Specimen question papers may be obtained on payment from branches of Her Majesty's Stationery Office at York House, Kingsway, London, W.C.2; 13A Castle Street, Edinburgh, 2; 39-41 King Street, Manchester, 2; 2 Edmund Street, Birmingham, 3; Tower Lane, Bristol, 1; 109 St. Mary Street, Cardiff; 80 Chichester Street, Belfast, or through any bookseller. These papers cannot be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination should be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

19. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with the written examination and tests exceed 7s. 6d., the excess will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners on the form which will be supplied

to each candidate. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at the Testing Establishment. *Note.*—Candidates competing under paragraphs 21 and 22 Second Attempts, should submit their claims for refund to the Secretary of the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

Candidature for Royal Marines.

20. A candidate for a cadetship under these regulations may, if he so desires and provided he fulfils all the necessary conditions, present himself, at the same time and without payment of additional fees, for examination for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. Regulations about First Appointments in the Royal Marines may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

Second Attempts.

21. Subject to the condition in paragraph 2 candidates who qualify at the written examination (or are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Appendix I) but are declared unsuccessful in the competition, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter Dartmouth, apply to the Admiralty N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board without taking the written examination again. These applications must be received by the Admiralty not later than the first day of the written examination. Arrangements for this second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will be made by the Admiralty and it will not be necessary for candidates to make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

22. Candidates wishing to improve on their previous performance may take the written examination again. Alternatively, they may, if by then qualified, apply for exemption under the terms of Appendix I. A candidate who elects to take the written examination again will be required to abide by the result of this attempt (i.e., if he fails he will be declared unsuccessful in the competition). Such candidates must make a further application to the Civil Service Commissioners.

Note 1.—Subject to the condition in paragraph 2, candidates still eligible by age who qualified at a previous written examination for naval cadetships but were unsuccessful in the competition may apply to appear before the Admiralty Interview Board as candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines without taking the written examination again, as the Naval standard in the written examination is accepted as covering the Royal Marine standard. Applications should be made in accordance with paragraph 21.

Note 2.—Any candidate who has applied to appear again before the Admiralty Interview Board and has not received an acknowledgment of his application within four complete days should write at once to the address given in paragraph 21. Failure to do so may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

Note 3.—Candidates who wish to compete for another Service in the event of their being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board, must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the Prospectus issued by the Civil Service Commission, and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their earlier candidature are known.

Conditions of Entry and Withdrawal.

23. Successful candidates will enter the Royal Navy for service as Officers on the General List.

They will subsequently specialise in one of the following three specialisations :—

Seaman
Engineer
Supply and Secretariat

(Separate regulations apply to the entry of cadets for service as Electrical specialists on the General List.)

It will be possible for a candidate for the Royal Marines who is educationally qualified for entry as a naval cadet under the conditions laid down in Appendix I, to ask, at the Admiralty Interview Board, to be considered also for entry as a naval cadet. It will not, however, be possible for a candidate who has originally applied only for entry as a naval cadet to add an application for entry for the Royal Marines at the Admiralty Interview Board.

24. Candidates must be unmarried and are not permitted to marry whilst under training at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth.

25. Swimming Certificate.

Before entry as a cadet, a certificate by the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards.

26. Successful candidates will be appointed as naval cadets to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, for a seven-term course of training in three phases, as follows :—

Phase I—consisting of two terms on shore, during which all cadets undergo a common training, of a primarily academic nature.

Phase II—consisting of one term, during which all cadets receive practical sea training in ships of the Dartmouth Squadron, and experience at a Naval Air Station.

Phase III—consisting of four terms on shore, with cruises at sea in the Dartmouth Squadron. During this phase, Midshipmen of all specialisations receive a common grounding in basic naval professional subjects, but the instruction given to each group is adapted to include the necessary initial training in their specialised subject (see paragraph 27).

27. At the beginning of the third phase, cadets will be promoted to Midshipmen, and will be allocated, after taking into account their aptitudes, their preferences and the needs of the Service, to the Seaman, the Engineer, or the Supply and Secretariat specialisation.

28. The parent or guardian must undertake on behalf of the candidate that the candidate will be prepared to serve in any capacity in the specialisation to which he is allocated by the Admiralty.

29. It must be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmation in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation and the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a Cadet, Midshipman, or Acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion :—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in training, or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Naval Officer.

30. If, for any reason, the parent or guardian wishes to withdraw the candidate during service as Cadet, Midshipman, or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, and if such withdrawal is permitted by the Admiralty, the parent or guardian will be required to make a payment to the Admiralty of £90 for each term spent by the candidate at the Britannia Royal Naval College, as a contribution towards the cost of his training and maintenance ; a reduction in the amount of this payment may be considered by the Admiralty in accordance with the financial circumstances of the parent or guardian, but the decision of the Admiralty will be final. The Admiralty will not refuse consent to withdrawal if satisfied that the cadet would have an invincible dislike of the only Specialisation(s) to which the Admiralty would be prepared to allocate him under paragraph 23.

31. On successful completion of the Dartmouth course, Midshipmen are promoted to Acting Sub-

Lieutenant, and are appointed to sea for general service for varying periods according to their particular specialisation. During this time all Officers are required to obtain Bridge Watchkeeping Certificates or Certificates of Competence. Seamen

Specialists complete two General Service Commissions at sea (a General Service Commission lasts about 18 months), except for Seamen Pilot Sub-Specialists, who, after a shorter period, proceed to flying training. Engineer Specialists are appointed for one General Service Commission at sea (the last year of which is spent in practical engineering training and in obtaining various engineering watchkeeping certificates) before joining the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, for a course of professional training. Supply and Secretariat specialists serve one commission at sea, the last six months of which are spent in practical supply training.

32. After the above initial periods of training have been completed, Lieutenants of all specialisations join the Royal Naval College, Greenwich, not necessarily at precisely the same seniority, for a Lieutenants' war course lasting one term.

33. Candidates who enter the Seamen Specialisation are required, after passing for the rank of Lieutenant, or at an earlier stage, to sub-specialise in gunnery, torpedo-anti-submarine, navigation-direction, signal communications, submarines or naval aviation, or to be employed on other special duties. Selection for sub-specialisation as Pilots is during Phase III of the Dartmouth training.

34. Engineer specialists are given a course at the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, Plymouth, to a degree standard which is acceptable to the appropriate professional bodies. Suitable Engineer Specialists will later be given an advanced course to Honours Degree standard.

35. Engineer Specialists are similarly required to sub-specialise in marine, aeronautical or ordnance engineering, and they may be required to serve in submarines or on other special duties. Aeronautical sub-specialists, who volunteer, may be trained as operational pilots or as maintenance test pilots. Officers who wish to serve on special duties will, as far as possible, be allowed to make their own choice, provided that the requirements of the Service are satisfactorily met.

Uniform, etc.

36. The Admiralty will provide the cadet with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry, but in the event of withdrawal may require repayment in whole or in part of the expenditure incurred.

37. The cadet will be eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment while under training and, while on leave, to medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances.

Application from other Commonwealth Countries.

38. The Governments of other Commonwealth countries are allowed to nominate exceptionally, for appointment to cadetships outside the normal entry arrangements, specially recommended candidates belonging to families resident in those Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually reside and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They will be required to undergo an examination on the lines shown in Appendix I, and to pass a Naval Interview Board.

39. Nominations must be forwarded through the Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations or the Secretary of State for the Colonies as appropriate, and must reach the Admiralty at least nine months before the particular entry for which the candidate is eligible by age. A nominated candidate must attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful United Kingdom candidate in the competitive examination.

40. Enquiries should be addressed first to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, and should be made before the prospective candidate reaches the age of 16 years 10 months.

APPENDIX I EDUCATIONAL REQUIREMENTS

Preliminary Educational Qualification.

1. Before admission to the written examination (see paragraph 1 of the regulations) candidates must possess one of the following:—

- (a) *A General Certificate of Education* showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

English Literature.	Chemistry.
Geography	Physics-and-Chemistry
History (see Note 1)	(see Note 2)
Latin	Botany
Greek	Zoology
French	Biology (see Note 3)
German	General Science or Additional General
Spanish	Science (see Note 4)
Italian	Geometrical Drawing or
Russian	Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine)
Mathematics or Pure	Drawing or Technical
Mathematics	Drawing
Applied Mathematics	
Physics	

Note 1.—Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

Note 2.—Physics-and-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

Note 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

Note 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject is chosen.

- (b) *A Scottish Leaving Certificate* showing passes on the lower grade in (i) English, and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

Geography	Latin
History	Greek
Mathematics	French
Science	German
Technical Subjects	Spanish
	Italian
	Russian

A candidate educated in Scotland who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his Headmaster.

- (c) *A Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland* in 1952 or after or evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Senior Certificate Examination in 1952 or after in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (a) above.

- (d) A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (a) to (c) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education under (a) above.

- (e) Evidence of having passed any other examination which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners is of equal or higher standard.

2. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his certificate, a statement from the examining body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

3. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Civil Service Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g.,

his Headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard. He must also produce a statement from a responsible person (not a relative) about the circumstances which prevented him from obtaining the necessary qualifications.

4. A naval rating or naval apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education may be allowed to compete for a naval cadetship or First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces, when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

5. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

Subjects of Examination.

6. The following subjects will be set:—

Part I—Compulsory Subjects

	Maximum Marks
(1) English	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics "A"	100
(4) Elementary Physics	100

*Note.—Candidates for naval cadetships who are also candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines or the Royal Military Academy, Sandhurst, must also take Elementary Mathematics "B" and reach the necessary qualifying standards for the Services concerned in each paper.

Part II—Optional Subjects.

	Maximum Marks
(5) Latin	200
(6) Greek	200
(7) French	200
(8) German	200
(9) Spanish	200
(10) History	200
(11) Geography	200
(12) Pure Mathematics	200
(13) Applied Mathematics	200
(14) Physics	200
(15) Chemistry	200
(16) Biology	200
(17) English Literature	200

7. In Part I all candidates must offer English, the General Paper, Elementary Mathematics "A" and Elementary Physics, and must reach a qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and Elementary Physics. Note.—A candidate who fails by a narrow margin to reach the qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and/or Elementary Physics may be regarded as qualified if, in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners, he reaches a satisfactory standard in the corresponding Mathematics and/or Physics Papers in Part II.

8. In Part II candidates may offer any two subjects. The standard of Part II subjects will be appropriate to candidates of average ability who have done one year's work in the sixth form.

9. The qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "A" and in Elementary Physics will be approximately that required for a pass at Ordinary Level in the General Certificate of Education.

10. A copy of the Syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6 Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H.M. Stationery Office at addresses given in paragraph 18 of the regulations, or through any bookseller.

Exemption from the Written Examination.

11. Candidates for naval cadetships who possess the educational qualifications set out below, and are recommended by their headmasters, will not have to qualify at the written examination before taking part in the tests of personal qualities. Such candidates will be exempted from the written examination

on v if the evidence of their educational qualifications and their Headmasters' recommendations are received by the Civil Service Commissioners before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. (Provisional exemption is explained in paragraph 14 below.) Candidates are urged to send in the documents at least four weeks before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. Those who delay until the last minute may find that the Commissioners are unable to decide on their claims to exemption until after the written examination has begun.

12. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption from the written examinations are the possession of

- (a) *a General Certificate of Education, or a Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing passes in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) an approved Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both.*

Note.—For approved Sciences see the science subjects given in the list in paragraph 1(a). Geography and Geometrical Drawing (or Geometrical and Mechanical or Machine Drawing or Technical Drawing) do not count as approved Science subjects for the purpose of this regulation.

Passes must be obtained at the Advanced level in at least two of the four subjects other than English Language.

(History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced level but passes at Ordinary or Advanced level in languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section.)

The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.

(The notes 1—4 of paragraph 1(a) apply also to this Section.)

or

- (b) *a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in (i) English, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained on the Higher Grade in English and at least two other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination. (A candidate educated in Scotland who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his Headmaster.)*

A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the above qualifications, must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

Any other examination which in the opinion of the Commissioners is of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted instead of the General Certificate of Education examination.

13. Although fully qualified exempt candidates will not be required to take the written part of the Entrance Examination, their applications for admission to the examination must be made in the same manner as those of other candidates.

14. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down but

- (a) intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination of for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level, or

- (b) wishes to sit at Ordinary level,

in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraph 12, may submit an application to enter as a provisionally exempted candidate (as in paragraph 2) provided that the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination will be known before the beginning of the next following Navy, Army and Air Force

examination. Such a candidate should inform the Commissioners of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. If he then wishes to proceed with his candidature and if he fulfils the requirements of paragraph 12, he will be summoned to the Admiralty Interview Board.

APPENDIX II

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIPS IN THE ROYAL NAVY.

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate incapable of performing general duties in the Royal Navy ashore and afloat, in any part of the world, throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they should undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding 5 years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear

*i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding 5 years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac Hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

*VISUAL STANDARDS.

The minimum standard of unaided distant vision on entry is Snellen, 6/6 in one eye and not less than Snellen, 6/12 in the other eye. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately without the aid of glasses.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye:—Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptries. Simple Hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptrie. Compound Hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptries (of which not more than 0.75 dioptrie may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye:—Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptries. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptrie. Compound Hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptries (of which not more than 1.0 dioptrie may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Candidates should possess binocular vision. Squint will debar from entry. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits, tested with the Maddox Rod, are:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria .. 6 prism dioptries.
Hyperphoria .. 1 prism dioptrie.

Colour perception must be Standard I. This standard of colour perception entails in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

CADET ENTRY INTO THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY. REGULATIONS FOR THE ELECTRICAL SPECIALISATION.

Note.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations. Separate regulations are issued for the entry of cadets into the Seaman, Engineer, and Supply and Secretariat Specialisations.

I.—AWARD OF CADETSHIPS.

1. Cadetships in the Electrical Specialisation of the Royal Navy are awarded annually in September on entry to the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth, to candidates declared successful in the competitions held in July.

2. Candidates for entry into the Electrical

†*Engineer Specialisation.*

For the Engineering Specialisation the minimum standards are: Unaided distant vision, Snellen 6/12 in one eye and not less than Snellen 6/18 in the other eye. Any defect must be due to error of refraction only. Unaided near vision, Snellen: D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately.

With glasses, vision must not be less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/9 in the other eye.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptries. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

Candidates should possess binocular vision. Squint will debar from entry. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits are the same as those required by the Seaman Specialisation.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

†*Supply and Secretariat Specialisation.*

For the Supply and Secretariat Specialisation full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must not be less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Myopia under homatropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptries in either eye. Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptries. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptries in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will not debar from entry, but vision of candidates with such a squint must be capable of correction to 6/8—6/12 at least, and, with glasses, the candidate must read Snellen D=0.60 with each eye. If binocular vision is present, heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits are the same as those required by the Seaman Specialisation.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

†*The lower visual standards for the Engineer and Supply and Secretariat Specialisations will operate only for a strictly limited number of candidates who will be allocated only to these Specialisations.*

**These eyesight standards are subject to review.*

Specialisation must possess certain educational qualifications: these are described in Section V below.

3. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements set out in Section V below are called before the Admiralty Interview Board for tests of aptitude, character and personality. The Board includes four naval officers, one of whom is from the

Electrical Specialisation, and a representative from the civil education system.

4. Cadetships, within the number of vacancies available, are awarded to medically fit candidates at the discretion of the Admiralty, who in making the final selection, are guided by the candidates' performance in their educational examinations (Section V) and the Interview Board's assessment of their suitability for a Naval Cadetship.

II.—AGE LIMITS.

5. Candidates must be aged 17 years but not yet 19 years 6 months on 1st September in the year of entry.

For example:—

Candidates born on or between:—	Eligible for entry in:—
2nd March, 1938, and 1st September, 1940.	September, 1957.
2nd March, 1939, and 1st September, 1941.	September, 1958.
2nd March, 1940, and 1st September, 1942.	September, 1959.

6. Candidates who are unsuccessful at their first attempt may renew their candidature in the following year, if they are still eligible by age.

III.—NATIONALITY.

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidates' entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates will rest upon their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

8. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing double nationality are therefore advised to seek in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV.—PHYSICAL STANDARD.

9. Candidates who satisfy the educational requirements in Section V below and receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board, are also called for a medical examination by a naval medical board, as soon as possible afterwards. It is necessary to call candidates for medical examination before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not therefore be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set out in Appendix I, before they send their applications to the Admiralty: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found physically fit for service in the Royal Navy.

10. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty, but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds, will be informed as soon as possible.

11. A medical board of appeal will be available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the alleged disqualification(s). The date by which an appeal must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for

one guinea, payable to the Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

V.—EDUCATIONAL QUALIFICATIONS.

12. (a) Candidates are required to have obtained passes in the General Certificate of Education examinations at Advanced level in at least two subjects (see NOTE 1) taken at one time, and to have obtained passes at Ordinary level in the subjects (see NOTE 2) necessary to complete the minimum educational qualification for entry to any English University.

NOTE 1.—The subject matter at Advanced level must cover Pure Mathematics, Applied Mathematics and Physics. Since the grouping of the subjects differs between one examining body and another, two subjects may sometimes be enough, for example:—Oxford and Cambridge Schools Examination Board:

(i) Mathematics for Science

(ii) Physics

while in other cases passes in three subjects may be necessary, for example:—

University of London School Examinations Council:

(i) Pure Mathematics

(ii) Applied Mathematics

(iii) Physics.

If a candidate is in any doubt, he should write to the Director, Naval Education Service, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, giving full details of his qualifications.

NOTE 2.—Passes are required in:—

(i) English language

(ii) a language other than English (Latin or Greek is not necessary).

(b) Successful candidates, who have not done so before entry, are subsequently required to pass the Qualifying Examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge, for which it is necessary that they should have reached an adequate standard of knowledge in Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics.

(c) The Admiralty will pay special attention to the degree of success in Pure Mathematics and Applied Mathematics when making their final selection (paragraph 4). They will not confine their attention to the minimum qualifications laid down in paragraph 12(a), but will consider, for example, results in these subjects in additional papers at Advanced level or in Scholarship papers of the General Certificate of Education examinations, or in examinations for entrance to Engineering or Science faculties of Universities, such as the qualifying examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge.

13. Instead of the General Certificate of Education, a candidate may offer:—

(a) A Scottish Leaving Certificate with passes on the higher grade in Physics and Mathematics and with passes on at least the lower grade in English, a language other than English and two other subjects. Eligibility will be subject to confirmation by the Admiralty, who will, if necessary, consult the Scottish Education Department. It will be an advantage to candidates to have passed in at least two of the additional mathematical subjects of the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination, as it is essential for them to reach a really good standard in Pure Mathematics, Applied Mathematics and Physics: the standard required is that of the qualifying examination for the Mechanical Sciences Tripos of the University of Cambridge.

(b) A certificate from the Ministry of Education of Northern Ireland showing that he has reached a standard equivalent to that given in paragraph 12(a) above.

(c) Evidence that he has passed any other examination, which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of equivalent or higher standard.

14. A candidate educated in the Commonwealth

or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence, satisfactory to the Admiralty, that he has reached an equivalent standard to that given above.

15. A candidate who is sitting for the General Certificate of Education examination may apply, provided that he produces a statement from his Headmaster that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain a General Certificate of Education as described in paragraph 12(a) and (b) above. This will enable him to be called before the Interview Board with the other candidates, and make it possible for the Admiralty to reach a decision immediately the results of the examination are known.

VI.—TRAVELLING EXPENSES.

16. Second class rail or bus fares in excess of 7s. 6d. incurred in travelling in connection with this competition from the candidate's normal place of residence in the United Kingdom will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge to candidates while they are at the testing establishment.

VII.—APPLICATIONS.

17. Every candidate must obtain the printed form of application for admission to the competition, which will be sent on application by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the candidate's own handwriting and returned to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, by 15th June (applications received after this date cannot be considered). A Registrar's copy of the candidate's birth certificate (or if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth) must accompany the completed application form. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth. Candidates should also forward with the application form their General Certificate of Education or a certificate of equivalent standard. If they are applying under the arrangement set out in paragraph 15, their Headmaster should complete the certificate on page 3 of the application form.

18. A certificate by the school or other appropriate authority to the effect that the candidate is able to swim 50 yards must be sent with the application form.

19. Any candidate who has applied and has not received an acknowledgement of his application within four complete days should write at once to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

VII.—CONDITIONS OF ENTRY.

20. Successful candidates spend a year at the Britannia Royal Naval College, Dartmouth. They are then promoted to Midshipman and read for an honours degree in electrical engineering. On completion of the degree course, they do two and a half years' further training at electrical schools in the Royal Navy, at sea in H.M. Ships and with manufacturing firms.

21. Candidates must be unmarried and will not be permitted to marry whilst under training at Dartmouth.

22. A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission in the Royal Navy.

23. It is to be clearly understood that the whole period of training up to confirmed Sub-Lieutenant is one of probation, and that the Admiralty reserve the right to require the withdrawal of a Cadet, Midshipman or acting Sub-Lieutenant if, in their opinion :—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in work, or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory, or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a naval officer.

24. All Cadets are required to pass the Qualifying Examination (in Mathematics and Mechanics) for the Cambridge University Mechanical Sciences Tripos. This examination will be taken about a week after entry into the Britannia Royal Naval College, unless it has already been taken privately before entry.

NOTE.—The papers of the Qualifying Examination for the Cambridge University Mechanical Sciences Tripos may be found to differ appreciably in form from Mathematics and Mechanics papers in a General Certificate of Education examination. Candidates are therefore strongly advised to prepare for this examination before entry. Copies of previous question papers can be purchased from the Cambridge University Press, 200, Euston Road, London, N.W.1. (Single set 6d., booklet 2s.)

25. Parents or guardians must undertake on behalf of candidates that they will make their career in the Royal Navy and will serve in any capacity within the Electrical Specialisation.

IX.—UNIFORM, ETC.

26. The Admiralty will provide the Cadet with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry.

27. The Cadet will be eligible without charge for medical and dental treatment, while under training and, while on leave, to medical treatment from the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty if an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent is not available, or under other exceptional circumstances.

APPENDIX I.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR CADETSHIP ON THE GENERAL LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY.

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate incapable of performing general duties in the Royal Navy, ashore or afloat, in any part of the world throughout his period of service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser to the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner. It should be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.
2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.
3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis. is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g. cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocele, or other serious defect or mal-

* *i.e.*, seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

formation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

Visual Standards for Cadetship in the Electrical Specialisation.

Full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must be not less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Hypermetropia (under homotropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptres.

Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

Myopia under homotropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in either eye.

Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

Glasses are permitted on duty.

An alternating concomitant squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will not debar from entry, but vision of candidates with such a squint must be capable of correction to 6/6-6/12 at least, and, with glasses, the candidate must read Snellen D=0.6 with each eye. If binocular vision is present, heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits, tested with the Maddox Rod, are:—

Eso- and Exo-phoria	6 prism dioptres.
Hyperphoria	1 prism dioptre.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. The standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of 5 ft. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

REGULATIONS FOR COMMISSIONS IN THE ENGINEERING BRANCH. (UNIVERSITY AND OTHER CANDIDATES).

1. *Number of Entries.*—There will be one entry a year, in September.

2. *Academic Qualifications.*—Candidates should possess an Engineering Degree (mechanical, aeronautical, electrical, chemical or petroleum (production) engineering) or a Science Degree, with suitable engineering subjects, of a recognised University, or have passed or have been granted exemption from Sections A and B of the examination for Associate membership of the Institution of Mechanical Engineers or Parts I and II of the examination for Associate Fellowship of the Royal Aeronautical Society. Candidates whose academic qualifications have not been determined by the date of forwarding the lists (see paragraph 6 below) may be recommended provisionally and their qualifications subsequently confirmed or otherwise.

3. *Age Limits.*—Candidates must be below the age of 25 years on 1st July, for entry in the following September. This age limit may be extended, at Admiralty discretion, in favour of candidates whose University course has been delayed or interrupted by compulsory military service.

4. *Nationality.*—Candidates must be British

subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of entry. The burden of clear proof of nationality will rest upon the candidates, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates possessing a foreign as well as a British nationality may be regarded as ineligible to hold commissioned rank in the Royal Navy; they are, therefore, advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

5. *Suitability.*—A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission.

6. *Application.*—Candidates should apply on the appropriate forms (which may be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, or from the University authorities for other Commonwealth countries) to the authority of their University (see Appendix I). Applications must reach the University authority by 30th April of the year of

entry. Lists of recommended candidates will then be forwarded to the Admiralty from the Universities.

Candidates who do not possess an Engineering Degree or a Science Degree with engineering subjects, but who have one of the other qualifications referred to in paragraph 2, should forward their applications direct to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch) by the 1st June of the year of entry.

7. *Interview.*—From the list of recommended candidates the Admiralty will select those considered suitable to appear before the Admiralty Interview Board. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with his interview and medical examination exceed 7/6, the full cost will be met by the Admiralty, but where they are 7/6 or less the candidate himself will be required to bear the cost.

Candidates from other Commonwealth countries will appear before interview boards convened locally.

8. *Physical Standard.*—Candidates will be required to satisfy the Medical Director-General of the Navy that they are up to the standard (details of which are given in Appendix II) of physical fitness for appointment as Engineer Officers, at a medical examination to be held normally on the day after the interview. The Admiralty decision on physical fitness will be final.

9. *Conditions of Service.*—Successful candidates will enter as Acting Sub-Lieutenants. They will undergo a short divisional course before appointment to the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, for a course of training lasting about 3½ months. At Manadon, officers will be selected for the specialisation they will follow, i.e., marine, ordnance or air engineering, their wishes being taken into account as far as possible. On completing the course, they will be confirmed in the rank of Sub-Lieutenant and appointed to sea for nine months in order to qualify for an Engineer Officer's watchkeeping certificate. Those who obtain this qualification will be promoted to the rank of Lieutenant with seniority as follows:—

- (i) Ex-University entrants with First Class Honours Degrees or their equivalent—5 months from date of entry.
- (ii) Ex-University entrants with Second Class Honours Degrees or their equivalent—8 months from date of entry.
- (iii) All other entrants—11 months from date of entry.

10. Failure to obtain a watchkeeping certificate will involve a delay in promotion or the question of the officer's discharge from the Service.

11. On completing their sea training, officers will return to the Royal Naval Engineering College, Manadon, for their specialist courses. These will each last one year, except that the course in ordnance engineering, which will be divided between the Royal Naval Engineering College, H.M.S. "Excellent," and other establishments, will last one year and four months.

12. Officers may later be selected, at the Admiralty's discretion, for an advanced course of two years' instruction in marine, ordnance or air engineering, which is to an Honours standard.

13. After promotion to Lieutenant, officers will be subject to the same regulations as officers of the Engineering Branch entered as cadets. Officers will be promoted to Lieutenant-Commander on reaching 8 years' seniority as Lieutenant. Advancement to Commander and higher ranks will be by selection.

14. *Uniform.*—Before entry, successful candidates must provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. They will be given a grant in cash to help them to pay for this uniform and some articles of clothing will be issued free of charge, subject to certain conditions of refund, e.g., if an officer fails to serve for a prescribed period. Grants are not payable on this scale to

officers who have already received a gratuity in respect of a previous period of service as a naval officer; such officers may receive modified grants, depending on the length of the breaks in their service.

15. *Pay.*—The rates of pay are given on page 5.

16. *Retirement.*—Officers will be compulsorily retired on reaching the following ages if still serving in the rank:—

Lieutenant-Commander	45
Commander	50
Captain	55

They may be permitted to retire voluntarily at Admiralty discretion after reaching 40 years of age.

The rates of retired pay, etc., are given on pages 19 to 24.

APPENDIX I.

Authorities to whom candidates from Universities should apply for inclusion in the list of recommendations for commissions in the Engineering Branch of the Royal Navy.

Aberdeen: The Secretary of the University.

Belfast: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Birmingham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Bristol: The Vice-Chancellor.

Cambridge: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Durham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board, King's College.

Edinburgh: The Secretary of the University.

Glasgow: The Secretary of the Appointments Committee.

Leeds: The Vice-Chancellor.

Liverpool: The Dean of the Faculty of Engineering.

London (including University College, Southampton and Loughborough College): The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Manchester: The Vice-Chancellor.

Nottingham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Oxford: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

St. Andrews: Professor Dick, Queen's College, Dundee.

Sheffield: The Secretary, University Appointments Board.

Wales: The University Appointments Officer, or the Professor of Engineering.

Other Commonwealth Universities: The appropriate Resident Authority.

APPENDIX II.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR ENTRY AS ENGINEER OFFICERS IN THE ROYAL NAVY

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech,

stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes, radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Candidates must arrange for dental defects to be remedied before joining.

REGULATIONS FOR COMMISSIONS IN THE ELECTRICAL BRANCH. (UNIVERSITY CANDIDATES).

1. Entries will be made once a year (in September).

2. **Academic Qualifications.**—Candidates should possess an Honours Degree in Electrical Engineering of a recognised University. Applications from candidates with an Honours Degree in Physics, or a Pass Degree in Engineering, will also be considered, depending on the nature of the subjects taken and the standard reached. Before a candidate is accepted he should also, wherever possible, have six months' work experience, including that gained in University vacations. Candidates whose academic qualifications have not been determined by the date of forwarding the lists by the University authorities may be recommended provisionally subject to confirmation of their qualifications later.

3. **Age Limits.**—Candidates must not have attained the age of 25 years on 1st July for appointment in the following September. An extension of the age limit may be allowed at Admiralty discretion to candidates whose University course has been delayed or interrupted by compulsory military service.

4. **Nationality.**—All candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of candidates' entry. The burden of clear proof of nationality will rest upon the candidate who, if he is in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for

liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially in the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

Visual Standards.

The standard of distant vision on entry is (without glasses) Snellen 6/12 using both eyes together, worse eye not less than 6/24, correcting to at least 6/6 in one eye and 6/12 in the other with glasses. For near vision, the candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger 2) with each eye separately without glasses. Hypermetropia exceeding 5.0 dioptres (under homatropine) in the meridian of greater error will disqualify.

Defects of colour vision do not necessarily disqualify, but the minimum standard acceptable is grade III. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy; they are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

5. **Conditions of Entry.**—A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission.

6. **Applications.**—Candidates, including post-graduates, should apply on the proper form (supplies of which may be obtained from the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), or, in the case of other Commonwealth Universities, from the University Authorities), to the authority of their University shown in Appendix I. Applications must reach the University Authorities by the 30th April of the year of entry. Lists of recommended candidates will then be forwarded to the Admiralty from the Universities.

7. **Interview.**—From the list of recommended candidates the Admiralty will select those considered suitable to appear before the Admiralty Interview Board. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (third class railway fares or 'bus fares) incurred in connection with his interview and medical examination exceed 7/6, the full cost will be met by the Admiralty, but where they are 7/6 or less, the candidate himself will be required to bear the cost.

Candidates from other Commonwealth countries will appear before interview boards convened locally.

8. *Physical Requirements.*—The physical standard is given in Appendix I. Candidates who appear before the Admiralty Interview Board will be required to undergo an examination by the Medical Director-General of the Navy as to their physical fitness for appointment. This examination will be held on the day preceding the interview. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated, and re-vaccination may be required, if considered necessary. The decision of the Admiralty as to physical fitness will be final.

9. *Conditions of service.*—Successful candidates will be entered as Acting Sub-Lieutenants and will be appointed to the Royal Naval Electrical School (H.M.S. COLLINGWOOD) at Fareham, Hants, for a course of training lasting about 3½ months.

On completion of this course, officers will be appointed to a ship for a period of 6 months' sea training, after successful completion of which they will be confirmed as Sub-Lieutenants and then appointed to H.M.S. COLLINGWOOD for a further course lasting 14 months. During this latter period, which will include 6 months' Radio Industrial Training, they will hold the rank of Acting Lieutenant.

On completion of this further course, officers will be confirmed as Lieutenants with seniority assessed in accordance with the regulations applicable to Cadet Entry Officers, i.e., adjusted according to their degree and the results achieved on their Naval post graduate courses so as to date from between 5 and 13 months after their date of joining the Royal Navy.

Failure to achieve satisfactory progress in the above courses will involve a delay in promotion, and loss of seniority, or the question of the officer's discharge from the Service.

After promotion to Lieutenant officers will be subject to the same regulations as officers of the Electrical Branch entered as cadets. They will be promoted to Lieutenant-Commander on attaining eight years' seniority as Lieutenant; advancement to Commander and higher ranks will be by selection.

10. *Uniform.*—Before joining, successful candidates will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received a gratuity in respect of a previous period of Naval Service as an officer. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

11. *Pay.*—The rates of pay are given on Page 5. Ante-dates in seniority will count towards increments in pay and for promotion, but the time so gained will not count for retired pay or for other financial purposes. Ante-dates will not carry back pay on the scale for the higher rank.

12. *Retirement.*—Officers will be compulsorily retired on reaching the following ages:—

Lieutenant-Commander	..	..	45
Commander	..	..	50
Captain	..	..	55

Officers may be permitted to retire voluntarily at Admiralty discretion after reaching 40 years of age.

The rates of retired pay, etc., are given on pages 19 to 24.

APPENDIX I.

Authorities to whom candidates from Universities should apply for inclusion in the list of recommendations for commissions in the Electrical Branch of the Royal Navy.

Aberdeen: The Secretary of the University.
Belfast: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Birmingham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Bristol: The Vice-Chancellor.

Cambridge: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Durham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board, King's College.

Edinburgh: The Secretary of the University.

Glasgow: The Secretary of the Appointments Committee.

Leeds: The Vice-Chancellor.

Liverpool: The Dean of the Faculty of Engineering.

London (including University College, Southampton and Loughborough College): The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Manchester: The Vice-Chancellor.

Nottingham: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

Oxford: The Secretary of the Appointments Board.

St. Andrews: Professor Cullwick, Queen's College, Dundee.

Sheffield: The Secretary, University Appointments Board.

Wales: The University Appointments Officers or the Professor of Engineering.

Other Commonwealth Universities: The appropriate Resident Authority.

APPENDIX II.

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDI, DATES FOR ENTRY IN THE ELECTRICAL BRANCH OF THE ROYAL NAVY

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Candidates must arrange for dental defects to be remedied before joining.

REGULATIONS FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES.

(NOTE.—The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations, but as much notice as possible will be given of any alterations.)

I. Award of First Appointments.

1. Competitive examinations for appointments as Second Lieutenant in the Royal Marines are normally held in February, May and October each year. These examinations are the Navy, Army and Air Force Examinations held by the Civil Service Commissioners.

2. Candidates may compete for appointments in more than one Service (i.e. Royal Navy, Royal Marines, Army or Royal Air Force). If eligible by age candidates may make four attempts at the Civil Service Commission Examination, but may not appear before the Interview Board of any one Service on more than two occasions. Candidates may be granted exemption from the written examination if they possess certain educational qualifications; these are given in Section VI below.

3. Candidates who have reached the qualifying standard in the written examination, or who possess the requisite exemption qualifications, are called before the Admiralty Interview Board which assesses their suitability for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines. The Board includes Naval Officers, a Royal Marines Officer and civilian members drawn from the civil education system. Its assessment is made after taking into account all relevant factors—candidates' academic attainments, reports received from headmasters and the tests of aptitude, character and personality which the Board itself conducts. The final declaration of results is made by the Admiralty after relating the report of the Interview Board to the number of vacancies available.

4. Successful candidates will be entered as follows:—

Date of Examination or Exemption	Date of Entry
February	Following November.
May	Following November.
October	Following May.

15. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

Visual Standards

Full normal vision is not required. With glasses vision must be not less than 6/6 in one eye and 6/24 in the other eye. The candidate must be able to read Snellen D=0.6 (Jaeger, 2) with glasses, each eye being tested separately.

Myopia under homatropine must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in either eye. Compound myopic astigmatism must not exceed 3.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not, in either eye, exceed 5.0 dioptres. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism must not exceed 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error.

Glasses are permitted on duty.

A degree of defect of colour perception is permitted. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in a modified Martin Lantern Test, using a single large aperture at a distance of five feet. Sufficient colours should be shown to ensure that the candidates recognise the red, signal green and white lights without guessing.

II. Age Limits.

5. Candidates must have attained the age of 17 years 2 months, but must not have attained the age of 18 years 6 months on the first day of March, July and November following the February, May and October examinations respectively.

6. Every candidate will be required to send the Civil Service Commissioners, when asked to do so, an extract from the register recording his birth, or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence, accompanied by a statutory declaration made by one of his parents or guardians before a magistrate, giving the exact date of his birth. Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

III. Nationality.

7. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidates rests upon their parents or guardians, who, if they are in any doubt, should, in good time, seek the opinion of the Admiralty. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

8. Candidates possessing a foreign, as well as a British, nationality, may be regarded as ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Marines. Parents or guardians of candidates possessing double nationality are therefore advised to seek, in good time, an Admiralty decision on eligibility.

IV.—Physical Standard.

9. Candidates who receive a sufficiently high assessment from the Admiralty Interview Board are called for a medical examination by a naval medical board as soon as possible afterwards. It is necessary to call candidates for medical examination

before the full results of the competition are available. The fact that a candidate has been so called must not, therefore, be taken as implying final success in the competition. *It is important that candidates should have been thoroughly examined by their own doctor, in relation to the standards set down in Appendix I, before they take the written examination: much time is lost and disappointment caused by the discovery of defects which would have been revealed by such an examination and remedied in time. Similarly, candidates claiming exemption from the written examination should be thoroughly examined by their own doctor before they send their applications to the Civil Service Commission.* Candidates will be passed by the medical board only if found physically fit for service in the Royal Marines.

10. Candidates who are successful in the medical examination will not be specially notified of this by the Admiralty but the parent or guardian of a candidate who is rejected on medical grounds will be informed as soon as possible.

11. A medical board of appeal is available to consider appeals by parents or guardians of candidates rejected by the naval medical board. This appeal board will consist of the Medical Director-General of the Navy and the Civil Consultant to the Navy, according to the nature of the disqualification(s). The date by which appeals must be made by a parent or guardian will be stated in the letter notifying the candidate's rejection. The appeal must be forwarded to the Medical Director-General of the Navy, Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, and be accompanied by a cheque or crossed postal order for one guinea, payable to The Director of Navy Accounts; if the appeal is successful the guinea will be refunded.

V. Preliminary Educational Qualifications.

12. Before admission to the written examination candidates must possess one of the following:—

- (a) A General Certificate of Education showing passes (not necessarily at the same examination) in (i) English Language; and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

English Literature	Mathematics or Pure Geography
History (see Note 1)	Mathematics
Latin	Physics
Greek	Chemistry
French	Physics-and-Chemistry (see Note 2)
German	Botany
Spanish	Zoology
Italian	Biology (see Note 3)
Russian	General Science or Additional General Science (see Note 4)
	Geometrical Drawing or Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine) Drawing or Technical Drawing.

NOTE 1.—Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g. History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

NOTE 2.—Physics-and-Chemistry may not be offered with Physics or Chemistry.

NOTE 3.—Biology may not be offered with Botany or Zoology.

NOTE 4.—General Science or Additional General Science may not be offered if any other science subject is chosen.

- (b) A Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes on the lower grade in (i) English; and (ii) any two of the following subjects:—

Geography	Technical Subjects	German
History	Latin	Spanish
Mathematics	Greek	Italian
Science	French	Russian.

An intending Scottish candidate who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his headmaster.

- (c) A Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, or evidence of having obtained passes in the Northern Ireland Senior Certificate Examination in 1952 or after in English Language and two other subjects chosen from the list in (a) above.

- (d) A statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that a candidate educated in Northern Ireland and not in possession of any of the qualifications given in (a) to (c) above has attained a standard equivalent to that of the General Certificate of Education under (a) above.

- (e) Evidence of having passed any other examination which in the opinion of the Civil Service Commissioners is of equal or higher standard.

13. A candidate who is awaiting the result of his General Certificate (or equivalent) examination will be accepted as a provisional candidate, but will not be allowed to compete unless he produces evidence that he has obtained the necessary passes before the beginning of the written examination. If a candidate has not yet received his certificate, a statement from the Examining Body to the effect that he has passed the examination will be accepted.

14. Exceptionally, a candidate who has been prevented from obtaining one of the qualifications named above by circumstances outside his control may, at the discretion of the Commissioners, be admitted to the examination if he can produce a statement from a suitable person (e.g. his headmaster) that his general education is up to the required standard. He must also produce a statement from a responsible person (not a relative) about the circumstances which prevented him from obtaining the necessary qualifications.

15. A Naval Rating or Naval Apprentice who has not taken the General Certificate of Education examination may be allowed to compete for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines if he produces, when requested by the Civil Service Commissioners, a statement from the Senior Instructor Officer of the Royal Naval Training Establishment concerned that his general education is up to the standard required to obtain the necessary passes in that examination.

16. A candidate educated in a Commonwealth country or elsewhere abroad must produce evidence satisfactory to the Civil Service Commissioners that he has attained a standard equivalent to that required of candidates educated in this country.

VI. Exemption from the Written Examination.

17. Candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who possess the educational qualifications set out below, and are recommended by their Headmasters, will not have to qualify at the written examination before taking part in the tests of personal qualities. Such candidates will be exempted from the written examination only if the evidence of their educational qualifications and their Headmasters' recommendations are received by the Civil Service Commissioners before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. Candidates are urged to send in the documents at least four weeks before the date announced for the beginning of the written examination. Those who delay until the last minute may find that the Civil Service Commissioners are unable to decide on their claims to exemption until after the written examination has begun.

18. The educational qualifications required of candidates claiming exemption from the written examination are the possession of—

- (a) a General Certificate of Education, or a Senior Certificate awarded by the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing passes in (i) English Language, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) an approved Science* or a language (other than English) (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained at the Advanced level in at least two

of the four subjects other than English Language.† The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination‡; or

- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes in (i) English, (ii) Mathematics, (iii) Science, or a language other than English, (iv) and (v) two other subjects, which may include either Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained on the Higher Grade in English and at least two other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.§

19. A candidate for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines who has not obtained a pass in Mathematics in the General Certificate of Education or Northern Ireland Senior Certificate examination may claim exemption from the written examination if he has passed in (i) English Language, (ii) an approved Science* or a language other than English, (iii), (iv) and (v) three other subjects, which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained at Advanced level in three of the four subjects other than English language, unless the candidate has been awarded a Distinction in two Advanced level subjects, in which case a third Advanced level subject will not be required.† The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.‡

20. A candidate for a First Appointment in the Royal Marines, educated in Scotland, who has not obtained a pass in Mathematics at the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination may claim exemption from the written examination if he has passed in (i) English, (ii) an approved Science* or a language other than English, (iii), (iv) and (v) three other subjects which may include Art or Music, but not both. Passes must be obtained in the Higher Grade in English and at least three other subjects. The five subjects need not be taken at the same examination.§

21. A candidate educated in Northern Ireland, if he is not in possession of one of the qualifications set out in paragraphs 18 (a) and 19 must produce a statement from the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland showing that he has attained an equivalent standard.

22. Any other examination deemed by the Commissioners to be of equivalent or higher standard will be accepted in lieu of the General Certificate of Education examination.

23. Although fully qualified "exempt" candidates will not be required to take the written part of the Entrance Examination, their applications for admission to the examination must be made in the same manner as those of other candidates. There is no fee for candidates who are granted exemption from the written examination.

24. A candidate who is within the age limits laid down but intends to sit for a University Scholarship examination or for the General Certificate of Education at Advanced or Scholarship level or who wishes to sit at Ordinary level in order to complete the educational qualification required under paragraph 18 above, may submit an application to enter as a pro-

visionally exempted candidate, provided that the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination will be known before the beginning of the next following Navy, Army, and Air Force examination. Such a candidate should inform the Commissioners of the result of his Scholarship or General Certificate of Education examination as soon as possible. He will then, if he wishes to proceed with his candidature and if he fulfils the requirements of paragraph 18 above, be summoned to the Admiralty Interview Board.

VII.—Applications.

25. The examinations will normally begin on the third Tuesday in February, the last Tuesday in May and the last Tuesday in October. Every candidate must obtain the necessary printed form of application|| for admission to the examination. This will be sent on application by letter or postcard addressed to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. The form must be filled up in the candidate's own handwriting and should be returned to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, as early as possible.

26. The written examinations are held at various centres, a list of which may be obtained on written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. All candidates will be required to pay a fee of £2.

27. The closing date for applications, usually about ten weeks before the examination, is announced by the Civil Service Commissioners. Any candidate who has filled up and returned the printed application form, but has not received an acknowledgment of it within four complete days, should at once write to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission. Failure to comply with this provision may deprive the candidate of any claim to consideration.

28. A separate form of application must be obtained, filled up and duly returned by a candidate for each examination which he wishes to attend. A candidate is, however, warned not to delay his application for the next examination until the result of the previous examination has been announced, since there may not then be enough time for fresh application.

29. The subjects of examination, with the marks obtainable in each subject, will be found in Appendix II. Specimen question papers may be obtained from Her Majesty's Stationery Office, Kingsway, W.C.2. These papers cannot be supplied by the Admiralty or the Civil Service Commissioners. Any further particulars regarding the examination must be obtained by written application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission.

30. Where a candidate's aggregate travelling expenses from his normal place of residence within the United Kingdom (second class railway fares or bus fares) incurred in connection with the written examination and tests exceed 7s. 6d. the excess will be refunded. During the school term, the normal place of residence may be taken to mean the school which the candidate attends, if it is a boarding school. The Civil Service Commissioners reserve the right to limit payment to an amount calculated on the basis of travel to the nearest examination centre. Claims for refund should be submitted to the Commissioners on the form which will be supplied to each candidate. Lodging and food will be supplied free of charge to candidates while they are at the Testing Establishment.

VIII.—Concurrent Candidature for Naval Cadetships

31. A candidate for an appointment under these regulations may, if he so desires and provided he fulfils all the necessary conditions, present himself at the same time and without payment of additional fees, for examination for a Cadetship in the Seaman

|| The forms of application are ready for issue about four months before the date of each examination.

* For approved Sciences see the science subjects given in the list in paragraph 12 (a) above. Geography and Geometrical Drawing (or Geometrical and Mechanical or Machine Drawing or Technical Drawing) do not count as approved Science subjects for the purpose of this regulation.

† History with Foreign Texts will be accepted as two subjects at Advanced level, but passes at Ordinary or Advanced level in the languages studied as part of History with Foreign Texts cannot at the same time be counted towards the number of passes required under this section.

‡ The notes 1-4 of paragraph 12 (a) apply also to this Section.

§ An intending Scottish candidate who for any reason does not hold a Scottish Leaving Certificate with the required passes should consult his Headmaster.

Specialisation, the Engineering Specialisation, or the Supply and Secretariat Specialisation of the Royal Navy. Regulations relating to Naval Cadetships may be obtained on application to the Director of Naval Recruiting (Officers), Admiralty, Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1.

IX. Second Attempts.

32. Candidates who qualify at the written examination, but are declared unsuccessful in the competition as a whole, may, if still eligible in respect of age to enter the Royal Marines, apply without payment of a fee, to the Admiralty, N.C.W. Branch (Cadets), Queen Anne's Mansions, St. James's Park, London, S.W.1, to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board. Such candidates will not be required to take the written examination again though they may opt to do so if they wish to improve on their previous performance. Alternatively they may, if now qualified, apply for exemption under the terms of Section VI. A candidate who elects to take the written examination again will be required to abide by the result of this attempt (i.e. if he fails he will be declared unsuccessful in the competition).

33. Candidates who are exempted from the written examination under the conditions laid down in Section VI above may also apply to appear a second time before the Admiralty Interview Board.

34. Arrangements for this second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board will be made by the Admiralty, and it will not be necessary for candidates to apply again to the Civil Service Commissioners.

NOTE 1. "Second attempt" candidates for First Appointments in the Royal Marines who decide to take the written examination again or who wish to compete for another Service in the event of their being unsuccessful at their second appearance before the Admiralty Interview Board must submit their application form by the closing date announced in the Prospectus issued by the Civil Service Commissioners and must not delay until the results of the interviews held in connection with their earlier candidature are known.

X.—Conditions of Entry.

35. Candidates must be unmarried.

36. A candidate will not be accepted if he is not, in the opinion of the Admiralty, in all respects suitable to hold a commission in the Royal Marines.

37. Successful candidates will be appointed as Second Lieutenants, Royal Marines, and receive the pay and allowances of that rank from the date of joining.

38. The final order of seniority of Officers will be determined by the results of all their professional (naval and military) examinations during the probationary period of their service.

39. On completion of the courses laid down in Section XIII the Senior Lieutenant may be awarded a revolver, or his personal sword may be suitably inscribed at the public expense and a sum equivalent to the difference between the cost of a sword and the cost of the inscription granted to him, the award being based on the aggregate results of the examination held.

40. PERIOD OF PROBATION. Officers will be considered as on probation until they have completed all their courses of instruction and training and have been successful in all the examinations hereinafter mentioned.

41. REMOVAL FROM THE SERVICE. An Officer may be removed from the Service if in the opinion of the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty—

- (a) he fails to reach a satisfactory standard in his work; or
- (b) his conduct is unsatisfactory; or
- (c) he does not display the qualities required of a Royal Marines Officer.

XI.—Uniform.

42. A list of uniform required on joining is sent to all successful candidates.

43. An outfit allowance is payable on entry and is supplemented by free issues of clothing. This allowance, together with the free issues, is sufficient to provide all the essential uniform required by the Officer while under training. The outfit allowance may, at Admiralty discretion, be paid to the Officer's parent or guardian if a claim is received before payment is made to the Officer.

XII.—Swimming Certificate.

44. Before entry, a certificate from the school or other responsible authority must be forwarded to the Commandant General, Royal Marines, that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

XIII.—Courses of Instruction and Training.

45. The programme of training for Second Lieutenants is carried out in three phases. Phase I consists of 16 months' instruction in the United Kingdom (including 3 months' in H.M. Ships), Phase II of one year's service in 3rd Commando Brigade, Phase III of a further 16 months' instruction in the United Kingdom. Details are as follows:—

Phase I	Instruction.	Location.
1st Term	Primary Training Drill, P.T. Weapon Training, Fieldcraft, Military History.	Infantry Training Centre, R.M.
2nd Term	Tactics and Commando Training.	
3rd Term	Seamanship and Elementary Gunnery Boatwork and Pilotage.	H.M. Ships Joint School Amphibious Warfare Centre Officers' School, R.M.
4th Term	Continuation of Terms 1 and 2	
Phase II	Service with a unit of 3rd Commando Brigade.	
Phase III		
Course 1	Platoon Weapon Course	Small Arms School, R.M.
Course 2	Platoon Commanders' Course	Army School of Infantry
Course 3	Naval Gunnery (Refresher)	Gunnery School, R.M.
Course 4	General Education and War Course	R.N. College, Greenwich
Course 5	Electricity	H.M.S. Collingwood
Course 6	Naval Gunnery	H.M.S.
Course 7	Torpedo and Anti- Submarine	Excellent H.M.S. Vernon
Course 8	Navigation Direction	H.M.S.
Course 9	A.B.C.D.	Dryad H.M.S. Phoenix

46. The period of training lasts approximately three and a half years, which includes leave granted during courses on an average scale of six weeks per year.

47. Physical and Recreational Training, Horse-manship, etc., are included in certain courses carried out in R.M. Establishments and Schools.

48. Marks are allotted at the end of most of the courses, on the results of examinations and for general qualities, power of command and work done.

49. Officers are given the acting rank of Lieutenant before undergoing Phase III training.

XVI.—Applications from other Commonwealth Countries.

50. The Governments of other Commonwealth countries are allowed to nominate exceptionally for appointment to Second Lieutenant, outside the normal entry arrangements, specially recommended candidates belonging to families resident in those Commonwealth countries. Such candidates must actually reside and receive their education in the Commonwealth country. They will be required to undergo an examination on the lines shown in Appendix II, and to pass a Naval Interview Board.

51. Nominations must be forwarded through the Secretary of State for Commonwealth Relations or

the Secretary of State for the Colonies, as appropriate, and must reach the Admiralty at least nine months before the particular entry for which the candidate is eligible by age (at least 10 months for the February examination). A nominated candidate must attain a standard not below that of the lowest successful candidate in the competitive examination held in the United Kingdom.

52. Enquiries should be addressed first to the Government of the Commonwealth country concerned, and should be made before the prospective candidate reaches the age of 16 years 10 months.

APPENDIX I

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR FIRST APPOINTMENTS IN THE ROYAL MARINES.

In general, physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for general duties in the Royal Marines ashore and afloat, in any part of the world, throughout his period of Service. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the naval authorities.

In order to prevent candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing for Commissions in the Royal Marines, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination.

The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance:—

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose, and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

6. Disease of the throat, palate, and tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attacks of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

7. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good. Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied before joining.

8. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the Thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years, and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

9. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

10. Functional or organic disease of the heart and blood vessels.

11. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

12. Undue swelling or distension of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

13. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

14. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

15. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

16. Fistula or fissure of the anus; haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

17. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion, or deformity of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

18. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

19. Squint, deformity or any chronic disease of the eyes or eyelids. The standard of distant vision on entry is not less than Snellen 6/12 in each eye tested separately without glasses. With glasses, vision must be at least 6/6 in each eye. For near vision, candidates must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye without glasses. Hypermetropia exceeding 5.0 dioptres (under homatropine) or compound hypermetropic astigmatism exceeding 5.0 dioptres in the meridian of greater error will disqualify. Candidates must possess binocular vision. Heterophoria must not be excessive and the acceptable limits tested with the Maddox Rod are:—

Eso — and Exo — phoria .. 6 prism dioptres.

Hyperphoria .. 1 prism dioptre.

The minimum standard of colour vision is Standard 1. This standard of colour vision entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern Test.

20. Candidates must be at least 5 ft. 5 ins. in height.

APPENDIX II.

SUBJECTS OF EXAMINATION.

The following subjects will be set:—

<i>Part I—Compulsory Subjects</i>	Maximum marks
(1) English (two papers)	200
(2) General Paper	100
(3) Elementary Mathematics "B" ..	100

<i>Part II—Optional Subjects</i>	Maximum marks
(4) Latin	200
(5) Greek	200
(6) French	200
(7) German	200
(8) Spanish	200
(9) History	200
(10) Geography	200

(11) Pure Mathematics	200
(12) Applied Mathematics	200
(13) Physics	200
(14) Chemistry	200
(15) Biology	200
(16) English Literature	200

In Part I all candidates must offer English, the General Paper and Elementary Mathematics "B," and must reach a qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "B."

In Part II candidates may offer any two subjects.

The standard of Part II subjects will be appropriate to candidates of average ability who have done one year's work in the VIth form.

The qualifying standard in Elementary Mathematics "B" will approach that of the pass at Ordinary level in the General Certificate of Education.

A copy of the syllabus may be obtained on application to the Secretary, Civil Service Commission, 6, Burlington Gardens, London, W.1. Copies of papers set in previous examinations may be obtained on payment from H.M. Stationery Office, Kingsway, London, W.C.2.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF OFFICERS FOR DUTIES AS PILOT OR OBSERVER ON THE SUPPLEMENTARY LIST OF THE ROYAL NAVY

(The Admiralty reserves the right to amend these regulations from time to time, but as much notice as possible will be given of alterations.)

Under this scheme of entry into the Royal Navy, appointments are, in the first instance, for 12 years on the Active List, followed by four years on the Reserve: but Officers will have the option of leaving on completion of eight years' service, with a reduced gratuity, followed by four years on the Reserve. Whilst on the Reserve, Officers will only be liable for service in war or emergency.

2. These Regulations will take effect from (and including) the entry at July, 1956; and entries will normally be made four times a year—in January, April, July and October.

3. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and, subject to satisfactory completion of approximately six months' general naval training, will be appointed Midshipman or Acting Sub-Lieutenant, according to age and provided they are recommended as suitable. Subsequent training will be as set out in paragraph 29.

4. On completion of six years, officers will be required to state whether they wish to remain for the full period of 12 years or, alternatively, to exercise the option to resign on completion of eight years. Officers who are serving for 12 years but who are not awarded a permanent commission, (see paragraph 5 below) may be offered an extension of service at the discretion of the Admiralty and according to requirements.

5. Service for 12 years will carry an entitlement to consideration for a permanent commission on the Supplementary List, the number available depending on the requirements of the Service. Although there will be no regular opportunities for transfer from the Supplementary List to the General List, outstanding Officers may, in exceptional circumstances, be transferred to a permanent commission on the General List.

6. On leaving the Active List on completion of 12 years, Officers will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £4,000; those who leave on completion of eight years will be eligible for a tax-free gratuity of £1,500. Officers who are selected for a permanent commission will not be eligible for this gratuity, but will be eligible for retired pay or gratuity under the regulations in force for permanent Officers, and will be allowed to count their actual service on this commission towards such retired pay or gratuity. Extensions of service beyond 12 years will earn further gratuity at the rate of £400 per annum.

7. The rates of pay of Officers serving as Pilots or Observers on the Supplementary List of the Royal Navy are shown in Appendix II.

Age Limits.

8. Applicants must have attained the age of 17 years but (with the exception of those applying specifically for Observer duties) must not have attained the age of 23 years on the first day of the quarter of entry. Applicants wishing to be considered for Observer duties only will be eligible providing they have not attained the age of 26 years on the first day of the quarter of entry.

9. Applicants will be required to forward to the Admiralty with their applications, an extract from

the register of birth, (or, if this cannot be obtained, other documentary evidence accompanied by a statutory declaration made by a parent or guardian before a magistrate giving the exact date of his birth). Certificates of registry of birth or of baptism are not in themselves accepted as evidence of the date of birth.

Nationality.

10. Applicants must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the applicant's entry. The burden of proof of the nationality of the applicants will rest upon the applicants or, in the case of those under 21 years of age, on their parents or guardians who, if they are in doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Applicants not of pure European descent must be domiciled in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

11. Applicants who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Such applicants, or their parents or guardians, are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility.

Physical Standard.

12. Candidates will be required, irrespective of whether they have been passed fit in connection with a previous examination, to present themselves for medical examination and must be found physically fit for flying duties in the Royal Navy. Physical defect of body, impediment of speech, defect of sight or hearing, and predisposition to constitutional or hereditary disease or weakness will cause rejection, if these defects are of such a nature as to render the candidate unfit for aircrew duties. A candidate will not be entered unless he has been vaccinated within the past three years and is prepared to be re-vaccinated when considered necessary by the Naval Authorities.

13. Details of physical requirements for candidates are contained in Appendix I.

14. The attention of applicants is particularly invited to the advice in paragraph 1 of Appendix I. Experience at recent examinations has shown that an undue number of candidates have been found to be suffering from defects sufficiently serious to cause their rejection on medical grounds. Had they been examined beforehand, as advised, unnecessary expense and disappointment might have been avoided.

Educational Qualification.

15. All candidates MUST forward with their applications evidence that they possess one of the following qualifications:—

- (a) General Certificate(s) of Education showing passes at the Ordinary Level in
 - (i) English Language
 - (ii) Mathematics and
 - (iii) one other subject from the list given in paragraph 16 below;
- (b) a Scottish Leaving Certificate showing passes

in the Lower Grade in English, Mathematics and one other subject ;

- (c) a Senior Certificate issued by the Ministry of Education of Northern Ireland in 1952 or after, showing a pass at Ordinary Level in English Language and Mathematics (Traditional or Alternative);
- (d) an Overseas School Certificate issued by the University of Cambridge Local Examinations Syndicate (or the equivalent) showing a pass in Mathematics.
- (e) a School Certificate, showing at least a pass standard in Mathematics, issued by one of the undermentioned examining bodies :—
Oxford and Cambridge Schools Examination Board
Oxford Delegacy for Local Examinations
Cambridge Local Examinations Syndicate
University of Bristol
University of Durham
University of London
Northern Universities Joint Matriculation Board
Central Welsh Board
- (f) a Matriculation Certificate issued by the University of London, or any other certificate which, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is of equivalent or higher standard.

16. The list of G.C.E. subjects referred to above is :—

English Literature	Mathematics or Pure Mathematics
Geography	Mathematics
History*	Applied Mathematics
Latin	Physics
Greek	Chemistry
German	Physics and Chemistry
French	Botany
Spanish	Zoology
Italian	Biology
Russian	General Science or Additional General Science
	Geometrical Drawings or Geometrical and Mechanical (or Machine) Drawing or Technical Drawing.

17. If a candidate has passed one of the above examinations but has not yet received the actual certificate, a certified statement from the examining body (not the Headmaster) that he has been successful and has obtained passes in the required subjects will be accepted.

Tests of Personal Qualities and Flying Aptitude.

18. Applicants who satisfy the educational requirements and are accepted as candidates will be required to undergo flying aptitude and grading tests at the Royal Air Force Station, Hornchurch, followed by a Preliminary Selection Board at the Admiralty. This will occupy a total of about 2½ days. Those who satisfy this Board will later be required to attend at naval establishments in the vicinity of Portsmouth for medical examination and for interview by the Second Admiralty Interview Board. This will also occupy about 2½ days.

19. Third-class rail or bus fares incurred in travelling in connection with these tests, from the candidate's normal place of residence, will be paid by the Admiralty if they exceed the sum of 7s. 6d. Lodging and food will be provided free of charge, to candidates whilst they are undergoing the selection procedure, but no other expenses, such as meals on journey or loss of wages, are allowed.

Applications.

20. Application must be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied on request by letter, addressed to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Officer Entry Section, Queen Anne's Mansions,

*Any one of the subjects recognised by the examining bodies will be accepted, e.g., History, History of the British Empire, Foreign History, Ancient History, etc.

London, S.W.1. The form must be completed in the applicant's own handwriting and returned to the above address, together with the documentary evidence of birth and educational qualifications.

21. Applications on the prescribed form, complete with the necessary enclosures, must be received in the Admiralty by the following dates :

1st September for the First Entry (January in the following calendar year.

1st December for the Second Entry (April).

1st March for the Third Entry (July).

1st June for the Fourth Entry (October).

22. Any applicant who has filled up and returned the application form but has not received an acknowledgement of it within four complete days should write at once to the Officer Entry Section, at the above address. Failure to do so will deprive the applicant of any claim to consideration on the grounds of loss or delay in the post.

23. Candidates who have passed the aptitude tests and the medical examination for aircrew duties are allowed three attempts at entry under this scheme, provided they are still within the age limits. This rule applies both to those candidates who have been recommended by the Interview Board but have failed to obtain a vacancy owing to limited requirements, and also to those candidates who failed to pass the Interview Board in previous attempts—in the latter case, however, six months must elapse before a candidate can attend a further interview.

Conditions of Entry and Service.

24. The acceptance of a candidate, and his allocation to Pilot or Observer duties, will be at the sole discretion of the Admiralty and subject to the number of vacancies available at the date of entry.

25. Before a candidate's entry as a Cadet, a certificate by the school or other authority must be forwarded to the Secretary of the Admiralty to the effect that the candidate is able to swim at least 50 yards.

26. The Admiralty reserve the right to terminate an appointment at any time if, in their opinion :

(a) the standard of work is unsatisfactory or, under certain circumstances, the officer fails to perform the aviation duties for which he was primarily entered ;

(b) conduct is unsatisfactory ; or

(c) the qualities required of a Naval Officer are not being sufficiently developed.

27. Should an Officer be invalidated, he will receive proportionate gratuity (subject to the normal provision that any such gratuity is liable to be reduced or withheld if the disability was due to causes within the Officer's own control). This gratuity will be calculated as follows :—

(a) *If invalidated before completing eight years' service.* A gratuity at the rate of £140 a year in respect of the first 18 months of service, and at the rate of £200 a year in respect of service beyond the first 18 months.

(b) *If invalidated after completion of eight years but before completion of 12 years' service.* A gratuity of £1,500 in respect of the first eight years' service, and at the rate of £625 a year in respect of service beyond eight years.

An Officer who, for any other cause, does not complete his full period of service on the Active List will not be entitled to any gratuity : but an award, either at the full rate or at a reduced rate to be decided by the Admiralty, may be sanctioned, subject to a minimum period of service of eighteen months and in possession of the flying badge, in the following circumstances :

(a) for an officer compulsorily transferred to the reserve, required to relinquish his commission or to resign ;

(b) for an officer transferred to the reserve at his own request.

28. The gratuity is intended to assist Officers' resettlement in civil life and is, therefore, not payable to the estate of an Officer who dies or is killed while serving on the Active List. A special gratuity of £200 is, however, normally paid to the widow ; or if there are children but no widow, this gratuity may

be paid in part or in whole for the benefit of the children.

Gratuities and/or pensions are also payable under Ministry of Pensions' regulations to the widows, etc., of Officers whose death is due to their service.

(Officers serving on Short Service commissions will be eligible for gratuities in accordance with paragraph 1 of the rules governing payment of Gratuities to Officers on the Supplementary List and Short Service Officers.)

Duration of Course of Training.

29. Successful candidates will be entered as Naval Air Cadets and will be given approximately six months general naval training. On completion of this training they will be promoted to Midshipman, or, if they have attained the age of 21, to the rank of Acting Sub-Lieutenant, provided they are recommended as suitable to hold these ranks. Pilots will then undergo flying courses lasting about 12 months, and on successful completion will be awarded the flying badge. This will be followed by operational flying training. Observers will undergo basic courses lasting in all about nine months. After award of the flying badge they will undergo applied flying training.

30. Officers serving as Midshipmen will be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenants after one year four months in the rank of Midshipman, or an attainment of the age of 19 years six months, whichever is the later, subject to satisfactory completion of basic and applied flying training and to recommendation for promotion. Those Officers who reach the age of 21 before completing one year four months in the rank of Midshipman may be promoted to Acting Sub-Lieutenant at age 21, provided that they are recommended as suitable to hold this rank.

31. Total time to be served as Sub-Lieutenant (acting and confirmed) before promotion to Lieutenant will be from one year eight months to three years according to time gained on results obtained during courses.

General.

32. The Admiralty will provide the Cadets with all the articles of uniform and clothing required on entry. Apart from incidental expenses, e.g., laundry charges, the cost of maintenance while on leave, and the costs when proceeding on leave or returning from leave of travel to destinations outside the United Kingdom, no form of expense will fall on the parent or guardian or cadet.

33. In the event of termination of appointment within 12 months of entry, the Admiralty will require return of the principal items of uniform and equipment.

34. The Cadet will be entitled without charge to medical and dental treatment while under training; and, when on leave, may consult the local Admiralty Surgeon and Agent, if necessary. The repayment of expenses incurred through consulting a civil medical practitioner will be considered by the Admiralty should an Admiralty Surgeon and Agent not be available, or for other exceptional reasons.

35. A Cadet entered under this scheme must produce on joining, or on returning from leave, a health certificate to the effect that he has not suffered from, nor been exposed to, infectious disease during the previous 30 days.

36. Letters concerning Cadets should be addressed to the Commanding Officer, H.M.S. (Name of Ship) c/o G.P.O. London, and not to the Captain by name.

37. Parents or guardians of Cadets must, in all cases of a permanent change of address, inform the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch), and the Commanding Officer of the Ship.

E

APPENDIX I

PHYSICAL REQUIREMENTS FOR CANDIDATES FOR AIRCREW DUTIES IN THE ROYAL NAVY AS PILOT OR OBSERVER.

With a view to preventing candidates who may be physically unfit for Her Majesty's Service from incurring the inconvenience and expense of preparing

for commissions in the Royal Navy, it is suggested that they undergo examination by the medical adviser of the family, or any other qualified medical practitioner.

It is to be understood that this private examination is merely suggested as a guide for intending candidates and to lessen the chances of disappointment, and that it is by no means intended to take the place of, or to influence in any way, the regular official physical examination. The following list of defects which cause rejection may be submitted to the private medical practitioner for guidance.

1. A weak constitution, imperfect development, important malformation or skeletal deformity; physical weakness, either hereditary or acquired; obesity.

2. Skin disease, unless temporary or trivial. Scars which, by their extent or position, cause, or are likely to cause, disability or marked disfigurement.

3. Impaired intellect, epilepsy, paralysis of speech, stammer, neuro-psychiatric disorder or history thereof.

4. Impaired hearing; discharge from, or disease of, one or both ears; unhealed perforations of the tympanic membranes; radical or modified radical mastoid operations. A cortical mastoid operation, provided the ear is healthy, the tympanic membrane intact, and there is no defect of hearing, is not a cause for rejection.

5. Deformity or any chronic disease of the eye or eyelids.

6. Disease of the bones or cartilage of the nose and nasal polypus. Disease of the naso-pharynx.

7. Disease of the throat, palate or tonsils; simple hypertrophy of the tonsils, if there is no history of attack of tonsillitis, is not a cause for rejection.

8. Diseased gums; disease or injury affecting the normal function of either mandibular joint. Many unsound or functionless teeth.*

9. Tuberculous glands of the throat and neck. Enlargement of the thyroid gland. Scars of operations for the removal of tuberculous glands are not a cause for rejection, provided that there has been no active disease within the preceding five years and the chest is clinically and radiologically clear.

10. Pulmonary tuberculosis, unless there is clear evidence that the disease is arrested and has been inactive for the preceding five years. Chronic disease of the chest.

11. Functional or organic disease of the heart or blood vessels.

12. Allergic diseases, including asthma, hay fever and eczema where these form, or are likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

13. Undue swelling or distortion of the abdomen; peptic ulceration or history thereof. Disease of the liver, spleen or kidneys; hernia or tendency thereto. Successful surgical repair of a hernia will not cause rejection.

14. Albuminuria; unless the first morning specimen is clear, and there is no clinical evidence (e.g., cardiac hypertrophy or raised blood pressure), or history which suggests impaired renal function.

15. Glycosuria; unless a satisfactory report of a sugar tolerance test is produced.

16. Hydrocoele, or other serious defect or malformation of the genital organs. Incontinence or enuresis. Varicocoele, if it clearly forms, or is likely to form, a serious impediment to the efficient performance of duty.

* i.e., seven teeth missing or defective, a tooth being considered as defective when it cannot be made permanently serviceable by dental repair. Candidates must, however, possess some sound opposing molars and incisors. The number given above is intended as a general guide, and is not necessarily strictly adhered to, provided the general condition of the teeth is good.

Parents or guardians must arrange for dental defects in accepted candidates to be remedied prior to joining.

17. Fistula or fissure of the Anus, haemorrhoids or any disease of the bowels.

18. Paralysis, weakness, impaired motion or deformities of the upper or lower extremities from whatever cause; a varicose state of the veins, especially of the leg. Bunions, distortion or malformation of the hands, feet, fingers or toes.

19. No person will be admitted into Her Majesty's Service unless he has been vaccinated or re-vaccinated during the three years preceding the date of his entry.

Height, Weight, and Leg Length Measurements.

The requirements are as follows:—

Height: 64" minimum; 78" maximum.

Leg length: 39" minimum (Pilots only).

Weight: 200 lbs. maximum.

Fractional deviations from these limits will entail rejection.

(NOTE:—Leg length is measured with the candidate sitting, his buttocks firmly against a wall and the measurement is taken from the wall to the ball of the heel).

Visual Standards.

The minimum standard of distant vision on entry is Snellen 6/6 in one eye and not less than Snellen 6/12 in the other eye without glasses. The defect must be due solely to error of refraction. For near vision the candidate must be able to read Snellen, D=0.5 (Jaeger, 1) with each eye separately without the aid of glasses.

Hypermetropia (under homatropine) must not exceed the following limits: In the better eye,

Hypermetropia, 1.5 dioptré. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 0.75 dioptré. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 1.5 dioptré (of which not more than 0.75 dioptré may be due to astigmatism in the meridian of greater error. In the worse eye, Hypermetropia, 2.5 dioptrés. Simple hypermetropic astigmatism, 1.0 dioptré. Compound hypermetropic astigmatism 2.5 dioptrés (of which not more than 1.0 dioptré may be due to astigmatism) in the meridian of greater error.

The fields of vision must be normal (confrontation test).

The candidate is required to pass special tests of the ocular muscle balance and stereoscopic vision. The results of these tests are viewed as a whole by the Central Air Medical Board and mere attainment of the limits laid down does not necessarily ensure acceptance. For the guidance of parents and guardians, however, a summary of the limits required in these tests is given below:—

Maddox rod test Exophoria 0.6 Prism D } For
(at 20ft. distance) Esophoria 0.6 Prism D } Pilots
Hyperphoria 0.1 Prism D } only

Convergence 10 cms. at least

Accommodation 11 cms. at least

Bishop Harman

diaphragm test Exophoric response 4

Esophoric response 5

Cover Test Rapid recovery of fixation is necessary.

Colour perception must be Standard I. This standard of colour perception entails, in general terms, success in the complete Martin Lantern test.

APPENDIX II NOTES ON PAY

1. A Naval Air Cadet receives pay at the rate of 9s. 6d. per day. This is sufficient to enable him to meet normal current expenses. Mess contributions of Junior Officers are limited by stringent regulations, and it should therefore not be necessary for parents or guardians to make personal allowances.

2. On award of the flying badge, an Officer receives a uniform grant of approximately £88, plus a free issue of certain articles of clothing from service sources. The cash grant in respect of Officers under 21 years of age may be paid direct to the parent or guardian, if application is made before the Officer is promoted.

Rates of Pay.

3. The rates of pay and marriage allowance of Officers of the General Service Branches, and of flying pay for Officers entitled to receive it, are as follows:—

Rank or Relative Rank	Daily rate of			Marriage Allowance (for officers over 25 years of age)
	Pay	Flying Pay		(a) (b)
	£ s. d.	£ s. d.		£ s. d.
Naval Cadet entered for flying duties	0 9 6			
Midshipman	0 15 0	0 18 0		
Acting Sub-Lieutenant	1 0 0	0 18 0		
Sub-Lieutenant	1 4 0	1 0 0		
Lieutenant on promotion	1 10 0	1 2 0		0 18 6
After 3 years	2 2 0	1 2 0		
After 6 years	2 4 0	1 2 0		
Lieutenant Commander on promotion	2 16 0	1 2 0		
After 3 years	3 0 0	1 2 0		
After 6 years	3 4 0	1 2 0		
After 9 years	3 10 0	1 2 0		
Commander on promotion	3 19 0	1 2 0*		
After 2 years	4 2 0	1 2 0*		
After 4 years	4 5 0	1 2 0*		
After 6 years	4 8 0	1 2 0*		
After 8 years	4 11 0	1 2 0*		1 1 0
Captain on promotion	5 0 0	16 0*		
After 2 years	5 5 0	16 0*		
After 4 years	5 10 0	16 0*		
After 6 years	5 15 0	13 0*		1 3 6
After 8 years	6 0 0	12 0*		

* Payable only in nominated flying appointments otherwise the rate will be 10/- a day.

(a) Marriage allowance to Officers below the age of 25 is 5s. a week.

(b) In certain circumstances, e.g., if the Officer is provided with official quarters which he occupies with his family, rates of marriage allowance which are 3s. a day less than the above rates are payable.

(c) The rates shown are those payable on completion of flying training. Officers receive flying pay at the rate of 6s. a day during the training; and pilot pupils receive an additional 3/- a day during the jet training stage.

REGULATIONS FOR CHAPLAINS, R.N.

CHURCH OF ENGLAND

ENTRY.

1. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of England) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions :—

- (a) he must be an ordained Deacon and Priest of the Church of England, or admitted to the same Holy Orders by the lawful authority of one of the Churches within the Realm of Great Britain and Ireland which are in communion with the Church of England.
- (b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
- (c) he must produce satisfactory testimonials from the Lord Bishop of the Diocese in which he was last licensed, addressed to the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty.
- (d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases.
- (e) he must have been examined by the Chaplain of the Fleet, and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.
- (f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

2. Every Chaplain appointed for service must, as a condition to such appointment, receive a special ecclesiastical licence from the Archbishop of Canterbury and his successors, such licence to be one capable of recognition by all Bishops and other Authorities of the Church of England throughout the world during the period such Chaplain shall remain on the Active List of the Royal Navy.

3. In the event of discharge after short service the names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Church authorities.

CHURCH OF SCOTLAND AND FREE CHURCHES

ENTRY.

4. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Church of Scotland and Free Churches) in the Royal Navy, he must fulfil the following conditions :—

- (a) he must be an ordained Minister of one of the group of Churches comprising the Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
- (b) he must have been interviewed by the Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches, Admiralty.
- (c) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with the Senior Chaplain, Church of Scotland and Free Churches.
- (d) after entry he must not hold any other Charge.
- (e) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

ROMAN CATHOLIC

ENTRY.

5. To render a candidate eligible for appointment as a Chaplain (Roman Catholic) in the Royal Navy he must fulfil the following conditions :—

- (a) he must be a Roman Catholic Priest and be nominated for entry by the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces or the Apostolic Administrator of H.M. Forces (R.C.).
- (b) after entry he must not hold any benefice with a Cure of Souls.
- (c) he must receive permission to apply for entry and produce satisfactory testimonials from the Bishop of his diocese, or if a Religious, from his Superior.
- (d) his age must not exceed 34, except in certain exceptional cases. A copy of birth certificate should be furnished after interview with Senior R.C. Chaplain.

(e) he must have been examined by the Senior R.C. Chaplain and reported by him to be in every respect a fit and proper person to serve as Chaplain in Her Majesty's Service.

(f) he must be pronounced physically fit for service as a Chaplain by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

6. Every Roman Catholic Chaplain appointed for service must be in possession of Ecclesiastical Faculties from the R.C. Ordinary of H.M. Forces or from the Administrator Apostolic of H.M. Forces (R.C.).

7. In the event of discharge after short service the names of Chaplains who are recommended will be specially brought to the notice of the Bishop in whose Diocese they may desire to take duty.

ALL DENOMINATIONS

Nationality.

8. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidate, who, if in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity.

9. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

10. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry in the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty in such circumstances.

Visual Standard.

11. Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/8; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed :—

- (a) 7 dioptres of hypermetropic or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full. Colour Perception Standard III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin Lantern at a distance of 5 feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60, and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

Dental Standard.

12. The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. The candidate must make his own arrangements for any defects to be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

General.

13. Chaplains will be appointed for a period of four years only in the first instance. Except for the purpose of completing the four years' full pay service necessary to qualify for a gratuity they will not be retained beyond that period unless the requirements of the Service render it desirable and unless they have proved themselves to be in every way suitable for permanent duty in the Navy, Chaplains not so retained will withdraw with a gratuity. Chaplains leaving the Service on the

expiration of a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years. A Chaplain who, in the opinion of the Admiralty, is unsuitable for the Naval Service may be discharged at any time. In addition if the ecclesiastical authorities of the R.C. Church are not satisfied with the conduct of a Chaplain (R.C.) the Admiralty will take note of their objection.

14. Resignation before the expiration of four years' service may be permitted, in special circumstances, at the discretion of the Admiralty.

PAY, RETIRED PAY, ETC.

15. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Chaplains are contained under those headings in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

16. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

MISCELLANEOUS

17. All Chaplains must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

18. Chaplains on board ship are victualled under the usual conditions for Naval Officers, i.e., they are required to pay the usual mess subscriptions. When detached for duty in circumstances which render the ordinary service victualling unavailable they are entitled to Provision Allowance.

19. Chaplains, R.N., are required to wear Naval uniform, the initial cost of which is met by a cash allowance and a free issue of certain items of clothing.

REGULATIONS FOR INSTRUCTOR OFFICERS, R.N.

ENTRY.

1. Entry into the Instructor Branch, R.N., will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis under the following regulations:—

Candidates must have attained the age of 21 years and must not have reached the age of 36 years on the date of entry. The lower age limit may be waived in the case of candidates liable for National Service. They must be recommended for entry by the Director of the Naval Education Service.

2. Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. The burden of clear proof of the nationality of the candidate will rest with him and if he is in any doubt he should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality may be ineligible for entry into the commissioned ranks of the Royal Navy. Candidates are, therefore, advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry if possessing double nationality.

3. Candidates must possess a degree or the equivalent or acceptable teaching qualifications.

The majority of entries will be from candidates with qualifications in Mathematics, Science (Physics, Chemistry or Metallurgy with Mathematics as a Subsidiary Subject), Engineering (Mechanical, Electrical, Aeronautical or Civil); but a proportion with qualifications in Arts subjects will be required. Experience in teaching is desirable. Instructor Officers entered with 1st or 2nd Class Honours Degrees are distinguished in the Navy List as Instructor Officers(†)

4. Candidates must be pronounced physically fit by the Medical Director-General of the Navy for general duties in the Instructor Branch.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye with glasses. There should be no history of asthenopia.

The refractive error should not exceed:

- (a) 7 dioptries of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.
- (b) 7 dioptries of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

The fields of vision should be full.

Colour perception. The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III. This entails the recognition of red, green and white lights on the Martin lantern at a distance of five feet.

An alternating squint with small deviation (not abnormal cosmetically) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Training.

5. Instructor Officers will, on entry, normally undergo a course of instruction in one of the Naval Training Establishments and/or in one of the Ships of the Home Fleet Training Squadron. These courses include Navigation, technical and non-technical subjects and instructional technique; an officer's preliminary training generally lasts about six months. Officers with suitable qualifications in Mathematics or Science may be required, on entry or at a later date, to undergo a five months' course at the Royal Naval School of Meteorology.

Any officer who fails to qualify in his preliminary course will be discharged.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

6. Instructor Officers (dagger) will be entered in the rank of Acting Instructor Lieutenant and will be confirmed in rank on satisfactory completion of six months' service, most of which will have been spent in preliminary training. On confirmation, their seniority as Instructor Lieutenant will be ante-dated to a date two years before the date of entry and they will receive pay appropriate to an Instructor Lieutenant of that seniority, from the date of completion of six months' service.

This ante-date of seniority will count during an officer's short service (see para. 8) for the purpose of determining (a) his seniority and (b) his eligibility for increases of pay, and (c) for purposes of promotion. If, however, a Short Service Officer is transferred to the Permanent List (see para. 16) the ante-date of seniority will count for the above purposes but not as service towards retired pay.

Service before the age of 21 does not count for seniority purposes after transfer to the Permanent List, and officers who were entered before this age will have their seniority adjusted on transfer.

7. Instructor Officers (non-dagger) will be entered in the rank of Instructor Sub-Lieutenant and will be promoted to Instructor Lieutenant after one year's satisfactory service.

8. All officers will be entered, initially, on a Short Service Engagement for a period of 3, 4 or 5 years. At any time during the last year of his engagement, but not less than three months before his engagement is due to terminate, an officer may apply through the normal Service channels for:—

- (a) his engagement of three or four years to be extended by one or two years in order to convert it to one of four or five years' duration; or
- (b) a new Short Service engagement of three, four or five years to follow immediately his existing engagement; or
- (c) an extension of his Short Service engagement by any period up to a maximum of six months.

A report on Form S.206 should accompany each application for either (a) or (b) above.

No officer can be permitted to serve for more than a total period of ten years on Short Service engagements. Any extension under (c) above must fall within this maximum period and only one such extension can be allowed.

9. Officers who leave the Service at the end of their Short Service engagement(s) will be eligible for a gratuity (free of tax) which will be paid at the end of their total period of service.

The (full) rates of gratuity are:—

After three years' service	£405
For each additional year of service	£135
Portion of year under 9(c) above—proportion of—	£135
Maximum gratuity	£1,350

- (a) Officers whose period on a Short Service engagement is not treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity.
- (b) Officers whose period on a Short Service engagement is treated as Contributory Service under the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts will receive the full rate of gratuity less the amount of the employer's and employee's contribution under those Acts, which amount, where required to be paid, will be paid by the Admiralty to the Ministry of Education on their behalf. Similar arrangements will be made with the Scottish Education Department and the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

10. Officers serving on Short Service engagements are entitled to the rates of pay according to seniority and are eligible for promotion to Instructor Lieutenant Commander in accordance with the regulations for Instructor Officers, R.N.

11. Service as an Instructor Officer counts as teaching service in determining the incremental position of a teacher on the Burnham Scales, and as qualifying for purposes of the Teachers' (Superannuation) Acts. The position is similar as regards Scotland and Northern Ireland.

12. Details of the full pay, retired pay, etc., of Instructor Officers are contained under those headings in the various sections of this Appendix.

13. A cash grant for the provision of certain tailored items of uniform and a free issue of certain other items of clothing in accordance with an approved scale, is made subject to certain conditions of refund in the event of failure to complete specified periods of service up to a maximum of three years.

Officers who have already been provided with uniform and clothing in respect of previous service as an officer may receive modified grants according to the length of the break in service.

14. Instructor Officers must be prepared to serve in any part of the world.

EMERGENCY LIST.

15. Officers leaving the service on completion of a Short Service engagement will be placed on an Emergency List and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

PERMANENT LIST

16. The Permanent List is subdivided into two sections, List A and List B. List A will be restricted to officers, dagger and non-dagger, having academic qualifications that fit them for the highest posts in the Instructor Branch. List B consists of officers considered suitable for a full career in the Naval Service, but whose academic qualifications are not high enough to enable them to be considered for List A. Transfer from List B to List A will not be

made other than in the most exceptional circumstances. Both List A and List B officers will be on a common seniority list with a symbol to indicate officers on List B.

17. Instructor Officers serving on Short Service Engagements may apply for transfer to a permanent commission on List A after one year qualifying service; transfers to this list will be restricted to officers in possession of a degree or the equivalent.

18. Officers who do not possess the academic qualifications necessary for List A may be considered for transfer to a permanent commission on List B after eight years qualifying service, a specific application being required at that point in the officer's career.

19. Applications must be submitted through normal service channels and should be made by January 15th and August 15th for consideration in March and October respectively.

20. An officer who has not completed his minimum period of qualifying service by the final date for making application in either half-yearly period, may submit his application provided that he will have completed the minimum period by 15th March in the case of January applications, or 15th October in the case of August applications.

21. Transfers are at the discretion of the Admiralty and applicants, who must be recommended by their Commanding Officers, will be interviewed upon initial application.

22. An officer who is not granted a permanent commission at his first attempt will be automatically reconsidered for transfer at each succeeding half-yearly selection without further application until the end of his Short Service engagement, unless he cancels his application. He may be called again for interview if the Director of the Naval Education Service considers this necessary.

23. A report on Form S.206 should be forwarded with the initial application and at 6 monthly intervals thereafter until the officer concerned has been transferred to the Permanent List or to the Emergency List or his application has been cancelled.

24. Officers transferred to the Permanent List are not permitted to count service before 21 years of age for seniority purposes.

25. Short Service Officers transferred to the Permanent List will not be eligible for gratuities in respect of their Short Service Engagements. Any officer who has already received a gratuity in respect of such service will be required to refund it, either in a lump sum or in suitable instalments, as a condition of counting the service towards retired pay, terminal grant or gratuity on the permanent scale.

26. A minimum of ten years qualifying service, including not less than five years qualifying service after the date of transfer to a Permanent Commission, is required to enable a transferred officer to qualify for a gratuity on voluntary retirement. On completion of the qualifying period of five years after transfer, former full pay service (including service in the Army and R.A.F.) rendered after 3rd September 1939, will reckon for the purpose of assessing the amount of gratuity or retired pay, subject to the general conditions which govern the reckoning of such service. In addition officers must have an expectation of performing 20 years qualifying service in all for retired pay purposes if they are to be considered for transfer to the Permanent List. (But see also under "Conditions of Award of Retired Pay and Gratuity" on page 19 of this Appendix).

27. On compulsory retirement at the age limit, or on invaliding after not less than 10 years qualifying service, officers will be eligible for retired pay and terminal grants on the same terms as other permanent officers. Officers who are invalided after less than 10 years qualifying service will be eligible for gratuity on the permanent scale.

PROMOTION

28. Subject to a satisfactory record, an Instructor Lieutenant on List A or List B will be promoted Instructor Lieutenant-Commander on attaining eight years seniority as Instructor Lieutenant. Of

List A promotion to the rank of Instructor Commander and above will be by selection.
Promotion on List B to the rank of Instructor Commander and above will be possible but will be exceptional.

DUTIES.

29. Instructor Officers are employed primarily on educational and training duties ashore and afloat. A certain number of officers qualified in meteorology, are, however, seconded for meteorological duties and constitute the major part of the Naval Weather Service.

30. Instructor Officers are appointed to serve in aircraft carriers, cruisers, depot and repair ships, and destroyer and frigate squadrons of the Royal Navy.

31. The Instructor Officer is an integral part of the organisation of his ship and at "Action Stations" (except where appointed for full-time meteorological duties), he is employed in a key position in the tactical and strategical plotting organisation. Officers qualified in meteorology may be appointed for forecasting and general meteorological duties in a full or part time capacity, those who show a particular interest or aptitude being seconded to the Naval Weather Service for full time duties for a period of years. All officers with Scientific qualifications must be available to assist with their knowledge in solving any scientific problem which may arise.

32. Ashore, Instructor Officers are appointed to the Naval Colleges, Technical and Training Establishments, the main Naval Air Stations and other establishments where theoretical technical instruction, basic education, adult education and meteorological requirements exist.

There are a number of administrative posts in Headquarters and Commands open to the more senior Instructor Officers, and occasional opportunities for advanced technical research exist.

In any ship or shore establishment the senior Instructor Officer is responsible to the Commanding Officer for all the educational activities, including the furtherance of Adult Education. The senior officer appointed for meteorological duties will, however, be responsible for the meteorological organisation.

MEDICAL OFFICERS. REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF SURGEON LIUTENANTS, R.N., FOR SHORT SERVICE.

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service.

(a) Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N.V.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 7 and 17 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Medical Officers.

(b) Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to The Central Medical Recruitment Committee and not to the Admiralty.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants, R.N., for Short Service.

Entry into the Naval Medical Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS.

(a) To be registered under the Medical Act as qualified to practise Medicine and Surgery in Great Britain and Ireland.

(b) To be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General, and need not be obtained by the candidates).

(c) To produce another Certificate of good character.

(d) Age: preferably 24—28.

(e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

(f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6: 6/24 or to 6/12: 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

(g) The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptres of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptres of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homatropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(h) The fields of vision should be full.

Colour perception.

(i) The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

(j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

(k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

(l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality.

(m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign, as well as British nationality may, in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Medical Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Medical Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM.

5. Prior to joining officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval service as officers. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING.

6. Officers will be allowed the ordinary ship's rations when attached to ships in commission, but will have to pay about 2s. a day towards the maintenance of their Mess as Ward Room Officers.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7. (a) Successful candidates will be entered for a three or four years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants; they may subsequently

apply to extend their service for a further two, three or four years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 17(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant after one year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to one year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the three year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £600 (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £200 for each subsequent year of service.

8. Under the Regulations, Officers are required periodically and on cessation of medical charge to render a Journal of their practice, and certain other returns. Failure to comply with these Regulations on termination of the engagement may involve delay in payment of the above gratuities.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and Procedure, Tropical Diseases, Naval Hygiene, etc., is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

12. Surgeon Lieutenants are to report through their Commanding Officer not later than six months before their Short Service is due to expire, whether they desire to be considered for transfer to the permanent list.

TRANSFER TO THE PERMANENT LIST.

13. Officers are transferred to the permanent list at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the permanent list.

14. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Medical Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Medical Officers £1,500 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of one year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If, however, an officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity, and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Medical Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service gratuity.

15. On transfer to the permanent service Surgeon Lieutenants must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

16. (a) Promotion is made to rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander on attaining seven years' seniority as confirmed Surgeon Lieutenant including at least two years' sea service from date of entry. Promotion to rank of Surgeon Commander and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and sea service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above ranks and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY.

17. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Medical Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned medical service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Medical experience after full registration in a hospital or civilian practice may render an officer eligible for the grant of an ante-date of seniority up to a maximum of seven years. The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the officer's civilian experience for the purpose of granting an ante-date but not more than two years in civilian practice may be counted towards an ante-date. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

The basis of calculation will be:—

First four years approved experience	in full
Subsequent experience as a Specialist	in full
Other recognised experience	in half

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any officer who has, for recognized medical experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.V.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants on transfer to Short Service Commission or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice obtained since full registration.

EMERGENCY LIST.

18. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

MEDALS AND PRIZES.

19. Awards and prizes open to Naval Medical Officers are the Gilbert Blane Medal, Chadwick Naval Prize, and North Persian Forces Memorial Medal, and the Parkes Memorial Prize.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION.

20. Specialist Courses and Post-Graduate Courses of various duration are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for Officers selected for specialist posts or as general revision courses.

21. Medical Officers selected for specialist duties are given ample opportunity to prepare for and take degrees and diplomas in their specialist subjects.

KITCHENER MEDICAL SCHOLARSHIPS.

22. By arrangement with the Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund these Scholarships may be awarded to the sons of Officers and Men or of ex-Officers and Men of H.M. Forces who desire to take a medical training with a view to obtaining a regular Commission in the Medical Services of the Navy, Army or Air Force.

23. Ex-holders of Kitchener Scholarships are entered into the Royal Navy for 5 years' short service instead of the normal period of 4 years. On completion of 5 years' full pay service they will be

eligible to withdraw from the Royal Navy with a gratuity of £1,000 (tax free). Since the cost of Scholarships awarded to candidates who enter the Royal Navy is borne by Naval Funds such cost will be deducted from the withdrawal gratuity of £750, any balance of the cost in excess of £750 being waived.

24. Ex-Kitchener Scholars are eligible to apply for transfer to the permanent list. The full cost of the Scholarship, even though its value may exceed £1,000 will be deducted, at the discretion of the Admiralty from any withdrawal gratuity which may be payable to an ex-Scholarship holder who is transferred to the permanent list and who fails to serve for 15 years in the Royal Navy.

25. Ex-Kitchener Scholars who transfer to the Permanent List will be eligible for the Permanent Commission Grant as set out in paragraph 14 above except that in their case the grant will be paid in two instalments of £750 (taxable). The first instalment will be paid on transfer, subject to at least one year's service having been completed, and the second instalment will be paid on the completion of five years' full pay service.

26. Full particulars of these Scholarships, with the necessary application forms, can be obtained from The Secretary, Lord Kitchener National Memorial Fund, 50, Pall Mall, London, S.W.1.

DENTAL OFFICERS.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF DENTAL OFFICERS.

1. Entry for Compulsory Military Service.

Officers are entered as Temporary Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N.V.R. While so serving they are not eligible for the gratuity or ante-date of seniority referred to in paragraphs 7 and 16 respectively. They may, however, apply for a Short Service Engagement, R.N., and subsequently for transfer to the Permanent List of R.N. Dental Officers.

Candidates for entry on such temporary engagements must apply to the Central Dental Recruitment Committee and *not to the Admiralty*.

2. Surgeon Lieutenants (D), R.N., for Short Service.

Entry into the Royal Naval Dental Service as Acting Surgeon Lieutenant (D), R.N., in the first instance will be on a Short Service basis and appointments will be made under the following regulations:—

QUALIFICATIONS.

(a) Candidates must possess a Degree or Licence in Dental Surgery of a British University or Licensing Body, and must be registered under the Medical or Dentists' Acts in force in the United Kingdom.

(b) They must be recommended by the Deans of their Schools. (This recommendation will be obtained by the Medical Director-General of the Navy and need not be obtained by the candidate).

(c) They must produce another Certificate of good character.

(d) They should be preferably aged 24—28.

(e) Candidates will be interviewed by the Medical Director-General and their physical fitness determined by a Board of Medical Officers at the Admiralty.

Visual and Dental Standards on Entry.

(f) Both eyes to be healthy, the vision to be correctable to 6/6; 6/24 or to 6/12; 6/12 at least. The candidate should be able to read Jaeger 2 with either eye. There should be no history of asthenopia.

(g) The refractive error should not exceed:

(i) 7 dioptries of hypermetropia or of compound hypermetropic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(ii) 7 dioptries of myopia or of compound myopic astigmatism under homotropine in the meridian of greater error in either eye.

(h) The fields of vision should be full.

(i) *Colour perception.* The minimum standard of Colour Perception is Grade III.

(j) An alternating squint with small deviation (not exceeding 15 degrees) will be permitted provided that the vision shall be correctable to at least 6/24 in the worse eye.

(k) Candidates who are accepted with a distant visual acuity of less than 6/60, 6/60 and whose vision does not correct up to 6/12 or better in either eye are to have this fact noted in their Medical history documents and are to be examined by a Naval Ophthalmic Specialist should they later apply for a Permanent Commission.

(l) The candidate's teeth must be in a healthy condition and adequate for the efficient mastication of food. Any defects must be remedied prior to entry. The wearing of artificial dentures, provided they are well-fitting, will not necessarily disqualify a candidate who is fit and suitable in every other respect.

Nationality.

(m) Candidates must be British subjects and the sons of persons who are British subjects at the time of the candidate's entry. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates not of pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application. Candidates who possess a foreign as well as British nationality, may in certain cases, be regarded as ineligible for entry as Dental Officers, R.N. Prospective candidates possessing dual nationality are therefore advised to seek an early decision from the Admiralty as to their eligibility for entry.

PAY AND ALLOWANCES.

3. The pay, allowances, retired pay, etc., of Naval Dental Officers are contained in the appropriate Sections of this Appendix.

4. In certain circumstances widows are eligible for pensions with allowances for children as provided in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

UNIFORM.

5. Prior to joining, officers will be required to provide themselves with a minimum of uniform, details of which will be supplied. A cash grant towards the provision of the necessary outfit of uniform is payable in addition to a free issue of certain articles of clothing, subject to conditions of refund in the event of an officer failing to serve for certain prescribed periods from date of entry. Grants on this scale are not payable to officers who have already received gratuities in respect of previous periods of Naval Service as officers. Such officers may receive modified grants which will depend upon the length of break in service.

MESSING.

6. When serving in H.M. Ships and Establishments, and not in receipt of ration allowance, the ordinary ship's rations are provided, but generally officers contribute about 2s. a day for additional messing.

CONDITIONS OF SERVICE.

7 (a). Successful candidates will be entered for a three or four years' Short Service Commission as Acting Surgeon Lieutenants (D); they may subsequently apply to extend their service for a further two, three or four years.

(b) Officers not granted additional seniority in accordance with paragraphs 16(a) and (b) hereafter, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) after one year's satisfactory service;

(c) Those granted less than one year's ante-date, will be promoted to Surgeon Lieutenant (D) when the period of the ante-date added to their current service amounts to one year;

(d) Those granted an ante-date of one year or more will be appointed as Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on entry;

(e) Officers who leave the Service at the end of the three year Short Service Commission will be eligible for a gratuity of £510 (free of tax) with a further gratuity of £170 for each subsequent year of service.

8. A course of instruction on Naval Regulations and procedure is given to each Short Service Officer on entry.

9. Officers must serve when and where required.

10. Officers are liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by Their Lordships to be unsuitable for retention.

11. Officers desiring to transfer to the Permanent Service are to forward their application through the usual Service channels *not later than* six months before their Short Service is due to expire.

TRANSFER TO PERMANENT LIST.

12. Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid by the Admiralty to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

13. A Permanent Commission Grant will be paid to Dental Officers whose transfer to a Permanent Commission is approved, as follows:—

Dental Officers £1,250 (taxable)

(a) Payment of these Permanent Commission Grants will be made after the completion of one year's satisfactory commissioned service in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy. If this has been performed before transfer to a Permanent Commission, payment of the grant will be made on the Permanent Commission being granted. The acceptance of a Permanent Commission implies an undertaking to serve until the normal retiring age. If however an officer applies to resign or retire before the completion of his service and Service requirements allow him to be released, the Admiralty reserve the right to require a refund of the whole or part of the Permanent Commission Grant.

(b) Officers who transfer from a Short Service List to the Permanent List will not be entitled to a gratuity in respect of the completed portion of their Short Service Commission in addition to the Permanent Commission Grant. Any officer who has completed his Short Service Commission and received a Short Service gratuity and is granted a Permanent Commission in the Dental Branch of the Royal Navy, will have deducted from his Permanent Commission Grant the sum which he has received as a Short Service Gratuity.

14. On transfer to the Permanent List Surgeon Lieutenants (D) must provide themselves with the complete outfit of uniform prescribed by the Regulations.

15. (a) Promotion is made to the rank of Surgeon Lieutenant-Commander (D) on attaining seven years' seniority as *confirmed* Surgeon Lieutenant (D). Promotion to the rank of Surgeon Commander (D)

and above is by selection, subject to completion of such periods of service and subject to such other conditions as may be specified from time to time.

(b) The general regulations governing promotion to the above and higher ranks are included in the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

SENIORITY.

16. (a) Previous Service in the Armed Forces.—Previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces as a Dental Officer will be allowed to count respectively as commissioned dental service in full towards seniority, promotion and pay, whilst other previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces will count as half for seniority, promotion and pay. All previous commissioned service in the Armed Forces, subject to there not being a break of more than 5 years before re-entry, will count in full for Retired pay. In any case where there is a break of more than 5 years an Admiralty decision should be sought.

(b) Recognised Dental experience after full registration in a hospital or civilian practice may render an officer eligible for the grant of an antedate of seniority up to a maximum of seven years, the basis of calculation being:

First four years	in full
Subsequent experience as a Specialist	in full
Other recognised experience	in half

The Medical Director-General of the Navy will decide as to the suitability of the officer's civilian experience for the purpose of granting an antedate. Additional seniority so granted will count for increase of pay and promotion but will not reckon as service for retired pay or gratuity.

(c) Transfer to permanent list.—Any officer who has, for recognized dental experience in a hospital or in civil practice, been given an ante-date of seniority during his Short Service Commission will transfer to the Permanent List with that seniority. Any officer who has not been given such an ante-date of seniority but whose previous experience in a recognized hospital or civil practice might justify an ante-date, may apply for this to be taken into consideration in determining his seniority on transfer to the Permanent List.

(d) R.N.V.R. Officers serving for their period of full-time National Service.—An ante-date of seniority will be allowed to confirmed Surgeon Lieutenants (D) on transfer to Short Service Commissions or the Permanent List in respect of recognized hospital experience or civil practice.

EMERGENCY LIST.

17. Officers leaving the Active List on completion of their Short Service Engagements will be placed on an Emergency List, and will be liable for service in war or emergency during the subsequent four years.

POST-GRADUATE INSTRUCTION COURSES.

18. Post-graduate courses are arranged at recognised civil teaching centres for officers selected for specialised posts, or as general revision courses.

ENTRY OF BOYS BETWEEN THE AGES OF 15 AND 16½ YEARS FOR SERVICE IN THE SEAMAN AND COMMUNICATIONS OR TECHNICAL BRANCHES OF THE ROYAL NAVY.

GENERAL REGULATIONS

1. The entry of boys as Junior ratings in the Royal Navy is for Long Service.

Present age limits 15 years to 16½ years.

The entry covers Seamen (who may be selected after entry for Signalmen or Telegraphists) and the Engineering Electrical and Naval Air Mechanic branches.

2. Candidates are provisionally entered by Recruiting Staff Officers, Royal Navy and Royal Marines, at London, Birmingham, Bristol, Derby, Glasgow, Liverpool, Manchester, Newcastle, and Southampton. They are then sent on to H.M.S. *Ganges* or H.M.S. *St. Vincent* for final entry.

3. Every candidate must satisfy the following conditions:—

- (a) he must be of good character.
- (b) he must be of robust frame, intelligent, of perfectly sound and healthy constitution, free from any physical defects or malformation, and not subject to fits.
- (c) he must present himself for a simple entrance examination consisting of (i) a test of general knowledge; (ii) a mathematics test, mainly on elementary arithmetic; (iii) Spelling; and (iv) an Intelligence test.
- (d) he must be within the prescribed age limits in force at the time. (See paragraph 1).

This must be proved by the production of a certificate of birth.

(e) his height must reach the standard laid down from time to time.

(f) every boy who is a candidate for the Seaman branch must obtain the written consent of his parent or guardian or nearest relative (on the form which can be obtained from a Recruiting Officer) to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve as a Seaman, Signalmen, or Telegraphist, as may be required, until he shall have completed nine years' continuous service from the age of 18.

(g) every candidate for entry in a technical branch must obtain similar consent to his entering the Royal Navy and engaging to serve until he shall have completed nine years' service from the age of 18.

4. Particulars can be obtained on application by letter or otherwise to the Officers referred to in paragraph 2.

5. Candidates must be British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland and normally the sons of persons who are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects, British protected persons or citizens of the Republic of Ireland.

ENTRY AND TRAINING OF ARTIFICER APPRENTICES.

METHOD OF SELECTION. Artificer Apprentices are selected by interview and aptitude test from candidates

(a) who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in a General Certificate of Education examination.

(b) who have obtained passes on the lower grade in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Scottish Leaving Certificate examination.

(c) who have obtained passes at the ordinary level in mathematics (i.e., not arithmetic only) and in a science subject in the Grammar School Senior Certificate examination of the Ministry of Education for Northern Ireland.

(d) who can submit a certificate as evidence of having passed an examination which is of equivalent or higher standard.

(e) who qualify in a special examination set by the Admiralty.

Admiralty Examination. Normally held locally on the second Tuesday in February, June and October. The question papers will be set by the Admiralty, will be the same for all candidates and will be supplied to the Education Authorities, Governing Body or Superintendent of the School or Establishment by whom all arrangements for holding the examination will be made.

The examination is completed in one day and consists of five papers as shown below:—

	Maximum Marks	Time Allowed
Mathematics	300	1½ hours
Science	200	1 hour
Essay	100	½ hour
English (Comprehension Test) 100	100	½ hour
General Paper	100	1 hour

The mathematics and science papers are taken in the morning, and the remaining papers in the afternoon.

The worked papers are forwarded for marking to the Secretary of the Admiralty (for D.N.E.S.), immediately after the examination.

Failure in any particular examination will not

render a candidate ineligible to compete again if otherwise eligible; nor will it render him ineligible for direct entry, should he subsequently obtain the General Certificate of Education qualification.

RECOMMENDATIONS. Boys who wish to try for an apprenticeship should apply for recommendation to one of the following authorities:

(1) Local Education Authorities in Great Britain and Northern Ireland.

(2) Youth Employment Committees of Local Education Authorities or of the Ministry of Labour and National Service.

(3) The Governing Body of a Secondary School not provided by the local Education Authority, but recognised by the Ministry of Education, or the Ministry of Education (Northern Ireland), for purposes of grant, or conducted under the Schools (Scotland) Code, 1950 of the Scottish Education Department.

(4) The Superintendent, Royal Hospital School, Holbrook.

(5) The Superintendents of the Training Ship, *Arcthusa* and *Mercury*, the Superintendent of the *Indefatigable* and National Sea Training School, or the Superintendent, Parkstone Sea Training School.

NOTE.—Boys who are not entitled to a recommendation from one of the above authorities may be allowed to take the examination at the discretion of the Admiralty.

A candidate should in the first place consult the Headmaster of his school or, if no longer attending school, the local Youth Employment Office.

Recommendations should be made on the appropriate form, which will be supplied only to the authority concerned, on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, and must reach the Admiralty not later than the fifteenth day of the month previous to that in which the examination is to be held.

NOTE.—Recommendations of Direct Entry candidates should also be submitted by the above-mentioned date.

AGE. Candidates must be between the ages of

15 years and 17 years on the 1st day of the month of entry, i.e., either January, May or September.

A rating already serving in the Royal Navy, who is within the prescribed age limits may become a candidate for an apprenticeship at the discretion of his Commanding Officer who, for the purposes of the foregoing instructions, will be regarded as a recommending authority.

NATIONALITY. Candidates must be British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic and normally the sons of parents both of whom are (or, if deceased, were at the time of death) British subjects or British-protected persons or citizens of the Irish Republic.

INTERVIEW, APTITUDE TEST AND MEDICAL EXAMINATION. Candidates will have to satisfy the Selection Board that they will make good Artificer Apprentices. There will be practical tests designed to show the candidates' aptitude for craftsmanship.

Any candidate who qualifies educationally but fails the interview and aptitude test may be permitted to attend the immediately subsequent interview and aptitude test without requalifying educationally, subject to being eligible by age. The candidate should apply by letter to the Secretary of the Admiralty, before the end of the month in which the subsequent educational examination is held (October, February or June), for permission to attend for the second time.

Candidates will be examined by a Naval medical officer to ensure that they are in good health and, as far as can be ascertained, free from any defect that would render them unfit for the duties of Artificer. Details of the medical standard are set out below.

MEDICAL STANDARD.

Candidates must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit them for the duties of Artificer in the Royal Navy.

Hearing must be unimpaired.

VISION. Candidates must possess distant vision, Snellen 6/9 and near vision, Snellen D=0.5 (Jaeger 1) in each eye tested separately without glasses. Colour vision must approximate to normal.

TEETH must be in good condition and afford an efficient masticating area, including sound functionally opposed molars and incisors on both sides of the mouth. The loss of seven or more teeth will generally disqualify a candidate.

HEIGHT. Candidates must be at least 5 feet 1 inch in height.

All candidates must be willing to be vaccinated, re-vaccinated, and inoculated if necessary and to undergo such dental treatment as may be necessary. Parental consent to this must be produced.

PRELIMINARY MEDICAL EXAMINATION. To lessen the chances of subsequent disappointment, candidates are advised to present themselves for preliminary medical and dental examination at the nearest headquarters recruiting office and at some time before sitting for the Admiralty educational examination. The preliminary medical examination would be free of charge, but intending candidates would be required to pay their own travelling expenses. It must be clearly understood that the preliminary medical examination is suggested as a guide to candidates and would not influence the final examination mentioned above. Application may, if necessary, be made to the Director of Naval Recruiting, Admiralty, London, S.W.1, for guidance as to the most convenient recruiting office.

CONSENT OF PARENT ON ENTRY. A successful candidate must produce the consent, in writing, of his parent, guardian or nearest relative, to his entering the Navy and engaging to serve for 12 years (Continuous Service) from the age of 18 in addition to whatever period may be served before he attains that age.

A serving rating who is a successful candidate must similarly produce written consent to his transfer to Artificer Apprentice and to the change of engagement entailed.

CANDIDATES WITH SERVICE CLAIMS.

Candidates with Service claims who reach the necessary qualifying standard in the educational examination may in certain cases be granted preferential entry, but application for a Service Nomination does not of itself constitute an application for admission to the educational examination. Every candidate should ensure that a recommendation to compete is forwarded on his behalf by the local educational or other appropriate authority. Candidates are recommended by Commanders-in-Chief at home and abroad, the Admiral Commanding Reserves, Flag Officers Commanding in Home Waters, the Engineer-in-Chief of the Fleet and the Commandant General Royal Marines.

Candidates must be sons of Commissioned Officers, Chief Petty Officers or Petty Officers of the Royal Navy; Commissioned Officers or Non-commissioned Officers, of or above the rank of Sergeant, of Royal Marines; Clerks, Draughtsmen, Inspectors and Foremen of the Artisan branches, or skilled Artisans not below the grade of Charge-man, of H.M. Dockyards. Service Nominations are restricted to:—

- (a) boys whose fathers are dead;
- (b) boys whose fathers have been invalided or who have, for some similar reason, strong claims to special consideration on compassionate grounds;
- (c) boys whose fathers can show long and faithful service, or other sound reasons for consideration.

In allotting Service Nominations under sub-heading (a), Their Lordships' preference will be given to boys whose fathers have been killed in action, lost at sea on active service, or killed on duty; or have died of wounds in action or injuries received on duty, within six months from the date of such action or injuries. Boys who are ineligible solely because their fathers were below the rank or grade specified in the paragraph above may be included in the recommendations or nomination if considered deserving and suitable candidates. Their names will, however, be considered after those of candidates whose fathers were of the necessary rank or grade.

Parents, if serving, should apply for a recommendation through the Commanding Officer of the ship or establishment in which they are serving, who will transmit the request to the appropriate authority. If not serving, parents should apply to the Commander-in-Chief at the nearest Home Port. Royal Marines, if not serving afloat, should apply to the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines, Melville Barracks, Chatham.

Recommendations by one of the authorities quoted above can be accepted at the Admiralty at any time after the boy has attained the age of 14 years 9 months. The latest date for the receipt of recommendations is the closing date for the receipt of applications for the last examination for which the boy is eligible by age.

Candidates will be eligible for nomination to an Apprenticeship in connection with any Admiralty examination held after the receipt of the recommendation at the Admiralty. If a candidate fails to qualify at the first attempt and sits for the examination on one or more further occasions, the original recommendation for a Service Nomination holds good.

A brief note of the father's services and of the family circumstances must be given.

In exceptional circumstances officers and men holding the ranks or rates mentioned above may apply for a recommendation for boys to whom they stand in the position of guardian. Independent evidence that the boy has been brought up by his

guardian for five years or more should be forwarded with the recommendation.

THE TRAINING OF AN ARTIFICER.

On entering the Navy the Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Fisgard*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Arbroath, Scotland, Electrical Artificer Apprentices join H.M.S. *Collingwood*, the Royal Naval Electrical School near Fareham, Hants., and from there Electrical and Radio Electrical Artificer Apprentices (Air) go on to H.M.S. *Ariel*, the Royal Naval Air Electrical School near Winchester, Hants. All other Apprentices go to H.M.S. *Caledonia*, the Royal Naval Artificers' Training Establishment at Rosyth on the Firth of Forth.

At these training establishments, Apprentices devote two years and eight months to advanced training in their own particular trade. They receive both theoretical and practical instruction in the operation and upkeep of the machinery and other equipment of the kind for which they will later be responsible. There will, for instance, be lathe work, the taking to pieces and assembling of engines and pumps, aircraft and electrical components, in addition to lectures in which the function of these machines is explained.

PASSING-OUT EXAMINATION. Naval Artificer Apprentices of each branch, have to pass an examination and a practical test set for their branch, and provided they are successful, they are rated Artificer 5th Class, and go to sea. Aircraft Artificers 5th Class, however, are sent to a Naval Air Station for practical training on the servicing and maintaining of aircraft.

Further details are published in the pamphlet "Artificer Apprentices in the Royal Navy" which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty, London, S.W.1, or at any Recruiting Staff Office, R.N. and R.M.

ENTRY OF DOCKYARD, &c., CRAFT APPRENTICES.

EXTRACTS FROM THE REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES TO THE VARIOUS TRADES IN HER MAJESTY'S DOCKYARDS AND NAVAL ESTABLISHMENTS AT HOME.

1. Vacancies for appointments as craft apprentices to the various trades (including Shipwrights, Engine, Armament, Ship and Electrical Fitters, Electrical Station Fitters, Fitters M.T., Boilermakers, Coppersmiths, Founders, Joiners, Painters, Patternmakers, Plumbers, Ropemakers, Sailmakers, Smiths, etc.) in Her Majesty's Dockyards at Chatham, Sheerness, Portsmouth, Devonport, Rosyth, H.M. Naval Base, Portland, and, in certain trades only, at the R.N. Torpedo Factory, Alexandria, Dumbartonshire, the Torpedo Experimental Establishment, Greenock, R.N. Torpedo Depot, Antrim, Northern Ireland, and the Naval Armament Depots at Caerwent, Treewen, Milford Haven, Broughton Moor, Beith and Wrbness are open to public competition, and examinations for these appointments will be held on the third Tuesday and Wednesday in February, June and October of each year. The number of vacancies in the respective trades in each Dockyard and Naval Establishment will be fixed before each examination, but no undertaking is given that any apprenticeship will be offered for any of the above-named Dockyards or Naval Establishments, or in any trade.

2. All applications for the forms to be filled up by persons who wish to compete must be sent to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath. Care must be taken that the forms when filled up reach the Admiralty on or before the date given on the application form for the competition in question. This will normally be four weeks before the date of the examination. No forms received after the date fixed can be considered.

No candidate will be allowed to compete at any examination for entry as an apprentice at more than one Dockyard or Naval Establishment.

3. A candidate must be a natural-born British

subject and the son of a father or a mother who is or was at the time of death a British subject, but if either the father or the mother is or was a naturalised British subject the candidate will not be eligible for appointment without permission of the Admiralty. Candidates must be not less than fifteen nor more than seventeen years of age on the following dates*—

February examination .. 1st May.

June examination .. 1st September.

October examination .. 1st January.

Evidence of age and character will not be required before the examination, but candidates successful in it will not be eligible for appointment unless they satisfy the Admiralty on these points.

4. Every candidate entered must be in good health and of sound constitution, and be free, as far as can be ascertained, from any disease or defect that would unfit him for the duties of a tradesman. His hearing must be unimpaired; and the sight of both eyes must be sufficiently good for the performance of any work that may be required of him. He will be required to pass a medical examination.

Candidates whose vision can be corrected to normal (6/6) by glasses will not be rejected on the ground of defective eyesight; but such candidates should bring their glasses with them when presenting themselves for medical examination.

The medical examination of the successful candidates will be held as soon as possible after the result of the competitive examination is known.

5. *The Competitive Examination will be held by the Admiralty so far as circumstances permit, in or near the following centres: Alexandria (Greenock), Antrim, Caerwent, Chatham, Dunfermline, Ply-

* Candidates whose fifteenth birthday anniversary falls on 1st May, 1st September or 1st January will be eligible to compete at the appropriate examination, but not in the year in which their seventeenth birthday so falls.

mouth, Portland, Portsmouth and Sheerness. Supplementary centres will be added after the receipt of candidates' applications if the number of candidates in any particular area is sufficient to justify it and arrangements are practicable. A fee of 2s. 6d. will be required from each candidate attending the examination.

6. *Subjects of Examination.*—The subjects of examination and the maximum number of marks obtainable in each subject are:—

English	200
Elementary Mathematics	200
General Knowledge	100
General Science	200

There will be no pass marks in individual subjects but, to be successful, a candidate must obtain such an aggregate as to satisfy the examiner.

Syllabus.

No separate tests will be set in handwriting and spelling, but writing, spelling and the command of English will be taken into account in all subjects.

English. (Two 1-hour papers).

Paper 1. Candidates will be required to write a composition. A choice of subjects will be given and a thread of narrative supplied. Candidates will be assessed on their ability to express themselves clearly and on their use of English.

Paper 2. Questions will be set on a given prose passage to see whether candidates can read it with understanding. The questions will include summarising, tests of comprehension, and explanation of difficult words and phrases.

Elementary Mathematics. (One 2 hour paper).

1. Arithmetical calculations. Vulgar and decimal fractions. Knowledge and use of the tables required both in the English and Metric systems for the measurement of length, area, volume, capacity, weight, and time. Averages, ratio, proportion, percentages. Calculation of areas of the rectangle, parallelogram, triangle, circle and trapezium. Calculation of areas and volumes related to simple solids such as the rectangular prism, cylinder and cone. Arithmetical use of the theorem of Pythagoras.

The elementary rules of algebra. Use of symbols and factors. Construction of a formula expressing a functional relation or the generalisation of an arithmetical result. Simple algebraic fractions. Simple equations.

The properties of the following. Angles at a point. Parallel lines. Angles in a triangle. Angle sum of a polygon. Congruent triangles. Simple triangles. Areas of parallelograms and triangles on the same base and between the same parallels. Pythagoras' theorem. Chords and angles in a circle. Tangents to circles.

The following ruler and compasses constructions and simple loci depending on them: Bisection of angles and straight lines. Construction of perpendiculars to a given line. Construction of an angle equal to a given angle. Construction of angles of 60°, 45° and 30°. Construction of triangles, quadrilaterals and circles from simple data. Construction of tangents to a circle from an external point. Construction of a segment of a circle to contain a given angle.

The simplest properties (including the mensuration) of the cube, rectangular block, right prism, pyramid tetrahedron, cylinder and cone.

Proofs of the properties mentioned above will not be expected, but proofs of simple geometrical riders and constructions depending on these properties may be asked for.

General Science (One 2-hour paper).

Candidates will be expected to show that they possess a sound knowledge of elementary scientific facts and principles and that they have studied this subject in an experimental manner.

The paper will be in three parts, the first comprising short questions which can be answered in a few words or by completing a diagram and the second and third comprising questions requiring longer written answers or calculations.

The air and its constituents. Oxygen in relation to burning, breathing and rusting. Preparation, properties and uses of oxygen. Carbon dioxide. Air pressure, simple water barometer, simple mercury barometer, aneroid barometer. Experiments to illustrate air pressure. Cyclones and anticyclones.

Water, with special reference to plants, animals, clouds (types). The rain cycle. Physical properties. Boiling and freezing points and their determination. Relation between water pressure and depth. Dams and reservoirs. Pressure head (e.g., water tower). Water manometer. Lift and force pumps. Bicycle pump. The siphon. Simple surface tension experiments. Soap bubbles. Capillarity—wicks. Town water supply. Density. Water as a solvent; effect of temperature on solubility, saturated solutions; evaporation; filtration; distillation; crystallisation. Synthesis and electrolysis of water.

Physical and chemical changes. Elementary compounds and mixtures. General properties of acids, bases and salts. Chalk, limestone and lime.

Force, weight, the spring balance. Centred gravity. Moments. Levers. Simple pulleys leading to idea of work and its measurement. Mechanical advantage.

Heat as a form of energy. Thermal expansion. Temperature and its measurement. Fahrenheit and Centigrade scales. Application of liquid and gas expansion in everyday life. Convection, conduction and radiation.

Propagation of light. Pinhole camera. Reflexion at a plane mirror. The periscope. Qualitative treatment of refraction. The spectrum, colour. The eye simply explained.

Sound, production and transmission. Speed of sound. Echoes. The ear simply explained.

Simple qualitative treatment of magnets and magnetic materials, lines of force. The earth as a magnet. Magnetic compass.

Electric current, effects of—magnetic, heating, lighting. Simple cells. Electromagnets—simple uses. The electric bell. Switches and fuses.

The main activities of living creatures. Simple study of mammals, birds, amphibians, fish, insects.

Structure of seeds. Conditions for germination and growth. The growing plant. Root system. Stem system. Mineral food. Parts of the flower and their function.

Flower families. Identification of Liliaceae, Labiatae, Ranunculaceae. Annuals and perennials. Seeds, fruits, nuts and dispersal mechanisms.

Trees. Main structure. Identification of common trees.

General Knowledge (One 1-hour paper).

Questions will be asked on a wide range of subjects including English Literature, English History and Geography. There will be a wide choice of questions requiring answers ranging from simple one-word answers to longer or more descriptive answers.

7. Candidates will be informed by letter from the Admiralty of the result of their Examination.

Those candidates up to the required number who obtain the greatest number of marks in the subjects named in paragraph 6 will be eligible for appointment as apprentices, and, subject to requirements, they will be allowed to select their trades according to their position on the Examination List.

8. Apprentices will be bound by deeds to serve for five years, and no candidate will be entered unless some relative or friend is able and willing to undertake the duty of the second party to the indenture for the support, etc., of the apprentice during his apprenticeship.

9. *Pay of Apprentices.*—The current weekly rate of pay are as follows:—

First year	53/6d.
Second Year	63/0d.
Third year	85/4d.
Fourth year	101/0d.
Fifth year	120/1d.

ENTRY OF DOCKYARD, &c., CRAFT APPRENTICES. 171

Apprentices over 20 :

Third year	126/4d.
Fourth year	133/1d.
Fifth year	143/7d.

(Note : Founder apprentices are paid 6s. a week more than the basic rates paid to other apprentices.)

On completion of five years apprenticeship, apprentices suitable for retention will be entered either at the tradesman's rate, or, if not fully competent to carry out the duties of tradesmen, as probationary mechanics at a probationary rate of 162s. 4d., a week, advancement being subject to their being certified as fit for the full tradesman's rating.

10. Three free travel warrants (third class) may be issued annually to apprentices employed at a distance from their homes, and who are living in lodgings or hostels; additional warrants may be issued in certain exceptional circumstances.

11. Maintenance allowance of up to 27s. weekly, according to wages received is payable to apprentices, who, whether on first appointment or on subsequent transfer, are required for service reasons to take up duty at a place beyond reasonable daily travelling distance of their homes. The allowance ceases when the weekly wage exceeds 100s.

ENTRY OF CRAFT APPRENTICES WITHOUT WRITTEN EXAMINATION.

12. For trial over a period craft apprenticeships will also be offered to boys within the stipulated age limits who satisfy an interviewing Board as to their suitability and are able to perform satisfactorily an intelligence and aptitude test. Notice of entry by interview will be given in the local Press from time to time, and candidates should address their applications to the Head of the Establishment at which

they wish to be considered for entry. Boys accepted for apprenticeship by this means will be required to complete a period of six months' probationary service. On satisfactory completion of this service indentures will be signed, dated with the original date of their entry.

13. Selection of trades will be permitted so far as vacancies allow, a proportion of the vacancies in each trade being reserved for such entrants.

14. All apprentices entered in this way will commence in the Lower School of the Dockyard Technical College. They may at the end of the first or second year be selected for admission to the Upper School, having regard to the needs of the Service and their performance in the Lower School.

15. Otherwise their conditions of service and training will be the same as those of examination entrants.

N.B.—The details of the School Training of apprentices and other particulars are given in the Regulations which may be obtained on application to the Secretary of the Admiralty (Labour Branch), Bath, or to the Superintendent of one of Her Majesty's Dockyards (*see* para. 1), or Naval Establishments.

The foregoing regulations, which supersede all earlier issues, relate primarily to craft apprenticeships in the shipbuilding and mechanical and electrical engineering departments of the Dockyards, but will also be adhered to as far as practicable in respect of apprentices in the Naval Armament Supply and Naval Works Departments. These regulations will be followed generally; but they are issued for information only and are subject to such modifications as Their Lordships may from time to time consider desirable.

REGULATIONS FOR THE ENTRY OF NURSING SISTERS.

Entry into Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service as Nursing Sister will in the first instance be on a Short Service basis, and appointments will be made under the following regulations :

Qualifications.

1. Must be a fully trained Nurse registered under the Nurses' Registration Act, 1919.

2. To produce certificates of training for at least three years at a large civil hospital which is provided with Matron and staff of Nursing Sisters and in which male adult patients are received for medical and surgical treatment, and have at least one year's experience since qualifying.

3. To be single or a widow without children.

4. Age under 30 years.

5. Candidates will be required to attend at the Admiralty for interview and medical examination.

6. Candidates must be British subjects and the daughters of British subjects. In doubtful cases the burden of clear proof will rest upon the candidates who, if they are in any doubt, should seek the opinion of the Admiralty at the earliest opportunity. Candidates of not pure European descent must be resident in the United Kingdom at the time of application.

Pay and Allowances.

7. The pay and allowances, etc., of Nursing Officers are contained in the appropriate sections of this Appendix.

Uniform.

8. Each Nursing Officer will be provided with uniform or an allowance in lieu on joining. Nursing Officers who fail to serve for three years from date of entry will be liable, at the Admiralty's discretion, to refund a portion or whole of the initial cost for the uniform.

Messing.

9. Nursing Officers will be messed, but will be liable to pay up to 2/- a day towards the maintenance of their Mess.

Conditions of Service.

10. Successful candidates will be appointed as Nursing Sisters for a period of four years Short Service, which may be extended to six years or eight years. On leaving the Service at the end of the Short Service engagement they will be eligible for a gratuity of £380 after four years or £540 after six years or £720 after eight years (free of tax).

11. To serve wherever required, and to do any type of Nursing.

12. To be liable to immediate discharge for misconduct or if for any reason considered by the Lords Commissioners of the Admiralty to be unsuitable for retention. Nursing Officers will be required to resign on marriage.

Counting of Civil Hospital Time.

13. An ante-date of seniority may be allowed on entry to those who held suitable appointments in civil hospitals, or have undergone other special experience in their profession prior to entry into the Service. Such time will count for seniority for eligibility for increased pay and for promotion to Senior Nursing Sister. The suitability of appointments to count for ante-date of seniority will be decided by the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

Transfer to the Permanent List.

14. Nursing Officers are transferred to the Permanent List at the discretion of the Admiralty, and in determining the number to be transferred regard will be paid to the number of higher appointments available from time to time for officers on the Permanent List.

15. Promotion is made to Senior Nursing Sister on attaining six years seniority as a Nursing Sister and to Superintending Sister on attaining eight years seniority as a Senior Nursing Sister. Promotion to higher ranks will be by selection.

QUEEN ALEXANDRA'S ROYAL NAVAL NURSING SERVICE RESERVE.

Full details of conditions of service and enrolment of Reserve Nursing Sisters can be obtained on application to the Medical Director-General of the Navy.

HONOURS AND DECORATIONS FOR WHICH THE ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES ARE ELIGIBLE.

THE VICTORIA CROSS

1. The Victoria Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, or of the Royal Marines, for "most conspicuous bravery or some daring or pre-eminent act of valour or self-sacrifice or extreme devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea."

Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy, and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines are awarded concurrently with the award of the decoration, an annuity of £10 a year, plus 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension.

For each bar, an additional annuity of £5 is awarded.

This annuity (together with any other pension from public funds) may be increased to £75 a year in all cases of need due to age or infirmity.† (Extends to Warrant and Commissioned rank.)

The Balance of £50, if that amount has not been paid during life-time, will be credited to the estate of a recipient of the V.C. The full amount of £50 will be credited when an award is made posthumously.

The Victoria Cross may be awarded posthumously. It carries with it the right to use the initials V.C. after the surname.

THE GEORGE CROSS

2. The George Cross may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines, for outstanding gallantry and devotion to duty, whether on land or at sea, not in the presence of the enemy, or for "extreme or heroic daring" in saving life at sea or on land.

The George Cross, which may be awarded posthumously, has now taken the place of the Medal of the Order of the British Empire, for Gallantry, and the Albert Medals in Gold.

The George Cross carries with it the right to use the initials G.C. after the surname.

APPOINTMENT AS COMPANIONS OF THE MILITARY DIVISION OF THE MOST HONOURABLE ORDER OF THE BATH.

3. Officers of the Royal Navy or of above the rank of Commander, and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines may be appointed Companions of the Military Division of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ORDER OF THE BRITISH EMPIRE

4. Officers of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines and members of the officially recognised Nursing Services may be appointed to the appropriate class of the Military Division of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, for gallantry or distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy at sea or on shore, or for long and meritorious service over a period, either ashore, or afloat. Appointments to the Order may also be made for Services in action against the enemy.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE ORDER.

5. Officers of the Royal Navy or of the Royal Marines may, in time of war, be appointed Com-

panions of the Distinguished Service Order for gallantry or devotion to duty in the presence of the enemy on land or at sea, which, though it may not be deemed to merit the Victoria Cross, is yet of a very high order.

APPOINTMENTS TO THE ROYAL RED CROSS.

6. Fully trained Nurses who are members of the officially recognised Nursing Services or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the First Class (Members) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period in carrying out actual nursing duties in Naval or Auxiliary War Hospitals or for very exceptional acts of bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials R.R.C. after the surname.

Fully trained Nurses, or Assistant Nurses, Probationers or Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken nursing duties may be appointed to the Second Class (Associates) of the Royal Red Cross for exceptional devotion and competency over a long period, or for exceptional bravery and devotion while on duty. Such appointments carry with them the right to use the initials A.R.R.C. after the surname.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE CROSS.

7. The Distinguished Service Cross may in time of war be awarded to Officers of the Royal Navy of the rank of Commander and below and of equivalent ranks in the Royal Marines for meritorious or distinguished services before the enemy which may not be deemed to warrant the appointment of such officers to the Distinguished Service Order. Officers of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Officers and Warrant Officers of the Army when serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Cross.

It carries with it the right to use the letters D.S.C. after the surname.

THE ALBERT MEDAL

8. (1) The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life at sea.
- (2) The Albert Medal for gallantry in saving life on land.

The Albert Medal may be awarded posthumously to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for gallantry in saving life at sea or on land in cases where the rescuer would have been awarded the George Medal had he survived.

The Albert Medal carries the right to have the initials A.M. put after the surname.

(See George Medal, paragraph 11 below).

THE CONSPICUOUS GALLANTRY MEDAL.

9. The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for acts of conspicuous gallantry in action against the enemy

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

† Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively.

Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal.

The Conspicuous Gallantry Medal carries with it the right to use the initials C.G.M. after the surname.

*Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who are awarded this medal may be granted 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

THE DISTINGUISHED SERVICE MEDAL.

10. The Distinguished Service Medal may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines for bravery and resource in action against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Conspicuous Gallantry Medal. Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Air Force serving at sea or with the Fleet, and Non-Commissioned Officers and men of the Army serving in defensively equipped Merchant Ships may be awarded the Distinguished Service Medal.

It carries with it the right to use the initials D.S.M. after the surname.

*Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines who have been awarded this medal are eligible for the award of 6d. a day (£9 2s. a year) addition to pension, or a gratuity of £20 on discharge without pension, transfer to Reserve, or appointment to a Commission.

For each Bar an additional gratuity of £20.

THE GEORGE MEDAL

11. The George Medal may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the George Cross.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials G.M. after the surname.

THE BRITISH EMPIRE MEDAL.

12. The British Empire Medal (Military Division) may be awarded to Chief Petty Officers, Petty Officers and Men of the Royal Navy or to Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Royal Marines, or to Nursing Members of a Voluntary Aid Detachment who belong to one of the officially recognised Nursing Services, or have voluntarily undertaken Nursing Duties, for gallantry and distinguished conduct not in the face of the enemy, whether on shore or at sea, or for meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat. The Medal may also be awarded for services in action against the enemy.

It carries with it the right to the use of the initials B.E.M. after the surname.

13. Naval Officers and Ratings are eligible for the Distinguished Flying Cross and Distinguished Flying Medal, respectively, for operational service, and for the Air Force Cross and the Air Force Medal, respectively, for outstanding services in non-operational flying, with the Royal Air Force. These awards are made only on the recommendation of the Royal Air Force authority.

14. Officers of the Royal Marines may be awarded the Military Cross and other ranks the Distinguished

Conduct Medal and the Military Medal, on the recommendation of the Army authorities. Similarly, Naval Ratings may be awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal for distinguished conduct in the field while serving with the Army.

15. The monetary grants to those Naval Ratings and Royal Marine other Ranks who may be awarded the Distinguished Conduct Medal, the Military Medal or the Distinguished Flying Medal are the same as for the Distinguished Service Medal.

MENTION-IN-DESPATCHES.

16. A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for courage and resource in operations against the enemy, which is not of so high an order as to merit the award of the Distinguished Service Cross for Officers, or the Distinguished Service Medal for Men.

A Mention-in-Despatches may be awarded posthumously.

QUEEN'S COMMENDATION

17. The Queen's Commendation may be awarded to Officers and Men of the Royal Navy and Royal Marines for brave conduct on land or at sea or in the air, not in the presence of the enemy, or for gallantry in saving life, where the services are not so outstanding as to merit the award of the British Empire Medal.

The Queen's Commendation may be awarded posthumously.

MEDALS OF THE ROYAL NATIONAL LIFEBOAT INSTITUTION FOR THE PRESERVATION OF LIFE FROM SHIPWRECK.

18. The Gold, Silver and Bronze Medals of the Royal National Lifeboat Institution are awarded for courage in saving life from shipwreck on our coasts. They are worn on the right breast.

STANHOPE GOLD MEDAL

19. The Stanhope Gold Medal is awarded by the Royal Humane Society for the bravest deed of life-saving in the year, either ashore or afloat, but not for bravery in saving life in fires. It is worn on the right breast.

ROYAL HUMANE SOCIETY'S SILVER AND BRONZE MEDALS, TESTIMONIALS AND CERTIFICATES.

20. The Royal Humane Society's Silver and Bronze Medals are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Silver Medal being awarded for greater gallantry than the Bronze Medal.

These medals are worn on the right breast.

The Royal Humane Society's Testimonials a Vellum and Parchment are awarded for gallantry in saving or attempting to save, life at sea or on land, the Testimonial on Vellum being awarded for greater gallantry than the Testimonial on Parchment.

The Royal Humane Society's Resuscitation Certificate is awarded for restoring the apparently dead from drowning from asphyxia.

The Royal Humane Society's "In Memoriam" Testimonials on Vellum are presented at the discretion of the Society's Committee to the relatives of those who lose their lives in attempting rescues, and should therefore be reported for consideration.

Recommendations for the above awards must be made within two months of the gallant action, but if the rescues or attempted rescues, occur at a distance from the British Isles this time limit may be extended to eighteen months.

* Applies only to awards in respect of service since 3rd September, 1939. New pension additions payable from 1/10/44.

The present Admiralty practice in recommending awards for various services may be summarised as follows :—

ROYAL NAVY AND ROYAL MARINES.

Services	Awards
A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct :— (a) in face of the enemy (b) in mine and bomb disposal at sea (c) in minesweeping (d) in bomb disposal ashore (e) in hazardous non-operational flying B. Gallantry and distinguished conduct not in presence of the enemy, e.g., after a ship has been in collision or mined, bombed or torpedoed. C. Meritorious service over a period either ashore or afloat. D. (a) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore during enemy action. (b) Gallantry and distinguished conduct ashore E. Gallantry in saving, or trying to save, life on land or at sea. F. Gallantry in saving life from shipwreck	V.C., C.B., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M., Mention-in-Despatches. G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation. G.C., C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), G.M., B.E.M. (Military), Commendation. C.B.E. (Military), O.B.E. (Military), M.B.E. (Military), B.E.M. (Military). V.C., D.S.O., D.S.C., C.G.M., D.S.M. Mention-in-Despatches. G.C., G.M., B.E.M., (Military), Commendation. G.C., G.M., B.E.M., Queen's Commendation, R.H.S. (Silver), A.M. (Posth.), R.H.S. (Bronze). Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation Medal (Silver or Bronze). R.N.L.I. Medals.

WOMEN'S ROYAL NAVAL SERVICE

Officers and Ratings of the W.R.N.S. are eligible for the same Decorations as the Royal Navy.

NURSING SERVICES.

For skill and devotion to duty over a long period, R.R.C. (fully trained Nurses only).
 or for outstanding courage while carrying out A.R.R.C., and as B, C and D (b) for the nursing duties. Royal Navy.

CIVILIANS.

A. Gallantry and distinguished conduct during or after enemy action and in bomb disposal. B. Meritorious service	G.C., G.M., Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil), Commendation. Appointment to the appropriate class of the Order of the British Empire (Civil), B.E.M. (Civil).
--	---

It is customary for the ribbons of these Orders and Medals to be worn immediately on the Appointment or Award being published in the London Gazette or promulgated to the Fleet.

INVESTITURE AND PRESENTATION OF AWARDS

The awards listed in paragraphs 1 to 7, 9 to 11, 13 and 14 above, will be presented by the Queen at Investitures.

2. Naval personnel who are domiciled or serving in the United Kingdom will be summoned to an Investiture; for those who are domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for them to receive their awards from the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

3. Awards in the Order of the British Empire granted in connection with a specific deed carried out in dangerous circumstances to recipients who have died before the award could be presented to them, and all the decorations and medals named in paragraphs 1 to 14, above, if the recipients have fallen in action before they could receive their awards at the Queen's hands, will be handed by Her Majesty to the recipient's Next-of-Kin, who will be summoned to a Next-of-Kin Ceremony.

4. *British Empire Medals*.—British Empire Medals (Military Division) awarded to members of the Armed Services who are stationed in the United Kingdom, will be presented, on the Queen's behalf, by a Commander-in-Chief or, where that is not practicable, by another suitable senior officer.

5. For awards of the British Empire Medal (Military Division) to members of the Armed Services domiciled or serving temporarily overseas, arrangements will be made for presentation by the appropriate Representative of the Queen.

6. Dress for attendance at Investitures :—

Officers should wear No. 5 dress, no sword.

Ratings should wear ordinary service dress (gold or red badges, as convenient).

Members of the Naval Nursing Service should wear outdoor dress.

Orders, decorations, and medals should not be worn.

7. *Guests*.—It is Her Majesty's pleasure that each officer or rating to be decorated should, if he so desires, bring with him two relatives or friends. Applications for tickets of admission for these guests will be invited when the officer or rating is summoned to an Investiture by the Central Chancery of the Orders of Knighthood, St. James's Palace, S.W.1.

8. *Travel Warrants*.—Travel Warrants for Investitures will be issued in accordance with instructions in Naval Pay Regulations, B.R.1950, Chapter XXIV, Article 1429. Particulars of application will be forwarded when the officer or man, or next-of-kin, is summoned to an Investiture.

For presentations of British Empire Medals in the United Kingdom, Travel Warrants may be issued by the appropriate Naval authority for the B.E.M. recipient and two guests for journeys within the United Kingdom. D.N.A. Form 800 will be used in all cases.

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE DECORATION.

GENERAL RULES.

1. The Royal Naval Reserve Officers' Decoration is granted subject to the following regulations:—

(a) The Decoration may be conferred on Officers who have total Officers' service in the R.N.R. of at least 15 years. This service must be on the Active List except that R.N.R. Retired Officers may count mobilised service in Retired Rank towards the Decoration. All Officers' time counts except time in the rank of Midshipman.

(b) Commissioned Officers on the General List must have completed the period of training required for promotion to the rank of Lieutenant-Commander as follows:—

(i) Executive Officers ... 9 months.

(ii) Engineer Officers ... 4 months.

(iii) Supply Officers ... 4 months.

(c) Branch Officers must have completed the obligatory training due for their Branch.

(d) Officers otherwise qualified, who have not undergone such training, but who have performed specially good service may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration.

(e) Registrars holding appointments as Commander (S), Lieutenant-Commander (S) and Lieutenant (S) may, at the discretion of the Admiralty, be granted the Decoration, provided they have completed 20 years' service on the active list.

2. Officers who were on the Active or Retired Lists of the Royal Naval Reserve on 2nd September, 1939, may be allowed to count mobilised service as

an Officer in any branch of the Naval Forces or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from that date to date of dispersal, as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this decoration.

3. Officers who held temporary R.N.R. or R.N.V.R. commissions and subsequently transferred to the permanent R.N.R., may count all mobilised service as temporary officers as single time for the award of the Decoration.

4. The letters "R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of Officers on whom the Decoration is conferred.

5. Applications for the award of the Decoration or clasp should be addressed as laid down in Article 1201 in the R.N.R. Regulations.

6. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

Clasp to the Reserve Decoration.

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Reserve Decoration after completing ten years additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional ten years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the awards.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE DECORATION.

1. (A) Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating prior to 3rd September, 1939.

Officers must have 20 years' service which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following will be allowed to count towards the 20 years:—

(a) All Officers' service over 17 years of age in the R.N.V.R. (including time as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all commissioned service in the Royal Naval Reserve, in the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or in a contingent of the Officers' Training Corps.

(b) Half the time served as a rating of the R.N.V.R. or Royal Naval Reserve, or in the ranks of the Army Volunteer or Territorial Force, or as a cadet in a senior Contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 17. Service in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps from the age of 15 will also count as half time, provided that the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910.

(c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration.

(d) Officers who belonged either to the R.N.V.R., R.N.R., or R.N.A.S.B.R., as Officer or man, on 4th August, 1914, may count mobilised service in any branch of the Naval Forces (including that under special Admiralty Agreements, T.124, and its variants) or in the Army or Royal Air Force, from 4th August, 1914, to date of demobilisation or dispersal, as double in the case of Officer's time or full in the case of man's time.

(e) Officers who were on the active or retired list of the permanent R.N.R., R.N.V.R., or R.N.V.(W)R., on the 2nd September, 1939, may count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal as double.

(f) Mobilised service qualifying for the

R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal may count in full instead of half only as in time of peace.

(g) Officers and men who transfer to the R.N.V.R. from the Territorial Force before completing time for the Territorial Force Decoration or Medal, and have not qualified for either in respect of service during the First World War (1914-1919), may count any service allowed to count towards those Decorations.

(h) Temporary Officers who were rating members of the permanent R.N.V.R. on the 2nd September, 1939 may count service from date of dispersal to date of transfer to the permanent R.N.V.R. as half provided the transfer is effected before the end of the Emergency which was declared in 1939—Any service after the end of that Emergency period before transfer will not count at all. Temporary officer service will count as single time.

(B) Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R., either as an officer or a rating on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.

Officers must have 15 years' service over the age of 17 years, which need not be continuous. Honorary service will not be allowed to count. The following service will be allowed to count towards the 15 years:—

(a) All officers' service in the permanent R.N.V.R. (including time served as Midshipman, R.N.V.R.), and all service as an officer in the permanent R.N.R., the R.M.F.V.R., R.N.V.(W)R., the Army Territorial Force, the Auxiliary Air Force, or R.A.F.V.R. Service in the above forces will, however, not be allowed to count if it was solely for duty with a Cadet Force.

(b) Half the time served as a rating or other rank of the permanent R.N.V.R., R.N.R., R.M.F.V.R., R.N.A.S.B.R., R.N.V.(W)R., or in the ranks of the Army Territorial Force,

Auxiliary Air Force or R.A.F.V.R., or in a Cadet Force over the age of 17.

(c) All previous service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Efficiency Decoration provided it has not already been awarded.

(d) All officers' service or half the time served as a rating or other rank in the R.N., R.M., Army, R.A.F., or similar Dominion or Colonial Forces on any engagement.

(e) Temporary officers who have not previously served in the permanent R.N.V.R. and who are subsequently granted a permanent commission in the R.N.V.R. may count all mobilised time served as a temporary officer.

Notwithstanding the above a minimum of seven years must have been served in the R.N.V.R. in any capacity before being eligible for the award of the V.R.D.

2. (A) *Officers who were members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. prior to 3rd September, 1939.*

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the two Services in which the Officer shall have served the greater portion of his last 10 years of qualifying Service.

(B) *Officers who became members of the Permanent R.N.V.R. on or subsequent to 3rd September, 1939.*

The Decoration, if awarded, will be issued from the Branch of the three Services in which the officer completes his qualifying period of service.

3. Service qualifying for the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal or the equivalent medal in other Services cannot count if the medal has actually been awarded.

4. Applications for this Decoration are to be

made in writing by the Commanding Officer of the Division to the Admiral Commanding Reserves for the consideration of the Admiralty, each case being supported by a statement of the applicant's service on Form R.N.V. 11. The Decoration being granted as a reward for good and long service, Commanding Officers should in each case state in general terms the reasons which, in their opinion, give the applicant a claim to receive the Decoration.

5. The letters "V.R.D." will be inserted in the Navy List against the names of the Officers to whom the Decoration is awarded.

6. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, may subsequently be awarded and wear the Volunteer Reserve Decoration provided he completes both periods of qualifying service.

7. Any Officer on whom this Decoration has been conferred may, if convicted of any act derogatory to his honour as an Officer and a gentleman, be deprived of it, with Her Majesty the Queen's approval.

8. *Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration.*

An officer will be eligible for the award of a Clasp to the Volunteer Reserve Decoration after completing ten years additional service on the Active List. The rules governing the counting of service are the same as for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration itself, except that in no circumstances does any service count double for the assessment of the additional ten years. The award of the Clasp is not retrospective and only officers serving on the Active List on or after 1st June, 1954, are eligible for the award.

Rosettes, which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration when the ribbon is worn without the Decoration.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE.

The Medal will be granted under the following conditions:—

1. To Royal Naval Reserve men who have satisfactorily completed 15 years' service with continuous "Very Good" character have entered their fourth period of service and have performed all requisite training.

2. To entitle a man to a Medal, he must be eligible as above and have been recommended for the award by the Registrar-General of Shipping and Seamen.

3. Except as shown in clause 6 service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve, will not be allowed to reckon towards the qualifying period, but all service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, will reckon, provided the last five years have been served in the R.N.R.

4. Men transferred from the Royal Naval Reserve to the Royal Navy or the Royal Fleet Reserve, and men discharged from the R.N.R. on completion of a term of enrolment or on becoming medically unfit, who enter the Royal Navy and eventually enrol in the Royal Fleet Reserve, may count service in the Royal Fleet Reserve toward the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, provided that prior service in the Royal Naval Reserve is declared on entry in the Royal Navy.

5. Men awarded the Royal Naval Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal under the preceding paragraph, who subsequently qualify for the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to relinquish the former as a condition of the award of the latter.

6(a) Officers and men who belonged to the permanent R.N.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as double time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(b) Permanent ratings of the R.N.R., who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were

subsequently granted Temporary commissions in the R.N.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary commissioned service as double time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(c) Temporary service in the R.N. in response to a call for volunteers, will also count towards the award of this medal.

(d) Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

The medal may be awarded during such temporary R.N. Service, if due.

7. The requirements in clause 1 that the fourth period of enrolment must have been entered, are abrogated in the case of those coming under the foregoing concessions (Clauses 4, 5 and 6).

8. Men who have been granted the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and who have served for a further period which would have again qualified them for an award of a medal, may be awarded a clasp to the original medal. Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasp, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

9. The Medal may be granted to a Commissioned Officer who has served as a Branch Officer, Petty Officer or man in the R.N.R., on completion of 15 years' combined service. Time reckoning for the medal under this clause cannot, however, also be counted for the Reserve Decoration.

10. Commissioned and Branch Officers of the R.N.R. (Patrol Service) promoted from the lower deck are also eligible for this Medal.

11. Applications, on Form R.V. 74, from Reservists eligible for the award of this Medal are to be forwarded by the Registrar to the Registrar-General for transmission to the Director of Navy Accounts, who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim to the Medal.

Deprivation of Medal.

12. When the conduct of any Reservist after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

NOTE.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1958, are to be followed.

Restoration.

13. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion

of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

Loss of Medal.

14. When it is desired to replace a Medal which has been accidentally lost, the Reservist to whom the Medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate, or Registrar of Royal Naval Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rank or rating, name, and number of his certificate book. This declaration will be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts through the Registrar-General, and the Medal will be replaced on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE.

1. The R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal will be granted to men of the R.N.V.R. after 12 years' qualifying service as defined below, provided that during such service their character has never been assessed below "Very Good." Those who serve for a further period which would again qualify them for the award of a medal may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The clasp may also be granted under the same conditions to officers who have received the medal, provided they are not eligible for the award of the Volunteer Reserve Decoration. The Medal or clasp may be granted to men who have quitted the R.N.V.R., if they are qualified.

2. The following will be allowed to reckon as qualifying service, which need not be continuous:—

(a) service in the R.N.V.R. as "Efficient."

(b) service from the age of 15 in the R.N.V.R. Boys' Corps or Royal Naval or Royal Marine Volunteer Cadet Corps, provided enrolment in the R.N.V.R. occurred within six months of leaving the Boys' Corps or Cadet Corps.

Temporary service in the Royal Navy, in response to a call for volunteers, will count as single time towards the qualifying period for the award of this medal, and the medal may be awarded during such temporary service, if due.

Service in the Royal Navy on an Extended Service Engagement will reckon towards the medal.

Except as provided above, service with the Regular Forces, Militia or Special Reserve will not count.

(c) men who belonged to the *permanent* R.N.V.R. on 2nd September, 1939, are allowed to count mobilised time from that date to the date of dispersal or discharge as *double* time for the purpose of reckoning eligibility for this medal.

(d) *permanent* ratings of the R.N.V.R. who were serving on 2nd September, 1939, and who were subsequently granted *Temporary* commissions in the R.N.R./R.N.V.R. may count their temporary commissioned service as *double* time towards their eligibility for this medal.

(e) service in the Territorial Army, as Officer or man, of R.N.V.R. ratings, provided that the last five years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(f) service with the Auxiliary Forces, including service qualifying for the Colonial Auxiliary Forces Long Service Medal, provided the last five years have been served in the R.N.V.R.

(g) service from the age of 15 in the ranks of a junior contingent of the Officers' Training Corps, provided the unit formed part of the organisation existing before 21st May, 1910, and the man concerned entered the R.N.V.R. within six months of leaving the contingent.

(h) service from the age of 15 in a Cadet Corps or Cadet Battalion of the Army Volunteers.

3. An Officer who has previously been granted the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, and is subsequently granted the Volunteer Officers' Decoration, may wear both Medal and Decoration.

4. APPLICATIONS should be made on Form R.N.V. 12 to the Admiral Commanding Reserves, who will determine the validity or otherwise of any claim.

5. DEPRIVATION OF MEDAL.—When the conduct of a member after he has been awarded the medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Admiral Commanding Reserves. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

NOTE.—When a Reservist is mobilised the rules for the deprivation of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, as laid down in Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions, Article 1958 are to be followed.

6. RESTORATION OF MEDAL.—A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Admiral Commanding Reserves on completion of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

7. LOSS OF MEDAL.—When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost by the holder, a declaration must be made before a Magistrate, or before a Commissioned Officer of the R.N.V.R., stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, and the name, rank, and official number of the man to whom the medal belonged. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the usual channel in the case of a man who is still serving, and direct in the case of one who has retired. The medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

3. ROSETTES.—Rosettes (similar to those worn on the ribbon of the 1914 Star), which are issued at the same time as the Clasps, are to be worn on the ribbon of the R.N.V.R. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, when the ribbon is worn without the Medal.

REGULATIONS RESPECTING THE LONG SERVICE AND GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL FOR THE ROYAL FLEET RESERVE.

1. Men of the Royal Fleet Reserve who are not in possession of the R.N. Long Service and Good Conduct Medal are eligible for the award of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal provided that they :—

(a) have completed at least 15 years' service in the Fleet and Royal Fleet Reserve combined; for this purpose efficient service in the R.N.V.R. (R.M.F.V.R. for Royal Marines) or in the Commonwealth Forces may count as qualifying service;

(b) have satisfactorily carried out the prescribed training;

(c) have obtained a character not below "V.G." during the 15 years preceding the award;

(d) have not been awarded a character below "Good" during any year of their service from the age of 18 (*but see Clause 2*); and

(e) are recommended for the award of the medal by the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve.

Men holding the medal who complete a further 15 years' service under the above conditions may be awarded a clasp to the medal.

2. Men whose characters were assessed below "Good" during the first five years of their active service from the age of 18 may be specially considered for award of the medal either :—

(a) After the completion of 15 years' service with continuous "V.G." character, on the ground of having displayed heroism or gallantry in action, or having rendered some special service in time of emergency, subsequently to the assessment of character below "Good," or

(b) On the ground of having 18 years' service with continuous "V.G." character subsequent to that assessment.

The conditions laid down in clause 1 (a), (b), (c) and (e) will apply to all men. Desertion at any time will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal, except in special circumstances where a man can show the necessary period of service with continuous "V.G." character commencing from the date of recovery from desertion.

3. Men in possession of the Royal Fleet Reserve Long Service and Good Conduct Medal who subsequently re-enter the Royal Navy or Royal

Marines on regular engagements and qualify for the award of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal, will be required to surrender the Reserve Medal on being awarded the Active Service Medal. Similarly, men who possess the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal will be required to surrender it on being subsequently awarded the Royal Australian Navy or the Royal Canadian Navy Long Service and Good Conduct Medal.

4. When the conduct of any man after he has been awarded the Medal is considered to be such as to disqualify him from wearing it, he may be deprived of it by the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines. The deprivation will be reported to the Admiralty.

When reservists are mobilised or re-entered in the Royal Navy, the regulations for the deprivation of the Active Service, Long Service and Good Conduct Medal (Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions Article 1958) are to apply equally to the deprivation of the Royal Fleet Reserve Medal.

5. A man who has been deprived of the Medal for misconduct may have it restored at the discretion of the Commander-in-Chief or the Commandant General, Royal Marines, on completion of five years' service with "Very Good" conduct before discharge, or on discharge from the Reserve provided that he has completed at least three years' service with "Very Good" conduct.

6. When it is desired to replace a medal which has been accidentally lost, the man to whom the medal belonged must make a declaration before a Magistrate or Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, stating the circumstances in which the loss occurred, together with his rating, name, class, number in the Reserve, and Royal Naval official number, or Royal Marine register number. This declaration will be sent to the Admiralty through the Registrar of the Royal Fleet Reserve, and the Medal will be replaced, on payment, if the explanation of its loss is considered satisfactory.

7. Medals are to be worn, in conformity with the Regulations for Naval Uniforms (Ratings), with No. 2 dress (or No. 7 dress in hot climates) on those occasions when the wearing of No. 1 or No. 6 dress is authorised for Active Service ratings, i.e., at inspections and musters, on ceremonial occasions, and on Sundays in harbour. Medals are not to be worn on any other occasion.

GOOD CONDUCT MEDAL AND GRATUITY.

Qualification for Award.—The Long Service and Good Conduct Medal represents, with Good Conduct Badges, the highest standard of conduct in the Service and it is important that recommendations for the award of the medal should not be made as a matter of course on completion of the necessary period of qualifying service.

2. **Gratuities.**—Except where otherwise stated, the award of a Good Conduct Medal will carry with it, irrespective of rating, a gratuity of £20, payment of which will be authorized by the Director of Navy Accounts.

3. **Entitlement.**

(a) To be entitled to the award of the Long Service and Good Conduct Medal and Gratuity, a man must :

- (i) have completed 15 years' pensionable service with continuous "Very Good" character, and with previous character not inferior to "Good" in service which is reckonable for pension purposes. Where character during such service has been assessed as "Good" on the 31st December in any year, time reckoning for the medal will not commence until the 1st January following;
- (ii) have actually re-engaged to complete time for pension (but see clause (b) below regarding ratings on non-continuous service engagements)
- (iii) be in possession of the full number of Good Conduct Badges which he could have earned during his service;
- (iv) be provisionally recommended by the Captain of the ship or the Commanding Officer of the establishment in which he is serving at the time of the application as in every respect deserving of the award.

(b) **Non-Continuous Service.**—Maltese ratings serving on non-continuous service engagements are eligible for the award of the medal and gratuity under the foregoing conditions, except that clause 3(a) (ii) above is not applicable. Non-European native ratings, may be awarded the medal without gratuity if their records of service and character conform to the requirements for an award under the ordinary rules.

(c) Desertion will render a man ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations (see Article 8—Special Recommendations).

4. **Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities—Additional Allowance.**—Men awarded the gratuity referred to in Article 2 will also be eligible to earn an additional allowance, which will be payable in a lump sum with the first payment of pension on discharge, at the rate of £1 for each year of qualifying service with "Very Good" character rendered subsequent to the award or restoration of the medal.

(a) A rating who is promoted to officer after the award of the medal and gratuity will be allowed, on confirmation in rank, to receive payment of any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his promotion.

(b) Service during which a "Good" character is awarded will not count as qualifying service for the additional allowance, notwithstanding that the man may not have been deprived of the medal.

(c) When a man is deprived of or forfeits his medal he will forfeit the additional allowance already accrued. If the medal is restored before he is pensioned, the amount earned subsequently to the date of restoration only will be awarded.

(d) When a man is invalided after having been awarded the medal and gratuity, and before completion of the full time for pension, he will be granted any additional allowance that may have been earned up to the date of his discharge.

(e) Any man who voluntarily quits the Service after the award of the medal and gratuity, and before becoming entitled to a pension, will forfeit all claim to any additional allowance that may have been earned.

(f) Where a man who has been discharged to pension is permitted to re-engage for a further period of service subject to relinquishment of pension, such further service will be allowed to count for purposes of the additional allowance under the usual regulations, provided that the man is qualified in all respects for this allowance.

5. **Long Service and Good Conduct Gratuities and Additional Allowances of Dead Men.**—If a man should die after the award of his medal any gratuity or additional allowance to which he may be entitled will be paid to his widow, or next-of-kin if dependent upon him.

6. **Breaks in Service.**—A break in service not due to desertion, dismissal, sentence of imprisonment, or other misconduct on the man's part, will not be considered as breaking the continuity of his "Very Good" character, or of recommendations for the medal and gratuity, provided that he rejoins within five years or, if invalided, as soon as the state of his health permits, or if approval has been given to bridge the break in service of more than five years.

7. **Recommendations to the Admiralty.**

(a) The names of men provisionally recommended for medals and gratuities, are to be sent to the Director of Navy Accounts on Form S.218, accompanied by their Service Certificates or certified copies thereof, in sufficient time to allow for verification of entitlement and preparation of the medal (normally one calendar month), and for approval to be received and presentation to be made on the date when the award is due.

(b) Recommendations for Royal Marine ranks disembarked are to be forwarded through the Director of Pay and Records, Royal Marines.

8. **Special Recommendations.**

(a) If a man has the essential service qualification of 15 years with continuous "Very Good" character in accordance with the foregoing articles but is ineligible for the award of the medal under the ordinary regulations, the Admiralty will consider any recommendation for a special award of the medal on the grounds that the man has displayed heroism or gallantry in action or has rendered some special service in time of emergency, during service qualifying for the medal and subsequent to the lapse which disqualifies him under the ordinary rules. The recommendation should be made by letter submitted through the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer or for a Royal Marine serving on shore through the Director of Pay and Records, stating fully the circumstances in which the application is made.

- (b) A recommendation for a man who has a record of 18 years' qualifying service with continuous "Very Good" character will also be considered although he may be disqualified under the ordinary regulations.

9. *Presentation of Medal and Gratuity.*

- (a) When the approval of the Admiralty has been received, the medal is, if possible, to be presented by the Captain before the ship's company or for Royal Marines by the Commanding Officer on parade. The gratuity is to be paid on the authority which will be issued by the Director of Navy Accounts. In no circumstances is the medal to be presented or the gratuity to be paid before the date on which the award is due.
- (b) The award of the medal and gratuity is to be noted on the Service Certificate. In order that the possession of the medal may not be overlooked when consideration is being given to deprivation of a Good Conduct Badge, the award of the medal is to be noted at the foot of the Badge column in addition to the Medals section of the Service Certificate.

10. *Misconduct Pending Presentation.*

- (a) If a man's conduct should not have been satisfactory in the interval between the date on which he is provisionally recommended for the medal and the date on which the award would normally be due, the Admiralty is to be informed by signal. The medal will not be awarded and, if received in the ship, is to be returned with the authority for payment of the gratuity to the Admiralty, and the circumstances explained.
- (b) If the presentation of the medal is for any reason delayed beyond the date on which the award is due, and misconduct (other than a trivial offence not breaking the continuity of a man's "Very Good" conduct or "V.G." character) occurs in the interval, the medal is to be withheld and particulars reported to the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer. Unless the punishment awarded automatically involves loss of the medal, the report is to state whether or not deprivation of the medal would have been proposed had it been in the man's possession at the time of the punishment. If the report is to the effect that deprivation would have been proposed or if the misconduct, or the punishment awarded for it, would have involved the loss of the medal under Q.R. & A.I. Article 1958, the Commander-in-Chief or Flag Officer may direct that the medal should be regarded as awarded on the due date and deprived in accordance with that Article, unless such a course is considered inappropriate, when the matter will be reported to the Admiralty. In other cases the medal should be awarded as from the due date (but, if the man has lost a good conduct badge, not actually presented

until the badge is restored) and retained, despite the intervening misconduct. In either event, award of the medal will carry with it payment of the gratuity.

NOTE.—The rules about restoration of the G.C. Medal are contained in Article 1959 of the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions.

11. *First Clasp.*—A man holding the medal who completes a further fifteen years' service on any kind of Royal Naval engagement, T.124 and variants excepted, with the character qualification required for the original award may be awarded a clasp to the medal. The award of the clasp will not entitle the recipient to any further gratuity or pension addition. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 endorsed "CLASP ONLY," and forwarded as directed in clause 7, accompanied by the Service Certificate or a certified copy thereof.

12. *Second Clasp.*—A man holding the medal and clasp who completes a further 15 years' service under the same conditions required for the award of the first clasp, may be awarded a second clasp to the medal. Applications for the award are to be made on Form S.218 as directed above.

NOTE.—Pensioners are not debarred from counting the additional service for the award of the clasps.

13. *W.R.N.S. Ratings.*

W.R.N.S. ratings will qualify for the medal and clasp under the same conditions as for men except that clause 3(a) (ii) will not apply. The gratuity will however, be £15 and the additional allowance 15s. 0d. a year.

MERITORIOUS SERVICE ANNUITIES AND MEDALS (ROYAL MARINES).

A sum not exceeding £400 a year is placed at the disposal of the Admiralty to be distributed in annuities not exceeding £20, as rewards for distinguished and meritorious service. This award was open either before or after discharge to Senior Non-Commissioned Officers of the Royal Marines who had completed 21 years' service, or had been granted a life pension on account of wounds or hurts received in action or otherwise in the execution of duty.

2. As Royal Marines receive the L.S. and G.C. gratuity of £20, they are no longer eligible for this award. The Meritorious Service Medal has been awarded to all ranks who were registered in the Department of the Commandant General Royal Marines on 16th May, 1947, and no further awards will be made. Those to whom the Medal has been awarded remain eligible for the annuity and awards will be made, as and when vacancies occur.

3. The Medal and annuity are liable to forfeiture by recipients on conviction of treason, sedition or mutiny.

182 MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY—NAUTICAL ASSESSORS

MINISTRY OF TRANSPORT AND CIVIL AVIATION CERTIFICATES OF SERVICE AND CERTIFICATES OF COMPETENCY.

1. Executive Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant or above, and have completed 7 years' sea service may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as a Master in the Mercantile Marine.

2. Engineer Officers on the Active List, Retired List or Emergency List of the Royal Navy, including officers holding Extended Service Commissions, who have attained the substantive rank of Lieutenant (E) or above, Senior Commissioned Engineer or Senior Commissioned Mechanician and who have completed 21 months' qualifying sea service as Watchkeeping Engineer Officer or Senior Engineer Officer or Engineer Officer since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count) may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded Certificates of Service as First Class Engineer.

3. Certificates of Service as Second Class Engineer may, at the discretion of the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation, be awarded to Engineer Officers who have attained the substantive rank of Commissioned Engineer or Commissioned Mechanician and have completed 21 months' qualifying Watchkeeping Service since attaining that rank (acting rank, if any, to count).

4. Temporary and Reserve Officers are ineligible for the award of Certificates of Service; but may count Naval Service as qualifying service for admittance to the Ministry's examinations for Certificates of Competency, provided it is performed as required by the Ministry's Examination Regulations.

5. Certificates of Competency as Extra Master, Master, Mate, Extra First Class Engineer, First Class Engineer, Second Class Engineer, Second Hand (Full or Limited) or (Special) of a fishing boat, and A.B., or of qualification as Efficient Deck Hand, can be granted by the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation only after examination.*

6. The following procedure is to be adopted when officers and ratings make application for the award of Certificates of Service or to sit examinations for Certificates of Competency:—

(a) *Certificates of Service.*

Applications for Certificates of Service should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded through the usual channels to the Secretary of the Admiralty (N.C.W. Branch). The fee of £1 should not be forwarded to the Admiralty with the application; the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation will request payment if the grant of a Certificate is approved. Applications will be forwarded to the Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation by the Admiralty with the usual statement of service, etc. All subsequent correspondence will be direct between the Ministry and the candidate.

(b) *Certificates of Competency.*

Applications to be examined for Certificates of Competency should be made on the appropriate Ministry of Transport and Civil Aviation form, obtainable from any Mercantile Marine Office (or through the Commander-in-Chief, if abroad) and forwarded as directed on the form. They should be supported:—

(i) in the case of Officers by a statement of service (Form N.P.405) which may be obtained on request from the Admiralty (N.P. Branch) together with Forms S.450 ("Flimsies") in respect of all sea-going appointments and of last appointment, whether seagoing or not; or

(ii) in the case of ratings by a copy of Service Certificate. Candidates should also provide Watchkeeping Certificates. Details of fees for examinations are shown in the booklets mentioned at * below.

*Regulations governing the Examinations of Masters and Mates (Exn. 1), and Engineers (Exn. 1A), and Skippers and Second Hands of Fishing Boats (Exn. 1 (Fishing)) in the Mercantile Marine are published by H.M. Stationery Office, and obtainable on purchase at any Mercantile Marine Office or through any bookseller.

Notice No. M.363 may be obtained at any Mercantile Marine Office and deals with the issue of Certificates of Competency as A.B., and Certificates of Qualification as Efficient Deck Hand.

NAUTICAL ASSESSORS.

Appointments as Nautical Assessors will be made under the following rules:—

HOUSE OF LORDS.

(Under Section III of the Supreme Court of Judicature Act, 1891.)

(1) To be retired Naval Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had at least three years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea.

(2) The number will be limited to six.

(3) The age limit is 65.

(4) Appointments will be for a limited period of three years in the first instance, any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires.

COURT OF APPEAL.

(Under Section 98 of the Supreme Court of Judicature (Consolidation) Act, 1925).

(1) To be Naval Officers retired from the Commanders', Captains' or Flag Officers' Lists.

(2) The number will be limited to two.

(3) The appointment will be for three years in the first instance. Any extension beyond that period will be specially considered before the term of the appointment expires.

CLASS III. ASSESSORS.

(Under the Merchant Shipping Act, 1894.)

(1) To be retired Officers of the rank of Admiral or Captain who have had three years' service in command of one of H.M. Ships at sea. Qualified Navigating Officers of the rank of Commander or Lieutenant-Commander who have had three years' service as Navigator after passing for first class ships are also eligible for appointment.

(2) The number will be limited to four.

(3) The age limit is 70.

(4) The appointments will be for three years in the first instance.

Application for appointment as Assessors to the House of Lords or Court of Appeal should be made to the Admiralty.

Application for appointment as Class III Assessor should be addressed to the Home Office

REGULATIONS FOR HER MAJESTY'S LEVEES AT ST. JAMES'S PALACE.

At all Levees, which are usually held at 11.30 a.m., Cards of Admission will be required, whether for Presentation or Attendance, as the numbers at each of these ceremonies are limited.

The following are the rules to be observed:—

ATTENDANCES AND PRESENTATIONS

All Officers of the Royal Navy, Royal Marines and Reserves, of whatever rank, whether on the Active or Retired Lists, will communicate with, and obtain their cards from, the Naval Secretary to the First Lord of the Admiralty. All Civil Officers of the Admiralty will communicate with, and obtain their cards from, the Private Secretary to the First Lord of the Admiralty.

Presentations of Officers on the Retired List are, however, never made by the First Lord. Should such an Officer desire presentation, he must forward his application to the Naval Secretary through some person who will himself be present at the same Levee and who will act as his sponsor and take full responsibility for the presentation.

A card for attendance may only be issued to an Officer, whether on the Active or Retired List, if he has already been presented and is also making a presentation.

Application for either presentation or attendance should be made when the date of the Levee for which the card is desired has been announced in the Press by the Lord Chamberlain, but not before.

Applications cannot, however, be considered unless they are received at the Admiralty at least fourteen days before the date of the Levee.

Occasions on which Officers may be presented by the First Lord of the Admiralty.

- 1.—On receiving a Commission in the Royal Navy.
- 2.—On promotion to the rank of Commander, or to corresponding rank in other branches of the Service, and after that on every step. Retired Officers are not presented on receiving a step in rank.
- 3.—*On appointment to the command of a station or squadron, or to a principal post at the Admiralty.
- 4.—On return from active service during War, or from any special service abroad, or on return from the command of a station or squadron.
- 5.—On appointment to the Royal Yacht or as Aide-de-Camp to the Queen.
- 6.—On appointment as a Knight Commander of any British Order, provided that a change of style is occasioned thereby.

(*Presentations on appointment will only be made when such appointment is conferred by the Queen either by (a) Letters Patent, (b) Warrant, (c) Submission and Sign Manual, or (d) an informal notification of Her Majesty's approval of the appointment).

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEMES

Provision has been made for the award of increases to pensions under the Pensions (Increase) Schemes 1944/47, 1952 and 1956 to the extent and under the conditions shown in the following Schedules. Full details of the rules and conditions of issue of Pensions Increase are contained in Orders-in-Council and the following summary is not to be taken as superseding or over-riding anything contained in Orders-in-Council dated 13th August, 1920, 8th December, 1924, 25th June, 1925, 1st February, 1926, 28th September, 1944, 24th January, 1945, 20th March, 1946, 2nd April, 1947, 4th September, 1952, 3rd June, 1954 and 9th October, 1956.

2. Pensions to which these Schemes relate may be increased provided :—

(a) the pensioner has attained the age of 60 years or, where the pension is a widow's pension, 40 years, or has not attained the age of 16 years ; or

(b) the pensioner was invalided from the naval service ; or

(c) the pensioner is a woman who has at least one dependant as defined in paragraph 3 below ; or

(d) the pensioner is permanently incapacitated by physical or mental infirmity from engaging in any regular full time employment.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1944-47

SCHEDULE I

1. This Schedule relates to :—

(a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay.

(b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve,

(c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age,

(d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girl's and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order in Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(e) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel,

(f) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police,

(g) pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights,

(h) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(i) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,

(j) Retired Officers' Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,

(k) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(l) any award increased under Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(m) Pensions payable under Order in Council 1st July, 1937, to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of

3. The expression "dependant" for the purpose of paragraph 2 (c) shall mean a person wholly or mainly supported by the pensioner and who either :—

(a) has not attained the age of 16 years, or who is in receipt of full time instruction at an educational establishment, or undergoing training for any trade, profession or vocation, in such circumstances that he is required to devote the whole of his time to that training for a period of not less than two years ; or

(b) immediately before the 1st April, 1956 qualified the pensioner for an increase of pension under Pension Increase Orders in Council which would otherwise have been inadmissible.

Where an increase of pension is admissible by virtue of (b) above, the amount of the increase shall be reduced by the amount by which the total income of the dependant for that period exceeds the rate of £156 a year.

Note.—Prior to 1st April, 1956 there were certain pension and income limits beyond which no pension could be increased and differences were made between single and married pensioners. Such restrictions were removed by the 1956 Pensions (Increase) Scheme.

gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. Amount of Increase.

The maximum increase admissible is as follows :—

Where the pension exceeds	But does not exceed	The amount of the increase shall be
—	£100	40 % of the pension
£100	£133 6s. 8d.	£40
£133 6s. 8d.	£200	30 %
£200	—	£60 on all pensions

3. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase.

(a) Where any part of a pension which is increasable under this Schedule has been commuted on or after the 1st January, 1944 the amount so commuted may be included as if it were still part of the pension.

(b) Where, in addition to the increasable pension, a pensioner is in receipt of other pension or pensions of the following types :—

(i) a pension to which this Schedule applies ;

(ii) a pension arising from service in the Forces (but excluding any pension or any part of a pension granted in respect of disablement or death attributable to, or aggravated by such service) ;

(iii) a pension coming within the first Schedule to the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1944 (but excluding any portion of such pension representing an addition consequent on the receipt of war bonus during the present war), or a pension coming within paragraph (4) of Clause 2 of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1947 ; all such pensions shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase permissible on the pension or pensions to which this Schedule applies.

(c) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually.

(d) Where a widow in receipt of a pension on account of widowhood has dependent on her a child or children receiving pension on compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's services, the widow's pension and each child's award shall be separately aggregated for the purpose of determining the percentage increase applicable to them.

(e) Nothing in these Regulations shall prevent such a reduction being made in the amount of any increase payable to a pensioner as may be necessary to secure, where the pensioner is in receipt of a non-Contributory pension under the Old Age Pension Act, 1936, that he shall receive the greatest possible amount in respect of the increase and the non-Contributory pension taken together.

SCHEDULE II

1. This Schedule related to Officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, awarded or assessed under the provisions of Orders in Council of the 2nd January, 1920, and 11th October, 1923, 4th May, 1935, and in subsequent Orders in Council, authorising scales of service retired pay or service portions of disability retired pay based upon the consolidated rates of retired pay authorised by Order in Council of the 4th May, 1935; including also additional Retired Pay granted to retired Officers in respect of certain salaried appointments, under the provisions of Orders in Council of 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925, and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders in Council, and to Service Retired Pay assessed on any consolidated scale introduced not earlier than 1935 and not later than 18th December, 1945, but shall not apply to retired pay granted to certain Officers retired under the Special Retirement Schemes sanctioned by Orders in Council of the 14th July, 1922, and 16th January, 1924, whose retired pay was specifically exempted from subsequent periodical review.

It also related to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 27th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel and to pensions payable under Order in Council of the 7th October, 1936, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, except that it does not relate to any such pensions payable by reason of death or retirement before the 21st February, 1922, nor retired pay awarded or assessed at men's pension rates.

2. Such awards, excluding any increase admissible under the First Schedule hereto, may be increased by 10 per cent.

Where an increase of the award is admissible under the provisions of the First Schedule, the amount of the latter increase shall be limited to the excess, if any, over the increase authorised by this paragraph.

3. Any pension increased or further increased under paragraph 2 of this Schedule shall, as so increased, be regarded for the purposes of the Pensions Increase Scheme, 1952, as if assessed under the regulations in force before the 1st September, 1950.

4. In computing the increases permissible under paragraph 2, any sum commuted from the original retired pay shall be added to the existing rate, and eligibility for increase shall be determined by, and the rate of increase assessed on, the total so obtained.

5. In relation to an award which is, or would but for this paragraph be, increased by virtue of paragraphs 1 and 2 of this Schedule, shall have effect as if the references in paragraph 3 of the General Provisions in Schedule III to such an addition,

included any excess of the said emoluments over what they were on the 3rd September, 1939, or what in the opinion of the Admiralty they would have been on that day had the office or employment then existed: so, however, that no pension shall by virtue of this paragraph be less than it would have been if this paragraph had not been introduced.

SCHEDULE III

Special Provisions.

1. The retired pay of an Officer who, under regulation in force prior to Orders in Council of the 22nd January, 1920, was granted a higher rate of retired pay than that for which he would have been eligible under the provisions of that Order, shall not be increased under the provisions of Schedule II to an amount greater than that for which he would have been eligible had he been granted the appropriate rate under the provisions of the said Order in Council.

General Provisions.

1. Where the amount to which a pension may be increased is less than the amount to which the pension might have been increased had it been smaller, the pension may be increased to the latter amount.

2. In calculating, for the purpose of Orders in Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, the amount of any pension, any increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be disregarded, and where the amount of any pension has been increased under the aforesaid Orders of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or by any other corresponding enactment, the increase for which provision is made by this Order in Council shall be calculated upon the amount of the pension as so increased.

3. Where a pension has been increased by virtue of any addition since the 3rd September, 1939, to the emoluments of any office or employment in respect of which, or on retirement from which, the pension is payable, and the said addition was an addition by way of war bonus or other similar allowance, the increase authorised under the First and Second Schedules shall be calculated as if the pension had not been increased by reason of the said addition, and

(a) if the amount of the increase authorised under these Schedules, when so calculated as aforesaid, is equal to or less than the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition, the pension shall not be increased under these Schedules; and

(b) in any case, the amount of the increase authorised by these Schedules, after being so calculated as aforesaid, shall be reduced by the amount by which the pension has been increased by reason of the said addition.

3A. (i) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to a rate of emoluments received on or after 1st April, 1947, or by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service beginning on or after 1st April, 1946, no increase of the pension shall be payable under these Schedules.

(ii) Where the amount of a pension is determined by reference to an average rate of emoluments received over a period of service (later referred to as "the relevant service") part of which was served before 1st April, 1946:

(a) For the purpose of calculating the amount of any increase under these Schedules, the pension shall be deemed to be of the like amount as the pension which could have been granted if it had fallen to be determined by

reference to the average rate of emoluments received over so many years of the relevant service as were begun before 1st April, 1946 ;

(b) The amount of the increase which could be granted apart from this sub-paragraph (b) shall be reduced in the proportion which the relevant service less the years begun as aforesaid, bears to the whole of the relevant service.

4. Where part of a pension has been surrendered by the pensioner for the purpose of enabling a grant to be made of a pension to the wife or husband of the pensioner under any arrangement whereby a pension is payable to the wife or husband of the pensioner during the pensioner's lifetime, then for the purpose of determining the percentage by reference to which the authorised increase of each of these pensions is to be calculated under the First and Second

Schedules, each of the pensions shall be deemed to be of an amount equal to the aggregate of the two pensions.

5. Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of retired pay or pension under Naval Regulations shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to such retired pay or pension awarded under the provisions of this Order-in-Council.

6. Except where express provision to the contrary is made, no increase of pension under the First or Second Schedules above shall be admissible in the case of a pension awarded or assessed under any Scheme brought into operation or on after 19th December, 1945, or re-assessed in respect of war service under any such Scheme.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1952.

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to :—

(a) officers' service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(b) the service retired pay, or the service portion of disability retired pay, of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service, and Nursing Service Reserve, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(c) men's Service pensions, including elements for rank and age, if assessed under regulations in force before 1st September, 1950,

(d) the Service pensions of Teachers in the Girls' and Infants' Schools of the Royal Marine Forces who are pensionable under Order-in-Council of the 10th February, 1905, and previous Orders,

(e) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel, if beginning before 1st April, 1952,

(f) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(g) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 3rd July, 1939, relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(h) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of the 23rd May, 1952, and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952,

(i) Officers' widows' "ordinary" pensions and children's "ordinary" compassionate allowances,

(j) Victoria Cross annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and Conspicuous Gallantry Medal annuities awarded in respect of service before 1st April, 1947,

(k) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines, where the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule.

(l) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,

(m) any award increased under Order-in-Council of the 13th August, 1920, or the 8th December, 1924, or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,

(n) Pensions payable under Order-in-Council of

11th July, 1951, and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service, if beginning before the 1st April, 1952.

(o) the Service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall, for the purposes of this Schedule, be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pensions to which they are attached.

2. Amount of Increase.

The increase admissible shall be as follows :—

£26 a year, or in the case of pensions assessed at weekly or daily rates 10/- a week, but shall in no case exceed one-third of the rate of pension including any increase granted under former Orders-in-Council.

3. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase.

(a) Where any part of a pension which is increasable under this Schedule has been commuted on or after 1st October, 1952 the amount so commuted may be included as if it were still part of the pension.

(b) The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council, and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in determining entitlement under those Orders.

(c) Where a pensioner is in receipt of more than one pension to which this Schedule applies, the aggregate increase on all such pensions shall be restricted to the increase which would have been given on a single pension equal to their total. The increase on each individual pension shall be calculated by dividing the aggregate increase between the pensions in proportion to the increase which would have been given apart from this restriction.

(d) Where a husband and wife are both in receipt of pensions to which this Schedule applies, both pensions may be increased individually.

(e) Where a widow in receipt of a widow's pension has dependant or her a child or children receiving pension or compassionate allowance in respect of her husband's service, the widow's pension and children's awards shall be aggregated for the purpose of determining the amount of the admissible increase, and the amount so determined shall be distributed proportionately between the awards.

SCHEDULE II

In the case of the pensions specified at (e), (f), (g),

(j) and (n) in paragraph 1 of Schedule I, the award may be increased to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1952.

PENSIONS INCREASE SCHEME, 1956

SCHEDULE I

This Schedule relates to —

- (a) Officers' service retired pay or the service portion of disability retired pay if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956.
- (b) the service retired pay of the service portion of disability retired pay of members of Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service and Nursing Service Reserve if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956,
- (c) men's Service pensions including elements for rank and age if assessed under regulations in force before 1st January, 1956,
- (d) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952 and previous Orders relating to Riggers and Yardcraft personnel if beginning before the relevant dates,
- (e) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939 and previous Orders relating to European and Indian members of the Hong Kong Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date,
- (f) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 3rd July, 1939 relating to European and Indian (or otherwise Asiatic) members of the Singapore Dockyard Police if beginning before the relevant date,
- (g) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 23rd May, 1952 and previous Orders relating to certain Shipwrights if beginning before the relevant date,
- (h) Officers' and Men's widows "ordinary" pensions and Children's "ordinary" pensions,
- (i) Victoria Cross Annuities of £10 (with £5 for each bar) and pensions for distinguished conduct,
- (j) Meritorious Service Annuities payable to Royal Marines when the recipient is also in receipt of another pension increasable under this Schedule,
- (k) Retired Officers' Naval Pensions and Good Service Pensions,
- (l) any award increased under Orders-in-Council of 13th August, 1920 or the 8th December, 1924 or which would have been increasable under those Orders but for the income limits imposed thereby,
- (m) pensions payable under Order-in-Council of 11th July, 1951 and previous Orders relating to Officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliary Service if beginning before the relevant date,
- (n) the service retired pay of Officers of the former Royal Indian Navy.

Note.—Additions to pension in respect of gallantry awards shall for the purposes of this Schedule be regarded as service elements of pension forming a part of the pension to which they are attached.

2. Amount of Increase.

Except in the cases specified in Clauses 3 and 4 below, the increase admissible shall be 10 per cent. of the basic pension, as defined in Clause 5, but subject to a maximum increase of £100 a year.

3. In the case of Officers' retired pay assessed under regulations having effect from a date after

SCHEDULE III

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension awarded under Schedules I or II hereof.

31st August, 1950, where the award takes into account service in ranks or equivalent ranks above that of Commander, the increase shall be the following percentage of the basic pension :—

(a) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account less than 6 years service as Captain R.N. or service as Lieutenant Colonel, Royal Marines, $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent.

(b) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account over 6 years' service as Captain, R.N. or service as Colonel, Royal Marines, 5 per cent.

(c) Where the rate of retired pay takes into account service in a rank higher than Captain, R.N. or Colonel, Royal Marines, $2\frac{1}{2}$ per cent.

Note.—For Paymasters, Barrackmasters and Quartermasters, Royal Marines, and for all Chaplains except Chaplains of the Fleet, the rate of percentage increase will, however, be determined as follows :—

(i) If the rate of basic pension is £675 per annum or less 10 per cent.

(ii) If the rate of basic pension is above £675 per annum $7\frac{1}{2}$ per cent.

4. In the case of family pensions awarded or assessed under regulations having effect from a date after 30th November, 1952 the increase shall be 5 per cent. of the basic pension.

5. Provisions regarding the calculation of the increase,

For the purpose of assessing the admissible increase, the basic pension shall be the pension currently in payment less any portion of the award which is an increase under any former Pensions Increase Order-in-Council.

Where an Officer's retired pay has been re-assessed in respect of war service, the basic pension shall be the award as so re-assessed and currently in payment, notwithstanding that Pensions Increase may have been imputed in its calculation, but alternatively the officer may, in place of the re-assessed award, receive the retired pay and increase (including increases under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council) otherwise admissible.

Where men's service pensions have been re-assessed in respect of 1939/45 War service the basic pension shall be the award as so re-assessed and currently in payment.

6. Where any part of a pension is commuted after 31st March, 1956, the amount so commuted may nevertheless be included, as if it were still part of the pension, in assessing the increase permissible.

7. The grant of an increase of pension under this Schedule shall not affect entitlement to increase of pension under former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council and any increase granted under this Schedule shall be disregarded in assessing the increase admissible under those Orders-in-Council.

8. Where the terms of any former Pensions Increase Orders-in-Council require that, for the purpose of determining the rate of increase payable severally on a pension and on some other pension drawn by the same individual, the awards shall be aggregated, the rules for such aggregation, and for the allocation of the total permissible increase between the pensions, shall be as provided in the Pensions Increase Act corresponding to that Order-in-Council (as amended by the Pension Increase Act, 1956).

SCHEDULE II

Special Provisions.

The retired pay and additional retired pay granted to officers in respect of service in certain salaried appointments made under the provisions of Orders-in-Council dated 13th December, 1921, 26th May, 1925 and 23rd July, 1931, and subsequent amending Orders-in-Council, may be increased as follows :—

(a) the retired pay earned by service on the active list shall be increased by the amount of pensions increase appropriate at the date of the officer's final retirement; the additional retired pay earned by service in the salaried appointment after being placed on the retired list shall then be added to the original retired pay, increased as above, and the whole amount treated as a civil pension dating from final retirement : but

(b) where the total under (a) above is wholly or partially excluded from further increase by reason of the date of final retirement or the amount of retiring salary, the minimum increase will be the

amount of increase which could be given on the rate of retired pay awarded for service on the active list.

2. In the case of the pensions specified at (d), (e), (f), (g) and (m) of Schedule I the award may be increased only to the extent to which a corresponding award under the Superannuation Acts would have been increasable under the provisions of the Pensions (Increase) Act, 1956.

SCHEDULE III

General Provisions.

Any general conditions attaching to the grant or continuance of a pension shall also apply to the grant or continuance of any increase to that pension.

2. The expression "the relevant date" in Schedule I means 1st January 1950 when the pension is calculated on average pay and emoluments of £1,500 a year or more and 1st April, 1954 in all other cases.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 189

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(On the 31st August, 1953 the Ministry of Pensions and the Ministry of National Insurance were amalgamated, with the title of "Ministry of Pensions and National Insurance." At the same time certain functions relating to the provision of medical treatment for pensioners were transferred to the Ministry of Health and Department of Health for Scotland. (The Transfer of Functions (Ministry of Pensions) Order, 1953, S.I. 1953 No. 1198).

The various naval pensions formerly administered by the Minister of Pensions are now the responsibility of the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

Regulations framed by the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance concerning Retired Pay, Pensions, and other grants for members of the Naval Forces and the Nursing and Auxiliary Services thereof disabled, and the Widows, Children, Parents and other Dependants of such Members deceased, in consequence of service after 2nd September, 1939.

(Order in Council, dated 29th September, 1949, as amended by the Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953, 5th January, 1955 and 29th June, 1956.

Part I. Definitions and Interpretation.

1. **Definitions.**—In this Order the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(1) "adult dependant", in relation to a member of the naval forces, for the purposes of Articles 17 and 20, means—

(a) a person residing in the member's home who is related to the member in any of the following ways and fulfils the following conditions, namely—

(i) a grandfather or a father (including a stepfather) who is incapable of self-support;

(ii) a grandmother or a mother (including a stepmother) who is either a widow or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or has never been married;

(iii) a daughter (including a stepdaughter) who has attained the child's age limit or a sister (including a half-sister or stepsister) who has attained the age of 16 years and has never been married or is married to a husband who is incapable of self-support or is a widow;

(iv) a brother (including a half-brother or stepbrother) who has attained the age of 16 years and is incapable of self-support; or

(b) an adult female person who, in the member's home, looks after any child of the member in respect of whom an allowance is being paid under Article 13, 17 or 20;

being in each case a person who is in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member:

(2) "apprentice" means a person who is undergoing full time training for any trade, business, profession, employment or vocation and is receiving not more than nominal wages:

(3) "approved institutional treatment" means approved treatment in a hospital or similar institution:

(4) "approved treatment" means a course of medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment which it is certified that a member of the naval forces should receive in consequence of any disablement in respect of which an award may be or has been made under this Order, but does not include any treatment which involves no or only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment:

(5) "child", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) a legitimate child of the member;

(b) a legitimated child of the member;

(c) an illegitimate child of the member, who did not become legitimated upon the marriage of the member to the child's mother or father;

(d) an illegitimate child of a male member, whose mother is, or was at the date of her death, an unmarried dependant living as a wife of the member;

(e) an illegitimate child of the member, to whom sub-paragraph (c), (d) or (h) of this paragraph does not apply, who was born not later than nine months after the material date and who—

(i) where the member is disabled, has been regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review;

(ii) where the member is dead and the child was born before his death, was regularly maintained in whole or in part by the member up to the date of his death or, where the deceased was a male member, was the subject of an affiliation order which was in force at the date of his death;

(f) a stepchild of the member, who, where the member is disabled, is being regularly maintained in whole or in part by him, or who, where the member is dead, was regularly so maintained by the member up to the date of his death;

(g) a legally adopted child of the member;

(h) a foster-child, that is to say, a child who—
(i) was on the material date being brought up and wholly or mainly maintained by the member as his child; and

(ii) was so brought up and maintained for not less than six months (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) prior to the date on which the member's service terminated; and

(iii) has continued to be so maintained, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death:

(6) "child's age limit", in relation to a child or juvenile dependant of a member of the naval forces, means—

(a) where the member was an officer or sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, the age of 18 years; or

(b) in any other case, the age of 16 years:

(7) "dependent", in relation to the dependency of a person upon a deceased member of the naval forces before his death, means dependent by reason of the receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member—

(a) where his death occurred during his service, throughout the period of six months ending with his death; or

(b) in any other case, throughout the period beginning six months prior to the termination of his service and ending with his death;

or throughout such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case:

190 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(8) "disablement" means physical or mental injury or damage, or loss of physical or mental capacity, and "disabled" shall be construed accordingly :

(9) "eligible dependant", in relation to a course of approved treatment, means a person who is an eligible member of the family or who would be an eligible member of the family if, for any date mentioned in paragraphs (5) and (11) of this Article, and for the date specified in paragraph (29) of this Article as the terminating date of the period therein mentioned, there were substituted the date of the commencement of that course of treatment :

(10) "eligible member of the family", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means the wife, husband, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or child, of the member :

(11) "husband", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a husband whose marriage to the member took place not later than the material date, and "widower" shall be construed accordingly :

(12) "incapable of self-support", in relation to any person, means incapable of supporting himself solely by reason of—

(a) physical or mental infirmity of a permanent or prolonged nature ; or

(b) old age ; or

(c) being a juvenile dependant :

(13) "injury" includes wound or disease :

(14) "juvenile dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member, who has not attained the child's age limit :

(15) "material date", in relation to any child of a member of the naval forces to whom subparagraph (e) or (h) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, or in relation to a husband of a member of the naval forces, means the date on which the member sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim under this Order in respect of his disablement or death is based, or, if there was no such occurrence, the date of the termination of his service :

Provided that, where the member suffered aggravation of the injury (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service—

(a) in the case of a child to whom subparagraph (e) of paragraph (5) of this Article applies, after or within nine months before the birth of the child ; or

(b) in the case of a foster-child, after the date on which the member began to bring up and maintain the child as his child ; or

(c) in the case of a husband, after the date of his marriage to the member ;

the expression "material date" in relation to that child or husband shall mean the date on which the member's service terminated :

(16) "member of the naval forces" means an officer or rating of the Royal Navy or the Royal Marines, within the meaning of the principal Regulations, but does not include—

(a) an officer or rating serving under conditions other than those prescribed by the principal Regulations ;

(b) a person entered abroad on a non-continuous service engagement for local service only ;

(c) a non-European Native rating (whether, a British subject or not) ;

(d) a person who is by the terms of his service excluded from the benefits of this Order or whose conditions of service include other provisions of a like nature ;

(e) a person serving in one of Her Majesty's ships or in a Fleet Auxiliary or in any other vessel in the service of the Admiralty under Agreement T.124 or a variant of that Agreement or under any other mercantile or special agreement ;

(f) a person who is a member of a category or class specifically excluded from the benefits of this Order :

and, except where the context otherwise requires, any provision of this Order relating to a member of the naval forces shall be construed as relating also to a woman member of the naval forces and as relating to a person whose service as such a member or woman member has terminated :

(17) "member of the Naval Reserve Forces" means a member of the naval forces who is a member of—

(a) The Royal Naval Volunteer Reserve ;

(b) the Royal Marine Forces Volunteer Reserve ;

(c) the Royal Naval Reserve ;

(d) the Royal Fleet Reserve ;

(e) the Royal Naval Special Reserve ;

(f) the Women's Royal Naval Reserve ;

(g) Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service Reserve ;

but does not include such a member of the Naval Reserve Forces during any period when he is mobilized :

(18) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.

(19) "officer" means a member of the naval forces who is a commissioned officer (which term shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with commissioned officer status), a subordinate officer, or a warrant officer (which term shall not include a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, but shall, unless the context otherwise requires, include a woman member of the naval forces with warrant officer status) :

(20) "old age", in relation to any person, means the attainment of the age of 65 years by a male person or of the age of 60 years by a female person :

(21) "other dependant", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means a grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister or grandchild of the member :

(22) "parent", in relation to a deceased member of the naval forces, means—

(a) a person of whom the member was a legitimate, legitimated or illegitimate child ; or

(b) a person who had legally adopted the member ; or

(c) a person who, for a period of five years (or such lesser period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case) during the minority of the member, acted in the place of a parent to, and wholly or mainly maintained, the member ; or

(d) a person who, for such period as is mentioned in subparagraph (c) of this paragraph, was the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of a person fulfilling the conditions set out in that subparagraph :

(23) "principal Regulations" means the Queen's Regulations and Admiralty Instructions for the government of Her Majesty's Naval Service, as amended from time to time, the Regulations governing the various Reserve Forces as so amended, the provisions summarised in the Appendix to the Navy List as so amended, and any other regulations, instructions or provisions issued or made from time to time in relation to Her Majesty's Naval Service :

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 191

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(24) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, means the payment whereof is a charge on the consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom :

(25) "rating" means a member of the naval forces who is not an officer :

(26) "service", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means service as such a member for any period after the 2nd September, 1939 :

(27) "student" means a person who is receiving full time instruction at a university, college, secondary school or technical school, or at any other establishment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is a comparable educational establishment :

(28) "termination", in relation to service as a member of the naval forces, means termination of service as such a member by reason of retirement, discharge, demobilisation, transfer to the Emergency Reserve or in any other manner :

Provided that—

(a) where the member renders service during more than one period, it means the date, having regard to the foregoing provisions of this paragraph, of the end of the period which is relevant in the circumstances of his case ;

(b) in relation to service as a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, for the purposes of Article 9 (1) only, it means the date of his retirement, discharge from his engagement or the date, if earlier, of his death ;

and "terminated" shall be construed accordingly :

(29) "unmarried dependant living as a wife", in relation to a member of the naval forces, means a person wholly or substantially maintained by the member on a permanent bona fide domestic basis throughout the period beginning six months prior to the commencement of his service and continuing, where the member is disabled, up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of his disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review or, where the member is dead, up to the date of his death :

(30) "woman member of the naval forces" means a woman who is—

(a) a medical or dental practitioner employed with the Medical or Dental Branch of the Royal Navy with naval status for general service ;

(b) enrolled in Queen Alexandra's Royal Naval Nursing Service or the reserve thereof ;

(c) enrolled in the Women's Royal Naval Service or the reserve thereof ;

(d) a member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment enrolled for employment under the Admiralty.

2. *Interpretation.*—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1919 (a), shall apply to the interpretation of this Order as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Order to any enactment shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment, as amended by or under any other enactment or order, and to any other enactment substituted therefor.

(3) Where any matter is required by this Order to be certified, that matter shall be determined—

(a) where a Tribunal constituted under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949 (b), has given a decision under those Acts upon that matter, in accordance with that decision, or, if an appeal from that decision is brought under that Act, in accordance with the decision on that appeal ;

(b) where no such decision has been given and the matter involves a medical question, in accordance with a certificate on that question of a medical officer or board of medical officers appointed or recognised by the Minister for the purpose :

Provided that, where that question appears to the Minister to raise a serious doubt or difficulty, he may obtain the opinion thereon of one or more of a panel of independent medical experts nominated by the President of the Royal College of Physicians, the Royal College of Surgeons or the Royal College of Obstetricians and Gynaecologists, and in that case the matter involving that question shall be determined in accordance with that opinion.

(4) For the purposes of this Order, a person shall be treated as having attained the age of 16 years at the commencement of the sixteenth anniversary of the day of his birth and similarly with respect to any other age.

(5) For the purposes of this Order—

(a) a person may be treated as being in receipt of any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit awarded to him under this Order notwithstanding that the retired pay, pension, allowance or other benefit, or any part thereof, is, by virtue of any provision of this Order, being administered or otherwise applied for any purpose or paid to some other person ;

(b) where an allowance awarded in respect of a child under this Order is withheld or reduced under Article 55, a widow or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a deceased member of the naval forces who has the child under her control or in her charge may be treated as being in receipt of the allowance notwithstanding that it is so withheld or reduced.

(6) For the purposes of this Order, any question as to whether a person—

(a) is the legally adopted child of a member of the naval forces, or a person who has legally adopted a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if any legal adoption effected by the spouse (not being a separated spouse) of the member or person had been effected by the member or person ; or

(b) is the grandparent, step-parent, brother, sister, half-brother, half-sister, stepbrother, stepsister, daughter or grandchild of a member of the naval forces, shall be determined as if—

(i) any child legally adopted by two spouses jointly, or by one of two spouses (not being separated spouses), were the legitimate child of those spouses ;

(ii) any child legally adopted by a person having no spouse, or separated from his spouse, were the legitimate child of that person ;

(iii) any illegitimate child had been born the legitimate child of his father and mother.

(7) Any condition or requirement laid down in this Order for an award, or the continuance of an award, or relating to the rate or amount of an award, shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be construed as a continuing condition or requirement, and accordingly the award, rate or amount shall cease to have effect if and when the condition or requirement ceases to be fulfilled and shall be subject to variation from time to time in accordance with the condition or requirement.

192 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Part II.—General Principles of Awards.

3. *Basic condition of awards.*—Under this Order awards may be made where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces is due to service.

4. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place not later than seven years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, not later than seven years after the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or the death occurs of that member and a claim is made (at any time) in respect of that death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

- (a) the disablement is due to an injury which—
 - (i) is attributable to service; or
 - (ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or
- (b) the death was due to or hastened by—
 - (i) an injury which was attributable to service; or
 - (ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Article to prove the fulfilment of the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article and the benefit of any reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, where an injury which has led to a member's discharge or death during service was not noted in a medical report made on that member on the commencement of his service, a certificate under paragraph (1) of this Article shall be given unless the evidence shows that the conditions set out in that paragraph are not fulfilled.

(4) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve Forces, the provisions of paragraphs (2) and (3) of this Article shall not apply to any claim made in connection with his service as such a member but—

(a) a disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled;

(b) where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

5. *Entitlement where a disablement is claimed or death takes place more than seven years after the termination of service.*—(1) Where, after the expiration of the period of seven years beginning with the termination of the service of a member of the naval forces, a claim is made in respect of a disablement of that member, or in respect of the death of that member (being a death occurring after the expiration of the said period) and the member was at the time of his death, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of an injury which was a cause of his death, such disablement or death, as the case may be, shall be accepted as due to service for the purposes of this Order provided it is certified that—

(a) the disablement is due to an injury which—

- (i) is attributable to service; or
- (ii) existed before or arose during service and has been and remains aggravated thereby; or

(b) the death was due to or substantially hastened by—

- (i) an injury which was attributable to service; or
- (ii) the aggravation by service of an injury which existed before or arose during service.

(2) A disablement or death shall be certified in accordance with paragraph (1) of this Article if it is shown that the conditions set out in this Article and applicable thereto are fulfilled.

(3) The condition set out in subparagraph (a) (ii) of paragraph (1) of this Article, namely, that an injury on which the claim is based remains aggravated by service, shall not be deemed to be fulfilled unless the injury remains so aggravated at the time when the claim is made, but this paragraph shall be without prejudice, in a case where an award is made, to the subsequent operation of paragraph (7) of Article 2 of this Order in relation to that condition.

(4) Where, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the conditions set out in paragraph (1) of this Article are fulfilled, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) Where there is no note in contemporary official records of a material fact on which the claim is based, other reliable corroborative evidence of that fact may be accepted.

(6) For the purposes of this Article the expression "pension" shall include retired pay, disablement addition, weekly allowance or gratuity, or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment.

6. *Serious negligence or misconduct.*—The Minister may withhold, cancel or reduce any award which may be or has been made under this Order in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces in any case in which the injury on which the claim to the award is based was caused or contributed to by the serious negligence or misconduct of the member, or in any case in which the death of the member was so caused or contributed to.

7. *Rank or status.*—(1) Where, for the purpose of any award under Part III, IV or V of this Order (including any award under any Article in those Parts made by virtue of Part VI) in respect of the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces, the member's rank has to be determined, it shall be determined by reference to the relevant rank of the member.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the relevant rank of a member shall be whichever is the highest of the following ranks, namely—

(a) the substantive rank held by him on the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service;

(b) where on that date he held war substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank, he would then have been allowed to reckon for the purpose of calculating service retired pay or rank element of a service pension if he were eligible for such retired pay or pension, that substantive rank, or paid temporary or paid acting rank, as the case may be;

(c) the substantive, war substantive, or paid temporary or paid acting rank held by the member on any of the following dates, namely—

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 193

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(i) the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based;

(ii) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based (being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date mentioned in subparagraph (c) (i) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the date of the termination of his service;

) In the case of a member of the Naval Reserve, the relevant rank shall be—

(a) the paid rank held by him, or, where pay as not in issue, the rank for which pay would have been in issue if the member had been entitled to receive pay, on the date on which he sustained the wound or injury, or on which he was first removed from duty on account of the disease, on which the claim to the award is based; or

(b) if there was no such occurrence, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph) held by him during the relevant period of service; or

(c) where the member suffered aggravation of the injury on which the claim to the award is based being aggravation which, in the case of death, persisted until death) as a result of service after the date or period mentioned in subparagraphs (a) and (b) of this paragraph, the date of the removal from duty on account of the aggravation, or, if there was no such removal from duty, the highest rank (ascertained in accordance with the provisions of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph) held by him during such service.

) Where an award is payable in respect of the disablement or death of a member by reason of more than one injury, and different ranks would, under the foregoing provisions of this Article, be payable in respect of the different causes leading to the disablement or death—

(a) an award under Part III or IV of this Order shall be at a composite rate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the relevant rank appropriate thereto; and

(b) an award under Part V of this Order shall be based upon the highest of those different relevant ranks.

) For the purposes of an award in respect of the death of a retired officer who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer, the relevant rank shall be the rank in which he was employed, or the rank appropriate to the appointment in which he was employed, the date on which he was last on full pay prior to the termination of his service, or at any of the times mentioned in paragraph (2) (c) of this Article, whichever is most favourable.

) The provisions contained in the principal Regulations as to equivalent ranks of officers and ratings, for the purposes of retired pay, pension or grant thereunder, and as to the classification of different categories of ratings, shall have effect for the purposes of this Order.

) For the purposes of any award under this Order, a Chaplain shall be treated as holding such rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate in his case having regard to his denomination and length of his service and the provisions made in the principal Regulations as to the grant of retired pay, pensions, allowances or gratuities to or in respect of Chaplains of that denomination with that length of service.

(8) The foregoing provisions of this Article shall, where appropriate, apply in relation to women members of the naval forces, any reference to a rank being treated as a reference to a status equivalent to that rank.

Part III.—Awards in respect of Disablement.

8. *Application of Part III.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part of this Order shall have effect subject, in the case of any award which may be made under Part VI, to the provisions of that Part.

9. *General conditions of awards in respect of disablement.*—(1) An award in respect of the disablement of a member of the naval forces shall not be made to take effect before the termination of his service or, in the case of an officer on the active list, while he is in receipt of unemployed pay or half-pay.

(2) The Minister may withhold or reduce an award in respect of the disablement of an officer whose service is terminated voluntarily or on account of misconduct.

(3) For the purposes of an award in respect of disablement (which may be made provisionally or upon any other basis), the degree of that disablement shall be assessed on an interim basis, unless the member's condition permits a final settlement of the extent, if any, of that disablement.

10. *Determination of degree of disablement.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Order, the degree of the disablement due to service of a member of the naval forces shall be assessed by making a comparison between the condition of the member as so disabled and the condition of a normal healthy person of the same age and sex, without taking into account the earning capacity of the member in his disabled condition in his own or any other specific trade or occupation, and without taking into account the effect of any individual factors or extraneous circumstances:

Provided that, where such disablement is due to more than one injury, a composite assessment of the degree of disablement shall be made by reference to the combined effect of all such injuries.

(2) The degree of disablement assessed as aforesaid shall be certified by way of a percentage, total disablement being represented by 100 per cent. (which shall be the maximum assessment) and a lesser degree being represented by such percentage as bears to 100 per cent. the same proportion as the lesser degree of disablement bears to total disablement, so, however, that a degree of disablement of 20 per cent. or more shall be certified at a percentage which is a multiple of ten, and a degree of disablement which is less than 20 per cent. shall, except in a case to which Table 1 in the Third Schedule applies, be certified in the manner required by Table 2 or 3 in that Schedule.

(3) Where a disablement is due to an injury specified in the First Schedule or is a disablement so specified, and, in either case, has reached a settled condition, the degree of that disablement shall, in the absence of any special features, be certified for the purposes of this Article at the percentage specified in that Schedule as appropriate to that injury or to that disablement.

(4) Where a member of the naval forces has sustained a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule as well as some other disablement due to service, the degree of which is less than 100 per cent., and a composite assessment of the degree of the disablement from both causes is no higher than the assessment for the other disablement alone, this Article shall have effect so as to authorise an award under Article 12 in respect of the minor injury as well as an award under Article 11 or 12 in respect of the other disablement.

194 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(5) The degree of disablement certified under this Article shall be the degree of disablement for the purpose of any award in respect thereof under this Order.

11. *Pensions for disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is not less than 20 per cent. may be awarded retired pay or a pension at whichever of the rates set out in the Tables in the Second Schedule is appropriate to his rank or status and the degree of his disablement.

12. *Gratuities and weekly allowances for minor disablement.*—A member of the naval forces the degree of whose disablement is less than 20 per cent. may be awarded a gratuity, or a weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity, in accordance with the appropriate Table in the Third Schedule.

13. *Allowances for eligible members of the family.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is awarded retired pay or a pension under Article 11, allowances in respect of the eligible members of the family may be awarded in accordance with the following provisions of this Article.

(2) An allowance under this Article in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be at such proportion of the rates set out in the following Table as corresponds to the degree of the disablement which may give title to that allowance:—

Table.

Eligible member of the family.	Rate for 100 per cent. disablement.	
	Officers (yearly rate)	Other ranks (weekly rate)
	£	s. d.
(a) wife, husband, or unmarried dependant living as a wife	36	10 0
(b) children:—		
(i) if an allowance under (a) is in issue—		
each child	30	7 6
(ii) if no allowance under (a) is in issue—		
first child	36	10 0
each other child ..	30	7 6

(3) The award, continuance and amount of any allowance in respect of a wife, husband or child who is living apart from the member shall be at the discretion of the Minister.

(4) No allowance shall be awarded in respect of a husband unless—

(a) he has been in receipt of regular and substantial support or benefit from the member throughout the period beginning (unless the Minister otherwise determines in the exceptional circumstances of any case) not less than six months prior to the termination of her service, and continuing up to the date of any award under this Order in respect of her disablement and, where the award is reviewed, up to the date of the review; and

(b) he is incapable of self-support and in need

(5) No allowance shall be granted in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife unless she has in her charge a child of the member in respect of whom an allowance may be awarded under this Article.

(6) Where a woman member has a husband (whether married to her before or after the date), no allowance shall be awarded to her in respect of any child of whom the husband is the father, who has been legally adopted by the husband, the conditions set out in paragraph (4) of Article for the award of an allowance in respect of the husband are fulfilled.

(7) Subject to the provisions of paragraph 13 of this Article, an award of an allowance under Article shall not be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit.

(8) An award of an allowance under this Article may be made or continued in respect of a child who has attained the child's age limit where that child—

(a) is a student or an apprentice; or
(b) is incapable of self-support by reason of infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit; and the circumstances of the case are, in the opinion of the Minister, such as to justify the award of continuance.

14. *Education allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 may be awarded an allowance in respect of a child (including a child to whom Article 17 (3) (e) (ii) applies) for the purpose of his education if—

(a) the child has attained the age of 5 years;
(b) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it; and
(c) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving, or to receive, is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an allowance under Article shall be determined by the Minister, but total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

15. *Allowances for constant attendance.*—A member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of whose disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent. and it is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister that constant attendance on the member is necessary on account of the disablement, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding £100 a year in the case of an officer or 30s. a week in any other case.

Provided that in an exceptional case of very serious disablement the allowance may, subject to the conditions as the Minister may determine, be increased to a rate not exceeding £156 a year in the case of an officer or 60s. a week in any other case.

16. *Allowances for wear and tear of clothing.*—Where a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of an amputation regularly wears an artificial limb, he may be awarded an allowance in respect of wear and tear of clothing at whichever of the following rates is applicable, namely:—

(a) where he wears a single artificial limb (other than a tilting-table limb), £6 a year;
(b) where he wears a tilting-table limb or more than one artificial limb, £10 a year.

(2) In any other case in which the Minister is satisfied that as a result of the pensioned disablement there is exceptional wear and tear of the member's clothing, an allowance not exceeding £10 a year may be awarded.

17. *Allowances for unemployable pensioners.*—*Eligibility.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 195

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

in respect of disablement so serious as to make him unemployable, he may be awarded allowances in accordance with such of the provisions of this title as may be appropriate in his case:
Provided that—

(a) such a member may be deemed to be unemployable although in receipt of earnings which are, in the opinion of the Minister, unlikely to exceed £52 a year;

(b) such a member shall not be eligible for any award under this Article if he is in receipt of a retirement pension (not being contributory old age pension) under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

2) *Supplementation of retired pay or pension.*—member of the naval forces coming within paragraph (1) of this Article may be awarded an allowance, by way of supplement to his retired pay or pension, at the rate of £117 a year in the case of an officer, or 46s. a week in any other case:

Provided that, in computing the said rates, account shall be taken, to such extent as the Minister may think fit, of any of the following benefits for which a member may be eligible—

(a) sickness or disablement benefit under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to benefits under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any corresponding legislation in Northern Ireland;

(b) a contributory old age pension or a widow's basic pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(a), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which, in the opinion of the Minister, is analogous to that Act.

3) *Additional allowances for dependants.*—Where a member of the naval forces is awarded an allowance in accordance with paragraph (2) of this Article, there may also be awarded to that member additional allowances in accordance with the following provisions of this paragraph—

(a) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

(b) In the case of a woman member of the naval forces, an allowance may be awarded in respect of a husband to whom she was married after the material date, at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the husband were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the woman member were 100 per cent., and any such allowance shall be treated as an allowance under (a) of the Table in Article 13 (2) for the purpose of determining the rate of any allowance for a child under Article 13 or under subparagraph (e) of this paragraph.

(c) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a wife, husband or unmarried dependant living as a wife, and the degree of the disablement of the member is 100 per cent., or where an allowance for such a person has been increased or awarded under subparagraph (a) or (b) of this paragraph, the rate of the allowance may be increased, or further increased, as the case may be, by £29 a year in the case of an officer, or 15s. 0d. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit having regard to the financial circum-

stances of the person in respect of whom the allowance has been granted.

(d) Where the member is not in receipt of an allowance under Article 13 or under subparagraph (b) of this paragraph in respect of a wife or husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or unmarried dependant living as a wife, an allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £65 a year in the case of an officer, or 25s. 0d. a week in any other case, if the Minister thinks fit having regard to the financial circumstances of the person in respect of whom the allowance is claimed:

Provided that—

(i) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(ii) where, in the case of an officer, an additional allowance is awarded under this paragraph and an allowance is payable in respect of a first child under (b) (ii) of the Table in Article 13 (2), or under the said (b) (ii) as increased by subparagraph (e) (i) of this paragraph, or under subparagraph (e) (ii) of this paragraph, as the case may be, the aggregate of these allowances shall not exceed £95 a year.

(e) (i) Where an allowance has been awarded under Article 13 in respect of a child and the degree of disablement of the member is less than 100 per cent., that allowance may be increased to the rate which would be appropriate under that Article if the degree of the disablement of the member were 100 per cent.;

(ii) An allowance may be awarded in respect of any child, not being an eligible member of the family, who should, in the opinion of the Minister, be treated as such having regard to the child's relationship to or connection with the member and the other circumstances of the case:

Provided that any such allowance shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if the child were an eligible member of the family and the degree of disablement of the member were 100 per cent.

(f) In the case of a member of the naval forces not being an officer, the amount of the allowance in respect of the first child awarded under Article 13 or awarded or increased under subparagraph (e) of this paragraph may be increased or further increased to 11s. 6d. a week.

17A. *Allowances for Comforts.*—Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is 100 per cent., and either he is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 or he is a person, not in receipt of such an allowance, whose retired pay or pension has been awarded in respect of multiple injuries which, in the opinion of the Minister, render the disablement so severe as to justify an award under this Article, he may be awarded an allowance for the provision of comforts at the rate of £26 a year in the case of an officer or 10s. a week in any other case:

Provided that, in either case, he is also in receipt of an allowance under Article 15 or would be in receipt of such an allowance if he were not in a hospital or other institution.

18. *Allowances for lowered standard of occupation.*—(1) Where a member of the naval forces is in receipt of retired pay or a pension under Article 11 in respect of disablement the degree of which is less than 100 per cent. or has been granted an award under Article 12 in respect of a minor disablement and in either case the disablement is such as to render him incapable, and likely to remain permanently incapable, of following the occupation which was his regular occupation before his service and incapable of following any other occupation

196 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

which is of an equivalent standard and is suitable in his case, he may be awarded an allowance at a rate not exceeding 27s. 6d. a week, so, however, that the aggregate rate of his retired pay or pension under Article 11 together with the allowance under this Article shall not exceed the rate of award which would have been appropriate in his case under Article 11 if the degree of his disablement had been 100 per cent.

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is eligible for an allowance under Article 17 (2).

Part IV.—Treatment and Rehabilitation.

19. Application and interpretation of Part IV.—

Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where the disablement of a member of the naval forces is due to service and any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

20. *Treatment allowances.*—(1) A member of the naval forces may be awarded in respect of any period during which he receives approved treatment, a treatment allowance consisting of a personal allowance in respect of himself and any additional allowance which may be appropriate in his case in accordance with the following provisions of this Article:

Provided that—

(a) a treatment allowance shall be subject to such deductions or adjustments as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to all the circumstances of the case;

(b) where a member is in receipt of a treatment allowance under this Article in respect of any period, no payment shall be made in respect of that period of any award under Part III or VI except an award under Article 14, 16, 17 (2) or 17A, or, in the case of treatment other than approved institutional treatment, under Article 15.

(2) The personal allowance in respect of the member shall be awarded at the rate of retired pay or pension which would be appropriate under this Order if the degree of that member's disablement were 100 per cent.

(3) The allowance under paragraph (2) of this Article may be increased by whichever of the following amounts is appropriate, namely—

(a) if he is not eligible for any such benefit as is mentioned in paragraph (6) of this Article, 40s. 0d. a week;

(b) if he is eligible for such benefit at a lower rate than 40s. 0d. a week, the amount of the difference between that lower rate and 40s. 0d. a week;

Provided that this paragraph shall not apply to—

(i) a member who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2); or

(ii) a member who is receiving approved institutional treatment and is not entitled to an allowance under the following provisions of this Article.

(4) An additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an eligible dependant at the rate and subject to the conditions which would be appropriate under Article 13 if that dependant were an eligible member of the family and the degree of the member's disablement were 100 per cent.:

Provided that—

(a) where that eligible dependant is a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, the rate of the additional allowance in respect of that person may be increased to the rate of £65 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 25s. 0d. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that person;

(b) where, in the case of a member of the naval forces not being an officer, an increased allowance is granted under paragraph (3) of this Article the amount of the allowance awarded under the foregoing provisions of this paragraph in respect of the first child may be increased to 11s. 6d. a week.

(5) Where a member of the naval forces is not in receipt of an allowance under paragraph (4) of this Article in respect of a wife or a husband (whether married to the member before or after the material date) or an unmarried dependant living as a wife, an additional allowance may be awarded in respect of an adult dependant at the rate of £65 a year in the case of an officer, or the rate of 25s. 0d. a week in any other case, as the Minister may think fit having regard to the financial circumstances of that adult dependant:

Provided that—

(a) the member of the naval forces shall not be awarded an additional allowance in respect of more than one adult dependant;

(b) where, in the case of an officer, an additional allowance is awarded under this paragraph, the aggregate of that allowance and any allowance under paragraph (4) of this Article in respect of any child shall not exceed £95 a year.

(6) The benefit referred to in paragraph (3) of this Article is personal benefit by way of injury benefit under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(a), sickness benefit, retirement pension or contributory old age pension under the National Insurance Act, 1946(b), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to the legislation, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that legislation.

21. *Allowances where prolonged abstention from work is necessary following approved institutional treatment.*—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should on completion of a course of approved institutional treatment abstain from work for a prolonged period in consequence of the condition which necessitated that treatment, he may be treated as if he were eligible throughout the period for a treatment allowance under Article:

(2) This Article shall not apply to a member of the naval forces who is in receipt of an allowance under Article 17 (2).

22. *Allowances for part-time treatment.*—When a member of the naval forces receives treatment which would be approved treatment but for the fact that it involves only occasional interruptions of the member's normal employment, a treatment allowance may be awarded to the member at such rate not exceeding 30s. in respect of any one day (subject to a maximum payment of 40s. in respect of any one week), as the Minister may think appropriate having regard to any loss of remunerative time to the member as the result of those interruptions:

Provided that the rate of a treatment allowance awarded to a member under this Article in respect of any period of a week or less shall not exceed the amount by which the weekly value of the member's existing award under Part III or Part VI (excluding any award under Article 14, 15, 16, 17 (2) or 17A) is short of the weekly value of the award which would have been appropriate in the case of that member under Article 20 if he had been eligible for an award under that Article.

23. *Medical expenses.*—Any necessary expenses in respect of the medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment of a member of the naval forces not otherwise provided for may be defrayed by the Minister under such conditions and up to such amount as he may determine.

(a) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 62.

(b) 9 & 10 Geo. 6. c. 67.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 197

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Part V.—Awards in respect of Death.

24. *Application of Part V.*—(1) Under this Part of this Order awards may be made in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces which is due to service.

(2) This Part and the Schedules referred to in this Part shall have effect as if any reference to a commissioned officer included a reference to an acting sub-lieutenant and any reference to a warrant officer included a reference to a midshipman or cadet.

25. *General conditions of awards in respect of death.*—Where, after the death of a member of the naval forces, any allowance, grant or other payment out of public funds is paid for any period to or in respect of any person in continuation of any payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member, no pension, allowance or other grant under this Part shall be paid for that period to or in respect of that person :

Provided that, where the aggregate amount of any pension, allowance or other grant which might, but for this paragraph, have been paid under this Part is in excess of the aggregate amount of the payments so made out of public funds, an amount equal to that excess may be paid.

26. *Pensions to widows.*—(1) The widow of an officer above the rank of Lieutenant-Commander or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines may be awarded a pension at whichever of the rates set out in column (3) in Table 1 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(2) The widow of a Lieutenant-Commander, Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank or Warrant Officer or an officer of equivalent rank in the Royal Marines or the widow of a rating may be awarded a pension—

(a) at whichever of the rates specified in column (2) in Table 1 or column (2) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case—

(i) where she has attained the age of 40 years ; or

(ii) where she is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32, 34 or 36 ; or

(iii) where she was in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of a child of the officer or rating under Article 32 of whom she is the mother—or was being treated under Article 2 (5) (b) as if she were in receipt of such an allowance for such a child—until the date, in either case, upon which the child attained the age of 16 years, or where, in the opinion of the Minister in any other case, she should be so treated ; or

(iv) where the child in respect of whom she was awarded an allowance under Article 32 or 36 dies before attaining the age of 16 years, for a period of thirteen weeks beginning with the date of the child's death ; or

(v) where she is incapable of self-support ;

(b) in any other case, at whichever of the rates specified in column (3) in Table 1 or column (3) in Table 2 in the Fourth Schedule is appropriate in her case.

(3) A widow of a member of the naval forces shall only be eligible for a pension under this Article if she was not separated from the member at the date of his death or if, being then separated from him, the separation was, in the opinion of the Minister, caused by his mental instability arising from disablement due to service.

27. *Killed in action gratuities.*—Where an officer has been killed in action or while on flying duty or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper

authority, or has in such circumstances sustained wounds or injuries from which he died within seven years of sustaining them, his widow may, if she is a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, be awarded a gratuity in accordance with the Table in the Fifth Schedule.

28. *Pensions to widows who were separated.*—(1) The widow of a member of the naval forces, not being a widow eligible for a pension under Article 26, may be awarded a pension if—

(a) she was entitled to periodical payments from her husband under a maintenance or separation order and was, throughout the period of six months expiring on the date of his death or such other period as the Minister may determine in the exceptional circumstances of any case, either receiving those payments or taking reasonable steps to obtain them ; or

(b) her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph, contributing to a reasonable extent to her support.

(2) The rate of a pension awarded to a widow under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed—

(a) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (a) of this Article are fulfilled, the rate of the payments which she was entitled to receive from her husband ; or

(b) where the conditions specified in paragraph (1) (b) of this Article are fulfilled, the average amount that her husband was contributing to her support throughout any such period as is mentioned in paragraph (1) (a) of this Article ;

and shall not in either case exceed the rate of the pension under Article 26 of which she would be in receipt if she were a widow eligible for a pension under that Article.

29. *Pensions to unmarried dependants living as wives.*—(1) An unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension in accordance with the following provisions of this Article, if the widow of the member is not in receipt of a pension under Article 26.

(2) Where an unmarried dependant of a member has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part, a pension may be paid to her until she ceases to have that child in her charge or to be in receipt of such allowance.

(3) The rate of a pension to the unmarried dependant of a member shall be at the discretion of the Minister but shall not exceed £141a year where the member was an officer or 45s. 6d. a week where the member was a rating.

(4) For the purposes of this Article, an unmarried dependant of a member who has in her charge a child of the member and is in receipt of an allowance awarded in respect of that child under the following provisions of this Part shall, where the child dies before attaining the child's age limit, be treated for the period of thirteen weeks from the date of the child's death as though she still had that child in her charge and were still in receipt of that allowance.

30. *Rent allowances to widows, and unmarried dependants living as wives, who have children.*—(1) Where the widow of a rating is in receipt of a pension under Article 26 or 28, or an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a rating is in receipt of a pension under Article 29 and the household of the widow or unmarried dependant includes a child, the widow or unmarried dependant may be awarded an allowance in accordance with the following provisions of

198 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

this Article at such weekly rate, not exceeding 20s., as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the amount by which her weekly rent and rates exceed 6s.

(2) An allowance under this Article to a widow in receipt of a pension under Article 28 shall not exceed the amount by which the pension, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the amount which her husband was, throughout any such period as is mentioned in Article 28 (1) (a), contributing, or required by a maintenance or separation order to contribute, to her support and that of her children.

(3) Where an allowance under this Article would cease by reason of the death of a child before attaining the child's age limit, the allowance shall be continued for the period of thirteen weeks from the date of the child's death.

(4) In this Article—

(a) "child" means a child of the rating who has not attained the child's age limit, or who, having attained that age limit, is a student or an apprentice or is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained that age limit, and includes any person fulfilling those conditions who should, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to his relationship to or connection with the rating and the other circumstances of the case, be treated as covered by the provisions of this Article;

(b) "weekly rent and rates" means such sum as the Minister may, after taking into account all relevant factors and making all necessary apportionments, consider to be the weekly amount which the widow or unmarried dependant is paying or providing either directly or indirectly in respect of rent, or the equivalent thereof, and rates for accommodation for the benefit of herself and the child;

(c) "accommodation" means living accommodation without any service or benefit not ordinarily provided by the landlord to the tenant of an unfurnished dwelling house, but may include accommodation reasonably required for the storage of furniture.

(5) This Article shall have effect as if any reference to a rating included a reference to a warrant officer, so, however, that the rate of an allowance under this Article to the widow or unmarried dependant of a warrant officer shall not exceed the amount by which the pension of which she is in receipt under this Part, together with any allowances awarded to her under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, falls short of the pension under this Part, together with any allowances under the following provisions of this Part in respect of children, of which she would be in receipt if the warrant officer had been a sub-lieutenant.

31. Pensions to widowers.—(1) The widower of a woman member of the naval forces may, unless he was separated from her at the date of her death, be awarded a pension if he was dependent on her and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(2) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be at the discretion of the Minister, but shall not exceed £141 a year where the member was an officer or 52s. 6d. a week in any other case.

32. Allowances in respect of children under the age limit.—(1) Where a child of a member of the

naval forces has not attained the child's age limit, an allowance under this Article may be awarded in respect of that child unless a pension is awarded to that child under Article 33.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, an allowance under this Article in respect of a child shall be at the rate of £63 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer or £57 10s. a year where the member was a warrant officer or 21s. 6d. a week in any other case.

(3) Where a child of a male member is a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies, an allowance under this Article in respect of that child shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £63 10s. a year where the member was a commissioned officer, £57 10s. a year where the member was a warrant officer or 21s. 6d. a week in any other case.

(4) Where the widower of a woman member, alive, no allowance shall be awarded under this Article in respect of any child of whom the widow is the father or who has been legally adopted by the widower unless the conditions for the award under Article 31 or 36 of a pension to the widower in respect of the death of the member are fulfilled. In this paragraph the word "widower" includes a person married to the member after the material date.

(5) Where—

(a) a child of a male member, including a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies, is not under the control of the child's mother or of a person who or has been in receipt of a pension under Article 26, 28 or 29, in respect of the death of the member; or

(b) a child of a woman member is not under the control of the child's father or of a widow of the member, being a father or widower in receipt of a pension under Article 31 or 36 in respect of her death;

an allowance under this Article in respect of that child may be awarded at, or, if already awarded, increased to, a rate not exceeding—

(i) where the member was a commissioned officer, £99 10s. a year;

(ii) where the member was a warrant officer, £75 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £91 10s. a year if the child has attained that age; or

(iii) in any other case, 25s. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 35s. 0d. a week if the child has attained that age.

33. Pensions to motherless or fatherless children under the age limit.—Where a child of a male member of the naval forces is or becomes motherless, or where a woman member who has a child dies without leaving a widower (whether married to her before or after the material date) or the pensioned widower of such a woman member dies, and in either case the child has not attained the child's age limit, a pension may be awarded to the child at whichever of the following rates is applicable:—

(a) where the member was a commissioned officer, £99 10s. a year;

(b) where the member was a warrant officer, £75 a year if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or £91 10s. a year if the child has attained that age;

(c) in any other case, 25s. a week if the child has not attained the age of 15 years or 35s. 0d. a week if the child has attained that age.

Provided that, in the case of a male member, a pension under this Article to a child to whom Article 1 (5) (e) applies shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine but shall not exceed the

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 199

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

which would be appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Article.

34. Awards to or in respect of children over the age limit.—(1) An allowance in respect of, or a pension to, a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded, or an award of such an allowance or pension may be continued, subject to the following provisions of this Article, after the child has attained the child's age limit where the child—

- (a) is a student or an apprentice ; or
 - (b) is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit ;
- and the circumstances are such, in the opinion of the Minister, as to justify the award or its continuance.

(2) Subject to paragraph (3) of this Article, an allowance or pension so awarded or continued shall be at the rate and subject to the conditions laid down in the foregoing provisions of this Part.

(3) Where a child in whose case the conditions of Article 32 (5) or 33 are fulfilled has attained the age of 18 years and is incapable of self-support by reason of an infirmity which arose before he attained the child's age limit, the allowance or pension may be awarded at, or if already awarded increased to, a rate not exceeding £104 a year in the case of an officer's child or 40s. 0d. a week in any other case.

35. Education allowances.—(1) An allowance in respect of a child of a member of the naval forces may be awarded for the purpose of that child's education if—

- (a) the child has attained the age of 5 years ; and
- (b) the circumstances of the family are such as to require it ; and
- (c) the Minister is satisfied that the type of education which the child is receiving or is to receive is suitable for the child.

(2) The amount of an education allowance shall be determined by the Minister, but the total payments made in respect of any period of twelve months shall not exceed £80 in respect of any one child.

36. Awards for ineligible members of the family or unemployable pensioners.—Where a member of the naval forces was at the date of his death in receipt of an allowance in respect of a child under Article 17

- (d) (ii) or in respect of a husband under Article 17 (3) (b), a pension to or an allowance in respect of the child and a pension to the husband may be awarded at the rate and subject to the conditions which would have been appropriate under the foregoing provisions of this Part if the child or husband had been an eligible member of the family.

37. Pensions to parents.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the parent of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he is in pecuniary need by reason of old age, or infirmity or other adverse condition which is not merely of a temporary character :

Provided that, where the widow, unmarried dependant living as a wife, or widower of a member in receipt of a pension under this Part, a pension shall not be awarded under this Article unless the parent was dependent on the member.

(2) In determining whether and to what extent a parent is in pecuniary need, the Minister shall take into account the extent to which the member before and during his service supported the parent, and the extent to which the member, if he had not died,

would have been likely, in the opinion of the Minister, to support the parent thereafter.

(3) The rate of a pension under this Article shall be not less than £15 a year where the member was an officer, or 5s. a week in any other case, and shall not exceed—

- (a) where the member was a male commissioned officer, whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

- (i) £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent ; or

- (ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations ;

- (b) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £75 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £100 a year where there is more than one eligible parent ;

- (c) where the member was a warrant officer, £60 a year where there is only one eligible parent or £85 a year where there is more than one eligible parent ;

- (d) in any other case, 20s. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 27s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent :

Provided that, in exceptional cases, the rate of the pension may be increased in excess of the foregoing rates by a sum not exceeding :—

- (i) where the member was an officer, £20 a year ;

- (ii) in any other case, 7s. 6d. a week where there is only one eligible parent or 12s. 6d. a week where there is more than one eligible parent.

(4) Where an award to a parent may be made under this Article in respect of the death of two or more members of the naval forces—

- (a) one pension only may be awarded under this Article in respect of the death of those members ; and

- (b) paragraph (2) of this Article shall have effect as if it referred to the support given to the parent by all those members.

(5) Where the conditions for the award of a pension under this Article are fulfilled in the case of more than one parent of a member, a pension may be awarded to whichever parent the Minister may select and, so long as the award to that parent is in force, a pension shall not be awarded to any other parent of the member :

Provided that, where the parents of the member are not living together, a pension may, if the Minister thinks fit, be awarded to each of them, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed the maximum rate at which a pension under this Article may be awarded.

38. Pensions to other dependants.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, any other dependant of a member of the naval forces may be awarded a pension if he was dependent on the member and is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support :

Provided that—

- (a) Not more than one dependant shall be awarded a pension under this Article in respect of the death of the member except in the case of juvenile dependants, and where an award under this Article to any dependant ceases for any reason to have effect, no award shall be made under this Article to any other person unless that person is the wife or husband of that dependant ; and

200 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(b) The decision of the Minister shall be final on any question as to which of two or more dependants who may be eligible should receive a pension under this Article.

(2) A pension awarded under this Article to an other dependant who is not a juvenile dependant shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed £54 a year where the member was an officer or 20s. a week in any other case, and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(3) A pension awarded under this Article to a juvenile dependant of a member shall be at such rate as the Minister may determine, but shall not exceed—

(a) where the member was a male commissioned officer, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed whichever is the greater of the following rates, namely—

(i) £75 a year; or

(ii) the appropriate ordinary rate of a widow's pension under the principal Regulations;

(b) where the member was a woman with commissioned officer status, £26 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £75 a year;

(c) where the member was a warrant officer, £20 a year for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed £65 a year;

(d) in any other case, 6s. a week for each juvenile dependant, so, however, that the aggregate rate of the pensions shall not exceed 20s. a week; and shall not, in a case where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member, exceed the maximum which, by virtue of paragraph (4) of this Article, is appropriate in such a case.

(4) Where a pension under Article 37 is in payment to one eligible parent of the member the rate of a pension under this Article to another dependant of the member or, as the case may be, the aggregate rate of the pensions to the other dependants of the member, shall not exceed the difference between the rate of the pension of which the parent is in receipt and the maximum rate which would be appropriate in that case under paragraph (3) of Article 37 if there were two eligible parents and the case were treated as an exceptional case under the proviso to that paragraph.

39. *Remarriage of female pensioners, etc.*—(1) Any pension to or allowance in respect of a female person awarded under this Part in respect of the death of a member of the naval forces shall cease if that person marries or cohabits with some other person as his wife.

(2) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 to the widow of an officer or of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines, or a pension awarded under Article 37 to the female parent of a member of the naval forces, ceases under paragraph (1) of this Article on her marriage, the Minister may, on the death of the husband of that marriage, restore the pension in whole or in part if the circumstances of the widow or parent are, in his opinion, such as to justify its restoration.

(3) Where a pension awarded under Article 26 or 28 to the widow of a rating (not being the widow of a sergeant-major of the Royal Marines) ceases on her marriage, a gratuity equal to one year's pension may be awarded to her.

(4) An allowance under this Part in respect of the child of a member of the naval forces shall not be affected by the cessation under this Article of a pension awarded to any other person in respect of the death of that member.

Part VI.—Provisions for Special Classes of Disabled Members.

40. *Application and interpretation of Part VI.*—Under this Part of this Order awards may be made where a member of the naval forces suffers disablement which is due to service.

(2) Any condition applicable to an award under Part III shall, where appropriate, be applicable to an award under this Part.

(3) In this Part the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:—

(a) "disablement addition on a pension basis in relation to disablement assessed at not less than 20 per cent., means an addition by way of disablement element at the rate of £210 a year for total disablement in the case of a male officer or £120 a year for total disablement in the case of a woman officer or, in either case, at a proportionately lower rate for a lesser degree of disablement.

(b) "disablement addition on a gratuity basis in relation to disablement assessed at less than 20 per cent., means the gratuity, or weekly allowance with or without a terminal gratuity which would be appropriate under Article 12.

(c) "regular officer" means an officer on one of the permanent lists of the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, or a Chaplain or Instructor Officer entered under normal conditions;

(d) "regular rating" means a person who, in respect of service (otherwise than as an officer in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines, is eligible on discharge for an award under the principal Regulations of disablement pension comprising an element in respect of service or rank or both.

41. *Regular officers with permanent commissions.*—A regular officer with a permanent commission (being an officer to whom Article 42, 43, 44 or 45 applies) may be granted—

(a) the award, other than an award at the principal rate, for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(b) for so long as it is to his advantage and lieu of an award under subparagraph (a) of this paragraph, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(c) where he is invalided before he has qualified for an award of retired pay under the principal Regulations, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12 in addition to any service gratuity which he is eligible; or

(d) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

42. *Regular officers with short service commissions.*—A regular officer serving on a short service commission (not being an officer to whom Article 41 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any service gratuity for which he is eligible.

43. *Re-employed officers.*—(1) In this Article "re-employed officer" means an officer who, after previous commissioned service who has been recalled to service or otherwise taken into employment as a commissioned officer.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 201

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(2) Where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay which contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

(a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such retired pay and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Where a re-employed officer was awarded a gratuity in respect of his previous service or was not eligible for any award in respect of his previous service, he may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where a re-employed officer is in receipt of retired pay or pension (or both) partly in respect of his previous service and partly in respect of previous disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

(a) a pension consisting of the service element of his existing retired pay or pension (or both) and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or,

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph.

(5) Subject to the provisions of this Article where a re-employed officer is in receipt of an award in respect of previous disablement and the award contains no element in respect of his previous service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, an award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service:

Provided that where the existing award is in respect of disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, or is in respect of disablement due to service before the 1914 World War but is at a rate laid down for disablement due to service in the 1914 World War, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, an award under Article 11 in respect of the additional disablement which is represented by the difference between the degree of disablement assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, and the degree of disablement on which the existing award is based.

(6) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (4) or (5) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of the disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

44. *Officers with previous commissioned service in Commonwealth forces, etc.*—An officer to whom Article 43 would apply if his previous commissioned service in the forces of any part of the Commonwealth (other than the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man), or in the forces of Burma before the 4th January, 1948, were previous commissioned service for the purposes of that Article may, if and for so long as it is to his advantage, be granted—

(a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(b) an award equal to the difference between his existing award in respect of his previous service in those forces and the award for which he would have been eligible under Article 43 if that Article had applied to him.

45. *Officers promoted from rating.*—(1) In this Article "officer promoted from rating" means an officer who was, on the 3rd September, 1939, a rating serving on a continuous service engagement or on an engagement to complete time for pension, and who was so serving immediately before being promoted to temporary rank as an officer.

(2) An officer promoted from rating may be granted—

(a) the award for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations in respect of service, together with a disablement addition on a pension basis; or

(b) the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, if and for so long as it is to his advantage.

(3) An officer to whom the provisions of paragraph (1) of this Article apply, being an officer who, if he had not been disabled on the termination of his service, would have been eligible under the principal Regulations for a gratuity in respect of service, shall, if he ceases to be eligible for a disablement addition on a pension basis, have an option—

(a) to continue to receive retired pay in respect of service; or

(b) to receive, in lieu of such further retired pay and in final settlement, the service gratuity which might otherwise have been granted on the termination of his service, less the difference between the amount of such retired pay which has been issued and the amount of the payment which would, over the period of such issue, have been made if a life annuity had been purchased, corresponding in value to the service gratuity and determined actuarially according to the officer's age on the date his service terminated:

Provided that—

(i) if the officer is eligible for a gratuity under Article 12, he may receive that gratuity in addition to an award under this paragraph;

(ii) where an award was made under paragraph (2) (b) of this Article as an alternative to an award under paragraph (2) (a) of this Article the provisions of this paragraph shall apply, the amount of retired pay in respect of service which has been issued being treated as the amount which would have been issued under the said paragraph (2) (a).

(4) Where an officer promoted from rating has received a service gratuity and subsequently a claim in respect of his disablement due to service is accepted, he shall have an option—

(a) to refund the service gratuity in one sum and receive the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (a) or (b) of this Article; or

(b) to retain the service gratuity and receive either—

(i) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or

(ii) the appropriate award under paragraph (2) (a) or (b) of this Article less the annual value of the service gratuity as a life annuity determined actuarially according to his age at the time when he exercises the option:

Provided that the option shall be exercised when

202 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

acceptance of the claim in respect of disablement is notified and the exercise thereof shall be final.

46. Temporary officers with previous pension.—(1) In this Article "officer with a previous pension" means an officer who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the ranks of the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes an officer who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before the 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be awarded—

(a) a disablement addition on a pension basis or, as the case may be, a disablement addition on a gratuity basis; or,

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, and in lieu of any such previous pension and disablement addition, the appropriate award under Article 11.

(3) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension contains elements in respect both of service and of disablement, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, either—

(a) a pension consisting of the service element of the existing award and of a disablement addition on a pension basis, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service; or,

(b) if and for so long as it is to his advantage, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed as in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph.

(4) Subject to the provisions of this Article, where the existing award of an officer with a previous pension is in respect of disablement and contains no element in respect of service, he may be granted, in lieu of the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(5) Where, in the case of an officer to whom paragraph (3) or (4) of this Article applies, the disablement due to service is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the officer may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

47. Regular ratings.—A regular rating (not being a rating to whom Article 48 applies) may be granted the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12, in addition to any award in respect of service or rank (or both) for which he is eligible under the principal Regulations.

48. Ratings with previous pension.—(1) In this Article "rating with a previous pension" means a rating who, during his service, was in receipt of a pension or similar grant in respect of service in the Navy, Army or Air Force, and includes a rating who has, since the termination of his service, been awarded a pension or similar grant in respect of service before the 3rd September, 1939, in the Navy, Army or Air Force.

(2) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension contains no element in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to the existing award, the appropriate award under Article 11 or 12.

(3) Where the existing award of a rating with a previous pension is wholly or partly in respect of disablement, he may be granted, in addition to any service element (including any rank element) of the existing award, but in lieu of the element thereof in respect of disablement, the appropriate award under Article 11, the degree of disablement being assessed by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service.

(4) Where the disablement due to service of a rating with a previous pension is a minor injury specified in Table 1 in the Third Schedule, and the existing award is not increased by the re-assessment of the degree of disablement by reference to the combined effect of all the injuries which are due to service and to his previous service, the rating may be granted in addition to the existing award the appropriate gratuity under Article 12.

49. Commuted awards.—Where a member of the naval forces has commuted any part of his previous award or of any element thereof, the amount commuted shall be deducted from any award made under this Order in lieu of the previous award or element.

50. General provision relating to awards under Part VI.—Any retired pay, pension, gratuity, disablement addition on a pension basis or disablement addition on a gratuity basis awarded under this Part shall be treated as retired pay or pension awarded under Article 11 or, as the case may be, as a gratuity awarded under Article 12, for the purpose of any reference in any other provision of this Order to retired pay, pension or gratuity awarded under those Articles, and shall be treated as retired pay or pension for the purpose of Part IV:

Provided that—

(a) any award under Article 13 in respect of an eligible member of the family shall be based upon the degree of the disablement which is due to service, so, however, that, where an allowance in respect of that eligible member is being paid as part of the existing award, the aggregate rate of the allowances in respect of that member shall not exceed the rate at which an allowance in respect of that member would be paid if all the injuries had been due to service;

(b) except for the purposes of an award under Article 15, the reference in this Article to retired pay awarded under this Part shall be treated as excluding retired pay awarded under this Part at the half-pay rate.

Part VII.—General Provisions.

51. Interpretation of Part VII.—In this Part of this Order, except where the context otherwise requires, the expression "pension" means any retired pay, pension, allowance or other continuing benefit under this Order, and the expression "gratuity" means any gratuity under this Order.

52. Adjustment of awards in respect of other compensation.—(1) Where the Minister is satisfied that compensation has been or will be paid to or in respect of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid or that any compensation which has been or will be paid will benefit such a person, the Minister may take the compensation into account against the pension or gratuity in such manner and to such extent as he may think fit and may withhold or reduce the pension or gratuity accordingly.

(2) Where the Minister in any case considers that it is by reason of some act or omission by or on behalf of a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity is being or may be paid that—

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 203

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(a) there is no compensation to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity under paragraph (1) of this Article; or

(b) the amount of compensation so to be taken into account against that pension or gratuity is less than it would otherwise have been;

and the Minister is of the opinion that such act or omission was unreasonable, the Minister may assess the amount of the compensation which, in his opinion, would have fallen to be taken into account is aforesaid but for such act or omission, and may, for the purpose of paragraph (1) of this Article, treat the amount so assessed as if it were compensation which could be taken into account under that paragraph against that pension or gratuity.

(3) In this Article "compensation" means—

(a) any periodical or lump sum payment in respect of the disablement or death of any person, or in respect of any injury, disease or incapacity sustained or suffered by any person, being a payment—

(i) for which provision is made by or under any enactment, Order in Council (including this Order), Warrant, Order, scheme, ordinance, regulation, or other instrument; or

(ii) which is recoverable as damages at common law; or

(b) any periodical or lump sum payment which, in the opinion of the Minister, is recoverable or payable—

(i) under any enactment, scheme, ordinance, regulation or other instrument whatsoever promulgated or made in any place outside the United Kingdom; or

(ii) under the law of any such place;

and is analogous to any payment falling within subparagraph (a) of this paragraph; or

(c) any periodical or lump sum payment made in settlement or composition of, or to avoid the making of, any claim to any payment falling within subparagraph (a) or (b) of this paragraph, whether liability on any such claim is or is not admitted.

53. *Pensioners admitted to institutions.*—Where any person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded is being maintained in an institution which is supported wholly or partly out of public funds, otherwise than for the purpose of receiving medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity such amount in respect of the maintenance of the person in the institution as he may think fit having regard to all the circumstances of the case, and may pay the amount so deducted to that authority.

54. *Chelsea pensioners.*—Where a member of the naval forces is, by virtue of previous service in the military forces, admitted to Chelsea Hospital as an in-pensioner, his pension shall cease but may be restored in the event of his leaving that Hospital.

55. *Children whose maintenance is otherwise provided for.*—(1) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child may be withheld, or reduced to such an extent as the Minister may think fit, where periodical payments out of public funds are being made to or in respect of the child or the child is being maintained in the Navy, Army or Air Force or in any institution wholly or mainly supported out of public funds.

(2) A pension which may be or has been awarded to or in respect of a child of a woman member of the naval forces, or to or in respect of an illegitimate child of the wife or widow of a male member, or to

or in respect of a foster-child who is illegitimate, may be reduced by the amount of any contributions to the support of the child which are being made by, or which it would be reasonably practicable to obtain from, the father of the child, or, as the case may be, the widower of a woman member.

(3) In this Article "child" includes any person who is for the purposes of any provision of this Order to be treated as a child to or in respect of whom a pension may be or has been awarded.

56. *Payment of public claims out of pensions.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a sum is due to the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department from a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded, or that an overpayment has been made to or in respect of any such person by the Crown, a Secretary of State, a Minister or a Government Department, the Minister may deduct from the pension or gratuity in respect of that sum or overpayment such amounts and at such times as he may think fit and may apply the amounts so deducted in or towards paying or repaying that sum or overpayment.

57. *Administration of pensions, etc.*—(1) A pension or gratuity awarded to or in respect of any person may be administered by the Minister if that person—

(a) has not attained the age of 21 years; or

(b) is, in the opinion of the Minister, incapable of managing his own affairs by reason of mental infirmity; or

(c) is being maintained in an institution to which Article 53 applies; or

(d) is a person in whose case the award can be forfeited or has been restored under Article 58; or if, in any other case, the Minister considers that it is in the interests of that person that it should be so administered.

(2) A pension or gratuity which is being administered under this Article may, as to the whole or such part thereof as the Minister thinks fit and at such times as he thinks fit, be applied for the benefit of the person to or in respect of whom it has been awarded or be paid to any person whom the Minister considers a fit and proper person so to apply the same.

58. *Forfeiture of pensions, etc.*—(1) Where a person to or in respect of whom a pension or gratuity may be or has been awarded—

(a) is, in pursuance of a sentence or order of a Court upon his being found guilty of an offence, serving a term of imprisonment, detention, preventive detention or corrective training, or detained in a Borstal institution, approved school or remand home; or

(b) is under any enactment deported from, required to leave, or prohibited from entering the United Kingdom or the Isle of Man, or is a person whose certificate of naturalisation has been revoked; or

(c) being a person to or in respect of whom an award of a pension or gratuity may be or has been made under Part V of this Order, is, in the opinion of the Minister, unworthy of a grant from public funds;

the Minister may withhold the award of the pension or gratuity or, if it has been awarded, may direct that it shall be forfeited as from such date (including any past date) as he may think fit.

(2) The Minister may, upon such terms and as from such date (including any past date) as he thinks fit, restore, either in whole or in part, a pension or gratuity forfeited under this Article.

204 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

59. Refusal of treatment.—(1) Where it is certified that a member of the naval forces should in his own interests receive medical, surgical or rehabilitative treatment for a disablement in respect of which a pension may be or has been awarded to him, and the member refuses or neglects to receive the treatment, the Minister may, if he considers that such refusal or neglect is unreasonable, reduce any pension in respect of the member's disablement by such an amount, not exceeding one-half of any such pension, as he may think fit.

(2) For the purpose of this Article, any misconduct on the part of the member which, in the opinion of the Minister, renders it necessary for any treatment that he is receiving to be discontinued, may be treated as a refusal of the member to receive the treatment.

60. Failure to draw pension.—Where a person fails for a continuous period of not less than twelve months to draw his pension, the award may be cancelled and payment of any arrears may be withheld:

Provided that the Minister may, in any particular case, restore the award and pay the arrears either in whole or in part.

61. Arrears.—Except in so far as the Minister may otherwise direct with respect to any particular case or class of case, payment of a pension shall not be made in respect of any period preceding the date of the application or appeal as a result of which the claim to the award of the pension, or as the case may be, to the continuance or resumption of the payment of the pension, is accepted.

62. Payment of pensions.—Payment of a pension under this Order may be made provisionally or upon any other basis and for such period as the Minister may think fit and, except as the Minister may direct either generally or in any particular case or class of case, a pension awarded in terms of a weekly amount may be paid weekly in advance and a pension not awarded in such terms may be paid quarterly or monthly in arrear.

63. Review of awards, etc.—(1) Where the Minister makes a final assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement of a member of the naval forces, or a final decision that there is no disablement or that the disablement has come to an end, any award under Article 11 or 12 made on the basis of that assessment, or any such final decision, shall not, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(a), and to the provisions of this Part, be reviewed unless—

(a) in the case of a final assessment, there is a substantial increase in the degree of disablement which is due to service; or

(b) in the case of a final decision, there is a substantial degree of disablement which is due to service; or

(c) the rate of the pension or other grant has by error been fixed at a figure which is not appropriate under this Order to the assessment of the degree or nature of the disablement; or

(d) the award of the pension or other grant has been made by error; or

(e) the Minister has reason to believe that the award has been obtained by improper means.

(2) Any award under this Order (other than an award made on the basis of such a final assessment as aforesaid) may, subject to any decision given by a Tribunal under the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949(a), be reviewed at any time on any of the grounds specified in paragraph (1) of this Article, or on any other ground which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the provisions of this Order, necessitates its review.

(3) On any review under this Article the Minister may continue or vary the award, or make a fresh award in place of it, or cancel it, or in the case of such a final decision as is mentioned in paragraph (1) of this Article may make an award as may be appropriate having regard to the provisions of this Order.

64. Power to dispense with probate.—(1) Where a person to whom any payment could have been made under this Order before his death dies before the payment is made, and the amount unpaid does not exceed £100, the amount so unpaid may be paid to the personal representative of the deceased person without probate or other proof of title, or may be paid or distributed to or among the persons appearing to the Minister to be the persons beneficially entitled to the personal estate of the deceased person, or to or among any one or more of those persons, and, in determining the persons to whom and the proportions in which the amount so unpaid shall be paid or distributed, the Minister may have regard to any payments made or expenses incurred by any such person for or on account of the funeral of the deceased person.

(2) Where a deceased person has died intestate and he was, or any child of his was or is, illegitimate the deceased person and any such child shall, for the purposes of this Article, be treated as legitimate.

65. Administration of this Order.—This Order shall be administered by the Minister or, as to any particular provision thereof which he may select, by such other person or body acting under his directions as he may direct, and, except as otherwise provided by statute, the Minister shall be the sole interpreter of this Order and shall be empowered to issue such instructions with reference thereto as he may from time to time deem necessary.

66. Transferred powers.—Nothing contained in this Order shall prejudice or affect any power transferred to the Minister under Section 1 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (b).

67. Commencement of this Order and revocation of previous Orders.—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Order shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1946, in place of the Order of the 4th June, 1946 (c) and the two Orders of the 21st May, 1947, which shall cease to have effect from the 1st June, 1949, in respect of any period after that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(a) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a member of the naval forces was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(b) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph until the death of the member of the naval forces, an award may be made under Article 28 (3) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(c) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Order of the 4th June, 1946, to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Order and, on the expiration of the period of twelve months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 205

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of Part V of this Order, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(3) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of the provisions specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

Table

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (c)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (f) and (g)	1st February, 1948
5	3rd September, 1946
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
17A, 41	1st June, 1951
22	1st May, 1953
15, 16, 17 (2), 18, 26, 29 (3) } 31 (2)	{ 1st February, 1955 (Officers)
34 (3), and 40 (3)	{ 31st January, 1955 (Ratings)
17 (3) (c) (d) and (f), 20 (3) (4) and (5)	{ 1st June, 1955 (Officers)
	{ 18th May, 1955 (Ratings)
	{ 1st August, 1956 (Officers)
30 (1), 32 (2), (3) and (5), 33	{ 6th August, 1956 (Ratings)
First Schedule	1st April, 1947
Second, Third and Fourth Schedules	{ 1st February, 1955 (Officers)
	{ 31st January, 1955 (Ratings)

(4) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing references to the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 shall be construed as references to the first normal pay day for that award following the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 as the case may be: the references to the 31st January, 1955 and 6th August, 1956, shall be construed as references to the first normal weekly pay day following the 31st January, 1955 and 6th August, 1956 as the case may be, where this is not the normal weekly pay day for that award.

(5) Any relevant provision of this Order shall apply to any case where the disablement or death of a member of the naval forces was due to service before the commencing date specified in this Article in relation to that provision, whether an award has been made under any previous Order or not.

206 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

First Schedule

Assessment of Disablement caused by Specified Injuries and of certain other Disablements.

Description of Injury	Assessment
<i>Amputation Cases—Upper Limbs</i>	
Loss of both hands or amputation at higher sites	100
Amputation through shoulder joint	90
Amputation below shoulder with stump less than 8 inches from tip of acromion	80
Amputation from 8 inches from tip of acromion to less than 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	70
From 4½ inches below tip of olecranon	60
Loss of thumb	80
Loss of thumb and its metacarpal bone	40
Loss of 4 fingers	50
Loss of 3 fingers	30
Loss of 2 fingers	20
Loss of terminal phalanx of thumb	20
<i>Amputation Cases—Lower Limbs</i>	
Double amputation through thigh, or through thigh on one side and loss of other foot, or double amputation below thigh to 5 inches below knee	100
Double amputation through leg lower than 5 inches below knee	100
Amputation of one leg lower than 5 inches below knee and loss of other foot	100
Amputation of both feet resulting in end-bearing stumps	90
Amputation through both feet proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	80
Loss of all toes of both feet through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	40
Loss of all toes of both feet proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	80
Loss of all toes of both feet distal to the proximal interphalangeal joint	20
Amputation through hip joint	90
Amputation below hip with stump not exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter	80
Amputation below hip with stump exceeding 5 inches in length measured from tip of great trochanter, but not beyond middle thigh	70
Below middle thigh to 3½ inches below knee	60
Below knee with stump exceeding 3½ inches but not exceeding 5 inches	50
Below knee with stump exceeding 5 inches	40
Amputation of one foot resulting in end-bearing stump	30
Amputation through one foot proximal to the metatarso-phalangeal joint	80
Loss of all toes of one foot proximal to the proximal interphalangeal joint, including amputations through the metatarso-phalangeal joint	20
<i>Other Specific Injuries</i>	
Loss of a hand and a foot	100
Loss of one eye, without complications, the other being normal	40
Loss of vision of one eye, without complications or disfigurement of the eyeball, the other being normal	80
Loss of sight	100
<i>Other Disablements</i>	
Very severe facial disfigurement	100
Absolute deafness	100

NOTE.—Where the scheduled assessment for a specified injury involving multiple losses differs from the sum of the assessments for the separate injuries, the former is the appropriate assessment.

SECOND SCHEDULE

TABLE 1

YEARLY RATES OF RETIRED PAY FOR DISABLED OFFICERS

A. Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (a)

Degree of disablement	Rank*							
	Rear-Admiral	Commodore 1st or 2nd class	Captain	Com- mander	Lieutenant- Com- mander	Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub- Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A)	Commis- sioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training
	<i>Major- General</i>	<i>Colonel- Commandant</i>	<i>Colonel 2nd Com- mandant, Colonel, Lieuten- ant- Colonel</i>	<i>Major</i>	<i>Captain</i>	<i>Lieutenant with 4 years commis- sioned service or over</i>	<i>Lieutenant with under 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)</i>	<i>Commis- sioned Officer (Branch List)</i>
Per cent.	£	£ s.	£	£	£	£	£	£
100	480	435 0	390	360	330	300	270	240
90	432	391 10	351	324	297	270	243	216
80	384	348 0	312	288	264	240	216	192
70	336	304 10	273	252	231	210	189	168
60	288	261 0	234	216	198	180	162	144
50	240	217 10	195	180	165	150	135	120
40	192	174 0	156	144	132	120	108	96
30	144	130 10	117	108	99	90	81	72
20	96	87 0	78	72	66	60	54	48

*Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B. Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a)) and Women Members of Officer Status

Degree of disablement	Rank			
	Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant- Commander, R.N.	Second Officer. Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant- Commander, R.N.
Per cent.	£	£ s.	£ s.	£ s.
100	330	295 0	265 0	235 0
90	297	265 10	238 10	211 10
80	264	236 0	212 0	188 0
70	231	206 10	185 10	164 10
60	198	177 0	159 0	141 0
50	165	147 10	132 10	117 10
40	132	118 0	106 0	94 0
30	99	88 10	79 10	70 10
20	66	59 0	53 0	47 0

208 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

SECOND SCHEDULE

TABLE 2
WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS

*A. Disabled Ratings—Men**

Degree of disable- ment	<i>Regimental Sergeant-Major</i>	<i>Quartermaster Sergeant</i>	Chief Petty Officer <i>Colour Sergeant</i>	Petty Officer <i>Sergeant</i>	Leading Rating <i>Corporal</i>	A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy <i>Marine</i>
Per cent.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
100	84 2	80 10	77 6	74 2	70 10	67 6
90	75 9	72 9	69 9	66 9	63 9	60 9
80	67 4	64 8	62 0	59 4	56 8	54 0
70	58 11	56 7	54 3	51 11	49 7	47 3
60	50 6	48 6	46 6	44 6	42 6	40 6
50	42 1	40 5	38 9	37 1	35 5	33 9
40	33 8	32 4	31 0	29 8	28 4	27 0
30	25 3	24 3	23 3	22 3	21 3	20 3
20	16 10	16 2	15 6	14 10	14 2	13 6

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

B. Disabled Ratings—Women

Degree of disable- ment	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment serving as an uncertificated Nurse, Grade 1	Chief Wren	Petty Officer Wren	Leading Wren	Wren
Per cent.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
100	79 2	72 6	70 10	69 2	67 6
90	71 3	65 3	63 9	62 3	60 9
80	63 4	58 0	56 3	55 4	54 0
70	55 5	50 9	49 7	48 5	47 3
60	47 6	43 6	42 6	41 6	40 6
50	39 7	36 3	35 5	34 7	33 9
40	31 8	29 0	28 4	27 8	27 0
30	23 9	21 9	21 3	20 9	20 3
20	15 10	14 6	14 2	13 10	13 6

THIRD SCHEDULE

TABLE 1
GRATUITIES PAYABLE FOR SPECIFIED MINOR INJURIES

Description of Injury	Officers	Other Members
For the loss of :—		
A.—FINGERS	£ s.	£ s.
Index finger—		
Whole	210 0	180 0
2 phalanges	167 10	142 10
1 phalanx	140 0	120 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	85 0	75 0
Middle finger—		
Whole	182 10	157 10
2 phalanges	140 0	120 0
1 phalanx	112 10	97 10
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	70 0	60 0
Ring or little finger—		
Whole	112 10	97 10
2 phalanges	97 10	82 10
1 phalanx	85 0	75 0
Guillotine amputation of tip without loss of bone	42 10	37 10
B.—TOES		
Great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	210 0	180 0
part, with some loss of bone	57 10	52 10
1 other toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	57 10	52 10
part, with some loss of bone	27 10	22 10
2 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	85 0	75 0
part, with some loss of bone	42 10	37 10
3 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	97 10	82 10
part, with some loss of bone	57 10	52 10
4 toes, excluding great toe—		
through metatarso-phalangeal joint	140 0	120 0
part, with some loss of bone	57 10	52 10

210 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

THIRD SCHEDULE

TABLE 2

GRATUITIES PAYABLE TO OFFICERS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—Male Officers, and Women Officers under Article 1 (30) (a)

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to																	
	Temporary less than a year						Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate								
	Per cent.						Per cent.			Per cent.								
	1-5		6-14		15-19		1-5		6-14		15-19		1-5		6-14		15-19	
	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.
Rear-Admiral, Major-General ..	30	10	59	10	91	10	59	10	119	182	10	151	10	302	10	478	10	
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, Colonel-Commandant ..	28	10	55	10	83	10	55	10	111	166	10	141	10	232	10	433	10	
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel ..	26	10	51	10	75	10	51	10	103	150	10	131	10	262	10	393	10	
Commander, Major ..	23	10	45	10	67	10	45	10	91	134	10	116	10	232	10	353	10	
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Act- ing Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Com- missioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman (A), Lieutenant, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Com- missioned Officer (Branch List)	20	10	39	10	59	10	39	10	79	118	10	101	10	202	10	313	10	
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Midshipman, Cadet after completion of shore training, Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	19	10	33	10	51	10	33	10	67	102	10	96	10	192	10	273	10	
	18	10	29	10	44	10	29	10	59	88	10	76	10	152	10	238	10	

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

Rank*	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6-14 per cent.		15-19 per cent.		15-19 per cent. Temporary less than a year	
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate		15-19 per cent. Temporary less than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate	
	£	£	£	£	£	£
Rear-Admiral, Major-General ..	181	213	211	274	334	366
Commodore, 1st or 2nd Class, ..						
Colonel-Commandant ..	169	197	197	252	310	368
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, ..						
Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel ..	157	181	183	230	286	310
Commander, Major ..	139	161	162	205	254	276
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain ..	121	141	141	180	222	242
Lieutenant, Sub-Lieutenant, Act- ..						
ing Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Com- ..						
missioned Officer (Branch List), ..						
Midshipman (A), Lieutenant, 2nd ..						
Lieutenant, Senior Com- ..						
missioned Officer (Branch List) ..	111	129	130	165	210	228
Commissioned Officer (Branch ..						
List), Midshipman, Cadet after ..						
completion of shore training, ..						
Commissioned Officer (Branch ..	88	103	106	135	167	182
List)						

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 211

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

B.—Women Officers (other than those under Article 1 (30) (a)) and Women Members of Officer Status

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to																	
	Temporary less than a year						Temporary more than a year			Indeterminate								
	Per cent.						Per cen			Per cent.								
	1-5		6-14		15-19		1-5		6-14		15-19		1-5		6-14		15-19	
	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.	£	s.
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	22	10	43	10	65	10	43	10	87	130	10	106	10	212	10	323	10	
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N. . .	20	10	37	10	56	10	37	10	75	112	10	101	10	202	10	293	10	
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	17	10	31	10	47	10	31	10	63	94	10	81	10	162	10	253	10	
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	16	10	29	10	44	10	29	10	59	88	10	76	10	152	10	238	10	

Rank	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	6-14 per cent.	15-19 per cent.	15-19 per cent. Temporary less than a year	15-19 per cent. Temporary more than a year
	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate	Temporary less than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate	Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate	Temporary more than a year followed by 1-5 per cent. indeterminate	Temporary less than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate	Temporary more than a year followed by 6-14 per cent. indeterminate
	£	£	£	£	s.	£
Superintendent. Member with status above that of Commander, R.N.	128	150	150	193	10	234
Chief Officer. Member with status of Commander, R.N.	119	138	139	176	10	221
First Officer. Member with status equivalent to that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	96	112	113	144	10	178
Second Officer, Third Officer. Member with status below that of Lieutenant-Commander, R.N.	90	105	106	135	10	167

THIRD SCHEDULE

TABLE 3

RATES AND PERIODS OF WEEKLY ALLOWANCES WITH TERMINAL GRATUITIES
(WHERE APPROPRIATE) PAYABLE TO RATINGS FOR DISABLEMENT ASSESSED AT
LESS THAN 20 PER CENT., NOT BEING A MINOR INJURY SPECIFIED IN TABLE 1

A.—The weekly rates of allowances shall be as follows:—

Ratings*			Women ratings		
		s. d.			s. d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	..	15 3	Member of a Voluntary Aid Detachment	..	14 11
Quartermaster Sergeant	..	14 9	serving as an uncertificated Nurse Grade I	..	13 9
Chief Petty Officer, Colour Sergeant ..	..	14 3	Chief Wren	..	13 5
Petty Officer, Sergeant	..	13 9	Petty Officer Wren	..	13 1
Leading Rating, Corporal	..	13 3	Leading Wren	..	12 0
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Boy, Marine	..	12 9	Wren	..	12 0

With an addition, subject to the same conditions as those laid down with respect to allowances granted under Article 13, as follows:—

	s. d.
for a wife or unmarried dependant living as a wife ..	1 0
for a husband	1 0
for each child	1 0

B.— The periods of weekly allowances and amounts of terminal gratuities (where appropriate) shall be as follows:—

Degree of disablement	Estimated duration of the disablement within the degree referred to					
	Temporary less than a year		Temporary more than a year		Indeterminate	
	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity	Number of weeks' allowance	Terminal gratuity
Per cent.		£		£		£
1—5	18	—	35	—	52	30
6—14	35	—	70	—	104	60
15—19	52	—	104	—	156	120
6—14 (followed by 1—5 indeterminate)	69	30	87	30	—	—
15—19 (followed by 1—5 indeterminate)	86	30	121	30	—	—
15—19 (followed by 6—14 indeterminate)	121	60	138	60	—	—

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 213
—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

FOURTH SCHEDULE

TABLE 1
YEARLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF OFFICERS

Rank*	Yearly rate of pension	
	(2)	(3)
(1)	£	£
Admiral of the Fleet	—	746
Admiral, General	—	586
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General	—	486
Rear-Admiral, Major-General	—	396
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, Colonel-Commandant	—	336
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel	—	276
Commander, Major	—	256
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain	226	170
Lieutenant, Lieutenant with 4 years' commissioned service or over	211	150
Sub-Lieutenant, Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Lieutenant with less than 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant, Senior Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	196	130
Commissioned Officer (Branch List), Commissioned Officer (Branch List)	171	105

TABLE 2
WEEKLY RATES OF PENSIONS FOR WIDOWS OF RATINGS

Rating* (or equivalent rating)	Weekly rate of pension			
	(2)		(3)	
(1)	s.	d.	s.	d.
Regimental Sergeant-Major	57	6	28	4
Quartermaster Sergeant	56	6	26	8
Chief Petty Officer, Colour Sergeant	55	6	25	0
Petty Officer, Sergeant	54	6	23	4
Leading Rating, Corporal	53	6	21	8
A.B. Rating, Ordinary Rating, Marine	52	6	20	0

FIFTH SCHEDULE
WIDOWS' GRATUITIES UNDER ARTICLE 27

Rank*	Amount of gratuity
	£
Admiral of the Fleet	2,000
Admiral, General	1,500
Vice-Admiral, Lieutenant-General	1,250
Rear-Admiral, Major-General	1,000
Commodore 1st or 2nd Class, Colonel-Commandant	800
Captain, Colonel 2nd Commandant, Colonel, Lieutenant-Colonel	600
Commander, Major	450
Lieutenant-Commander, Captain	300
Lieutenant, Lieutenant with 4 years commissioned service or over	200
Sub-Lieutenant, Lieutenant with less than 4 years commissioned service, 2nd Lieutenant promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December, 1920	150
Acting Sub-Lieutenant, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank, 2nd Lieutenant other than an officer promoted under the Order in Council of 21st December, 1920, Commissioned Officer from Warrant Rank†	100
Warrant Officer, Warrant Officer	80

* Ranks in the Royal Marines are given in italics.

214 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

NAVAL AUXILIARY PERSONNEL SCHEME, 1949.

Scheme S.I. 1949, No. 1853, made by the Minister of Pensions on 29th September, 1949, under Sections 5 (1) and 7 of the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a) as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b), governing the grant of Compensation for War injuries, War risk injuries and Detention to, or in respect of, Personnel serving under agreement T.124 and Variants in Commissioned Auxiliary War Vessels, and other Naval Auxiliary Members Serving Afloat in H.M. Ships.

1. *Definitions*.—In this Scheme the following expressions have, unless the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them:

- (1) "the Act" means the Pensions (Navy, Army, Air Force and Mercantile Marine) Act, 1939 (a), as amended by the Pensions (Mercantile Marine) Act, 1942 (b);
- (2) "detention" in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means detention which—
 - (a) is consequent on the capture, seizure, arrest or other restraint of the naval auxiliary member or of his ship effected by reason of the existence of a state of war; and
 - (b) is suffered by reason of his service;
- (3) "equivalent naval rank", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means the rank which the naval auxiliary member is, by virtue of Article 4 of this Scheme, to be treated as holding for the purposes of this Scheme;
- (4) "material date", in relation to any claim to an award under this Scheme, means the date of the qualifying injury, or of the commencement of the detention, on which the claim to the award is based;
- (5) "the Minister" means the Minister of Pensions and National Insurance.
- (6) "naval auxiliary member" means a person who—
 - (a) is subject to the Naval Discipline Act by virtue of section 90 of that Act; and
 - (b) is, in pursuance of a naval engagement—
 - (i) employed or engaged in sea-going service in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy; or
 - (ii) temporarily employed or engaged in a Depot Ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy either pending his being employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance of that engagement or pending termination of that engagement after he has been employed or engaged in sea-going service in pursuance thereof;
- (7) "naval engagement", in relation to any person, means an engagement with the Admiralty to serve Her Majesty—
 - (a) in a particular ship; or
 - (b) in a particular ship or such ships as the Admiralty may from time to time determine;

Provided that, where a person enters into two or more successive naval engagements which succeed each other without an interval, those engagements shall be deemed for the purposes of this Scheme to constitute a single naval engagement:

- (8) "the Naval Order" means the Order in Council dated 29th September, 1949 (d), concerning retired pay, pensions and other grants for members of the naval forces and of the nursing and auxiliary services thereof disabled, and for the widows, children, parents and other dependants of such members deceased, in consequence of service after the 2nd September, 1939:

- (9) "public funds" means moneys provided by Parliament or the Parliament of Northern Ireland, moneys the payment whereof is a charge on the Consolidated Fund of the United Kingdom or of Northern Ireland, moneys provided by any general or local rate or by a fund established under or by virtue of any public, general or local Act, and moneys payable under any enactment, ordinance, regulation or other instrument forming part of the law of any place outside the United Kingdom;
- (10) "qualifying injury", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means a war injury or a war risk injury, being in either case an injury sustained by the naval auxiliary member by reason of his service;
- (11) "rank" includes rating;
- (12) "service", in relation to a naval auxiliary member, means service after the 2nd September, 1939, in pursuance of a naval engagement;
- (13) "ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy" means a ship of the Royal Navy in commission;
- (14) "war injury" and "war risk injury" have the meanings respectively assigned thereto in the First Schedule to this Scheme.

2. *Interpretation*.—(1) The Interpretation Act, 1889 (c), applies to the interpretation of this Scheme as it applies to the interpretation of an Act of Parliament.

(2) References in this Scheme to any enactment or Order shall, unless the context otherwise requires, be construed as references to that enactment or Order as amended by or under any other enactment or Order, and to any other enactment or Order substituted therefor.

(3) Subject to the provisions of the next following paragraph, in no case shall there be an onus on any claimant under this Scheme to prove that disablement or death is directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, and the benefit of any reasonable doubt on those questions shall be given to the claimant.

(4) Where a claim under this Scheme—

- (a) in respect of disablement is made more than seven years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention; or
- (b) is made in respect of the death of a person, such death having occurred more than seven years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention;

and, upon reliable evidence, a reasonable doubt exists whether the disablement is, or the death was, directly attributable to the relevant qualifying injury or detention, the benefit of that reasonable doubt shall be given to the claimant.

(5) For the purposes of this Scheme, the detention of a naval auxiliary member may be treated as continuing until whichever is the earliest of the following dates, that is to say—

- (a) the date of his death; or
- (b) the date on which it is first practicable for him to go to the place to which he ought to go for the purpose of resuming the performance of his duties under the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention; or
- (c) the date on which it is first practicable for him, without committing a breach of the naval engagement in pursuance of which he was serving at the commencement of the detention, to return to the country to which he belongs;

or until such other date as the Minister may direct in relation to that naval auxiliary member or to any class of naval auxiliary members.

(a) 2 & 3 Geo. 6, c. 83.
(b) 5 & 6 Geo. 6, c. 26.

(c) 52 & 53 Vict. c. 63.

(d) as amended by Naval Orders dated 28th October, 1949, 31st May, 1951, 29th April, 1952, 18th July, 1952, 28th May, 1953, 6th January, 1955, and 29th June, 1956.

3. *Persons to whom the Scheme applies.*—(1) Subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, this Scheme applies to any naval auxiliary member whose disablement or death is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.

(2) This Scheme applies also, subject to the provisions of paragraph (3) of this Article, to any person employed or engaged in a ship forming part of Her Majesty's Navy as an enlisted man of the Royal Navy in whose case it was provided on enlistment that, in the event of his disablement or death being directly attributable to a war injury, or risk injury or detention, compensation would be payable in accordance with the provisions of the scheme for the time being in force applying the provisions of the Naval Order to naval auxiliary personnel, and, accordingly, any such person shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as if he were a naval auxiliary member, the rank in which he is serving in the Royal Navy being treated as his equivalent naval rank and his service after the 1st September, 1939, as a man of the Royal Navy being treated as service as a naval auxiliary member.

(3) This Scheme does not apply to any person to whom any Scheme made under subsection (2) of section 5 of the Act applies.

4. *Equivalent naval ranks.*—(1) For the purposes of this Scheme, a naval auxiliary member shall be treated as holding on the material date the equivalent naval rank which is specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, and the qualifications which he held, on that date:

Provided that where, in the case of a naval auxiliary member holding a commission granted by Her Majesty for the purpose of his service, his commissioned rank was on the material date higher than the rank specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme in relation to the capacity, or the capacity and circumstances, in which he was rendering service, or the qualifications which he held, on that date, the equivalent naval rank which the naval auxiliary member shall for the purposes of this Scheme be treated as holding on that date shall be his commissioned rank.

(2) Where, on the material date, a naval auxiliary member—

(a) fails to be treated by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article as holding an equivalent naval rank which is, in the opinion of the Minister, too low or too high having regard to any circumstances which the Minister may consider relevant to the determination of the equivalent naval rank of that naval auxiliary member; or

(b) was rendering service in a capacity, or in a capacity and circumstances, not specified in the Second Schedule to this Scheme;

that naval auxiliary member shall be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding on that date such equivalent naval rank as is, in the opinion of the Minister, appropriate.

(3) Where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention, but to two or more such causes, and different ranks would, by virtue of the foregoing provisions of this Article, be applicable to the different causes of the disablement or death—

(a) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of disablement shall be at such composite rate as the Minister may consider appropriate having regard to the disabling effect of each such cause and the rank applicable thereto; and

(b) any award under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of death shall be based upon the highest of those different ranks.

5. *Awards for disablement.*—Where the disablement of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the

provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply to him so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made on the termination of the naval engagement in the course of which he sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention an award or awards in respect of that disablement of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made in respect thereof under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of that Order and his disablement had been due to service as a member of those forces.

6. *Persons previously disabled.*—(1) Where a naval auxiliary member who has suffered disablement which is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention (in this Article referred to as the "relevant disablement") has been awarded a pension or other grant payable out of public funds (otherwise than under this Scheme) in respect of some other disablement however caused, the degree of the relevant disablement shall not exceed the difference between—

- (a) the degree of the other disablement determined by reference to the assessment on which payment of the said pension or other grant is being made or, where that payment is not based on any specific assessment, the assessment which, in the opinion of the Minister, having regard to the regulations under which that payment is made, is appropriate to that other disablement; and
- (b) the degree at which the relevant disablement and the other disablement, determined as aforesaid, would together have been assessed on a composite assessment if both disablements had fallen to be assessed under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

(2) The Minister may, notwithstanding anything in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme, make such award in respect of the relevant disablement as will secure that the aggregate value of the award in respect of that disablement and of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement is not less than the value of the award which, if both disablements had come within the scope of this Scheme, would have been made by virtue of Article 4 (3) of this Scheme having regard to the equivalent naval rank of the member in relation to the relevant disablement and the rank which is, or should, in the opinion of the Minister, be assumed to be, the basis of the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement.

(3) The provisions of this Article shall not apply where a naval auxiliary member to whom an award in respect of the relevant disablement may be made has been awarded a pension or other grant payable, in respect of some other disablement however caused, under the National Insurance (Industrial Injuries) Act, 1946(d), or under any legislation in Northern Ireland corresponding to that Act, or under the law of any place outside the United Kingdom which in the opinion of the Minister is analogous to that Act.

(4) Where an award may be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme in respect of a member of the disabled person's family in respect of whom an award is not comprised in the pension or other grant in respect of the other disablement, the provisions of this Article shall not apply in relation to that award.

7. *Awards on death.*—(1) Where the death of a naval auxiliary member is directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention, the provisions of the Naval Order, modified in the respects indicated in the Third Schedule to this Scheme, shall apply so as to secure that, subject to the provisions of this Scheme, there may be made an award or awards of the like nature and amount as would, having regard to his equivalent naval rank, have been made under the Naval Order if he had been a member of the naval forces for the purposes of

216 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

that Order and his death had been due to service as a member of those forces:

Provided that an award under this Article shall not be made where the death of the naval auxiliary member takes place more than seven years after the date of the relevant qualifying injury or end of detention unless at the date of his death he then was, or at any time previously thereto had been, in receipt of a pension awarded by the Minister in respect of a disablement to which his death was directly attributable.

(2) In this Article, the expression "pension" includes a weekly allowance, a gratuity or an allowance in respect of a period of approved treatment, and the expression "approved treatment" has the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

8. *Prevention of double payments.*—Where the Minister is satisfied that a payment (not being a payment in respect of the cost of a funeral) has been or will be made in respect of an injury (whether resulting in disablement or death)—

- (a) under section 1 of the Superannuation Act, 1887 (e), as amended by section II of the Superannuation Act, 1935 (f), or by section 9 of the Superannuation Act (Northern Ireland), 1935 (g); or
- (b) under or by virtue of section 41 or 56 of the Superannuation Act, 1949 (h); or
- (c) under any Order-in-Council relating to pensions for officers of the Royal Fleet Auxiliaries;

no award of a pension, allowance or gratuity on account of any disablement or death which is directly attributable to that injury shall be made under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme and any such award which has been made shall be cancelled:

Provided that, where the Minister is satisfied that, in respect of any period, the aggregate annual value of the payments which are being or will be made under or by virtue of the said section 1, section 41 or section 56 falls short of the aggregate annual value of the payments which, but for the foregoing provisions of this Article, would have been made in respect of that period under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister may make such awards under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme as he may consider appropriate in order to make good the deficiency.

9. *Modification of awards in certain cases.*—(1) The rate or amount of any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme to or in respect of a person to whom this Article applies may be reduced to such extent as the Minister may consider appropriate, and (unless the Minister, having regard to any circumstances which seem to him relevant, otherwise directs in relation to a person coming within paragraph (2) (c) or (d) of this Article) shall not exceed two-thirds of the rate or amount which, but for this Article, would have been applicable.

(2) This Article applies to—

- (a) any person ordinarily resident outside the United Kingdom who, for the performance of his duties under the naval engagement by virtue of which his case comes within this Scheme, was receiving or due to receive remuneration which is shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the remuneration customary in the case of a person ordinarily resident in the United Kingdom who undertakes in the United Kingdom to perform similar duties;
- (b) any member of the family of a person coming within sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph;
- (c) any person whose country of origin is one where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially

lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment, and who is resident in that country or in some other country where the standards of remuneration applicable for his employment are shown to the satisfaction of the Minister to be substantially lower than the standards of remuneration applicable in the United Kingdom for similar employment

- (d) any member of the family of a person whose country of origin is as aforesaid, being a member of the family who is resident in the said country or in some other country such as aforesaid.

10. *Power to make lump sum payments.*—Where in the case of any person to whom a pension or allowance may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, the Minister is satisfied that the payment of a lump sum in lieu of that pension or allowance is justified by the circumstances of the case, the Minister may pay to that person such a lump sum, and any reference in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or in this Scheme to a gratuity shall be construed as including a reference to a lump sum under this Article.

11. *Invalidity of assignments.*—Any assignment or charge, and any agreement to assign or charge, any pension, allowance, gratuity or other grant which may be or has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme shall for the purposes of this Scheme, be void.

12. *Determination of medical questions.*—The provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall apply in relation to any medical question which arises under this Scheme in like manner as they apply in relation to any matter which is required by the Naval Order to be certified and which involves a medical question.

13. *Declarations and certificates.*—(1) Any person to whom a pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded under the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme or under this Scheme, and any person to whom payment of that pension, allowance or gratuity is to be made, shall, if and when required by the Minister so to do, subscribe such declaration as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(2) Where a declaration is subscribed under paragraph (1) of this Article by a person who is not the person to whom the pension, allowance or gratuity has been awarded, there shall be furnished, if and when required by the Minister, such certificate as the Minister may from time to time direct.

(3) If such a declaration or certificate as may have been required by the Minister under this Article to be subscribed or furnished is not subscribed or furnished, payment of the pension, allowance or gratuity, shall be withheld until the requirements of the Minister under this Article have been satisfied.

14. *Administration of Scheme.*—(1) The Minister shall be the sole administrator of this Scheme and subject to the provisions of the Pensions Appeal Tribunals Acts, 1943 and 1949; all questions with respect to the effect or operation of this Scheme shall be determined by the Minister and his decision thereon shall be final and conclusive.

(2) The Minister may make regulations for giving effect to the purposes of this Scheme.

15. *Commencement of Scheme and repeal of previous Schemes.*—(1) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, this Scheme shall be deemed to have come into operation on the 1st June, 1949, so, however, that no payment shall be made under this Scheme in respect of any period before that date.

(2) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946 (j), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948 (k), shall be deemed to have ceased to have effect as from the 1st June, 1949, without

(e) 50 & 51 Vict. c. 67.

(f) 25 & 26 Geo. 5, c. 23.

(g) 1 Edw. 8, c. 2.

(h) 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 44.

(i) 6 & 7 Geo. 6, c. 39 and 12 & 13 Geo. 6, c. 12.

(j) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 1640) I, p. 1298.

(k) S.I. 1948 (No. 204) I, p. 3356.

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 217

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

prejudice, however, to their operation in respect of any period before that date.

(8) Subject to the following provisions of this Article—

(a) where, on the 31st May, 1949, an allowance granted under Article 12 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme 1946(m), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(n), in respect of an unmarried dependant living as a wife of a naval auxiliary member was being paid, that allowance may be continued until the conditions for the grant of an allowance under the said Article cease to be fulfilled;

(b) where an allowance has been continued by virtue of subparagraph (a) of this paragraph until the death of the naval auxiliary member, an award may be made under Article 28 of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946(l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946(m), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(n), if and for so long as the conditions for an award under that Article are fulfilled;

(c) an award may be continued under Article 28 (4) of the Naval Order of the 4th June, 1946 (l), as applied by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1946 (m), as amended by the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) (Amendment) Scheme, 1948(n), to an unmarried dependant living as a wife if, on the 31st May, 1949, she was in receipt of a pension under Article 28 (2) or 28 (3) of the said Naval Order as so applied and, on the expiration of the period of 12 months beginning with the date of the member's death, or at the date when she ceases to have in her charge a child of the member and to receive an allowance in respect of that child under the provisions of the said Naval Order as so applied, as the case may be, she is in pecuniary need and incapable of self-support.

(4) Subject to the following provisions of this Article, each of those provisions of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme which are specified in the first column of the following Table shall be deemed to have come into operation on the commencing date specified in the second column of that Table in relation to that provision, so, however, that no payment shall be made by virtue of any of the said provisions in respect of any period before the commencing date as specified in relation to that provision.

TABLE

Article	Commencing Date
1 (5) (c)	18th September, 1946
1 (5) (f) and (g)	1st February, 1948
14, 20 (1), 35	1st April, 1948
21	1st December, 1947
17A	1st June, 1951
22	1st May, 1953
15, 16, 17 (2), 18, 26 29 (3)	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
34 (3)	31st January, 1955 (Ratings)
17 (3) (c) (d) and (f), 20 (3) (4) and (5)	1st June, 1955 (Officers)
	18th May, 1955 (Ratings)
30 (1), 32 (2) (3) and (5), 33	1st August, 1956 (Officers)
	6th August, 1956 (Ratings)
First Schedule	1st April, 1947
Second, Third and Fourth Schedules	1st February, 1955 (Officers)
	31st January, 1955 (Ratings)

(5) In relation to any award payable weekly the foregoing references to the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 shall be construed as references to the first normal pay day for that award following the 1st April, 1948 and the 1st June, 1951 as the case may be; the references to the 31st January, 1955 and the 6th August, 1956, shall be construed as references to the first normal weekly pay day following the 31st January, 1955 and the 6th August, 1956 as the case may be, where this is not the normal weekly pay day for that award.

(6) Any relevant provision of this Scheme or of the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme shall, as from the commencing date appropriate for that provision, apply to any case where the disablement or death of a naval auxiliary member was directly attributable to a qualifying injury sustained or detention suffered on or after 3rd September, 1939, but before that commencing date, whether an award has been made under any previous Scheme or not.

(7) In this Article, the expressions "unmarried dependant living as a wife" and "rating" have the same meaning as in the Naval Order as applied by this Scheme.

16. *Citation*.—This Scheme may be cited as the War Pensions (Naval Auxiliary Personnel) Scheme, 1949.

First Schedule

WAR INJURIES AND WAR RISK INJURIES

1. A war injury is a physical injury—

(a) caused by—

(i) the discharge of any missile (including liquids and gas); or

(ii) the use of any weapon, explosive or other noxious thing; or

(iii) the doing of any other injurious act; either by the enemy or in combating the enemy or in repelling an imagined attack by the enemy; or

(b) caused by the impact on any person or property of any enemy aircraft, or any aircraft belonging to, or held by any person on behalf of or for the benefit of, Her Majesty or any allied power, or any part of, or anything dropped from any such aircraft.

2. A war risk injury is a physical injury sustained on or after the 3rd September, 1939, at sea or in any other tidal water or in the waters of any harbour and attributable to—

(a) the taking of measures with a view to avoiding, preventing or hindering enemy action against ships, or as a precaution in anticipation of enemy action against ships, or for rescue or salvage purposes in consequence of enemy action against ships; or

(b) the absence, by reason of circumstances connected with any war in which Her Majesty may be engaged, of any aid to navigation for ships, or of any warning of danger to ships, being an aid or warning which would be normal in time of peace; or

(c) the carriage, by reason of circumstances connected with any such war as aforesaid, of any cargo in a manner which would be abnormal in time of peace and involves danger to the ship in which the cargo is carried or to her crew; or

(d) the existence on board ship of any other conditions arising out of any such war as aforesaid which would be abnormal in time of peace:

Provided that—

(i) in relation to injuries sustained in the waters of a harbour, the measures specified in subparagraph (a) of this paragraph do not include the prohibition or restriction of lights other than navigational lights; and

(l) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 812) I, p. 1100.

(n) S.I. 1948 (No. 204) I, p. 8356

(m) S.R. & O. 1946 (No. 1640) I, p. 1298.

218 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

(ii) in relation to a salvage worker, or the master or a member of the crew of a salvage vessel, the references in sub-paragraph (a) of this paragraph to measures taken for salvage purposes shall not apply.

3. For the purposes of paragraph 2 of this Schedule, an injury shall be treated as being attributable to the matters specified in sub-paragraph (a), sub-paragraph (b), sub-paragraph (c), or sub-paragraph (d) of that paragraph if, but only if, they substantially increased the risk of the peril occurring which caused the injury.

4. In this Schedule, the following expressions have, except where the context otherwise requires, the meanings hereby respectively assigned to them, that is to say—

- (a) "harbour" means any harbour, whether natural or artificial, and any port, dock, haven, estuary, tidal or other river, canal or inland navigation to which seagoing ships have access;
- (b) "navigational light" means a light displayed, whether on a ship or otherwise, as an aid to navigation for ships or as a warning of danger to ships;
- (c) "physical injury" includes tuberculosis and any other organic disease, and the aggravation thereof;
- (d) "salvage" means the preservation or recovery of vessels wrecked, stranded or in distress, or their cargo or apparel, or the

recovery of any other property from the water and includes the removal of wrecks, and "salvage operations" and "salvage purposes" shall be construed accordingly;

- (e) "salvage vessel" means a ship regularly employed, or chartered for the purpose of being employed, in salvage operations;
- (f) "salvage worker" means any person, other than a member of Her Majesty's naval forces, who, not being the master or a member of the crew of a ship, is regularly employed in salvage operations;
- (g) "tidal water" means any part of the sea, and any part of a river within the ebb and flow of the tide at ordinary spring tides and not being a harbour.

Second Schedule

EQUIVALENT NAVAL RANKS OF NAVAL AUXILIARY MEMBERS FOR THE PURPOSES OF THIS SCHEME

In this Schedule, except where otherwise expressly provided,—

- (a) "ship" does not include a commissioned auxiliary vessel not exceeding 1,000 tons formerly a home trade cargo ship, or an Admiralty cable ship or small craft;
- (b) "certificated" in relation to a deck officer, means holding a certificate of competency for a foreign-going ship;
- (c) "tons" means gross tons.

Table 1
DECK OFFICERS, ENGINEERS, PURSERS AND RADIO OFFICERS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
DECK OFFICERS			
<i>Chief Navigating Officer</i> ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
<i>First Mate</i>			
Certificated :—			
(1) Master	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	—
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	—
<i>Second Mate</i>			
Certificated :—			
(1) Master if over 30 years of age	Lieutenant	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
(2) Master if 30 years of age or under ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
(3) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 219

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances, and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships not exceeding 2,500 tons	In ships exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons	In ships exceeding 10,000 tons
Third Mate			
Certificated :—			
(1) Master	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
(2) Mate	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Other Mates			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Apprentice or Cadet			
With three years' experience or more ..	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With less than three years' experience ..	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet
ENGINEERS			
Chief Engineer	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander ..	Commander
2nd Engineer	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
3rd Engineer			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
4th and Junior Engineers			
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Chief Refrigerating Engineer			
Certificated :—			
1st Class	—	Lieutenant	Lieutenant
2nd Class	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
Other Refrigerating Engineers			
Certificated	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
PURSERS			
Purser	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant	Lieut.-Commander
Senior Assistant Purser ..	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
Junior Assistant Purser ..	—	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
RADIO OFFICERS			
Radio Officer			
With 3 years' sea service or more ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Sub-Lieutenant
With less than 3 years' sea service ..	Warrant Officer* ..	Warrant Officer* ..	Warrant Officer*
Radio Cadet			
With over 1 year's sea service	Midshipman	Midshipman	Midshipman
With 1 year's sea service or less	Cadet	Cadet	Cadet

The foregoing table is subject in the following cases to the following variations :—

(a) where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, the First Mate is engaged as Chief Navigating Officer, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant;

(b) where an Engineer Officer holds only a second class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall not in any case be higher than Sub-Lieutenant;

(c) where, in a Home Trade passenger ship not exceeding 2,500 tons, being a ship of 15 knots or over, the Chief or Second Engineer holds a first class certificate, his equivalent naval rank shall be Lieutenant-Commander in the case of the Chief Engineer and Lieutenant in the case of the Second Engineer;

(d) where, in a ship exceeding 2,500 tons but not exceeding 10,000 tons, being a ship with a complement of 200 hands or over, the Purser has two or more subordinate accounting officers, the equivalent naval ranks of the Purser and the Senior Assistant Purser shall be Lieutenant-Commander and Lieutenant respectively.

* NOTE.—Since 5th April, 1949, new titles have been introduced for Warrant Officers and Commissioned Warrant Officers. They are now known as Commissioned Officers and Senior Commissioned Officers (Branch List) respectively—A.F.O. 913/49.

220 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Table 2
ELECTRICIANS

Capacity	Equivalent naval rank		
	In ships where two or one are borne*	In ships where three are borne*	In ships where four or more are borne*
<i>Chief Electrician</i>	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant ..	Lieutenant
<i>2nd Electrician</i>	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Electricians</i> ..	—	Acting Sub-Lieutenant	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

* The ranks of electricians in ships where electrical assistants are borne in place of electricians will be determined as if the electrical assistants were electricians.

Table 3
BOILERMAKERS

Capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank	
	In ships of less than 8,000 tons	In ships of 8,000 tons or more
<i>Boilermaker</i>		
Certificated	Chief Petty Officer	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Chief Petty Officer	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

Table 4
OFFICERS IN COMMISSIONED RESCUE TUGS

Capacity, or capacity and qualifications	Equivalent naval rank
<i>Towing Master</i>	Lieutenant
<i>Other Deck Officers</i>	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Chief Engineer</i>	
Certificated 1st Class	Lieutenant
" 2nd Class	Sub-Lieutenant
<i>Other Engineers</i>	
Certificated	Sub-Lieutenant
Uncertificated	Acting Sub-Lieutenant

MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE 221

—DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Table 5
RATINGS OTHER THAN THOSE COVERED BY TABLE 6

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
DECK DEPARTMENT	
Boatswain	Chief Petty Officer
Carpenter	
Plumber	Petty Officer
Boatswain's Mate	
Carpenter's Mate	Leading Rating
Craneman	
Lamp Trimmer	
Launchman	
Painter	
Quartermaster	A.B.
Storekeeper	
Winchman	
A.B.	A.B.
O.S.	
ENGINEER'S DEPARTMENT	
Sanitary Engineer	Chief Petty Officer
Donkeyman	Petty Officer
First Leading Fireman	
Leading Hand Diesel	
Electrical Assistant	Leading Rating
Pumpman	
Storekeeper	
Winchman	A.B.
Greaser	
Leading Fireman	
Storekeeper Engine-room Assistant	A.B.
Fireman	
Trimmer	
Cleaner and Wiper	
CATERING DEPARTMENT	
Chief Steward in a ship exceeding 10,000 tons	Warrant Officer†
Chief Steward in a ship not exceeding 10,000 tons	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Cook	
Baker	Petty Officer
Butcher	
First Writer or No. 1 Purser's Clerk	
Head Waiter	Petty Officer
Hospital Attendant	
Saloon Steward*	
Second Steward	Leading Rating
Ship's Cook (including rating signed as "second Cook and ship's Cook")	
Pantry Man	
Cook	Leading Rating
Leading Steward	
Second Writer or No. 2 Purser's Clerk	
Storekeeper†	A.B.
Second Baker	
Assistant Baker	
Assistant Butcher	A.B.
Assistant Cook (rated as such)	
Assistant Pantryman	
Steward or Assistant Steward (where so described)	A.B.
Boy Steward	
Assistant Storekeeper	

* The equivalent naval rank of a Saloon Steward engaged as a Chief Steward in a Commissioned Rescue Tug carrying 40 hands and over shall be Chief Petty Officer.

† The equivalent naval rank of a Storekeeper 1st Class in a vessel carrying 200 hands and over shall be Petty Officer.

‡ See note at foot of page 219.

222 MINISTRY OF PENSIONS AND NATIONAL INSURANCE —DISABLEMENT, ETC., PENSION REGULATIONS.

Table 6
RATINGS IN ADMIRALTY CABLE SHIPS

Capacity, or capacity and circumstances	Equivalent naval rank
Cable Foreman	Warrant Officer†
Boatswain (not described as Cable Foreman)	Chief Petty Officer
Assistant Cable Foreman	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Hand (not described as Assistant Cable Foreman)	Petty Officer
Cable Joiner	Chief Petty Officer
Chief Quartermaster (rated as such in a ship carrying three Quartermasters)	Petty Officer
Quartermaster	Leading Rating
Storekeeper	Leading Rating
Leading Seaman	Leading Rating
A.B.	A.B.
Chief Stoker	Chief Petty Officer
Leading Stoker	Leading Rating
Stoker	A.B.
Chief Steward (with or without an assistant)	Chief Petty Officer
Senior Steward (in a ship with two or more Stewards in addition to a Chief Steward)	Petty Officer
Steward	Leading Rating
Officers' Cook (with or without an assistant)	Petty Officer
Crew's Cook	Leading Rating
Captain's Writer	Petty Officer
Wireless Operator	A.B.
O.S.	A.B.

Third Schedule

The provisions of the Naval Order shall, except where the context otherwise requires, be modified for the purposes of their application to naval auxiliary members by deleting Articles 1 (11), 1 (16), 1 (17), 1 (28), 1 (30), 4, 5, 7, 8 (2), 13 (4), 13 (6), 17 (3) (b), 31, 32 (4), 32 (5) (b), 37 (3) (b), 38 (3) (b), 67 and the whole of Part VI, and by substituting for the words, phrases and provisions set out in the first column of the following Table the words, phrases and provisions set out in the second column of that Table.

Table

Provision in Naval Order	Modification for application to naval auxiliary members
Member of the naval forces ..	Naval auxiliary member.
Officer	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a commissioned, subordinate or warrant officer of the Royal Navy.
Commissioned Officer or Warrant Officer†	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a Commissioned Officer or Warrant Officer as the case may be.
Rating, other rank	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of a rating of the Royal Navy.
Any specific rank or rating ..	Naval auxiliary member who is to be treated for the purposes of this Scheme as holding an equivalent naval rank which is that of that rank or rating.
Rank	Equivalent naval rank as defined in this Scheme.
Retired pay or pension	Pension.
Service	Service as defined in this Scheme.
Commencement of service ..	Commencement of the first naval engagement after the 2nd September, 1939.
Termination of service	Termination of the naval engagement in the course of which the naval auxiliary member sustained the qualifying injury or suffered the detention to which his disablement or death is, or is claimed to be, directly attributable.
Due to service	Directly attributable to a qualifying injury or to detention.
During service	While serving on a naval engagement.
Material date as therein defined ..	Material date as defined in this Scheme.
Injury (in Article 8)	Qualifying injury or detention.
Due to more than one injury (in Article 10 (1) proviso) ..	Directly attributable, not to a single qualifying injury or period of detention, but to two or more such causes.
Payment made during the member's lifetime in respect of his service as a member (in Article 25)	Allotment or similar payment made by the member in his lifetime.

† See note at foot of page 219.

By Royal Warrant of Appointment to The Prince of Wales 1902

Tailoring at its Best

What a pleasure it is to see good tailoring, and how well this is exemplified in uniforms tailored by Bernards.

For Bernards use only the finest cloths in producing Royal Naval Officers' Uniforms, while exact attention to every detail ensures correctness and perfection in fit and finish.

When next you have a uniform requirement, make a point of consulting Bernards, who will gladly arrange for a representative to call on you by an appointment arranged through Head Office or a Branch Manager.

You Really Do Buy Better At Bernards.



C. H. BERNARD & SONS LTD.

Admiralty and Trinity House Contractors

Royal and Merchant Naval Officers Outfitters

30 Royal Parade, City Centre, Plymouth. Tel. 66543

40 Commercial Road, Portsmouth. Tel. 6596

Branches at: Portsmouth, Chatham, Devonport, Weymouth, Portland, Falmouth, Milford Haven, Grimsby, Harwich, Wetherby, Skegness, Newcastle-u-Lyme, Londonderry, Helensburgh, Rothesay, Rosyth, Dunfermline, Invergordon, Deal, Gibraltar, Sliema and Valletta, Malta.

And at: Lossiemouth, Arbroath, Abbotsinch, Anthorn, Eglinton, Kete, Brawdy, Gosport, Corsham, Helston, Worthy Down and Ford.

HEAD OFFICE : ORDNANCE BUILDINGS, HARWICH, ESSEX.

Telephone 880

Gieves

LIMITED

ESTABLISHED 1785

27 OLD BOND STREET
LONDON W1

Telephone: HYDe Park 2276

Telegrams: Muftis Piccy London



By Appointment
to Her Majesty the Queen
Makers of Livery Hats



By Appointment
to His Royal Highness
the Duke of Edinburgh
Naval Tailors and Outfitters

Outfitters to the

ROYAL NAVY

ROYAL NAVAL RESERVE

ROYAL NAVAL VOLUNTEER RESERVE

MERCHANT NAVY

branches at:

PORTSMOUTH

22 The Hard

TEL: 74388/9

CHATHAM

13 Military Road

TEL: 3332

WEYMOUTH

111 St. Mary Street

TEL: 58

LIVERPOOL

24B North John Street

TEL: CENTRAL 5549

PLYMOUTH

66 Mutley Plain

TEL: 65497

BOURNEMOUTH

4 Palace Court

Westover Road

TEL: 1643

EDINBURGH

27 Hanover Street

TEL: CALEDONIAN 7456

BATH

20 Old Bond Street

TEL: 3154

DARTMOUTH

6 Fairfax Place

TEL: DARTMOUTH 450

SOUTHAMPTON

135 High Street

TEL: 23432

LONDONDERRY

1 Waterloo Place

TEL: 2475

MALTA

55 Old Bakery Street

Valetta

TEL: CENTRAL 4405

GIBRALTAR

110/112 Main Street

TEL: 3308

OCKER
JUN 2 1983

